This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

ANDOVER-HARVARD LIBRARY
AH 5I9E U

506.11
1817

Harvard Divinity School

ANDOVER-HARVARD THEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

MDCCCCX

CAMBRIDGE, MASSACHUSETTS

Gift of

Widener Library

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Bible - N.T. - English (1611) - 1817

THE

NEW TESTAMENT,

OF THE

ENGLISH VERSION

OF THE

POLYGLOTT BIBLE;

HAVING

A CENTRE COLUMN OF ORIGINAL

AND AN EXTENSIVE

SELECTION OF APPROPRIATE REFERENCES:

INTERPAGED WITH THE

BIBLICAL CONCORDANCE,

ENTITLED "SCRIPTURE HARMONY."

FORMING TOGETHER

A RICH AND COMPREHENSIVE EXHIBITION

OF

PARALLEL AND ILLUSTRATIVE PASSAGES,

FROM THE

LATIN VULGATE, FRENCH, & GERMAN BIBLES,

CANNE, BROWN, BLAYNEY, AND SCOTT.

THE WHOLE ARRANGED IN AN ORDER ADAPTED TO INCREASE THE UTILITY OF THE WORK.

LONDON:

Printed for

SAMUEL BAGSTER, No. 15, PATERNOSTER ROW,

BY R. WATTS, CROWN COURT, TEMPLE BAR.

M DCCC XVII.

Digitized by Google

ANDOVER-HARVARD
THEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.
H65.724
March 7, 1942

Digitized by Google

PREFACE TO THE ENGLISH VERSION

OF THE

POLYGLOTT BIBLE.

A PLAN having been formed for the Publication of a POLYGLOTT BIBLE, which might either be arranged in *one Quarto Volume* with the Various Languages on the same leaf, or in *several small Pocket Volumes*, at the pleasure of the Purchaser, it became an important consideration in what way *each part* could be employed, so as to make it, in either mode of Publication, most useful in promoting the design of the whole; namely, the advancement of Scriptural Knowledge. Not only, therefore, is the *form* in which the English Volume now appears *altogether different from any thing which has before been given to the Public*, but its *originality* will be found pre-eminently to consist *in a laborious and entirely new Selection and Arrangement of References*, in which it has been endeavoured faithfully to exhibit the Scripture as its own Expositor.

How great are the advantages that must accrue to a sincere and diligent reader of the Sacred Pages, from having constantly before him a reference to similar and illustrative passages, carefully investigated, and suitably applied, must be obvious to every one; and has been well understood by many pious and able men, to whose diligent and useful labours the Public is unspeakably indebted.

References, however, have hitherto been printed, almost exclusively, in the margins of Bibles of a *large* size; and the benefit resulting from them has, in consequence, been very much restricted;—the only small Bible with References, in the English Language, being that published by Mr. Canne considerably more than a century ago, which met with great and deserved acceptance: but this has now become extremely scarce, and has therefore acquired so high a price as not to be easily obtained. The defects, likewise, of Mr. Canne's edition are many; for though he was a diligent student of the Scriptures, and his work was at that time eminently serviceable, yet, as he was not in possession of those helps, for the accomplishment of the task which he had undertaken, that are now afforded by many valuable editions and comments, which have been printed in different languages since his time*; and being, therefore, under the necessity of relying chiefly on his own industry; it is not surprising that he should have been less successful than he would otherwise have been. His references are often only remotely applicable: he seems frequently to have been guided more by similarity of expression than by illustration: the errors in the letter-press are numerous: many of the Marginal Readings are omitted: the Chronology is altogether left out: and all the References in this, as in the larger Bibles, are placed in the margin of the text; by which they are rendered liable to be cut in binding, or worn away by use, or bound so into the back of the book as not to be easily read.

On all these accounts, it has long appeared exceedingly desirable, that a NEW Bible of convenient size for the Pocket, *original in its plan, purpose, and execution*, should be published; in which a MORE APPROPRIATE and ACCURATE *selection and arrangement of References* might be introduced; both for the assistance of Private Readers, and to facilitate the ready examination and quotation of passages, which the Preacher, or the Biblical Student, may have an immediate occasion to cite, or to consult. And no opportunity to supply this desideratum seemed more suitable, as the English language is of necessity a part of the present plan, for diffusing the Original Text and its most important Versions.

Convenience and *utility* were, however, to be equally consulted *in all the parts* of the undertaking. If the size of the book were too large, or the page too crowded, so as to be made wearisome to the eye, its convenience would be lessened; and if, in the limits which these considerations imposed, great care were not employed in *examining* and *applying* the References, its utility would, in a great degree, be destroyed. On mature deliberation, therefore, it appeared best to adopt the plan here presented to the notice of the Public; in which the Marginal Readings and References are all contained in a MIDDLE COLUMN, between two of text; and the number introduced is sufficient, except in a few pages only, completely to fill that column.

The Chronology is always placed at the top of this middle column, where it denotes the Date of the writing or transaction contained in the text, at the beginning of the page.

* Another Editor has formed an extensive collection of about 500,000 References from the Editors of the French, Latin (Vulgate), and German Bibles; Blayney, Canne, Scott, Brown, and others; arranged on a plan adopted for *general use*; and being printed of the same size, and corresponding page for page with this, the two works may be interleaved with each other, and *together form* a single Pocket Volume, detached from the Polyglott.

Digitized by Google

The Marginal Readings contained in the folio and quarto Bibles are *all* introduced; the idioms of the original languages which are preserved in many of them, and also the various senses of particular words or phrases, being in most instances instructive, and in all worthy to be known. But it has not been thought necessary, in giving these readings, to insert such words as are repeated in the text, and which would therefore have fruitlessly occupied a portion of the space allotted to references.

The Various Readings are referred to by letters of the *Greek* alphabet, placed immediately *before* the words for which they are to be substituted; and the References by *Italic* letters, which are placed above the line, and generally *after the first or second word* of a verse, or clause of a verse, when they are intended to illustrate the whole of that verse or clause: but when the principal force of the illustration rests on a *single word*, the letter of reference is placed immediately *after* that word. This has been the general rule; and the exceptions have either been unavoidable, or are quite immaterial.

The use of y^e^ for *the*, and of & for *and*, has been resorted to, whenever by so doing a line could be saved. This was found necessary *in order to preserve a correspondence of the pages of the English text with those of the other languages;* and every Reader must be so accustomed to these characters, that it is hoped no disadvantage can result from the employment of them*.

To secure the greatest possible accuracy in every part of the letter-press, a faithful person, well conversant with the Scriptures, but otherwise unconnected with the Work, has been employed diligently to inspect the whole after the Printer's revisions had been completed, and to examine every reference, that the labour and design of the Editor might not be frustrated by any accidental oversight or mistake of the compositor, or of the correctors of the press.

In referring to several relations of the same facts, by different Writers in the Sacred Volume, (as in the histories recorded by the Four Evangelists, and in those contained in the Books of Kings and Chronicles,) the corresponding chapters, or parts of chapters in each, having been once noted at the beginning of the history or subject, it has not been thought necessary to repeat those references in the subsequent verses, except where something material is to be noticed. Thus also in the prophecy of Obadiah, which relates chiefly to the destruction of the Edomites, the prophecies of Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and Amos, on the same subject, having been once pointed out at the commencement, are not again referred to. And so in the history of our Lord's temptation, given in the fourth chapter of the Gospel by St. Matthew, reference being made from the first verse to the fourth chapter of that by St. Luke, where the same history is recorded, no further reference is made to that chapter in the subsequent verses; the connection of the whole being obvious, and the comparison easy. More space has been thus retained for the illustration or confirmation of the subjects or sentences individually, which are comprised in the particular parts of the history or discourse.

For a similar reason, where the same identical words, or nearly so, might be found in a great number of texts, a few of these only have been selected;—illustration, not repetition, having been the object in view.

The References, therefore, which fill the middle column have all been diligently considered and applied with a particular attention to this specific end, that none which were superfluous might be introduced, while the most material purposes to be answered by References might nevertheless be effectually secured. Few References occupy more than a single line; and *the whole together, form a body of illustration of Scripture by Scripture, containing more than sixty thousand lines, the compilation of which has taken between three and four years to complete.*

WHETHER the latitude or the limits of such an undertaking be considered, it is proper that the principles on which it has been conducted should be so far explained, as that the Reader may be apprised of what he is to expect from it, and in what branches of religious inquiry it may most materially assist him.

In that grand enunciation of the dignity and design of the Sacred Volume, which is given by the Apostle Paul (2 Tim. iii. 16, 17), we are told, that "ALL SCRIPTURE IS GIVEN "BY INSPIRATION OF GOD, AND IS PROFI-"TABLE FOR DOCTRINE, FOR REPROOF, "FOR CORRECTION, FOR INSTRUCTION IN "RIGHTEOUSNESS: THAT THE MAN OF "GOD MAY BE PERFECT, THOROUGHLY "FURNISHED UNTO ALL GOOD WORKS." But it must be evident, that the Scripture could not be effectually profitable for these great ends, nor make the man of God PERFECT†, if it were not perfect itself; if its

* For the *same reason*, it has been found necessary to leave blank a part of the page at the end of most books both in the Old and New Testaments. This adds much to the beauty of the work; and enables the Bookseller to publish every part of his Polyglott in the order in which they are usually arranged in the modern English Bible, or in that of the Hebrew Scriptures, or to adopt any other arrangement he may find convenient.

† ΆΡΤΙΟΣ, *perfectus, integer, sanus, incolumis, consentaneus, consummatus.* Hederic.

Digitized by Google

different parts were at variance with each other; if, notwithstanding all the variety of matter, and multiplicity of detail, which such a book required, the doctrines revealed, and the moral duties enjoined, were not substantially and essentially the same throughout; and if all the parts did not concur in the plan of the whole. To exhibit, then, the harmony of the Sacred Writers, on the subjects of which they treat, has been the primary design of this selection. And as there are some subjects of leading importance, in which all the rest are included, and by means of which the harmony and perfection of the Inspired Pages are written, as with the beams of the sun; to these, especial care and attention have been devoted.

I. It has appeared an object of the first magnitude, that the reader of the Holy Scriptures should be assisted by references from text to text, to have constantly in view the connection of all the divine attributes, and the holy uniformity of God in his government, both of his Church, and of the world. A display of the true character and perfections of God is, without dispute, one chief design of the Inspired Volume. Here, as in Isaiah's miraculous vision, may Jehovah be seen, sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up; his train fills the temple, and the Sacred Writers, like the Seraphim, cover themselves, and cry one to another, and say, HOLY, HOLY, HOLY, IS THE LORD OF HOSTS; THE WHOLE EARTH IS FULL OF HIS GLORY. It is this which gives to the Scripture its superlative grandeur. By it, God is known; his will is promulgated; his purposes are revealed; his mercy is announced; and he is every where exhibited as worthy of the supreme adoration, love, service, and praise, of all his intellligent creatures. Little do those who neglect their Bibles think what refined delight they lose, by thus turning away their eyes from the most sublime, the most glorious, and the most beatifying object of contemplation, that the whole universe affords.

II. But this manifestation of the Divine character and government is not presented to us as a matter of mere speculation, in which we have no immediate and personal interest. The Holy Scriptures are designed to promote the Glory of God BY THE SALVATION OF MAN. The peculiar purpose of the whole is, to turn men from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan to God; to raise them from the ruins of the Fall, and to put them in possession of the blessings of Redemption; to lead them from sin to holiness; to conduct them through a state of conflict and trial on earth, to a state of rest and felicity in heaven; and so to assist and direct them in all possible conditions in life, that they may not fail of these great ends, except by their own wilful rejection of the counsel of God against themselves. The salvation of his own soul should therefore be the grand concern of every reader of the Scripture. Here, the immortality of the soul is brought to light, and placed in unquestionable evidence. Here, its defection from original purity is clearly demonstrated; the means of its restoration are set forth; and its future destiny is declared. It is an awful responsibility which they incur who wilfully neglect this holy book, and devote all their time, and the powers of their minds, to terrestrial and subordinate objects. They slight the pearl of greatest price, which is no where else to be found: and seem as if they were determined to frustrate, as far as respects themselves, all that Divine wisdom and goodness have done to rescue the immortal mind of man from spiritual ignorance, error, vanity, vice, and ruin. Those, however, who are seeking to enjoy the blessings which the Gospel reveals, will, as they are able *search* the Scriptures; and such persons will receive great help from having references at hand, to assist their inquiries. "It were to be "wished," says Bishop Horsley, "that no "Bibles were printed without References. "Particular diligence should be used in "comparing the parallel texts of the Old "and New Testaments.... It is incredible," he adds, "to any one who has not made the "experiment, what a proficiency may be "made in that knowledge which maketh "wise unto salvation, by studying the Scrip-"tures in this manner, WITHOUT ANY "OTHER COMMENTARY, OR EXPOSITION, "THAN WHAT THE DIFFERENT PARTS "OF THE SACRED VOLUME MUTUALLY "FURNISH FOR EACH OTHER. Let the "most illiterate Christian study them in this "manner, and let him never cease to pray "for the illumination of that Spirit by which "these books were dictated; and the whole "compass of abstruse philosophy, and re-"condite history, shall furnish no argument "with which the perverse will of man shall "be able to shake this learned Christian's "faith*." So great and perfect is the coincidence of every part of the Word of God in the grand and merciful design of the whole!

III. This is more apparent, and the harmony and perfection of the Holy Scriptures are rendered more peculiarly evident and distinct, by the constant reference of all its writers to our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. TO HIM GIVE ALL THE PROPHETS WITNESS: Acts x. 43. The things which were written in the law of Moses, and in all the

* Horsley's Nine Sermons, p. 224-238.

Digitized by Google

Prophets, and in the Psalms, concern HIM; (Luke xxiv. 27, 44.) and would come to nothing if he were separated from them. He is the bright and morning star; the true light, that must lighten every man who comes to see the glory of Divine Revelation. Rev. xxii. 16. John i. 9. It has therefore been a chief design of this Work to connect and to exhibit the testimony which all the Sacred Penmen bear to the adorable Immanuel; to the proper and unequivocal Divinity of his nature, the necessity of his mediation, the reality and design of his incarnation, his spotless and exemplary life, his unparalleled sufferings, his vicarious death, the verity of his resurrection and ascension into heaven, the sufficiency of his righteousness, the prevalence of his intercession, the spirituality of his kingdom, his sovereignty in the Church, his constant care and love of his people, and the certainty of his second coming to raise the dead and judge the world in righteousness;—grand and sublime truths, in which every individual of the human race is deeply and eternally interested.

IV. The chief purpose of Christ's mission being that such as believe on him might be saved from sin, which is the transgression of the Divine law, and from the punishment due to it; it has been thought important frequently to connect those texts which speak of transgressions, with those in which the law concerning them is to be found, and in which punishment is threatened; and sometimes with those in which the atonement is set forth, and pardon is proclaimed; or in which sanctification is promised, or enforced; and these again with such as relate to the future happiness and glory which is promised to the faithful, or punishment and misery denounced against the impenitent. A small body of divinity is sometimes comprised in a few texts connected together in this way. Thus, from those words in Ezek. xxiii. 49. *Ye shall bear the sins of your idols*, the Reader is referred first to Numb. xiv. 34. as a parallel passage, shewing God visiting sin upon the transgressors themselves; then to Numb. xviii. 23. to shew the typical visitation of it upon the Levitical priesthood; then to Isaiah liii. 11. to shew the prophetic declaration of its being laid on Christ; and, lastly, to 1 Pet. ii. 24. to shew the actual fulfilment of that prophecy, and the end to be answered by it: for there we are told, that *He* "*that* "*judgeth righteously, his own self, bare our* "*sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being* "*dead to sin, should live to righteousness.*"

V. The concurrence of the Old and New Testament with each other, and the relation of the types before and under the Mosaic law, to their completion under the Gospel, have been studiously regarded, so as to render it evident, that, whatever variations may have been made in the form and administration of external worship, true religion, under the former dispensations, was always essentially the same as true religion under the present; that "he is not a Jew "which is one outwardly; neither is that "circumcision which is outward in the flesh; "but he is a Jew which is one inwardly; "and circumcision is that of the heart, in "the spirit, and not in the letter; whose "praise is not of men, but of God. For in "every nation, he that feareth God, and "worketh righteousness, is accepted of "him." Rom. ii. 28, 29. Acts x. 35. In this, the revelation made before the institution of the Levitical priesthood, that made during its continuance, and that which has been made since its termination, all agree. The Mosaic ritual was the shadow of good things to come; so were the priesthood and kingdom of Melchisedec: and the body is Christ, who is essentially *the same*, both in his person and in his government, *yesterday, to-day, and for ever*. Heb. xiii. 8.

VI. But the instruction diffused through the Scriptures, respecting the gracious and indispensable operations of the Holy Ghost the Sanctifier, has not been forgotten: and the references on this article will shew, that, as to his sacred influence on the minds of the Inspired Penmen, we are indebted for all the truths they have taught us; so to his influence on the minds of those who receive and regard them, must such persons be indebted for all they have learned, or can learn, of them. His work completes the great design of the whole; and his assistance and blessing are distinctly promised to all who sincerely ask them.

VII. As the Scriptures harmonize in their primary and general objects, so do they with regard to the particular subjects comprehended in their plan. Historical accounts are verified by other coincident ones, or by accounts of the persons or places to which they refer. The prophecies of one Prophet, concerning events which were to take place, relating either to kingdoms, families, individuals, or the world at large, are consistent with those pronounced by other Prophets. The accounts of the Jewish polity under its various vicissitudes, are confirmed by the writings of the Prophets who lived during or after those vicissitudes; while the former tend reciprocally to establish the authenticity of the latter. The histories of the Four Evangelists have a regular connection and parallelism, especially those of Matthew, Mark and Luke. The recital of the trans-

Digitized by Google

actions of the Apostles, after the ascension of our Lord, strongly authenticates the Apostolic Epistles; and Archdeacon Paley has well shewn the confirmation which the Epistles of St. Paul derive from the circumstances recorded by St. Luke, in his book of the Acts. Prophecies are connected with their accomplishments, as far as those accomplishments are included in the Scripture History. Promises and threatenings are connected with their respective fulfilments; precept with example, and with supplication; and the prayers of believers with the answers they have received. All these relations have been carefully regarded in this compilation.

VIII. Further, the Scriptures are not merely intended to lead men to godliness: they are intended also to exemplify it. Repentance, Faith, Hope, Charity, and Devotion, are here exhibited in the most perfect models; and it has therefore entered into the design of this Work to shew the corresponding emotions and conduct of the Saints, both of the Old Testament and the New, when under the influence of those dispositions, contemplations, and emotions, which are most peculiarly characteristic of true piety; and also to connect the devotional parts of Scripture with the occurrences which gave rise to them, as far as they can be ascertained. Thus is Religion, known by its fruits: not as a thing merely of times and circumstances; but a living principle in the mind, which times and circumstances call into action, and contribute to display.

IX. The aphoristic and poetical parts of the Sacred Writings are also connected, so as to illustrate and enforce each other; that the Reader may be constantly impressed with those momentous truths, and that sublime language with which they abound, and which afford perpetual food for the best exercises of the understanding, and the finest emotions of the heart; at once furnishing materials for the most rational entertainment, and the most solid instruction. In this respect, the Scriptures will be found to resemble the garden of Eden, in which the Lord GOD has made to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for spiritual food. But no Cherubim or flaming sword are here to prohibit access to the Tree of Life. The children of the second Adam may freely, and without fear or interruption, now put forth their hands to its soul-reviving fruit, and take, and eat, and live for ever.

X. The agreement of the Sacred Writers with each other will be found not only to exist in the subjects on which they treat, but to extend to their own individual characters. It will appear that they were all animated by the same Spirit; that they were all *holy* men, speaking as they were moved by the Holy Ghost, calling men to holiness, as the indispensable requisite to the enjoyment of everlasting happiness;—men, nevertheless, of like passions with ourselves, conscious of their own natural infirmity and sinfulness, and of the mercy of God through Christ Jesus, as their only refuge from his just displeasure. In short, they were men fearing God; loving God; loving his character, his laws, his will; admiring his great and wonderful purposes, and voluntarily, deliberately, and determinedly devoting themselves to his service, whatever it might cost them, and to whatever it might expose them. On all these accounts, they are held forth as examples, whose faith, patience, and practice, Christians are to follow. 1 Co. xi. 1. Heb. xiii. 7. Ja. v. 10.

It is thus that the Scriptures are PROFITABLE to all the purposes for which they are destined, and are calculated to make the man of God PERFECT, and thoroughly furnished unto all good works. To the Inspired Pages at large may be applied the remarks of the excellent Bishop Horne (on the Psalms). "Indited under the influence "of Him, to whom all hearts are known, and "all events foreknown, they suit mankind in "all situations, grateful as the manna which "descended from above, and conformed itself "to every palate. The fairest productions "of human wit, after a few perusals, like "gathered flowers, wither in our hands, and "lose their fragrancy; but these unfading "plants of Paradise become, as we are accustomed to them, still more and more "beautiful; their bloom appears to be daily "heightened, fresh odours are emitted, and "new sweets extracted from them. He who "hath once tasted their excellencies, will "desire to taste them yet again; and he who "tastes them oftenest, will relish them best."

Happy in having laboured to facilitate the acquaintance of the Christian with this invaluable treasure, the Editor has now only to implore the blessing of Him by whom its exhaustless stores have been bestowed on sinful man; and to hope that his feeble endeavours may be instrumental in advancing the Reader's edification, and, in their humble measure, tend to promote that happy state of things, so long foretold, and so ardently to be desired, in which THE EARTH SHALL BE FILLED WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE GLORY OF JEHOVAH AS THE WATERS COVER THE SEA. Heb. ii. 14. Is. xi. 9.

T. C.

Digitized by Google

PREFACE

TO THE

BIBLICAL CONCORDANCE

OF

Parallel and Illustrative Passages.

MAN, unenlightened by Revelation, has ever been the victim of prejudice and passion, the slave of vice, and the heir of misery. Even Philosophy has proved but a feeble barrier against the turbulent and ambitious passions of man; nor has the light of nature, however improved by Science, of itself, sufficed, at any time, to discover the way that leadeth to everlasting life. The history of man, whether living within the restraints of civilized society, or wandering in the freedom of savage independency, abundantly confirms the humiliating truth, that "the world by wisdom knew not God;"—that, left to the tuition of their own reason, men soon become "vain in their own imaginations, their foolish heart being darkened;" and that, in defiance of the restraints of natural conscience, and "knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, they not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them."

If, then, order be preferable to confusion, security to danger, virtuous motives and conduct, to corrupt principles and practice, no man will doubt the utility and the importance of a Divine Revelation, but he who believes ignorance, superstition, sensuality, and misery, to be both desirable and laudable.

A Revelation being, therefore, confessedly useful and necessary, in order to man's well-being, it need scarcely require argument to shew it suitable to the Divine Wisdom and Goodness to bestow it; nor to prove that the collection of Ancient Writings, long known among us as the Holy Scriptures, contains this Revelation. The Sacred Volume commends itself to every attentive reader, by the purity of its precepts, the sublimity of its doctrines, the majesty of its style, and the manifest tendency of the whole to produce "Glory to God in the highest; and on earth peace, good-will toward men."

The Bible is, confessedly, the Book of God, impressed with his image, and developing those plans of mercy which comprehend the salvation of "a multitude which no man can number." Whilst many of the writings of antiquity have perished in the fall of empires, and the wreck of kingdoms, Divine Providence has preserved this inestimable Volume from the impotent attempts of the wicked to impede and destroy its circulation. Here is to be found every thing dignified in sentiment, sacred in character, and elevated in hope. It is the sun, placed by the hand of the Almighty in the firmament of the moral world, by which the thickest shades of mental darkness have been dispelled, and the true knowledge of God and of his Son Jesus Christ has been imparted: by which the "valley of the shadow of death" has been illumined, and the cheering prospects of immortality and eternal life brought to light. Wherever this heavenly light has shone, the mistakes, and mysteries, and cruelties of Pagan superstition, which for ages lay hid in gloomy concealment, have been detected, exposed, and refuted; and the human mind, debased by guilt and transgression, raised to sustain the image of God. To this blessed Volume many an humble penitent has been indebted for a death of peace, and an immortality of glory.

If, then, it be granted, that these Scriptures are the gift of God, inspired by His Spirit, and intended to teach us the know-

Digitized by Google

ledge of God and of ourselves,—to reveal to us the doctrine of a future state, and the method of our acceptance with God,—to reprove us for our errors, and to rebuke us when we wander from the right way,—to correct our tempers, regulate our affections, rectify our dispositions, and form our conduct,—to instruct and direct us "in the way in which we should go;"—an urgent necessity, and an awful responsibility are, surely, imposed upon us, diligently and constantly, to "search the Scriptures," and to meditate on God's law both day and night, that thus we "may be thoroughly furnished unto all good works."—"The study of the Holy Scriptures," says an ancient writer, "is so much recommended to us by the Scriptures themselves, and hath been judged so necessary by holy men in all ages of the Church, that St. Chrysostom says, a man cannot be saved unless he be conversant in this spiritual reading. But as the neglect of them is very dangerous, when men are able to read them, and have it in their power; so the reading without understanding them must needs be unprofitable. Though a Christian can do no more without the Scriptures than an artificer without his tools; yet we must acknowledge, that he will make but bad work with them, in many places, unless he be instructed how to use and apply them to the purposes for which they were designed*."—"Scripture," says the revered Cranmer, "is full, as well of low valleys, plain ways, and easy for every man to use and walk in, as also of high hills and mountains, which few men can climb unto;" and although all that is essential to Salvation is so fully revealed, and with such clearness, that "he that runs may read; and a wayfaring man, though a fool, cannot err therein;" yet, doubtless, mysteries and difficulties, and "many things hard to be understood," are to be found in them. All means, therefore, which have a tendency to illustrate these sacred pages, and exhibit their most valuable contents, must be acceptable to those who are desirous of embracing the truth for its own sake, and in its native purity, free from all mixture of error. Proportionable to the excellency and importance of the Sacred Volume, has been the number of its Expositors. The Fathers laboured much in this sacred work. "The Ancients," says the pious Bishop Horne, "were chiefly taken up in making spiritual or evangelical applications of the Scriptures." Piety and devotion, indeed, characterize their writings; yet it must be confessed, that their interpretation, though containing much that, in itself, is excellent and true, is yet frequently very fanciful and inapplicable. St. Jerome, as it is well known, when grown older and wiser, lamented that, in the fervour of a youthful fancy, he had spiritualized the prophecy of Obadiah, before he understood it. During the middle ages, when Popery had firmly established her tyrannical dominion over the minds of men, and Literature and Science were confined within the cells of Monks and the cloisters of Monasteries, there arose a class of Theological Writers, usually denominated Schoolmen, whose writings, however voluminous, have but little promoted religious knowledge. These Authors, little solicitous to exhibit the Sacred Volume as a Revelation of God's love and mercy to man, have so obscured and encumbered it by metaphysical subtleties, and barbarous superstition and rubbish, that we can, in their writings, but dimly discern the truth of God's Word, occasionally appearing, like the light shining out of darkness.

"When learning arose, as it were, from the dead, in the sixteenth Century," observes Bishop Horne, "and the study of primitive theology by that means revived, the spiritual interpretation of the Scriptures revived with it;" men then began to "remove the earth and rubbish with which those Philistines, the Monks, had stopped up the wells of Salvation opened by the Apostles, and first Fathers of the Church, for the benefit of mankind." Since that period, Sacred Literature has been very generally and very successfully cultivated: the researches of Philologists and Critics have elucidated much that was obscure; "Whilst," to use the words of a learned Lexicographer, "the writers of Natural and Civil History, travellers, ancient and modern, into the Eastern Countries, and even the (Heathen) Poets, have been made to draw water for the service of the Sanctuary, or to contribute their quota to the illustration of the

* See Preface to Bible. Bristol, 1774.

Digitized by Google

Scriptures." No man, endued with piety, but must ever bear in grateful recollection the labours of all who have, so honourably and usefully, cultivated this department of Sacred Science; but, without depreciating the value of their works, or the magnitude of our obligations to them, we may observe, that to a large majority of readers they are totally useless. By their size and price, and by the critical nature of their contents, they are rendered inaccessible to the generality of readers: the poor and the unlearned cannot profit by them. The labours of Commentators and of Critics are, doubtless, of great importance to the Biblical Student, and to Christians in general: but to enable the poor and the pious to become, what is of greatest moment, "wise unto Salvation," "no skill is requisite in verbal criticism—no proficiency in the subtleties of the logician's art—no acquisitions of recondite learning." "He," adds Bishop Horsley, "who would read the Holy Scriptures with advantage and improvement, should compare every text, which may seem either important for the doctrine it may contain, or remarkable for the turn of the expression, with the parallel passages in other parts of Holy Writ. Particular diligence should be used in comparing the parallel texts of the Old and the New Testaments. When you read the Old Testament, you should turn to the parallel passage of the New, that you may see in what manner, in what sense, and to what purpose, the words of the more ancient are alleged by the later writer, who, in many instances, may be supposed to have received clearer light upon the same subject. On the other hand, when, in the New Testament, you meet with citations from the Old, always consult the original writer, that you may have the satisfaction of judging for yourselves, how far the passage alleged makes for the argument which it is brought to support."

Under a deep impression of the importance of the preceding observations, and of the value of a CONCORDANCE, *founded on such principles*, the laborious compilation, now published, was originally undertaken; and when contrasting such a mode of illustrating the Sacred Text with every other valuable endeavour for this purpose, the language of St. Peter may be correctly applied: "We have a *more sure word* of prophecy; whereunto we do well to take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place." 2 Pet. i. 19. And no doubt, by a diligent use of a help of this kind in searching the Scriptures for instruction, they will make the Christian Reader "fruitful in the knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ." By diligence and care, in thus comparing and examining the various parts of the Sacred Volume, we perceive the beauty, the harmony, and the perfection of the whole. "It is incredible," continues Bishop Horsley, "to any one, who has not in some degree made the experiment, what a proficiency may be made in that knowledge which maketh wise unto Salvation, by studying the Scriptures in this manner, without any other Commentary or Exposition than what the different parts of the Sacred Volume mutually furnish for each other. I will not scruple to assert, that the most illiterate Christian, if he can but read his English Bible, and will take the pains to read it in this manner, will not only attain all that practical knowledge which is necessary to his Salvation, but, by God's blessing, he will become learned in every thing relating to his religion, in such a degree, that he will not be liable to be misled, either by the refined arguments, or by the false assertions, of those who endeavour to ingraft their own opinion upon the Oracles of God. Let him study these in the manner I recommend, and let him never cease to pray for the illumination of that Spirit by which these books were dictated, and the whole compass of abstruse philosophy and recondite history shall furnish no argument with which the perverse will of man shall be able to shake this learned Christian's faith. The Bible, thus studied, will indeed prove to be, what we Protestants esteem it, a certain and sufficient rule of faith and practice, a helmet of salvation, which alone may quench the fiery darts of the wicked." Although many things in the Scriptures," saith St. Augustin, "be spoken in obscure mysteries, yet there is nothing spoken under dark mysteries in one place, but the selfsame thing in other places is spoken more familiarly and plainly, to the capacity both of the learned and unlearned."

This method of investigating and inter-

Digitized by Google

preting Scripture, has been recognised and acted upon by many of the ablest and wisest and holiest of God's servants. In the celebrated Protest delivered to the Diet of Spires, it is unequivocally asserted, that "those passages of Scripture which seem obscure, cannot be more properly explained, than by other and clearer passages of the same Scriptures:" and is subsequently declared, "that this is the single method by which certainty and freedom from doubt are clearly attainable." With some limitation, this principle is likewise recognised by a very zealous member of the Roman-Catholic Church, who thus writes: "When the same thing is expressed obscurely in one place, and clearly in another, that which is clear must serve as a rule by which to explain that which is obscure; and the light of one passage must be employed to dispel the darkness of another."

We do not, however, plead for this as an exclusive mode of interpretation; we consider all means as lawful and acceptable, by which we may elucidate Scripture; but we allow them to be subordinate only in importance, and available only to a definite extent, and within certain limitations. To the Law, and to the Testimony, must ultimately be our appeal; all interpretations which they do not sanction must be rejected,—and no interpretation allowed which they do not confirm. This rule of interpreting *Scripture by Scripture*, if judiciously applied, may enable every private Christian to interpret the Sacred Oracles, in all points of general importance, for himself. The manner in which this mode of interpretation may be legitimately and very satisfactorily used, has been so ably pointed out by an anonymous writer, that no apology is made for quoting his words on the present occasion. "We may throw light on the phraseology or style of a doctrinal passage, by observing other cases in which a similar manner of enunciation is used, though not with a doctrinal view. Thus, when we assert, that the words, 'This is my body,' are to be understood, not literally, but symbolically, were we required to produce a parallel instance, we might, perhaps, refer to that in Ezekiel—'These bones are the whole house of Israel;'—and might argue, that, if such language be not too bold, where a mere symbol is meant, much less when applied to the elements of the Eucharist, which are symbols accompanied by special means of Grace.—Once more, a doctrinal passage may be elucidated, by shewing from other places the full import and effect of the expressions it contains. Thus, if we consider abstractedly those words of our Saviour, 'Before Abraham was, I AM,' a vague idea only will be awakened of the independent and eternal existence of the Speaker: but, when we look at the Book of Exodus, and perceive that this very expression, I AM, is there used as the incommunicable designation of the Most High, the words quoted at once become a strong assertion of co-equal and co-essential Deity."

Under the conviction, therefore, that *Scripture is the best Expositor of Scripture*, the following BIBLICAL CONCORDANCE is offered to the lovers of the Bible; and the Editor confidently hopes, that, in proportion to the attention with which it is examined, its importance will be appreciated.

This Work is a laborious and accurate compilation of near half a million Scripture References, chiefly from the Latin Vulgate, Blayney, Canne, Brown, Scot, and other approved Authors, who have devoted their valuable services to this excellent way of illustrating the pages of Inspiration; and it is presumed, that, independent of other considerations, it will prove more useful than any similar work hitherto published, from the Scripture-order in which the various References are arranged.

The Contents of this Volume are comprised in three particulars.

I. The CHRONOLOGY,—in which Dr. Blaney is followed, his being deemed best fitted for general utility.

II. Great care has been taken in giving the VARIOUS READINGS.—On the importance and real value of these, Dr. Adam Clarke says: "Our conscientious Translators not being able, in several cases, to determine which of two meanings borne by a word, or which of two words found in different copies, should be admitted into the Text; thus leaving the Reader at liberty to adopt either, both of which, in their apprehension, stood nearly on the same authority: on this very account, the Marginal Readings are

Digitized by Google

essential to our Version; and I have found, on collating many of them with the originals, that those in the *margin* are to be preferred to those in the *text*, in the proportion of at least *eight* in *ten*." These Various Readings are printed on a plan, which, to the unlearned Reader, will be more clear than the usual method, and which the narrow limits of the margin of a Bible could not admit: in this, the very words of the Text are printed at length, and the Various Readings are presented in a different type; so that while both are at one view before the Reader for his choice, as the connection and analogy of Faith may direct, the usefulness of the Work is increased, because it becomes thereby *adapted to every edition of the Bible*.

III. The SCRIPTURE REFERENCES.—The Publisher lays no claim to these, as original. This Work is quite different from his former Publication of the *English Bible with References*, which forms a part of his Polyglott; in which every text received weighty examination before it was introduced: but in this he professes only to have collected a mass of texts from various Authors of the highest character for success in this useful and pious labour; and then to have arranged their varied contributions into regular order.

The verse of the chapter under illustration is first marked; then follow the parallel passages in the book itself in which the chapter stands; afterwards, the References are placed regularly in the order of the books of Scripture.

Perhaps this comprehensive plan may occasionally admit the introduction of a text not strictly appropriate*: but the intentions of authors are so varied in their choice of texts, that none should be rejected without first allowing it to dwell a moment on the mind, and perhaps even to read a verse or two beyond that which is quoted: and with this attention, it is hoped the Reader will not be often disappointed. References are used by Authors for different purposes; such as, similarity of doctrine, sentiment, or expression—Prophecy, and its fulfilment—parallel of virtues or of vices—connection or continuation of history—similar or opposite facts—exhibition of examples, precepts, and admonitions; to which may be added, illustration by contrast; and some are introduced merely because the same word is found in the verse, either in the original language, or one of the Versions.

The work is designed to be a SUPPLEMENT TO THE Publisher's POLYGLOTT BIBLE, in Four Pocket Volumes; with each of which it corresponds in the matter of each page. With the *English* Version it is intended to be *interpaged*, and, if required, may be also interpaged with any of them. As a distinct work, it is adapted for general use; so that, by *the help of this Volume*, any common Bible is enriched with more than all the advantages, in respect to References, of the several larger and more extensive Commentaries.

Hoping that the undertaking may promote the glory of God, and the eternal happiness of men, by leading them to drink living waters from the pure fountain of Inspired Truth set before them in the Holy Scriptures, the work is committed to the approbation of the Public, and the Divine blessing.

* This observation applies peculiarly to those References taken from the Latin Vulgate Edition of the Scriptures It will sometimes happen, that as the reference therein was only to some parallel word or phrase, or mode of expression, the fitness and the propriety of the reference itself, when applied to an *English Version*, is thereby lost.

Digitized by Google

THE

ENGLISH VERSION

OF THE

POLYGLOTT BIBLE:

WITH

THE SCRIPTURE HARMONY,

OR

CONCORDANCE OF PARALLEL PASSAGES,

&c. &c.

Digitized by Google

MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

1. ch. 22. 42. Ge. 2. 4.—5. 1.—9. 27.—12. 3.—15. 22.—22. 18.—26. 3..5.—28. 13, 14. 2 Sa. 7. 13, 16. Ps. 89. 36.—132. 11. Is. 9. 6, 7.—11. 1.—53. 8. Je. 23. 5.—33. 15.—17, 26. Am. 9. 11. Zec. 12. 8. Lu. 1. 31, 32, 35, 69, 70.—3. 23, &c. Jo. 7. 42. Ac. 2. 30.—13. 22, 23. Ro. 1. 3, 4.—4. 13.—9. 5. 1 Co. 15. 45. Ga. 3. 16. He. 1. 2. Re. 22. 16.
2. Ge. 21. 2, 3.—25. 25, 26.—29. 32.—30. 5..20.—35. 16..19.—46. 8, &c.—49. 8..12. Ex. 1. 2..5. Jos. 24. 2..4. 1 Ch. 1. 28, 34.—2. 1, &c.—5. 1, 2. Is. 41. 8.—51. 2. Mal. 1. 2, 3. Lu. 3. 33, 34. Ac. 7. 8. Ro. 9. 7..13. He. 7. 14.—11. 11, 17, 18. Re. 7. 5.
3. ch. 9. 13. Ge. 38. 6, 11, 13, 24..27, 29, 30.—46. 12. Nu. 26. 20, 21.—26. 21. Ru. 4. 18, 19. 1 Ch. 2. 3, 4, 5. 9—9. 4.—11. 5.—4. 1. Lu. 3. 33.
4. Nu. 1. 7.—2. 3.—7. 12, 17.—10. 14. Ru. 4. 19, 20. 1 Ch. 2. 10..12. Lu. 3. 32.
5. Jos. 2. 1, &c.—6. 22. Ru. 1. 4, 16, 22.—II..IV.—4. 18, 21, 22. 1 Ch. 2. 11, 12. Lu. 3. 32. He. 11. 31. Ja. 2. 25.
6. Ru. 4. 22. 1 Sa. 16. 1, 11.—17. 12, 58.—20. 30, 31.—22. 8. 2 Sa. 11. 3, 26.—12. 24.—23. 1, 39. 1 Ki. 1. 11.—17, 28.—15. 5. Ru. 4. 22. 1 Ch. 2. 15.—3. 5.—11. 41.—14. 4.—28. 5. Ps. 72. 20. Is. 11. 1. Da. 2. 44. Lu. 1. 32. Ac. 13. 22. Ro. 7. 3.
7. 2 Sa. 12. 24, 25. 1 Ki. 11. 43.—12. 1, &c.—14. 31.—15. 8..23. 1 Ch. 3. 10.—22. 9. 2 Ch. 9. 31.—12. 16.—13. 7.—XIV..XVI. Ca. 3. 11.
8. 1 Ki. 15. 24.—22. 2, &c. 2 Ki. 3. 1.—8. 16.—14. 21.—15. 1..6. 1 Ch. 3. 11. 2 Ch. XVII..XX.—21. 1.—26. 1, &c.—33. 11.—36. 9, 11. Da. 1. 1, 2, 3.
9. 2 Ki. 15. 7, 32..38.—16. 1, &c.—XVIII..XX. 1 Ch. 3. 11, 13. 2 Ch. 26. 23.—XXVII..XXXII. Is. 7. 1..13.—XXXVI..XXXIX.
10. 1 Ki. 13. 2. 2 Ki. 20. 21.—21. 1..26.—XXII.—23. 1..30.—24. 3, 4. 1 Ch. 3. 13..15. 2 Ch. 32. 33—33. 1..25.—XXXIV.—XXXV. Je. 1. 2, 3.
11. Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, &c.—Some read *Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias.* 2 Ki. 23. 31..37.—XXIV.—25. 11. 1 Ch. 3. 15..17. 2 Ch. 33. 11.—36. 1, &c. Je. 22. 10..28.—27. 20.—39. 9.—52. 11..15. 28..30. Da. 1. 1..3.
12. 2 Ki. 25. 27. 1 Ch. 3. 16..19. Ezr. 1. 11.—3. 2.—5. 2. Ne. 12. 1. Je. 22. 24, 28. Hag. 1. 1, 2, 12, 14.—2. 2, 23. Lu. 3. 27.
16. [The fifth year before the account called *Anno Domini.*] ver. 18..25. ch. 2. 13. Mar. 6. 3. Lu. 1. 27, 31.—2. 4, 5, 48.—3. 23.—4. 22. Jn°. 4. 25.
18. ver. 20. Ge. 3. 15. Ex. 22. 16. Job 14. 4.—15. 14. Lu. 1. 27, &c. Ga. 4. 4, 5. He. 7. 26.—10. 5.
19. Ge. 6. 9.—38. 24. Le. 19. 20.—20. 10. Nu. 5. 30. De. 22. 21..24, 25.—24. 1, 4. Ps. 112. 4, 5. Mar. 6. 20.—10. 4. Lu. 2. 25. Jo. 8. 4, 5. Ac. 10. 22.
20. Conceived: Gr. *begotten.* ver. 18. ch. 2. 13, 19, 22.—28. 5. Ge. 31. 11.—46. 3. Nu. 12. 6. Ju. 13. 3, 8, 9. 1 Ki. 17. 13. Job 4. 12..16.—33. 15, 16. Ps. 25. 8, 9—94. 19—119. 125.—143. 8. Pr. 3. 5, 6.—12. 5. Is. 7. 2, 13.—26. 3.—30. 21.—51. 7. Je. 33. 26.—40. 9.—31. 22. Joel 2. 28. Lu. 1. 10..13, 30, 35.—2. 4, 8..14.
21. Jesus; i. e. *Saviour.* Ge. 17. 19, 21.—18. 10. Ju. 13. 3. 2Ki. 4. 16, 17. Pa. 130. 7, 8. Is. 12. 1, 2.—45. 21, 22. Je. 23. 6.—33. 16. Eze. 36. 25..29. Da. 9. 24. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 1. 13, 31, 35, 36.—2. 21. Jn°. 1. 29.—10. 15, 26. Ac. 3. 26.—4. 12.—5. 31.—13. 23, 38, 39. Ep. 5. 25..27. Col. 1. 20..23. Tit. 2. 14. He. 7. 25. 1 Pe. 2. 24. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—2. 1, 2.—3. 5. Re. 1. 5, 6.
22. ch. 2. 15, 23.—5. 17.—8. 17.—12. 17.—13. 35.—21. 4. 1 Ki. 8. 15, 24. Ezr. 1. 1. Lu. 21. 22.—24. 44. Jn°. 12. 38.—12. 33..40.—15. 25.—17. 12.—18. 9.—19. 24, 26, 36, 37. Ac. 3. 18.—13. 27..29. Re. 17. 17.
23. They shall call his name; or, *his name shall be called.* ch. 26. 20. Ps. 46. 7, 11. Is. 7. 14.—8. 8..10.—9. 6, 7.—12. 2. Jn°. 1. 14. Ac. 18. 9, 10. Ro. 1. 3, 4.—9. 5. 2 Co. 5. 19. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 22.
24. Ge. 6. 22.—7. 5.—22. 2, 3. Ex. 40. 16, 19, 25, 27, 32. 2 Ki. 5. 11..14. Jn°. 2. 3..8.—15. 14. He. 11. 7, 8, 24..31. Ja. 2. 21..26.
25. ver. 21. Ge. XLI. Ex. 13. 2.—22. 29. Nu. 3. 12. 2 Sa. 6. 23. Lu. 1. 32.—2. 7, 21. Ro. 8. 29.

CHAP. II.

1. [The fourth year before *A.D.*] ver. 3, 5, 19. ch. 1. 25.—12. 42. Ge. 10. 30.—25. 6.—49. 10. 1 Ki. 4. 30. Job 1. 3. Ps. 72. 9. Is. 11. 10.—60. 1, &c. Da. 9. 24. Hag. 2. 6. Mi. 5. 2. Lu. 2. 4, 11, 15. Jn°. 7. 42.
2. ver. 10. 11, 19. ch. 21. 5. Nu. 24. 17. Ps. 2. 6.—45. 11.—119. 46. Is. 9. 6, 7.—32. 1, 2.—60. 3. Je. 23. 5. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 1. 78, 79.—2. 11.—19. 38.—23. 2, 36. Jn°. 1. 49.—10. 38.—12. 13.—18. 37.—19. 12..15. 19.—20. 28. He. 1. 6. Re. 22. 16.
3. ch. 8. 29.—23. 37. 1 Ki. 17. 17, 18. Pr. 21. 1. Jn°. 11. 48.—12. 47, 48. Ac. 4. 2, 24..27.—5. 24..28.—16. 20, 21.—17. 6, 7.
4. ch. 7. 29.—13. 59.—21. 15, 23.—26. 3, 47.—27. 1. 1 Ch. 24. 4, &c. 2 Ch. 34. 13.—36. 14. Ezr. 7. 6, 11, 12.—10. 5. Ne. 12. 7. Je. 8. 8. Mal. 2. 7. Mar. 8. 31. Lu. 20. 19.—23. 10. Jn°. 3. 10.—7. 32.—8. 3.—18. 3. Ac. 4. 5.—6. 12.—23. 9.
5. Ge. 35. 19. Jos. 19. 15. Ru. 1. 19.—2. 4.—4. 11. 1 Sa. 16. 1. Mi. 5. 2.
6. Rule; or, *feed.* ver. 1. ch. 28. 18. Ge. 49. 10. Nu. 24. 19. 1 Ch. 5. 2. Ps. 2. 1..6.—78. 71, 72. Is. 9. 6, 7.—40. 11. Je. 23. 4..6. Eze. 34. 23..25.—37. 24..26. Mi. 5. 2. Jn°. 7. 42. Ep. 1. 22. Col. 1. 18. Re. 2. 27.—11. 15.
7. ch. 26. 3..5. Ex. 1. 10. 1 Sa. 18. 21. Ps. 10. 9, 10.—55. 21.—64. 4..6.—83. 3, 4. Is. 7. 5..7. Eze. 38. 10, 11. Re. 12. 1..5, 15.
8. ch. 26. 48, 49. 1 Sa. 23. 22, 23. 2 Sa. 15. 7..12.—17. 14. 1 Ki. 19. 2..21. 9. 2 Ki. 10. 18, 19. Ezr. 4. 1, 2. Job 5. 12, 13. Ps. 12. 2, 3.—33. 10, 11.—55. 11..15. Pr. 21. 30.—26. 24, 25. Je. 12. 5..7. La. 3. 37. Lu. 20. 20, 21. 1 Co. 3. 19, 20.
9. ver. 12, 13. Ps. 25. 12. Pr. 2. 1..6.—8. 17. Eze. 3. 5, 7. Lu. 16. 29, 31. Jn°. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 19.
10. De. 32. 43. Ps. 67. 4.—105. 3. Lu. 2. 10, 11, 20. Jn°. 16. 22. Ac. 13. 46..48. Ro. 15. 9..13.
11. Presented; or, *offered.* ver. 2. ch. 4. 9, 10.—14. 33. Ge. 43. 11. Ex. 36. 23, 34. Le. 2. 1, 2.—6. 15. Nu. 7. 14, 86. 1 Sa. 10. 27. 1 Ki. 10. 2, 10. Pr. 18. 16. Ps. 2. 12.—45. 8.—72. 10, 15.—95. 6. Is. 60. 6. Mal. 1. 11. Lu. 2. 7, 16, 26..32, 38. Jn°. 5. 22, 23. Ac. 10. 25, 26. Re. 5. 8.—19. 10.—22. 8..10.
12. ver. 2. 22. ch. 1. 20.—27. 19. Ge. 20. 6, 7.—31. 24. Ex. 1. 17. Job 33. 15..17. Da. 2. 19. Ac. 4. 19.—5. 29. 1 Co. 3. 19.
13. ver. 16, 19, 20. ch. 1. 20.—10. 23. Ex. 1. 22.—2. 2, 3. Jos. 3. 13, 17.—4. 10, 18. Da. 3. 25, 26. Ac. 5. 19.—7. 19.—10. 7, 22.—12. 11.—16. 36. He. 1. 1, 14. Re. 12. 4, 6, 14.
14. ver. 20, 21. ch. 1. 24. Ac. 26. 19.
15. ver. 17, 19, 23, 24. ch. 1. 22.—4. 14, 15.—8. 17.—12. 16..18.—21. 4.—26. 54. 56.—27. 35. Ex. 4. 22. Nu. 24. 8. Hos. 11. 1. Lu. 24. 44. Jn°. 19. 28, 36. Ac. 1. 16.—12. 1, &c.
16. ver. 7. Ge. 39. 14, 17.—49. 7. Nu. 22. 29.—24. 10. Ju. 16. 10. 2Ki. 8. 12. Job 12. 4. Pr. 27. 3.—28. 15. Is. 26. 21.—59. 7. Da. 3. 13. Hos. 10. 14. Re. 17. 6.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

THE book of the generation [a] of Jesus Christ, the son of [b] David, [c] the son of Abraham.

2 Abraham [d] begat Isaac; and [e] Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob [f] begat Judas and his brethren;

3 And Judas begat [i] Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat [k] Esrom; and Esrom begat [l] Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat [m] Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon [o];

5 And Salmon begat Booz of [q] Rachab; and Booz begat Obed [s] of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat [t] David the king; and David the king begat [u] Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat [w] Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; & Abia begat Asa;

8 And Asa begat Josaphat; & Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;

9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;

10 And Ezekias [y] begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;

11 And [γ] Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon;

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat [a] Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel [b];

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; & Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

14 And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; & Eleazar begat Matthan; & Matthan begat Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all ye generations from Abraham to David *are* fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon *are* fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ *are* fourteen generations.

18 Now the birth [ε] of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, * before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded [i] to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a [k] dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is [η] conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, & thou shalt call his name [θ] JESUS: for he shall save [m] his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet [o], saying,

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and [κ] they shall call his name Emmanuel; which being interpreted, is, God [p] with us.

A.M. 4000.

a Lu. 3. 23, &c.
b Ps. 132. 11. c. 22. 45. Ac. 2. 30.
c Ge. 22. 18. Ga. 3. 16.
* 4th year before the account called *Anno Domini.*
d Ge. 21. 2-5.
e Ge. 25. 26.
f Ex. 13. 2.
g Ge. 29. 35, &c.
h Lu. 2. 21.
i Ge. 38. 29, 30, &c.
k Ge. 46. 12.
l Ru. 4. 19.
m 1 Ch. 2. 10. Nu. 1. 7. Ze. 9. 9.
n Ru. 4. 20.
p Nu. 24. 17. Is. 60. 3.
q Jos. 6. 25. Ru. 4. 21.
r Jn°. 5. 23.
s Ru. 4. 13.
t 1 Sa. 17. 12.
u Ps. 2. 2.
w 2 Sa. 12. 24
w 1 Ch. 3. 10, &c.
x Mi. 5. 2. Jn°. 7. 42.
y 2 Ki. 20. 21. 1 Ch. 3. 13.
β or, *feed.* Is. 40. 11.
z Re. 2. 27.
γ some read, *Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias.*
a 1 Ch. 3. 17, &c.
b Ne. 12. 1.
c Pro. 26. 24.
d Ps. 67. 4.
δ or, *offered*
* 5th year before the account called *An. Domini.*
f Ps. 72. 10 Is. 60. 6.
g Lu. 1. 27, &c
h c. 1. 20.
i De. 24. 1.
k ver. 16.
l Job 33. 15, 17.
η *begotten.*
θ i.e. *Saviour*
m Ac. 5. 31. 13. 23, 38.
n Hos. 11. 1.
o Is. 7. 14.
κ or, *his name shall be called.*
p Jn°. 1. 14.

24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born [f] son: and he called his name JESUS [h].

CHAP. II.

NOW when Jesus was born * in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born [n] King of the Jews? for we have seen his [p] star in the east, & are come to [r] worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered [v] all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written [x] by the prophet;

6 And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Juda, art not the least among ye princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a governor, that shall [β] rule [z] my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem; and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word again, that may come [c] and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed: and, lo, the star, which they saw [d] in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they [e] rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, & worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they [δ] presented unto him [f] gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God [h] in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, & take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod [l] will seek the young child, to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death of Herod, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, [n] Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all ye children that were in Bethlehem, & in all ye coasts thereof, from two years old & under, according to the time which he

Digitized by Google

had diligently inquired [a] of ye[c] wise men.
17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy [b] the prophet, saying,
18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, & weeping, & great mourning, Rachel weeping *for* her children, & would not be comforted, because they are not.
19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,
20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead [g] which sought the young child's life.
21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.
22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of [i] Galilee:
23 And he came and dwelt in a city called [l] Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene [m].

CHAP. III.

IN those days came [o] John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,
2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
3 For this is he that was spoken of [p] by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in ye[c] wilderness, Prepare ye ye[c] way of the Lord, make his paths straight.
4 And the same John had his [r] raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins: and his meat was locusts [s] and wild honey.
5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan,
6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing [u] their sins.
7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation [w] of vipers, who hath warned you to [x] flee from the wrath to come?
8 Bring forth therefore fruits [γ] meet for repentance:
9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.
10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is [a] hewn down, and cast into the fire.
11 I indeed baptize you with water [b] unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you [d] with the Holy Ghost, and *with* fire:
12 Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will throughly purge [f] his floor, & gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff [i] with unquenchable fire.
13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan, unto John, to be baptized [k] of him.
14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?
15 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.

A.M. 4001.

a ver. 7.
b Je. 31. 15.
c Is. 11. 2. 42. 1. 61. 1. Jn[c]. 3. 34.
d Ps. 2. 7. Lu. 9. 35. Ep. 1. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 17.
e 1 Ki. 18. 12. Ez. 11. 1, 24. Ac. 8. 39.
f Mar. 1. 12. Lu. 4. 1.
g Ex. 4. 19.
h De. 8. 3.
i c. 3. 13. Lu. 2. 39.
k Ne. 11. 1. c. 27. 53.
l Jn[c]. 1. 45.
m Nu. 6. 13. Ju. 13. 5. 1 Sa. 1. 11. Am. 2. 10-12. Ac. 24. 5.
n Ps. 91. 11, 12.
o Lu. 3. 2. Jn[c]. 1. 18.
p Is. 40. 3.
q De. 6. 16.
r 2 Ki. 1. 8. Mat. 11. 8.
s Le. 11. 22.
t De. 6. 13. 1 Sa. 7. 3.
u Ac. 1. 5. 2. 38. 19. 4, 5. 18.
v He. 1. 6, 14.
w Is. 59. 5. c. 12. 34. 23. 33. Lu. 3. 7.

β or, *delivered up.*

x Je. 51. 6. Ro. 1. 18.

γ or, *answerable to amendment of life.*

y Is. 9. 1, 2.
z Is. 42. 6, 7. Lu. 2. 32.
a Jn[c]. 15. 6.
b Lu. 3. 16. Ac. 19. 4.
c c. 3. 2. 10. 7.
d Ac. 1. 5.
e Jn[c]. 1. 42.
f Mal. 3. 2, 3.
g Lu. 5. 10.
1 Co. 9. 20-22.
2 Co. 12. 16.
h Mar. 10. v. 28-31.
i Ps. 1. 4. Mal. 4. 1. Mat. 9. 44.
k Mar. 1. 9. Lu. 3. 21.
l Mar. 1. 19, 20

Then he suffered him.
16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, & he saw ye[c] Spirit of God [e] descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:
17 And, lo, a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved [d] Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAP. IV.

THEN was Jesus led up of [e] the Spirit into the wilderness, to be [f] tempted of the devil.
2 And when he had fasted forty days & forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.
3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.
4 But he answered and said, It is written, [h] Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.
5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city [k], and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,
6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, [n] He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou [q] shalt not tempt ye[c] Lord thy God.
8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;
9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.
10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou [t] shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
11 Then the devil leaveth him, & behold, angels [v] came & ministered unto him.
12 Now when Jesus had heard that John was β cast into prison, he departed into Galilee:
13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:
14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet [y], saying,
15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, *by* the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;
16 The people which sat in darkness [z] saw great light: & to them which sat in ye[c] region & shadow of death, light is sprung up.
17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: [c] for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
18 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon [e] called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you [g] fishers of men
20 And they straightway left [h] *their* nets, and followed him.
21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren [i], James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them.
22 And they immediately left the ship

Digitized by Google

17. ver. 15. Je. 31. 15.
18. Ge. 35. 16.–20.–37. 30, 33.–35.–42. 16, 36. Job 14. 10. Je. 4. 31.–9. 17.–21.–31. 15. Ez. 4. 2. 10. Re. 8. 13.
19. [Third year before *A. D.*] ver. 13. ch. 1. 20. Ps. 76. 10.–139. 7. Is. 51. 12. Je. 30. 10. Eze. 11. 16. Da. 8. 25.–11. 45.
20. ver. 13. Ex. 4. 19. 1 Ki. 11. 21, 40.–12. 1.–3. Pr. 3. 5, 6.–29. 10.
21. Ge. 6. 22. He. 11. 8.
22. ver. 12. ch. 1. 20.–3. 13. Ge. 19. 17.–21. 1 Sa. 16. 2. Ps. 48. 14.–73. 24.–107. 6, 7.–121. 8. Is. 30. 21. –48. 17, 18. Lu. 2. 39. Jn°. 7. 41, 42, 53. Ac. 9. 13, 14.
23. ch. 26. 71. Ps. 69. 9. Is. 53. 1. Jn°. 1. 45.–18. 5. –19. 19. Ac. 2. 22.–10. 38.–24. 5.

CHAP. III.

1. [*A. D.* 26.] ch. 11. 7.–14. 2, &c.–15. 61.–16. 14. –17. 12.–21. 25. Jos. 14. 10.–15. 61. Is. 40. 3. Mar. 1. 4.–6. 16.–29. Lu. 1. 13.–17, 37, 76.–3. 1.–20.–7. 24. Jn°. 1. 6, 8, 15.–36.–3. 27.–36. Ac. 1. 22.–13. 24.–19. 3.
2. ch. 4. 17.–5. 3, 10, 19.–6. 10, 33.–10. 7.–11. 11, 20.–12. 41.–13. 11, 24, 31, 44, 45, 47, 52.–18. 1.–4, 23.–20. 1. –21. 29.–22. 2.–23. 13.–25. 1, 14. 1 Ki. 8. 47. Job 42. 6. Eze. 18. 30.–33. 11. Da. 2. 44. Mar. 1. 4, 15.–6. 12. Lu. 6. 20.–9. 2.–10. 9.–13. 3.–15. 7. –16. 30.–24. 47. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19.–11. 18.–17. 30.–20. 21.–26. 20. Jn°. 3. 3.–5. 2 Co. 7. 10. Col. 1. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 25. He. 6. 1. 2Pe. 3. 9. Re. 2. 5, 21.
3. Is. 40. 3.–57. 14, 15. Mal. 3. 1. Mar. 1. 3. Lu. 1. 17, 76.–3. 3.–6. Jn°. 1. 23.
4. ch. 11. 8. Le. 11. 22. De. 32. 13. 1 Sa. 14. 25.–27. 2 Ki. 1. 8. Zec. 13. 4. Mal. 4. 5. Mar. 1. 6. Lu. 1. 17. Re. 11. 3.
5. ver. 7. ch. 4. 23.–11. 7.–12. Mar. 1. 5. Lu. 3. 7. –7. 30.–16. 16. Jn°. 3. 23.–5. 35.
6. ver. 11, 13. Le. 16. 21.–26. 40. Nu. 5. 7. Jos. 7. 19. Job 33. 27. Ps. 32. 5. Pr. 28. 13. Eze. 36. 25. Da. 9. 4. Mar. 1. 5.–7. 4. Lu. 3. 16.–15. 18. Jn°. 1. 25, 31.–3. 23. Ac. 1. 5.–2. 38.–10. 36.–11. 16.–19. 4, 5. 18.–22. 16. Ro. 11. 29. 1 Co. 10. 2. Col. 2. 12. Tit. 3. 5. He. 6. 2.–9. 10. Ja. 5. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.
7. ch. 5. 20.–12. 24, 34.–15. 12.–16. 6, 11.–22. 15, 23, 34.–23. 13, &c. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 58. 3. Is. 57. 3. Je. 6. 10. Eze. 3. 18.–21.–33. 3.–7. Mar. 7. 3.–5. –8. 15.–12. 13, 18. Lu. 3. 7.–7. 30.–11. 39.–16. 14. –18, 11. Jn°. 1. 24.–7. 45.–8. 44.–9. 40. Ac. 4. 1, 2.–5. 17.–13. 6.–15. 5.–26. 31.–23. 6.–26. 5. Ro. 5. 9. 1 Th. 1. 10. 2 Th. 1. 9. He. 6. 18.–11. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 10. Re. 6. 16, 17.–12. 9.
8. Meet for repentance; or, *answerable to amendment of life.* ch. 21. 28. Is. 1. 16. Je. 7. 3.–26. 13.–36. 3. Lu. 3. 8. Ac. 26. 20. Ro. 2. 4. 2 Co. 7. 10. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11. 2Pe. 1. 4. 9. ch. 8. 11, 12. Eze. 33. 24. Mar. 7. 21. Lu. 3. 8.–5. 20.–7. 39.–12. 17.–16. 23.–19. 40. Jn°. 8. 33, 39, 40, 53. Ac. 13. 26.–15. 14. Ro. 4. 1, 11.–17.–9. 7, 8. 1Co. 1. 27, 28. Ga. 3. 27, 29.–4. 22.–31. Ep. 2. 12, 13.
10. ch. 7. 19.–21. 19. Ps. 1. 3.–80. 15, 16.–92. 13, 14. Is. 5. 2, 7.–27. 11.–61. 3. Je. 17. 8. Eze. 15. 2, 7. Mal. 3. 1.–3.–4. 1. Lu. 3. 9.–13. 6, 9.–23. 31. Jn°. 15. 2, 6. He. 2. 1.–3.–6. 8.–10. 28.–31.–12. 25. 1Pe. 4. 17, 18.
11. Ge. 32. 10. Is. 4. 4.–44. 3.–59. 20, 21. Zec. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 2, 4. Mar. 1. 4, 7, 8. Lu. 1. 17.–3. 3, 16.–7. 6, 7. Jn°. 1. 15, 26, 27, 30, 33, 34.–3. 23, 36. Ac. 1. 5.–2. 2, 4.–11. 15, 16.–13. 24, 25.–19. 4. Ro. 6. 6. 1Co. 12. 13. Ga. 3. 27, 28. Ep. 3. 8. 1 Pe. 5. 5.
12. ch. 13. 30, 40, 41, 43, 49, 50. Job 21. 18. Ps. 1. 4.–35. 5. Is. 1. 31.–5. 24.–17. 13.–30. 24.–41. 16.–66. 24. Je. 4. 11.–7. 20.–15. 7.–17. 27.–51. 2. Eze. 20. 47, 48. Am. 9. 9. Ho. 13. 3. Zep. 2. 2. Mal. 3. 2, 3. –4. 1. Mar. 9. 43, 48. Lu. 3. 17. Jn°. 15. 2.
13. [*A. D.* 27.] ch. 2. 22. Mar. 1. 9. Lu. 3. 21.
14. Lu. 1. 43. Jn°. 1. 16, 33.–3. 3.–7.–13. 6, 8. Ac. 1. 5, 8. Ro. 3. 23, 25. Ga. 3. 22, &c.–4. 6. Ep. 2. 3.–5. Re. 7. 9.–17.
15. ver. 16. Ps. 40. 7, 8. Is. 42. 21. Lu. 1. 6.. Jn°. 4. 34.–8. 29.–13. 7.–9, 15.–15. 10. Phi. 2. 7, 8. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 2. 21.–24. 1 Jn°. 2. 6.
16. Is. 11. 2.–42. 1.–59. 21.–61. 1. Ezec. 1. 1. Mar. 1. 10 Lu. 3. 21, 22. Jn°. 1. 16, 31.–34.–3. 34. Ac. 7. 56. Col. 1. 18, 19.
17. ch. 12. 18.–17. 5. Ps. 2. 7.–135. 4. Is. 42. 1, 21. Mar. 1. 11.–9. 7. Lu. 3. 22.–9. 35. Jn°. 5. 37.–12. 28.–30. Ep. 1. 6. Col. 1. 13. 2 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 14. 2.

CHAP. IV.

1. [*A. D.* 26.] ch. 3. 16. Ge. 3. 15. 1Ki. 18. 12. 2Ki. 2. 16. Eze. 3. 12, 14.–8. 3.–11. 1, 24.–40. 2.–43. 5. Mar. 1. 12, 13. Lu. 4. 1, &c. Jn°. 14. 30.–18. 11. Ac. 8. 39. Ro. 8. 14. He. 2. 18.–4. 15, 16.
2. ch. 21. 18. Ex. 24. 18.–34. 28. De. 9. 9, 18, 25.–18. 18. 1 Ki. 19. 8. Mar. 11. 12. Lu. 4. 2. Jn°. 4. 6. He. 2. 14.–17.
3. ch. 3. 17. Ge. 3. 1.–5.–25, 29.–34. Ex. 16. 3. Nu. 11. 4.–6. Job 1. 9.–12.–2. 4.–7. Ps. 78. 17.–20. Lu. 4. 3, 9.–22. 31, 32. 1Th. 3. 5. He. 12. 16, 17. Re. 2. 10.–12. 9.–11. 4.
4. ver. 7, 10. ch. 14. 16, 21. Ex. 16. 8, 15, 35.–23. 15. De. 8. 3. 1Ki. 17. 12.–18. 2Ki. 4. 42.–44.–7. 1, 2. Hag. 2. 16.–19. Mal. 3. 9.–11. Mar. 6. 38.–44.–8. 4.–9. Jn°. 6. 5, &c. 31, &c. 63. Lu. 4. 4, 8, 12. Ro. 15. 4. Ep. 6. 17.
5. ch. 27. 53. De. 22. 8. 2Ch. 3. 4. Ne. 11. 1. Is. 48. 2.–52. 1. Da. 9. 16. Lu. 4. 9. Jn°. 7. 3.–19. 11. Re. 11. 2.
6. ver. 4. Job 1. 10.–5. 23. Ps. 34. 7, 20.–91. 1, 11, 12. Lu. 4. 9.–12. 2 Co. 12. 14. He. 1. 14.
7. ver. 4, 10. ch. 21. 16, 42.–22. 31, 32. Ex. 17. 2, 7. Nu. 14. 22. De. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 41, 56.–95. 9.–106. 14. Is. 8. 20. Mal. 3. 15. Ac. 5. 9. 1Co. 10. 9. He. 3. 9.
8. ver. 5. ch. 13. 22.–16. 26. Es. 1. 4.–5. 11. Ps. 49. 16, 17. De. 4. 30. Lu. 4. 5, 7. He. 10. 24.–26. 1 Pe. 1. 24. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16. Re. 11. 15.
9. ch. 26. 15. 1 Sa. 2. 7, 8. Ps. 72. 11.–113. 7, 8. Pr. 8. 15. Je. 27. 5, 6. De. 2. 37, 38.–4. 32.–5. 18, 19, 26.–28. Jn°. 12. 31.–13. 3.–14. 30.–16. 11. 1Co. 10. 20, 21. 2Co. 4. 4. 1Ti. 3. 6. Re. 19. 10, 16.–22. 8, 9.
10. ch. 16. 23. De. 6. 13, 14.–10. 20.–17. 18. Jn°. 24. 14. 1Sa. 7. 3. 1Ch. 21. 1. Job 1. 6, 12.–2. 1. Ps. 109. 6. Zec. 3. 1, 2. Lu. 4. 8. Ja. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 9.
11. ver. 6. ch. 26. 53.–28. 2, 5. Mar. 1. 13. Lu. 4. 13.–22. 43, 53. Jn°. 14. 30. 1Ti. 3. 16. He. 1. 6, 14. Re. 5. 11, 12.
12. [*A. D.* 30.] Cast into prison; or, *delivered up.* Mar. 1. 14.–6. 17. Lu. 3. 19, 20.–4. 14, 31. Jn°. 4. 43, 54.
13. ch. 11. 23.–17. 24. Jos. 19. 10.–16, 32.–39. Mar. 1. 21. Lu. 4. 14, 16, 30, 31. Jn°. 4. 46.–6. 17, 24, 59.
14. ch. 1. 22.–2. 15, 23.–8. 17.–12. 17.–21.–26. 54, 56. Is. 9. 1, 2. Lu. 22. 37.–24. 44. Jn°. 15. 25.–19. 28, 36, 37.
15. Jos. 20. 7.–21. 32. 1Ki. 9. 11. 2Ki. 15. 29. Is. 9. 1.
16. Job 3. 5.–10. 12.–34. 22. Ps. 44. 19.–107. 10.–14. Is. 42. 7.–60. 1, 3. Je. 13. 16. Am. 5. 8. Mi. 7. 8. Lu. 1. 78, 79.–2. 32.
17. ch. 3. 2.–9. 13.–10. 7.–11. 12.–13. 11, 19, 24, 47.–25. 1. Mar. 1. 14.–16. Lu. 5. 2, 32.–9. 2.–10. 11.–14.–15. 7, 10.–24. 47. Jn°. 1. 42. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19.–11. 18.–17. 30.–20. 21.–26. 20. 2Ti. 2. 25, 26. He. 6. 1.
18. ch. 10. 2.–15. 29. Ex. 3. 1, 10. Nu. 34. 11. De. 3. 17. Ju. 6. 11, 12. 1 Ki. 19. 19.–21. Ps. 78. 70.–72. Am. 1. 1.–7. 14, 15. Mar. 1. 16.–18. Lu. 5. 1, 2.–6. 14. Jn°. 1. 40. 42.–6. 1, 8.–21. 1. 1 Co. 1. 27.–29.
19. ch. 8. 22.–9. 9.–16. 24.–19. 21. Eze. 47. 9. Mar. 1. 17.–2. 14. Lu. 5. 10, 27.–9. 59. Jn°. 1. 43.–12. 26.–21. 22.
20. ch. 10. 37, 38.–19. 27. 1 Ki. 19. 21. Ps. 119. 60. Mar. 10. 28, 29. Lu. 18. 28, 30. Ga. 1. 16.
21. ver. 18. ch. 10. 2.–17. 1.–20. 29, 21.–26. 37. Mar. 1. 19, 20.–3. 17.–5. 37. Lu. 5. 10, 11. Jn°. 21. 2. Ac. 12. 2.
22. ch. 10. 37. De. 33. 9, 10. Mar. 1. 20. Lu. 9. 59, 60.–14. 26, 33. 2 Co. 5. 16.

Digitized by Google

23. ch. 9. 35.—10. 7, 8.—11. 5.—12. 9.—13. 19, 54.—15. 30. —24. 14. Ps. 74. 8. Mar. 1. 14, 21, 32-39.—3. 10.— 6. 2, 6. Lu. 4. 15, 17, 18, 40.—5. 17.—6. 17.—7. 22.— 8. 1.—9. 11.—10. 9.—13. 10.—20. 1. Jn°. 7. 1. Ac. 5. 15.—9. 20.—10. 38.—13. 14, &c.—18. 4. Ro. 10. 15.

24. ver. 23. ch. 8. 6, 13.—15.—9. 2. 8, 26, 31, 32.—12. 22. —14. 1.—15. 22.—17. 15, 18. Ex. 15. 2, 26. Jos. 6. 27. 2 Sa. 8. 6. 1 Ki. 4. 31.—10. 1. 1 Ch. 14. 17. Mar. 1. 23.-28.—5. 2.-18. Lu. 2. 2.—4. 14, 33-35. 37. —5. 15.—8. 27.-37. Ac. 10. 38.—15. 23, 41.

25. ch. 5. 1.—8. 1.—12. 15.—19. 2. Mar. 3. 7.—5. 20.— 6. 2.—7. 31. Lu. 6. 17.

CHAP. V.

1. [*A. D.* 31.] ch. 4. 18.-22, 25.—10. 2.-4.—13. 2, 35.— 15. 29. Mar. 3. 13, 20.—4. 1. Lu. 6. 13.-16. Jn°. 6. 3.

2. ch. 13. 35. Job 3. 1. Ps. 78. 1, 2. Pr. 8. 6.—10. 21.— 31. 8. Ac. 8. 35.—10. 34.—18. 14. Ep. 6. 19.

3. ver. 4.-11. ch. 3. 2.-8. 11.—11. 6, 25.—13. 16.—18. 1.-3.—24. 46. Le. 26. 41. De. 8. 2. 2 Ch. 7. 14.— 33. 12, 19, 23.-34. 27. Job 42. 6. Ps. 1. 1.—2. 12.— 32. 1.—34. 18.—41. 1.—51. 17.—84. 12.—112. 1.—119. 1. —128. 1, 2.—146. 5. Pr. 8. 32.—16. 19.—29. 23. Is. 30. 18.—57. 15.—61. 1.—66. 2. Je. 31. 18.-20. Da. 5. 21. Mi. 6. 8. Mar. 10. 14. Lu. 4. 18.—6. 20, 21. —11. 28.—18. 14. Jn°. 20. 29. Ro. 4. 6.-9. Ja. 1. 10, 12.—2. 5.—4. 9. Re. 19. 9.—22. 14.

4. Ps. 6. 1.-9.—13. 1.-5.—30. 7.—32. 3.-7.—40. 1.-3.—69. 29.—116. 3.-7.—126. 5. Is. 12. 1.—25. 8.—30. 19.—35. 10.—37. 14.-35.—51. 11.—57. 18.—61. 2, 3.—66. 10. Je. 31. 9. Eze. 7. 16.—9. 4. Zec. 12. 10.—13. 1. Lu. 6. 21.—7. 38, 50.—16. 25. Jn°. 16. 20, 22. 2 Co. 1. 4.—7. 7. 9. Ja. 1. 12.—4. 9. Re. 7. 14, 17.—21. 4.

5. ch. 11. 29.—21. 5. Nu. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 26.—25. 9, 13. —37. 9.-11, 22, 29, 34.-69.—32.-147. 6.—149. 4. Is. 11. 4.—29. 19.—60. 21.—61. 1. Zep. 2. 3. Ro. 4. 13. Ga. 5. 23. Ep. 4. 2. Col. 3. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Tit. 3. 2. Ja. 1. 21.—3. 13. 1 Pe. 3. 4, 15.

6. Ps. 4. 6.—17. 15.—42. 1, 2.—63. 1.—65. 4.—84. 2.—107. 9. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 25. 6.—41. 17.—44. 3.—49. 9.—55. 1.—65. 13. —66. 11. Am. 8. 11.—13. Lu. 1. 53.—6. 21. Jn°. 4. 14.—6. 27, 48.-58.—7. 37. Re. 7. 16.

7. ver. 23.—ch. 6. 14.—18. 33. 2 Sa. 22. 26. Job 31. 16.-22. Ps. 18. 25.—37. 26.—41. 1.—112. 4, 9. Pr. 11. 17.—14. 21.—19. 17. Is. 57. 1.—58. 6.—12. Da. 4. 27. Hos. 1. 6.—2. 1. Mi. 6. 8. Mar. 11. 25. Lu. 6. 35. Ro. 11. 30. 1 Co. 7. 25. 2 Co. 4. 1. Ep. 4. 32.—5. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 16.-18. Col. 3. 12. He. 4. 16.—6. 10. Ja. 3. 13.—17. 1 Pe. 2. 10.

8. ch. 23. 25.-28. Ge. 32. 30. 1 Ch. 29. 17.-19. Job 19. 26. Ps. 15. 2.—18. 26.—24. 4.—51. 6, 10.—73. 1. Pr. 22. 11. Eze. 36. 25.-27. Ac. 15. 9. 1 Co. 13. 12. 2 Co. 5. 7.—7. 1. Tit. 1. 15. He. 9. 14.—10. 22.— 12. 14. Ja. 3. 17.—4. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.

9. ver. 45, 48. 1 Ch. 12. 17. Ps. 34. 12.—82. 6.—120. 6.— 122. 6. Lu. 6. 35.—20. 36. Ac. 7. 26. Ro. 12. 18.— 14. 1.-7, 17. 1 Co. 6. 6. 2 Co. 5. 20.—13. 11. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 4. 1.—5. 1. Phi. 2. 1, 15, 16.—4. 2. Col. 3. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 22. He. 12. 14. Ja. 1. 19.—3. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 14.

10. ver. 3. ch. 10. 23. Ps. 37. 12. Mar. 10. 30. Lu. 6. 22. —21. 12. Jn°. 15. 20. Ac. 5. 40.—8. 1. Ro. 8. 17, 18, 35.-39. 1 Co. 4. 9. 13. 2 Co. 4. 8.-12, 17. Phi. 1. 28. 2 Th. 1. 4.-7. 2 Ti. 2. 12.—3. 11. Ja. 1. 2.-5, 12. 1 Pe. 2. 20.—3. 14.—4. 12.-16. 1 Jn°. 3. 12. Re. 2. 10.—20. 4.

11. Falsely: *Gr. lying*. ch. 10. 18, 22, 25, 39.—19. 29. —24. 9.—27. 39. Ps. 35. 11.—44. 22.—66. 5. Mar. 4. 17. —8. 35.—13. 9, 13. Lu. 6. 22.—7. 33.—9. 24.—21. 12, 17. Jn°. 9. 28.—15. 21. Ac. 9. 16. Ro. 8. 36. 1 Co. 4. 10. 2 Co. 4. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 23.—4. 14. Re. 2. 3.

12. ch. 6. 1, 4, 16.—10. 41.—16. 27.—21. 34.-36.—23. 31.-37. Ge. 15. 1. Ru. 2. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 4, 13.—19. 2, 10, 14.—21. 20. —22. 8, 26, 27.—2 Ki. 1. 9, &c. 2 Ch. 16. 10.—24. 20.— 36. 16. Ne. 9. 26. Ps. 19. 11.—58. 11. Pr. 11. 18. Is. 3. 11. Je. 2. 30.—26. 8, 21. Lu. 6. 23, 35.—11. 47.-51. —13. 34. Ac. 5. 41.—7. 51.—16. 25. Ro. 5. 3.—6. 23. 1 Co. 3. 8. 2 Co. 6. 10. Phi. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24.—3. 24. 1 Th. 2. 15. He. 11. 6, 26. Ja. 1. 2.—5. 10. 1 Pe. 4. 13.

13. Le. 2. 13. Mar. 9. 49. Lu. 14. 34. Col. 4. 6. He. 6. 4.-6. 2 Pe. 2. 20.

14. Ge. 11. 4. Pr. 4. 18. Jn°. 1. 9.—5. 35.—12. 36. Ro. 2. 19. 2 Co. 6. 14. Ep. 5. 8.-14. Phi. 2. 15. 1 Th. 5. 5. Re. 1. 20.—2. 1.—21. 14, &c.

15. A bushel: the Greek word signifieth *a measure containing about a pint less than a peck*. Ex. 25. 37. Nu. 8. 2. Mar. 4. 21. Lu. 8. 16.—11. 33.

16. ver. 45, 48. ch. 6. 1.-5, 9, 16.—23. 5, 9. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 58. 8.—60. 1.-3.—61. 3. Lu. 11. 2. Jn°. 15. 8. Ac. 9. 36. Ro. 13. 11. 1 Co. 14. 25. 2 Co. 9. 13. Ga. 1. 24. Ep. 2. 10.—5. 8. Phi. 2. 15. 1 Th. 2. 12. —5. 6.-8. 2 Th. 1. 10. 1 Ti. 2. 10.—5. 10, 25.—6. 18. Tit. 2. 7, 14.—3. 1, 7, 8, 14. He. 10. 24. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 12.—3. 1, 16.—4. 11, 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 5, 7.

17. ch. 3. 15. Ps. 40. 6, 8. Is. 42. 21. Lu. 16. 17. Jn°. 8. 5. Ac. 6. 13.-18, 13.—21. 28. Ro. 3. 31.—8. 4.—10. 4. Ga. 3. 17.-24.—4. 4. Co. 2. 13. He. 10. 3.-12.

18. ver. 26. ch. 6. 2, 16.—8. 10.—10. 15, 23, 42.—11. 11. —13. 17.—16. 28.—17. 20.—18. 3, 18.—19. 23, 28.—21. 21, 31.—23. 36.—24. 2, 34, 35, 47.—25. 12, 40, 45.—26. 13, 34. Ps. 102. 26.—119. 89, 90, 152. Is. 40. 8.— 51. 6. Mar. 3. 28.—6. 11.—8. 12.—9. 1, 41.—10. 15, 29. —11. 23.—12. 43.—13. 30.—14. 9, 18, 25, 30. Lu. 4. 24. —11. 51.—12. 37.—13. 35.—16. 17.—18. 17, 29.—21. 32.— 23. 43. Jn°. 1. 51.—3. 5, 11.—5. 19, 24.—6. 26, 32, 47, 53.—8. 34, 51, 58.—10. 1, 7.—12. 24.—13. 16, 20, 38. —14. 12.—16. 20, 23.—21. 18. He. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 10.-13. Re. 20. 11.

19. ch. 11. 11.—15. 3.-6.—18. 16.—22.—19. 28.—20. 26.— 23. 3, 23.—28. 20. De. 12. 32.—27. 26. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Da. 12. 3. Ps. 119. 6, 128. Mal. 2. 8. Lu. 1. 15.— 9. 48.—11. 42.—22. 24. Ac. 1. 1. Ro. 3. 8.—6. 1, 15.— 13. 8, 10. Ga. 3. 10.-13.—5. 14.-24. Phi. 3. 17.—4. 8. 1 Th. 2. 10.—4. 1.-7. 1 Ti. 4. 12.—6. 3, 4, 11. Tit. 2. 8.-10.—3. 8. Ja. 2. 10. 1 Pe. 5. 4. Re. 2. 14, 15, 20.

20. ch. 3. 10.—7. 21.—18. 3.—23. 2, 13, 25. Mar. 10. 15, 25. Lu. 11. 39, 40, 44.—12. 1.—16. 14.—18. 10, 14.—20. 46, 47. Jn°. 3. 3.-5. Ro. 9. 30.-32.—10. 2. 2 Co. 5. 17. He. 12. 14. Re. 21. 27.

21. By them: or, *to them*. ver. 27, 33, 43. Ge. 9. 5. Ex. 20. 13.—21. 12, 14. Nu. 35. 12.-16, 30.-34. De. 5. 17. —21. 7. 2 Sa. 20. 18. 1 Ki. 2. 5, 6, 31. Job 8. 8.-10.

22. Raca; i. e. *vain fellow*. ver. 21, &c. ch. 3. 17.— 10. 17, 28.—11. 18.—12. 24.—17. 5.—18. 8, 21, 35.—23. 17. —25. 41.—26. 28, 59. Ge. 4. 5.—37. 4, 8. Le. 19. 17. De. 15. 11.—18. 18. 1 Sa. 17. 27.—18. 8.—20. 30.—22. 12, &c. 2 Sa. 6. 20.—16. 7. 1 Ki. 21. 4. 2 Ch. 16. 10. Ne. 5. 8. Es. 3. 5. Ps. 7. 4.—14. 1.—18. 6.—25. 3.— 35. 19.-37. 8.—49. 10.—69. 4.—92. 6.—109. 3. Pr. 14. 16.—18. 6. Je. 17. 11. La. 3. 52. Da. 2. 12.— 3. 13, 19. Ob. 10, 12. Mar. 9. 47.—14. 55.—15. 1. Lu. 12. 5.—16. 23. Jn°. 7. 20.—8. 48.—11. 47.—15. 25. Ac. 3. 20.—5. 27.—7. 37.—17. 18. Ro. 14. 10. 1 Co. 6. 6, 10. Ep. 4. 26, 31. 1 Th. 4. 6. Tit. 3. 2. He. 5. 9.—10. 25. Ja. 2. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 23.—3. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 9.—3. 10, 14, 15.—4. 20.—5. 16. Jude 9. Re. 20. 14.

23. ch. 8. 4.—23. 19. Ge. 4. 9.—42. 30.—50. 15. Le. 6. 2, 6. De. 16. 16. 1 Sa. 15. 22. 1 Ki. 2. 44. Is. 1. 10.-17. La. 3. 20. Eze. 16. 63. Hos. 6. 6. Am. 5. 21. Lu. 19. 8.

24. ch. 18. 15.-17.—23. 23. Job 42. 8. Pr. 25. 9. Mar. 9. 50. Ro. 12. 17. 1 Co. 6. 7.—11. 28. 2 Co. 6. 2. 1 Ti. 2. 8. Ja. 3. 13.-18.—5. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 8.

25. Ge. 32. 3.-20.—33. 4, 11. 1 Sa. 25. 17.-35. 1 Ki. 22. 26. Job 22. 21. Ps. 12. 5.—32. 6. Pr. 6. 1.— 25. 8. Is. 55. 6. Lu. 12. 58.—13. 24.—14. 31. 2 Co. 6. 2. He. 3. 7, 13.—12. 17.

26. ch. 18. 34.—21. 41, 46. Lu. 12. 59.—16. 26. 2 Th. 1. 9. Ja. 2. 13.

27. Ex. 20. 14. Le. 20. 10. De. 5. 18.—22. 22-24. Pr. 6. 32.

28. ver. 22, 39. ch. 7. 28, 29. Ge. 39. 7. Ex. 20. 17. 2 Sa. 11. 2. Job 31. 1, 9. Pr. 6. 25. Ps. 119. 96. Ro. 7. 7, 8, 14. Ja. 1. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 16.

29. Offend thee; or, *do cause thee to offend*. ch. 16. 26.—18. 8.-19. 12. De. 13. 6.-10. Pr. 1. 10, 15.—5. 8.-14. Mar. 8. 36.—9. 43.-48. Lu. 9. 24. Ro. 6. 6.— 8. 13. 1 Co. 9. 27. Ga. 5. 24. Col. 3. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 1.-3.

30. ch. 11. 6.—13. 21.—16. 23.—18. 6.—22. 13.—25. 30.— 26. 31. Lu. 12. 5.—17. 2. Ro. 9. 33.—14. 20, 21. 1 Co. 8. 13. Ga. 5. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

31. ch. 19. 3. De. 24. 1.-4. Je. 3. 1. Mar. 10. 2-4.

32. ver. 28. ch. 19. 7-9. Mal. 2. 14.-16. Mar. 10. 5.-12. Lu. 9. 30, 35.—16. 18. Ro. 7. 3. 1 Co. 7. 4. 33. ch. 23. 16. Ex. 20. 7. Le. 19. 12. Nu. 30. 2, &c. De. 5. 11.—23. 23. Ps. 50. 14.—76. 11. Ec. 5. 4, 6. Na. 1. 15.

34. ch. 23. 22. De. 23. 21.-23. Ec. 9. 2. Is. 57. 15.— 66. 1. Ja. 5. 12.

35. 2 Ch. 6. 6. Ps. 48. 2.—87. 2.—99. 5. Mal. 1. 14.

36. ch. 5. 27.—23. 16, 21. Lu. 12. 25.

37. ch. 13. 19.-15. 19. Jn°. 8. 44. 2 Co. 1. 17, 20. Ep. 4. 25. Col. 3. 9.-4. 6. Ja. 5. 12.

38. Ex. 21. 22, 27. Le. 24. 19, 20. De. 19. 19.

39. Le. 19. 18. 1 Sa. 24. 10, 13.—25. 31.-34.—26. 8.-10.

Digitized by Google

and their father, and followed him.

23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching [a] in their synagogues, & preaching the gospel [c] of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease [d] among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes [e] of people from Galilee, and *from* Decapolis, and *from* Jerusalem, and *from* Judea, and *from* beyond Jordan.

CHAP. V.

AND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying [i],

3 Blessed *are* the poor [k] in spirit: [l] for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed *are* they that mourn [m]: for they shall be comforted [n].

5 Blessed *are* the meek: for they [o] shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for [q] they shall be filled.

7 Blessed *are* the merciful: for [r] they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed *are* the pure in [s] heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed *are* the [t] peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed *are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' [u] sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when *men* shall revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you [ζ] falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is* your reward [y] in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 Ye are the salt [z] of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 Ye are the light [b] of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, & put it under [η] a bushel, but on a candlestick; & it giveth light unto all that are in y[e] house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify [e] your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy [f] the law or y[e] [g] prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to [δ] fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle [i] shall in no wise pass from y[e] law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in y[e] kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do & teach *them*, the same shall be called great [θ] in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes & Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into y[e] kingdom of heaven.

A. D. 31.

β *or to them*
a c. 9. 35. Lu. 4. 15, 44.
b Ex. 20. 13. De. 5. 17.
c c. 24. 14. Mar. 1. 14.
d Ps. 103. 3. c. 8. 16, 17.
e 1 Jn. 2. 3. 15.
γ *i. e. vain fellow.*
f 2 Sa. 6. 20.
f De. 16. 16, 17
g Lu. 6. 17, 19.
h Pr. 25. 8. Lu. 12. 58, 59.
i Lu. 6. 20, &c
k Is. 57. 15. 66. 2.
l Ja. 2. 5.
m Is. 61. 3. Eze. 7. 16.
n Jn. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 7.
o Ps. 37. 11.
p Job 31. 1. Pr. 6. 25.
q Ps. 145. 19. Is. 65. 13.
δ *or, do cause thee to offend.*
r Ps. 41. 1, 2.
s Ps. 24. 3, 4. He. 12. 14. 1 Jn. 3. 2, 3.
t Ps. 34. 14.
e Ro. 8. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 27.
u 1 Pe. 3. 13, 14
ζ *lying.*
w De. 24. 1. Je. 3. 1. Mar. 10. 2-9.
x c. 19. 9. 1 Co. 7. 10, 11
y 2 Co. 4. 17.
z Mar. 9. 50.
a Le. 19. 12. Nu. 30. 2. De. 23. 23.
b Ph. 2. 15.
c c. 23. 16-22. Ja. 5. 12.
η The word, in the original, signifieth a *measure containing about a pint less than a peck.*
d Re. 21. 2, 10.
e 1 Pe. 2. 12.
f Mat. 3. 15.
g Is. 42. 21.
h Ps. 40. 6-8.
i Ja. 5. 12.
k Ex. 21. 24. Le. 16. 17.
m Pr. 20. 22. 24. 29. Ro. 12. 17-19.
n Is. 50. 6.
o 1 Sa. 2. 30.
p c. 23. 23-28. Ph. 3. 9.
q De. 15. 7, 11.

21 Ye have heard that it was said β by them of old time, [b] Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause [c], shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, γ Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore, if thou bring thy gift [f] to the altar, and there remembrest that thy brother hath ought against thee,

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, & go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, & then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time y[e] adversary deliver thee [h] to the judge, & the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh [i] on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 And if thy right eye δ offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell [k].

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement [w]:

32 But I say unto you, that whosoever shall put away his wife [x], saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: & whosoever shall marry her that is divorced, committeth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself [a], but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all [c]: neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is [d] the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black:

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these, cometh of evil [l].

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An [s] eye for an eye, & a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, [m] that ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee [n] on thy right cheek, turn to him y[e] other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloke also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou [q] away.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been

Digitized by Google

said [a], Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy:

44 But I say unto you, Love [b] your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray [d] for them which despitefully use you and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise [f] on y[e] evil & on y[e] good, & sendeth rain on the just & on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others?* do not even the publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect [h], even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAP. VI.

TAKE heed that ye do not your β alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward γ of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest *thine* alms, δ do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, himself shall reward [m] thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are:* for they love to pray standing in the synagogues, and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward [n].

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and, when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father, which seeth in secret [o], shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions [q], as the heathen *do:* for they think that they shall be heard for [r] their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth [t] what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our [v] Father [u] which art in [w] heaven, hallowed be [y] thy name:

10 Thy kingdom [z] come: thy will be done, in earth [a] as *it is* in heaven:

11 Give us this day our [c] daily bread:

12 And forgive us our debts [d], as we forgive our debtors:

13 And lead us not into [f] temptation, but deliver us [g] from evil: for thine [h] is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses [k].

16 Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men [m] to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon [c] earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, & where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in [e] heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye [g]: If therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light:

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great *is* that darkness!

24 No man can serve two masters [i]: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot [j] serve God and Mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought [k] for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not y[e] life more than meat, & y[e] body than raiment?

26 Behold y[e] fowls of y[e] air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father [l] feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe y[e] grass of the field, which to-day is, & to-morrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought [p], saying, What shall we eat? or What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first [t] the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added [x] unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself [z]. Sufficient unto the day *is* the evil thereof.

CHAP. VII.

JUDGE [c] not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; & with what measure ye mete [i], it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out y[e] mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam *is* in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam [l] out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither [n] cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 Ask, & it shall be given you; [o] seek,

A. D. 31.

a De. 23. 6.
b Ro.12.14,20
c Pr. 23. 4.
Lu.18.24,25.
He. 13. 5.
d Lu. 23. 34.
Ac. 7. 60.
e Is. 33. 6.
Lu.12.33,34.
1 Ti 6. 19.
f Job 25. 3.
g Lu.11.34,36
h Ge. 17. 1.
De. 18. 13.
Lu.6.36,40.
Col. 1. 28.
i Lu. 16. 13.
j Ga. 1. 10.
2 Ti. 4. 10.
Ja. 4. 4.
β or, *right-eousness.*
Ps. 112. 9.
γ or, *with.*
δ or, *cause a trumpet to be sounded.*
k 1 Cor. 7. 32.
Ph. 4. 6.
l Job 38. 41.
Lu.12.24, &c.
m Lu. 8. 17.
14. 14.
n Pr. 16. 5.
Ja. 4. 6.
o Ps. 34. 15.
Is. 65. 24.
p Ps. 37. 3.
55. 22.
1 Pe. 5. 7.
q Ec. 5. 2.
r 1 K. 18. 26, &c.
s Lu. 12. 30.
Jn 7.16,23-27.
t 1 Ti. 4. 8.
v Lu.11.2, &c.
u Ro. 8. 15.
w Ps. 115. 3.
x Le.25.20,21
1 Ki. 3. 13.
Ps. 37. 25.
Mar.10.30.
y Ps. 111. 9.
139. 20.
z c. 16. 28.
Re. 11. 15.
a Ps.103.20,21
b De. 33. 25.
He. 13.5,6.
c Pr. 30. 8.
Is. 33. 16.
d c. 18 21-35.
Lu.7.40-48.
e Lu. 6. 37.
Ro. 2. 1.
1 Cor. 4. 5.
f c. 26. 41.
Lu.22.40,46.
g Jn°. 17.15.
h Re.5.12,13.
i Ju. 1. 7.
k Ep. 4. 31.
Ja. 2. 13.
l Ga. 6. 1.
m Is. 58. 3,5.
n Pr. 9. 7, 8.
23. 9.
o Is. 55. 6.
Lu. 18. 1.

Digitized by Google

1 Ki. 22. 24. Job 16. 10.–21. 29. 31. Pr. 20. 22.–24. 28. Is. 50. 6. La. 3. 30. Mi. 5. 1. Lu. 6. 29. –22. 64. Ro. 12. 17.–19. 1 Co. 6. 1. 1 Th. 5. 15. He. 12. 4. Ja. 5. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 20.–23.–3. 9.

40. Lu. 6. 29. 1 Co. 6. 6, 7.

41. ch. 27. 32. Mar. 15. 21. Lu. 23. 26.

42. ch. 25. 35.40. De. 15. 7.–14. Job 31. 16.20. Ps. 37. 21. 25.–112. 5.–9. Pr. 3. 27.–11. 24.–19. 17. Ec. 11. 1, 6. Is. 58. 6. Da. 4. 27. Lu. 6. 30. 36.–11. 41. –14. 12.–14. Ro. 12. 20. 2 Co. 9. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 17.–19. He. 6. 10.–13. 16. Ja. 1. 27.–2. 15. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 17.

43. ch. 19. 19.–22. 39. Ex. 17. 14. Le. 16. 18. De. 7. 2. –23. 6.–25. 17. Ps. 41. 10.–139. 21. Mar. 12. 31. 34. Lu. 10. 27. 37. Ro. 13. 8. 10. Ga. 5. 13. Ja. 2. 8.

44. Ex. 23. 4. 2 Ki. 6. 22. 2 Ch. 28. 9.–15. Ps. 7. 4.–35. 13. Pr. 25. 21. Lu. 6. 27.–23. 34. Ac. 7. 59, 60. Ro. 12. 14, 20. 1 Co. 4. 12.–13. 4.–8. 1 Pe. 2. 23.–3. 9.

45. ver. 9. Job 5. 10.–25. 3. Ps. 145. 9. Lu. 6. 35. Jo*h*. 13. 35. Ac. 14. 17. Ep. 5. 1. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 9, 10.

46. ch. 6. 1.–9. 9.11.–11. 19.–18. 17.–21. 31, 32. Lu. 6. 32.–35.–15. 1.–18. 13.–19. 3, 7. 1 Pe. 2. 20. 23.

47. ver. 20. ch. 10. 12. Lu. 10. 4, 5. 1 Pe. 2. 20.

48. ver. 16. Ge. 71. 1. Le. 11. 44.–19. 2.–20. 26. Job 1. 1.–2. 3. Ps. 37. 37. Lu. 6. 36. 2 Co. 7. 1.–13. 9. 11. Ep. 5. 1, 2. Ph. 3. 12.15. Col. 1. 28.–4. 12. Ja. 1. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 15, 16. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 3.–16. 45.

CHAP. VI.

1. **Alms; or, *righteousness.*—Of your; or, *with your.*** ver. 4, 6, 9, 16. ch. 5. 16, 46, 48.–10. 41, 42.–16. 6, 27.–23. 5, 14, 28.–30.–25. 40. De. 24. 13. 2 Ki. 10. 16, 31. Ps. 112. 9. Ezr. 33. 31. Da. 4. 27. Zec. 7. 5, 6.–13. 4. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 11. 35.–12. 1, 15.–16. 15. Jo*h*. 5. 44.–12. 43. 1 Co. 9. 17, 18.–10. 31. 2 Co. 9. 9, 10. Ga. 6. 12, 13. He. 2. 1.–6. 10.–11. 26. 2 Jo*h*. 8.

2. **Do not sound a trumpet; or, *cause not a trumpet to be sounded.*** ver. 5, 16. ch. 5. 18.–7. 5.–15. 7. –16. 3.–22. 18.–23. 6, 13, 26.–24. 51. 1 Sa. 15. 30. Job 31. 16.20. Ps. 37. 21.–112. 9. Pr. 19. 17.–20. 6. Ec. 11. 2. Is. 9. 17.–10. 6.–58. 7, 10.–12. Ho. 8. 1. Mar. 7. 6.–12. 39. Lu. 6. 42.–11. 41, 43.–12. 33, 56. –13. 15.–20. 46. Ju. 5. 41, 44.–7. 18.–13. 29. Ac. 9. 36.–10. 2, 6, 31.–11. 29.–24. 17. Ro. 12. 8. 2 Co. 9. 6.–13. Ga. 2. 10. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 18. Phile. 7. He. 13. 16. Ja. 2. 15. 1 Pe. 4. 11. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 17.

3. ch. 8. 4.–9. 30.–12. 19. Mar. 1. 44. Ju*h*. 7. 4.

4. ver. 6, 18. ch. 10. 42.–25. 34.40. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 17. 3.–44. 21.–139. 1, 3, 12. Je. 17. 10.–23. 24. Lu. 14. 14. 1 Co. 4. 5. He. 4. 13. Jude 24. Re. 2. 23.

5. ver. 2. ch. 7. 7, 8.–9. 38.–21. 22.–23. 6, 7, 14. Job 27. 8.–10. Ps. 5. 2.–55. 17. Pr. 15. 8. Is. 1. 15.–55. 6, 7. Je. 29. 12. Da. 6. 10.–9. 4, &c. Mar. 12. 38. Lu. 11. 43.–14. 12.–18. 1, 10, 11.–20. 47. Ju*h*. 16. 24. Ep. 6. 13. Col. 4. 2, 3. 1 Th. 5. 17. Ja. 5. 15, 16.

6. ch. 14. 23.–16. 36.–39. Ge. 32. 24.–29. 2 Ki. 4. 33. Is. 26. 20. Ju*h*. 1. 48.–20. 17. Ac. 9. 40.–10. 9, 30. Ro. 8. 15. Ep. 3. 14.

7. ver. 32. ch. 18. 17.–26. 39, 42, 44. 1 Ki. 8. 29.–54.–18. 26.–29. Ezr. 9. 5, 7. Da. 9. 18, 19. Ac. 19. 34.

8. ver. 32. Ps. 38. 9.–69. 17.–19. Lu. 12. 30. Ph. 4. 6. 9. ver. 1, 5, 14, 15. ch. 18. 45, 48.–7. 11.–10. 29.–23. 9.–26. 29, 39, 42. Le. 10. 3. 2 Sa. 7. 26. 1 Ki. 8. 43. 1 Ch. 17. 24. 2 Ch. 20. 6. Ne. 9. 5. Ps. 72. 18, 19.–103. 20, 22.–113. 2, 3.–115. 3. Is. 6. 3.–37. 20.–57. 15.–63. 16.–64. 8.–66. 1. Ezr. 36. 23.–38. 23. Ha. 2. 14. Ze. 14. 9. Mal. 1. 11, 14. Lu. 2. 14.–11. 1, 2.–15. 18, 19, 21. Ju*h*. 20. 17. Ro. 1. 7.–8. 15. Ga. 1. 1.–4. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 3. 11.–5. 12, 14.

10. ch. 3. 2.–4. 17.–7. 21.–12. 50.–16. 28.–26. 39, 42. Ne. 9. 6. Ps. 9. 5, 12.–40. 8.–103. 19, 21. Is. 2. 2, 4. Je. 23. 5. Da. 2. 44.–4. 35.–7. 13, 27. Ze. 9. 9. Mar. 3. 35.–11. 10. Lu. 19. 11, 38. Ju*h*. 4. 34.–6. 39.–7. 17. Ac. 13. 22.–22. 14. Ro. 12. 2. Ep. 6. 6. Col. 1. 9, 13. 1 Th. 4. 3.–5. 18. He. 1. 14.–10. 7, 36.–13. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 15.–4. 2. Re. 11. 5.–12. 10.–19. 6.–20. 4.

11. ch. 4. 4. Ex. 16. 16.–35. Job 23. 12. Ps. 33. 18, 19.–34. 10. Pr. 30. 8. Lu. 11. 3. Ju*h*. 6. 31, &c. 2 Th. 3. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 8.

12. ver. 14. ch. 18. 21.–28. 34, 35. Ex. 34. 7. 1 Ki. 8. 30, 34, 39, 50. Ne. 5. 12. Ps. 32. 1, 2.–130. 3, 4. Is. 1. 18. Da. 9. 19. Mar. 11. 25, 26. Lu. 6. 37.–7. 40, 42.–11. 4.–17. 3, 5. Ac. 13. 38. Ep. 1. 7.–4. 32. 1 Jo*h*. 1. 7, 9.

13. ver. 10. ch. 26. 41.–28. 20. Ge. 22. 1. Ex. 15. 18. Nu. 5. 22. De. 8. 2, 16.–27. 15, &c. 1 Ki. 1. 36. 1 Ch. 4. 10.–16. 36.–29. 11, 12. Ps. 10. 16.–41. 13.–47. 17. –72. 19.–89. 52.–106. 48.–121. 7, 8.–145. 10.–13. Pr. 30. 8, 9. Je. 15. 21.–28. 6. Da. 4. 25, 34, 35.–8. 18. Lu. 22. 31, 32, 40, 46. Ju*h*. 17. 15. 1 Co. 10. 13.–14. 16. 2 Co. 1. 20.–12. 7, 9. Ga. 1. 4. 1 Th. 1. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–6. 15.–17. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 18. He. 2. 14, 15.–11. 36, 37. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 9. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 8.–5. 18, 19. Re. 1. 18.–3. 10.–3. 10, 14.–5. 13.–7. 14.–17.–19. 1.–21. 4.–22. 20.

14. ver. 12. ch. 7. 2.–18. 21.–35. Pr. 21. 13. Mar. 11. 25, 26. Ep. 4. 32. Col. 2. 13.–3. 13. Ja. 2. 13. 1 Jo*h*. 3. 10.

15. ch. 18. 35. Ja. 2. 13.

16. ver. 2, 5. ch. 9. 14, 15. 2 Sa. 12. 16, 21. 1 Ki. 21. 27. Ne. 1. 4.–9. 1.–3. Ez. 4. 16. Ps. 35. 13.–69. 10.–119. 24. Is. 58. 3, 5. Da. 9. 3. Zec. 7. 3, 5. Mal. 3. 14. Mar. 2. 18. Lu. 2. 37.–18. 12. Ac. 10. 30.–13. 2, 3.–14. 23. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 6. 5.–11. 27.

17. Ru. 3. 3. 2 Sa. 14. 2. Ec. 9. 8. Da. 10. 2, 3.

18. ver. 2, 4, 6. Ro. 2. 6, 7, 29. 2 Co. 5. 9.–10. 8. Col. 3. 22, 24. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–2. 13.

19. Job 27. 16.–31. 24, 25. Ps. 39. 6.–62. 10. Pr. 11. 4.–16. 16.–23. 4, 5. Ec. 2. 26.–5. 10.–14. Zep. 1. 18. Lu. 12. 21, 33.–18. 24, 25. 1 Ti. 6. 8.–10, 17.–19. He. 13. 5. Ja. 5. 1, &c. 1 Jo*h*. 2. 15, 16.

20. ch. 19. 8, 21. Lu. 12. 33, 34.–16. 9.–18. 22. 1 Ti. 6. 17 He. 10. 34.–11. 26. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 4.–5. 4. Re. 2. 9.

21. ch. 12. 34, 35. Ps. 62. 10. Pr. 4. 23.–23. 12. Is. 33. 6 Je. 4. 14.–22. 17. Lu. 12. 34. Ac. 8. 21. Ro. 8. 5.–7. 2 Co. 4. 18. 1 Pe. 3. 19, 20. Col. 3. 1, 3. He. 3. 12.

22. ver. 1. Lu. 11. 34, 36. Ac. 2. 46. Ro. 12. 8. 2 Co. 11. 3. Ep. 6. 5. Col. 3. 22.

23. ch. 20. 15.–23. 16, &c. Pr. 26. 12. Is. 5. 20, 21.–8. 20.–44. 18, 20. Je. 4. 22.–8. 8, 9. Mar. 7. 22. Lu. 8. 10.–11. 35, 36. Ju*h*. 9. 39, 41. Ro. 1. 22.–2. 17, 23. 1 Co. 1. 18, 20.–2. 14.–3. 18, 19. Ep. 4. 18.–5. 8. 1 Ju*h*. 2. 11. Re. 3. 17, 18.

24. ver. 19, 20. ch. 4. 10. Jos. 24. 15, 19, 20. 1 Sa. 7. 3. 1 Ki. 18. 21. 2 Ki. 17. 33, 34, 41. Ezr. 20. 39. Zep. 1. 5. Lu. 16. 9, 11, 13. Ro. 6. 16.–22. Ga. 1. 10. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10, 17. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Jo*h*. 2. 15, 16.

25. ver. 31, 34. ch. 5. 22, 28.–10. 19.–13. 22. Ps. 55. 22. Mar. 4. 19.–13. 11. Lu. 8. 14.–10. 40, 41.–12. 4, 5, 8, 9, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29. Ro. 8. 32. 1 Co. 7. 32. Ph. 4. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 7, 8. 2 Ti. 2. 4. He. 13. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 5. 7.

26. ver. 32. ch. 7. 9.–11.–10. 29.–31. Ge. 1. 29.–31. Job 35. 11.–38. 41. Ps. 104. 11, 12, 27, 28.–111. 5.–145. 15, 16.–147. 9. Lu. 12. 6, 7, 24, 32.

27. ch. 5. 36. Ps. 33. 6.–75. 6. Ex. 3. 14. Lu. 12. 25, 26. 1 Co. 15. 10.

28. ver. 25, 31. ch. 10. 10. Lu. 3. 11.–12. 27.–22. 35, 36.

29. 1 Ki. 10. 5. 2 Ch. 9. 4.–26. 1 Ti. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pe. 3. 2.–5.

30. ch. 8. 26.–14. 31.–16. 8.–17. 17. Ps. 90. 5, 6.–92. 7. Is. 40. 6, 8. Mar. 4. 40.–9. 19. Lu. 9. 41.–12. 28. Ju*h*. 20. 27. He. 3. 12. Ja. 1. 10, 11. 1 Pe. 1. 24.

31. ch. 4. 4.–15. 33. Le. 25. 20.–22. 2 Ch. 25. 9. Ps. 78. 18.–31. Lu. 12. 29.

32. ver. 8. ch. 5. 46, 47.–20. 25, 26. Ps. 17. 14.–103. 13. Lu. 12. 30. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 4. 5.

33. ch. 3. 2.–4. 17.–5. 6.–13. 44.–16.–19. 29. 1 Ki. 3. 11.–13.–17. 13. Ge. 1. 7.–12.–31. 20, 21. Ps. 34. 9, 10.–37. 3, 18, 19, 25.–84. 11, 12. Pr. 2. 1.–9.–3. 9, 10. 8. 45. 24. Je. 23. 6. Hag. 1. 2, 11.–2. 16, 19. Mar. 10. 30. Lu. 1. 6.–12. 31.–18. 29, 30. Ju*h*. 6. 26, 27. Ac. 20. 25. –28. 31. Ro. 1. 17.–3. 21, 22.–8. 31, 32.–10. 3.–14. 17. 1 Co. 1. 30.–3. 22. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ph. 3. 9. Col. 1. 13. 14. 2 Th. 1. 5. 1 Ti. 4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 1, 11.

34. ver. 11, 25. Ex. 16. 18.–20. De. 33. 25. 1 Ki. 17. 4.–6, 14, 16. 2 Ki. 7. 1, 2. La. 3. 23. Lu. 11. 3.–12. 20. Ju*h*. 14. 27.–16. 33. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Th. 3. 3, 4.

CHAP. VII.

1. Ps. XLI. Is. 66. 5. Eze. 16. 52.–56. Lu. 6. 37. Ro. 2. 1, 2.–14. 3, 4, 10, 13. 1 Co. 4. 3.–5. Ja. 3. 1.–4. 11, 12.

2. Ju. 1. 7. Ps. 18. 26.–137. 7, 8. Je. 51. 24. Ob. 15. Mar. 4. 24. Lu. 6. 38. 2 Co. 9. 6. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. Ja. 2. 13. Re. 18. 6.

3. 2 Sa. 12. 5, 6. 2 Ch. 28. 9, 10. Ps. 50. 16, 21. La. 3. 40. Lu. 6. 41, 42.–18. 11. Ju*h*. 8. 7, 9. Ga. 6. 1.

4. ch. 22. 18.–23. 4, &c. Ps. 51. 9.–13. Lu. 4. 23.–6. 42.–12. 56.–13. 15. Ac. 19. 15.

6. ch. 10. 14, 15.–15. 26.–22. 5, 6.–24. 10. Pr. 9. 7, 8.–11. 22.–22. 9.–26. 11. Ac. 13. 45, 46. 2 Co. 11. 26. Ph. 3. 2. 2 Ti. 4. 14, 15. He. 6. 6.–10. 29. 2 Pe. 2. 22.

7. ver. 11. ch. 21. 22. 1 Ki. 3. 5. Ps. 10. 4, 17.–27. 8.–50. 15.–69. 32.–70. 4.–86. 5.–105. 3, 4.–119. 2.–145. 18, 19. Pr. 8. 17. Ca. 3. 2. Is. 55. 6, 7. Je. 29. 12, 13.–33. 3. Am. 5. 4. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 9, 10, 13.–13. 25.–18. 1. Ju*h*. 4. 10.–14. 13.–15. 7, 16.–16. 23.

Digitized by Google

24. Ro. 2. 6.—3. 11. He. 11. 6. Ja. 1. 5, 6.—5. 15—1 Jn°. 3. 22.—5. 14, 15. Re. 3. 17, 18.—6. 33.
8. ch. 15. 22.28. 2 Ch. 33. 1, 2, 19. Pr. 8. 17. Je. 29. 12, 13. Jon. 2. 2.—3. 8..10. Lu. 23. 42, 43. Ac. 9. 11.
9. Lu. 11. 11..13.
11. Ge. 6. 5.—8. 21. Ex. 34. 6, 7. 2 Sa. 7. 19. Job 15. 16. Ps. 84. 11.—85. 12.—86. 5, 15.—103. 11..13. Is. 49. 15.—55. 8, 9. Je. 17. 9.—33. 14. He. 11. 8, 9.—14. 2. Mi. 7. 18. Mal. 1. 6. Lu. 2. 10, 11.—11. 13. Jn°. 3. 16. Ro. 3. 9..19.—5. 8..10.—8. 32. 2 Co. 9. 8..15. Ga. 3. 22. Ep. 2. 1..3, 4, 5. Tit. 3. 3, 4..7. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.—4. 10.
12. ch. 22. 39, 40. Le. 19. 16. Is. 1. 17, 18. Je. 7. 5, 6. Eze. 18. 7, 8, 21. Am. 5. 14, 15. Mi. 6. 8. Zec. 7. 7..10.—8. 16, 17. Mal. 3. 5. Mar. 12. 29..34. Lu. 6. 31. Ro. 13. 8..10. Ga. 5. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 5, 8. Ja. 2. 10..13.
13. ch. 3. 2, 8.—16. 24—18. 2, 3.—23. 13.—25. 41, 46. Ge. 6. 5, 12. Ps. 14. 2, 3. Pr. 7. 27.—9. 6.—16. 25. Is. 1. 9.—55. 7. Eze. 18. 29..32. Lu. 9. 23.—13. 5, 24, 25.—14. 33. Jn°. 10. 9.—14. 6. Ac. 2. 38..40.—3. 19. Ro. 3. 9..19.—9. 22. 2 Co. 4. 4.—6. 17. Ga. 5. 24. Ep. 2. 2, 3. Phi. 3. 19. 2 Th. 1. 8, 9. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 19. Re. 12. 9.—13. 8.—20. 3, 15.—21. 27.
14. Because; or, how. ch. 16. 24, 25.—20. 16.—22. 14. Pr. 4. 26, 27.—8. 20.—14. 12. Is. 30. 21.—35. 8.—57. 14. Je. 6. 16. Mar. 8. 34. Lu. 12. 32.—13. 23..30. Jn°. 15. 18..20.—16. 2, 33. Ac. 14. 22. Ro. 9. 27..29, 32.—11. 5, 6.—12. 2. Ep. 2. 2, 3. 1 Th. 3. 2..5. 1 Pe. 3. 20, 21.
15. ch. 10. 17.—16. 6, 11.—24. 4, 5. 11, 24, 25. De. 13. 1..3. Is. 9. 15, 16.—56. 10, 11. Je. 14. 14..16.—23. 16.—28. 15..17.—29. 21, 32. Eze. 13. 16, 22.—22. 25. Mi. 3. 5..7, 11. Zep. 3. 3, 4. Zec. 13. 4. Mar. 12. 38..40.—13. 22, 23. Lu. 12. 15. Ac. 13. 40.—20. 29..31. Ro. 16. 17, 18. 2 Co. 11. 13..15. Ga. 2. 4. Ep. 4. 14—5. 6. Phi. 3. 2. Col. 2. 8. 1 Ti. 4. 1..3. 2 Ti. 3. 5..9, 13.—4. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 1..3, 15, 18, 19.—3. 17. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Jude 4. Re. 13. 11..17.—17. 6.—19. 20.
16. ver. 20. ch. 12. 33. Lu. 6. 43..45. Ja. 3. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 10..18. Jude 10..19.
17. ch. 12. 33..35. Ps. 1. 3.—92. 13, 14. Is. 5. 3..5.—61. 3. Je. 11. 19.—17. 8. Lu. 6. 43, 44.—13. 6, 9. Ga. 5. 22..24. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11. Col. 1. 10. Ja. 3. 17, 18. Jude 12.
18. Ga. 5. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 9, 10.
19. ch. 3. 10.—21. 19, 20. Is. 5. 5..7.—27. 11. Eze. 15. 2..7. Lu. 3. 9.—13. 6..9. Jn°. 15. 2..6. He. 6. 8. Jude. 12. Re. 2. 16.
20. ver. 16. Ac. 5. 38.
21. ch. 10. 32, 33.—12. 50.—16. 17.—18. 3, 10, 19, 35.—19. 24.—21. 29..31.—25. 11, 12, 21.—26. 39, 42. Ho. 8. 2, 3. Mar. 3. 35.—9. 47.—10. 23, 24. Lu. 6. 46.—11. 28.—13. 25.—18. 25. Jn°. 3. 5.—5. 17.—6. 40.—7. 17.—10. 29, 30.—14. 7.—15. 23. Ac. 14. 22.—19. 13, &c. Ro. 2. 13.—12. 2. Ep. 6. 6. Col. 4. 12. 1 Th. 4. 3.—5. 18. Tit. 1. 16. He. 4. 6.—13. 21. Ja. 1. 22.—2. 20..26. 1 Pe. 2. 15.—4. 2. 1 Jn°. 3. 21..24. Re. 2. 27.—3. 5.—22. 14.
22. ver. 21. ch. 10. 5..8.—24. 36. Nu. 24. 4.—31. 8. Is. 2. 11, 17. Mal. 3. 17, 18. Lu. 10. 12.—13. 26. Jn°. 11. 51. 1 Co. 12. 3.—13. 1, 2. 1 Th. 5. 4. 2 Th. 1. 10. 2 Ti. 1. 12, 18.—4. 8. He. 6. 4..6.
23. ch. 25. 12, 41. Ps. 5. 5, 6.—6. 8. Lu. 13. 25..27. Jn°. 10. 14, 27..30. 1 Co. 13. 2. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
24. ver. 7, 8, 13, 14. ch. 5. 3, &c.—6. 14, 15, 19, &c.—12. 50. Job 38. 28. Ps. 111. 10.—119. 99, 100. Pr. 10. 8.—14. 8. Lu. 6. 47..49.—11. 28. Jn°. 13. 17.—14. 15, 22..24.—15. 10, 14. Ro. 2. 6..9, 13. 1 Co. 3. 10, 11. Ga. 5. 6, 7.—6. 7, 8. Ja. 1. 21..27.—2. 17..26.—3. 13, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.—3. 22..24.—5. 3..5. Re. 22. 14, 15.
25. ch. 16. 18. Ps. 125. 1, 2. Eze. 13. 11, &c. Mal. 3. 3. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Co. 3. 13..15. Ep. 3. 17. Col. 2. 7. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 7.—2. 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.
26. Pr. 14. 1. Lu. 6. 49. Ja. 2. 20, 26.
27. ch. 12. 43..45.—13. 19..22. Eze. 13. 10..16. He. 10. 26..31. 2 Pe. 2. 20..22.
28. ch. 13. 54. Ps. 45. 2. Mar. 1. 22.—6. 2. Lu. 4. 22, 32.—19. 48. Jn°. 7. 15, 46.
29. ch. 5. 20, 22, 28, 32, 44.—15. 1..9.—21. 23..27.—23. 2..6, 15..24.—28. 18. De. 18. 18, 19. Ec. 8. 4. Is. 1. 4. Je. 33. 28, 29. Mi. 3. 8. Mar. 1. 22.—7. 5..13. Lu. 4. 32.—20. 8, 46, 47.—21. 15. Jn°. 7. 46. Ac. 3. 22, 23.—6. 10. He. 4. 12, 13.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ver. 18. ch. 4. 25.—5. 1.—12. 15.—15. 30.—19. 2.—20. 29. Mar. 3. 7. Lu. 5. 15.—14. 25..27.
2. ch. 2. 11.—4. 9..23. 26, 29.—10. 8.—13. 58.—14. 33.—15. 25.—18. 26.—26. 6.—28. 9, 17. Le. 13. 44..46. Nu. 5. 2, 3.—12. 10. De. 24. 8, 9. 2 Sa. 3. 29. 2 Ki. 5. 1, 27.—7. 3, 4.—15. 5. 2 Ch. 26. 19..21. Mar. 1. 40, &c.—5. 6, 7.—9. 22..24. Lu. 4. 27.—5. 12, &c.—17. 12, &c. Jn°. 9. 36. 1 Co. 14. 25. Re. 19. 10.—22. 8, 9.
3. ch. 11. 4, 5. Ge. 1. 3. 2 Ki. 5. 11, 14. Ps. 33. 9. Mar. 1. 41—4. 39—5. 41—7. 34—9. 25. Lu. 5. 13.—7. 14.—17. 14, 15. Jn°. 5. 21—11. 43—15. 24.
4. ch. 3. 15.—5. 17.—8. 1.—9. 30.—10. 18—11. 5—12. 16. 19.—16. 20.—17. 9. Le. 13. 2, &c.—14. 2..4, 10. 2 Ki. 5. 7, 8. Is. 42. 21. Mar. 1. 43, 44.—6. 11.—7. 36.—13. 9.. Lu. 5. 14.—17. 14—21. 13. Jn°. 5. 41.—7. 18.—8. 50.—10. 37.
5. ch. 4. 13.—9. 1.—11. 23.—27. 54. Mar. 2. 1.—15 39. Lu. 7. 1, 2, &c. Ac. 10. 1, &c.—22. 25.—23. 17, 23.—27. 1, 31, 43.
6. ch. 4. 24.—9. 2. Job 31. 13, 14. Mar. 2. 3, &c. Ac. 8. 7.—9. 33.—10. 7. Col. 3. 11.—4. 1. 1 Ti. 6. 2. Phile. 16.
7. ch. 9. 18, 19. Mar. 5. 23, 24. Lu. 7. 6.
8. ver. 3. ch. 3. 11, 14.—15. 26, 27. Ge. 32. 10. Nu. 20. 8. Ps. 33. 9—107. 20. Mar. 1. 25..27. Lu. 5. 8..7. 6, 7.—15. 19, 21. Jn°. 1. 27.—13. 6..8.
9. Job 38. 34, 35. Ps. 107. 25..29—119. 91—148. 8. Je. 47. 6, 7. Eze. 14. 17..21. Mar. 4. 39..41. Lu. 4. 35, 36, 39—7. 8. Ep. 6. 5, 6. Col. 3. 22. Tit. 2. 9.
10. ch. 15. 28. Mar. 6. 6. Lu. 5. 20.—7. 9, 50.
11. ch. 3. 2..24. 31. Ge. 12. 3.—22. 18.—28. 14—49. 10. Ps. 22. 27.—98. 3. Is. 2. 2, 3.—11. 10.—25. 6.—49. 6.—52. 10.—60. 1..6. Je. 16. 19. Da. 2. 44. Mi. 4. 1, 2. Zec. 8. 20..23. Mal. 1. 11. Lu. 12. 37.—13. 28, 29.—14. 23, 24.—16. 22. Ac. 10. 45.—11. 18.—14. 22, 27. Ro. 15. 9, &c. 1 Co. 6. 9.—15. 50. Ga. 3. 28, 29. Ep. 2. 11..14.—3. 6. Col. 3. 11. 2 Th. 1. 5. Re. 3. 20, 21.
12. ch. 3. 9, 10.—13. 42, 50.—21. 43.—22. 12, 13.—24. 51.—25. 30. Lu. 13. 28. Ac. 3. 25. Ro. 9. 4, 5. 2 Pe. 2. 4, 17. Jude 13.
13. ver. 4. ch. 9. 29, 30.—15. 28.—17. 20. Ec. 9. 7. Mar. 7. 29.—9. 23. Jn°. 4. 50, 52, 53.
14. ver. 20. ch. 17. 25.—19. 27. Mar. 1. 29..31. Lu. 4. 38, 39. 1 Co. 9. 5. 1 Ti. 3. 2.—4. 3. He. 13. 4.
15. ver. 3. ch. 9. 20, 29.—14. 36.—20. 34. 2 Ki. 13. 21. Is. 6. 7. Mar. 1. 41. Lu. 4. 40, 41.—8. 54. Jn°. 5. 8, 9.—12. 1..3. Ac. 19. 11..13.
16. ver. 3, 9. ch. 4. 24.—9. 2.—12. 22.—14. 14. Ex. 15. 26. Mar. 1. 25..27, 32..34.—2. 3.—5. 8.—9 25. Lu. 4. 40, 41.—18. 42, 43. Ac. 5. 15.—19. 12..16.
17. ch. 1. 22.—2. 15, 23. Is. 53. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 24.
18. ver. 1. ch. 14. 22. Mar. 1. 35..38.—4. 35—5. 21.—6. 45..8. 13. Lu. 4. 42, 43.—8. 22. Jn°. 6. 15.
19. Ezr. 7. 6. Mar. 12. 32..34. Lu. 9. 57, 58.—14. 25..27, 33.—22. 33, 34. Jn°. 13. 36..38. 1 Co. 1. 20.
20. Ps. 40. 17.—84. 3.—104. 17.—109. 22. Is. 53. 2, 3. Lu. 2. 7, 18, 16.—6. 3.—9. 58. 2 Co. 8. 9.

Digitized by Google

and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that asketh [a] receiveth; and he that seeketh [b] findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, [c] how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for [β] this is the law and the prophets.

13 Enter ye in [i] at the strait gate: for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 [β] Because strait *is* the gate, & narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life; and few [l] there be that find it.

15 Beware of false prophets [m], which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening [n] wolves:

16 Ye shall know them by their [o] fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree [p] bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every [q] tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down, & cast into [r] fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, [s] shall enter into [t] the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied [x] in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me [z], ye that work iniquity.

24 Therefore [b] whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock [e].

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish [f] man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, [b] and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was [i] the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished [k] at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAP. VIII.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 And, behold, there came a leper [m] & worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean: & immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell [n] no man; but go thy way shew thyself to the priest, & offer the gift that Moses commanded [d] for a testimony unto them.

5 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion [f], beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered & said, Lord, I am not worthy [b] that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only [k], and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it*.

10 When Jesus heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith [p], no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That [q] many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven:

12 But [y] children of [y] kingdom [z] shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping [t] and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid [w], and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many [y] that were possessed with devils: & he cast out [y] spirits with *his* word, & healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias [a] the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses.

18 Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I [d] will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, [g] suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23 And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And behold, *there* arose a great tempest in [y] sea, insomuch that [y] ship was covered with [y] waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to *him*, & awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked [n] the winds and the

A. D. 31.

a Ps. 81.10,16 Jn. 9.14,13,14 16. 23, 24.
1 Jn. 3. 22. 5. 14, 15.
b Pr. 8. 17. Je. 29.12,13.
c c. 9. 30. Mar. 5. 43.
d Le. 14,3, &c
e Lu. 11.11 &c
f Lu. 7.2, &c.
g Le. 19. 18. Ro. 13.8-10 Ga. 5. 14.
h Ps. 10. 17. Lu. 15.19,21.
i Lu. 13. 24.
k Ps. 33. 9. 107. 20.

β or, *How.*

l c. 20. 16. 25. 1-12.
Ro. 9.27,29.
m De. 13.1-3. Je. 23.13-16. 1 Jn. 4. 1.
n Ac. 20.29-31
o c. 12. 33.
p c. 15. 28.
q Is. 2. 2, 3. Lu. 13. 29. Ac. 11.18. Ep. 3. 6. Re. 7. 9.
r Lu. 6.43,45.
s c. 7. 22, 23.
t c. 13.42,50.
u c. 3. 10. Jn. 15.2,6.
x Is. 48. 1, 2. c. 25.11,12. Lu. 6. 46. 13. 25. Ro. 2. 13.
w Mar. 1.30, 31. Lu. 4.38,39.
x Nu. 24. 4. 1 K. 22.11, &c. Ja. 23.13, &c. Ac. 19.13-15.
y 1 Co. 13. 2.
y Mar. 1.32 &c
z Ps. 5. 5. c. 55. 41. Re. 22. 15.
a Is. 53. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 24.
b Lu. 5.47, &c.
c Ps. 111. 10 119.99,130.
d Lu. 9.57,58.
e Ps. 92.13-15.
f 1 Sa. 2. 30. Je. 8. 9.
g 1 Ki. 19. 20.
h 1 Co. 3. 13.
i He. 10.26,27.
k Je. 23. 29. Mar. 6. 2.
l Mar. 4.37, &c Lu. 8.23, &c.
m Mar. 1. 40, &c. Lu. 5.12, &c.
n Job 38. 11. Ps. 89. 9. 107. 29.

Digitized by Google

sea; and there was a great calm.
27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him?
28 And [b] when he was come to ye other side, into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of ye tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.
29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?
30 And there was a good way off from them, an herd of many swine, feeding.
31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer [f] us to go away into the herd of swine [g].
32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: &, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into ye sea, & perished in ye waters.
33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.
34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart [n] out of their coasts.

CHAP. IX.

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.
2 And, [p] behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son [r], be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.
3 And, behold, certain of ye scribes said within themselves, this *man* blasphemeth.
4 And Jesus knowing their thoughts [s], said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?
5 For whether is easier, to say, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, & walk?
6 But that ye may know that ye Son of man hath power on earth to forgive [u] sins, (then saith he to ye sick of ye palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, & go unto thine house.
7 And he arose, & departed to his house.
8 But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified [w] God, which had given such power unto men.
9 And [x] as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at ye receipt of custom: & he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, & followed him.
10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.
11 And when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners [c]?
12 But when Jesus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.
13 But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I [d] will have mercy, & not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance [e].
14 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we & ye Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?
15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom [h] is with them? but the days will come when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, & then shall [a] they fast.
16 No man putteth a piece of [β] new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from ye garment, and the rent is made worse.
17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles; else [c] the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.
18 While [d] he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live [e].
19 And Jesus arose and followed him, and *so did* his disciples.
20 And [h], behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment:
21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment [i], I shall be whole.
22 But Jesus turned him about; and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy [j] faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour [k].
23 And [l] when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the [m] minstrels and the people making a noise,
24 He said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead [o], but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.
25 But when the people were put forth [γ], he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.
26 And [γ] the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.
27 And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, & saying, *Thou* son of David [t], have mercy on us.
28 And when he was come into ye house, ye blind men came to him: & Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.
29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.
30 And their eyes were opened: and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See *that* no man know [v] *it*.
31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.
32 As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man [y] possessed with a devil.
33 And when the devil was cast out, ye dumb spake [z]: & ye multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.
34 But ye Pharisees said, He [a] casteth out devils through ye prince of ye devils.
35 And [b] Jesus went about all ye cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.
36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they [δ] fainted, & were scattered abroad, as sheep [f] having no shepherd.
37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest [δ] truly *is* plenteous, but the labourers *are* few:
38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth [i] labourers into his harvest.

CHAP. X.

AND when he had called unto *him* his

A. D. 31.

a Is. 22. 12.
β or, *raw, or unwrought cloth*
b Mar. 5. 1. Lu. 8. 26, &c.
c Job 32. 19.
d Mar. 5. 22. Lu. 8. 41, &c.
e Jn°. 11. 22, 25.
f Job 1. 10-12. 2. 3-6.
g De. 14. 8. Is. 65. 3, 4.
h Mar. 5. 25. Lu. 8. 43.
i Ac. 19. 12.
j Lu. 7. 50. 17. 19. 18. 42. Ac. 14. 9.
k Jn°. 4. 53.
l Mar. 5. 38. Lu. 8. 51.
m 2 Ch. 35. 25.
n Job 21. 14. Lu. 5. 8. Ac. 16. 39.
o Ac. 20. 10.
p Mar. 2. 3, &c. Lu. 5. 18, &c.
q 2 K. 4. 33, &c.
r Mar. 5. 34.
γ or, *this fame.*
s Ps. 139. 2. Jn°. 2. 24, 25. He. 4. 12, 13. Re. 2. 23.
t c. 15. 22. 20. 30, 31.
u Mi. 7. 18.
v Is. 42. 2. 52. 13. c. 12. 16.
w Ac. 4. 21. Ga. 1. 24.
x Mar. 2. 14. Lu. 5. 27, &c.
y c. 12. 22. Lu. 11. 14.
z Is. 35. 6.
a c. 12. 24. Mar. 3. 22. Lu. 11. 15.
b c. 4. 23.
c c. 11. 19. Lu. 15. 2.
d Pr. 21. 3. He. 5. 2.
e Ho. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 8. c. 12. 7.
δ or, *were tired and lay down.*
f Nu. 27. 17. 1 K. 22. 17. Eze. 34. 5. Zec. 10. 2.
g Lu. 10. 2. Jn°. 4. 35.
h c. 25. 1, 10. Jn°. 3. 29. Re. 21. 2.
i Ps. 68. 11.

Digitized by Google

21. ch. 19. 29. Le. 21. 11,12. Nu. 6. 6,7. De. 33. 9,10. 1Ki. 19. 20,21. Hag. 1. 2. Lu. 9. 59-62. 2Co. 5. 16.
22. ch. 4. 18.-22.-9. 9. Lu. 15. 32. Jn°. 1. 43. Ep. 2. 1, 5. 1Ti. 5. 6.
23. ch. 9. 1. Mar. 4. 35,36. Lu. 8. 22.
24. Ps. 107. 23..27. Is. 54. 11. Jon. 1. 4,5. Mar. 4. 37, 38. Lu. 8. 23. Jn°. 6. 17,18.-11. 5,6,15. Ac. 27. 14, &c. 2 Co. 11. 25, 26.
25. 2 Ch. 14. 11.-20. 12. Ps. 10. 1.-44. 22, 23. Is. 51. 9, 10. Jon. 1. 6. Mar. 4. 38,39. Lu. 8. 24.
26. ver. 27. ch. 6. 20.-14. 30,31.-16. 8. Job 38. 8..11. Ps. 65. 7,11.-89. 9.-93. 3,4.-104. 6..9.-107. 28..30.-114. 3..7. Pr. 8. 28,29. Is. 1. 2..4.-41. 10..14.-50. 2..4.-63. 12. Na. 1. 4. Hab. 3. 8. Mar. 4. 39, 40, 41.-6. 48..51. Lu. 8. 24, 25. Ro. 4. 20. Re. 10. 2.
27. ch. 14. 33.-15. 31. Mar. 1. 27.-4. 41.-6. 51.-7. 37.
28. Ge. 10. 16.-15. 21. De. 7. 1. Ju. 5. 6. Mar. 5. 1..5. Lu. 8. 26, &c. Ac. 10. 38.
29. ch. 4. 3. 2Sa. 16. 10.-19. 22. Joel 3. 4. Mar. 1. 24.-3. 11.-5. 6..8. Lu. 4. 34, 41..8. 28. Jn°. 2. 4. Ac. 16. 17. Ja. 2. 19. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6.
30. Le. 11. 7. De. 14. 8. Is. 65. 4.-66. 3. Mar. 5. 11. Lu. 8. 32.-15. 15, 16.
31. Mar. 5. 7, 12. Lu. 8. 30..32. Re. 12. 19.-20. 1.
32. 1 Ki. 22. 22. Job 1. 10..19, 21.-2. 3..8. Mar. 5. 13. Lu. 8. 33. Ac. 2. 23.-4. 28. Re. 20. 7.
33. Mar. 5. 14..16. Lu. 8. 34..36. Ac. 19. 15..17.
34. ver. 29. De. 5. 25. 1Sa. 16. 4. 1Ki. 17. 18.-18. 17. Job 21. 14.-22. 17. Mar. 5. 17,18. Lu. 8. 28,37..39. Ac. 16. 39.

CHAP. IX.

1. ch. 4. 13.-7. 6.-8. 18, 23. Mar. 5. 21. Lu. 8. 37. Re. 22. 11.
2. ver. 22. ch. 4. 24.-8. 10, 16. Ps. 32. 1, 2. Ec. 9. 7. Is. 40. 1, 2.-44. 22. Je. 31. 33, 34. Mar. 1. 32.-2. 1..5.-5. 34. Lu. 5. 18, 19, 20.-7. 47..50. Jn°. 2. 25.-21. 5. Ac. 5. 15, 16.-13. 38, 39.-14. 9.-19. 12. Ro. 4. 6..8.-5. 11. Col. 1. 12..14. Ja. 2. 18.
3. ch. 7. 29.-26. 65. Le. 24. 11, 16. Mar. 2. 6, 7.-21.-14. 64. Lu. 5. 21.-7. 39, 49. Jn°. 10. 33..36. Ac. 6. 11..13.
4. ch. 12. 25.-16. 7, 8. Ps. 44. 21.-139. 2. Eze. 38. 10. Mar. 2. 8.-8. 16, 17.-12. 15. Lu. 5. 22.-6. 8.-7. 40.-9. 46, 47.-11. 17. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.-6. 61, 64.-16. 19, 30.-21. 17. Ac. 5. 3, 4, 9.-8. 20..22. He. 4. 12, 13. Re. 2. 23.
5. Is. 35. 5, 6. Mar. 2. 9..12. Lu. 5. 23..25. Jn°. 5. 8..14, 17, 18. Ac. 3. 6..11, 16.-4. 9, 10.-9. 34.-14. 8..11.
6. ver. 5. ch. 8. 15. Is. 43. 25. Mi. 7. 18. Mar 2. 7, 10. Lu. 5. 21.-13. 11..13. Jn°. 5. 21..23.-10. 28.-17. 2.-20. 21..23. Ac. 5. 31.-7. 59, 60.-9. 34. 2 Co. 2. 10.-5. 20. Ep. 4. 32. Col. 1. 17.-3. 13.
8. ch. 12. 23.-15. 31. Mar. 2. 12.-7. 37. Lu. 5. 25, 26.-7. 16.-17. 15.-23. 47. Ac. 4. 21.
9. ch. 4. 18..22.-21. 31, 32. 1 Ki. 19. 19..21. Mar. 2. 14, &c. Lu. 5. 27, 28.-15. 1, 2.-19. 2.-10. Ga. 1. 16.
10. ch. 5. 46, 47. Mar. 2. 15, 16. Lu. 5. 29.-15. 1. Jn°. 9. 31. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16.
11. ch. 11. 19.-23. 23..28. Mar. 2. 16.-9. 14..16. Lu. 5. 30.-15. 1, 2.-19. 7. 1 Co. 5. 9..11. Ga. 2. 15. 2 Jn°. 10.
12. Ps. 6. 2.-41. 4.-147. 3. Je. 17. 14.-30. 17.-33. 6. Ho. 14. 4. Mar. 2. 17. Lu. 5. 31..8. 43.-9. 11..18. 11..13. Ro. 7. 9..24. Re. 3. 17, 18.
13. ch. 3. 2, 8.-4. 17.-11. 20, 21.-12. 3, 5, 7.-18. 11..13.-19. 4. 10.-21. 28..32, 42.-22. 31, 32. Pr. 21. 3. Is. 55. 6, 7. Ho. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 6..8. Mar. 2. 17.-12. 26. Lu. 5. 32.-10. 26.-15. 3..10.-19. 10.-24. 47. Jn°. 10. 34. Ac. 2. 38.-3. 19.-5. 31.-11. 18.-17. 36, 31.-20. 21.-26. 18..20. Ro. 2. 4..6.-3. 10, &c. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. 2 Pe. 3. 9.

6

14. ch. 6. 16.-11. 6, 18, 19. Pr. 20. 6. Mar. 2. 18..22. Lu. 5. 33..39.-18. 9..12. 2 Jn°. 3. 25.-4. 1.
15. ch. 25. 1..10. Ju. 14. 11, &c. Ps. 45. 14, 15. Lu. 24. 13..21. Jn°. 3. 29.-16. 6, 20..22. Ac. 1. 9, 10.-13. 1..3.-14. 22, 23. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 11. 27. Re. 19. 9.-21. 2.
16. New cloth; or, *raw*, or *unwrought cloth*. Ge. 33. 13, 14. Ps. 125. 3. Is. 40. 11. Jn°. 16. 12. 1 Co. 3. 1, 2.-13. 13.
17. Jos. 9. 4. Job 32. 19. Ps. 119. 83.
18. ver. 24. ch. 8. 2, 8, 9.-14. 33.-15. 25.-17. 14.-20. 20..28. 17. 2 Ki. 5. 11. Mar. 5. 22, &c. Lu. 7. 2.-8. 41, &c.-13. 14.-17. 15, 16.-18. 18. Jn°. 4. 47..49.-11. 21, 32. Ac. 10. 25, 26.-13. 15.
19. ch. 8. 7.-12. 20. Jn°. 4. 34. Ac. 10. 38. Ga. 5. 9, 10.
20. ch. 14. 36.-23. 5. Le. 15. 25, &c. Nu. 15. 38, 39. De. 22. 12. Mar. 5. 25, &c.-6. 56.-8. 22. Lu. 6. 19.-8. 43, &c. Ac. 5. 15.-19. 12.
21. Mar. 5. 26..33. Lu. 8. 45..47.
22. ver. 2, 29. ch. 17. 18. Mar. 5. 34.-10. 52. Lu. 7. 50.-8. 48.-17. 19.-18. 42. Jn°. 4. 53. Ac. 14. 9.-16. 18. He. 4. 2.
23. ver. 18, 19. ch. 11. 17. 2 Ch. 35. 25. Je. 9. 17..20. Mar. 5. 35..40. Lu. 7. 32.-8. 49..51. Ac. 9. 39.
24. ch. 27. 39..43. 1Ki. 17. 18..24. Ps. 22. 6, 7. Is. 49. 7.-53. 3. Jn°. 11. 4, 11..13. Ac. 9. 40.-20. 10.
25. ch. 7. 6. 2 Ki. 4. 32..36. Mar. 1. 31.-5. 41.-8. 23.-9. 27. Lu. 8. 54. Ac. 9. 40, 41.
26. The fame; or, *this fame*. ch. 4. 24.-14. 1, 2. Mar. 1. 45.-6. 14. Ac. 26. 26.
27. ch. 8. 28.-11. 5.-12. 22, 23.-15. 22.-17. 15.-20. 30, 31.-21. 9, 15.-22. 40..45. Mar. 8. 22, 23.-10. 46..48.-11. 10.-12. 35..37. Lu. 7. 21.-18. 38, 39.-20. 41. Jn°. 7. 42.-9. 1, &c. Ro. 1. 3.-8. 15.-9. 5. Ja. 5. 16.
28. ver. 22. ch. 8. 2, 14.-13. 36, 58. Mar. 9. 23, 24. Jn°. 4. 48..50.-11. 26, 40.
29. ch. 8. 6, 7, 13.-15. 28.-20. 34. Mar. 10. 52. Jn°. 9. 6, 7.
30. ch. 8. 4.-12. 16.-17. 9. Ps. 146. 8. Is. 35. 5..42. 7. Mar. 5. 43. Lu. 5. 14.-8. 58. Jn°. 9. 7..26.
31. Mar. 1. 44, 45.-7. 36.
32. ver. 2. ch. 12. 22, 23. Mar. 9. 17..27.
33. ch. 15. 30, 31. Ex. 4. 11, 12. 2Ki. 5. 8. Ps. 76. 1. Is. 35. 6. Je. 32. 20. Mar. 7. 32..37. Lu. 7. 9.-11. 14.
34. ch. 10. 25.-12. 23, 24. Ec. 4. 4. Mar. 3. 22. Lu. 11. 15. Jn°. 3. 20.
35. ch. 4. 23, 24.-11. 1, 5. Mar. 1. 32..39.-6. 6, 56. Lu. 4. 43, 44.-13. 22. Ac. 2. 22.-10. 38.
36. Fainted; or, *were tired, and lay down*. ch. 10. 6.-14. 14.-15. 24, 32. Nu. 27. 17. 1 Ki. 22. 17. 2 Ch. 18. 16. Is. 53. 6.-56. 9..11. Je. 50. 6. Eze. 11. 16. 34. 3..6. Zec. 10. 2.-11. 16.-13. 7, 8. Mar. 6. 34. He. 4. 15..5. 2.
37. ch. 28. 19. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 10. 2..24. 47. Jn°. 4. 35, 36. Ac. 16. 9, 10.-18. 10. 1 Co. 3. 9. 2 Co. 6. 1. Phi. 2. 19..21. Col. 4. 11. 1 Th. 5. 12, 13. 1 Ti. 5. 17.
38. ch. 10. 1..3. Ps. 68. 11, 18. Je. 3. 15. Mi. 5. 7. Lu. 6. 12, 13.-10. 1, 2. Jn°. 20. 21. Ac. 8. 4.-13. 2. 1 Co. 12. 28. Ep. 4. 11. 2 Th. 3. 1.

CHAP. X.

1. Against; or, *over*. ch. 6. 13.-19. 28.-26. 20, 47.-28. 18, 19. Mar. 3. 13, 14, 15.-6. 7.-9. 25.-16. 17, 18. Lu. 6. 13.-9. 1.-10. 17, 19.-21. 15.-24. 49. Jn°. 3. 27, 35.-6. 70.-17. 2.-20. 21..23. Ac. 1. 8.-3. 15, 16.-16. 18.-19. 15. Re. 12. 1.-21. 12..14.
2. ch. 4. 18, 21.-16. 16..18.-17. 1.-20. 20.-26. 37. Pr. 10. 7. Mar. 1. 16, 17, 29.-3. 16, 17, 18.-12. 3. Lu. 5. 10.-6. 13, 14.-9. 10.-11. 49.-22. 8, 14.

Digitized by Google

Jn°. 1.40.42.–6.8.–19.22.–13.23.–20.2.–21. 2, 20, 24. Ac.1.13,26.–3.1.–10.5,18,32.–12.2. 1 Co.15. 7. Ep. 4. 11. He. 2. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 4. 2 Jn°. 1. 3 Jn°. 1. Re. 18. 20.–22. 8.

3. ch.6.15.–9.9.–27.56. Mar.2.14.–3.18. Lu.5.27.–6. 14..16. Jn°. 1. 43. 46.–6. 5..7.–11. 16.–12. 21, 22. –14. 9, 22.–20. 24..29.–21. 2. Ac. 1. 13.–12. 17.–15. 13.–21. 18. Ga. 1. 19.–2. 9. Ja. 1. 1. Jude 1.

4. ch. 26. 14, 47.–27. 3. Mar. 3. 18, 19.–14. 10, 43. Lu. 6. 15, 16.–22. 3, 47. Jn°. 6. 71.–13. 2, 26..30.–18. 3..5. Ac. 1. 13, 16..20, 25.

5. ch. 4. 15.–22. 3. 2Ki. 17.24..41. Lu.9.2.52.–10.1. Jn°.4.9,22.–7.35.–20.21..23. Ac.1.8.–8.1,5,&c.–10. 45.–28.–11.1..18.–22. 21. Ro. 15. 8, 9. 1Th. 2. 16.

6. ch. 9. 36.–15. 24.–18. 11. Ps. 119. 176. Is. 53. 6. Eze. 34. 5,16. Lu. 15. 3..24. 47. Ac. 3. 26.–13. 46. –18. 6.–26. 20.–28. 25. Ro. 11. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 25.

7. ch. 3. 2.–4. 17.–11. 1, 41, 12.–21. 31, 43.–23. 13. Is. 61. 1. Jon. 3. 2. Mar. 6. 12. Lu. 9. 2, 6, 60.–10. 9..11.–16. 16. Ac. 4. 2.–20. 25.–28. 31.

8. ver. 1, 2. 2 Ki. 5. 15, 16, 20..27. Mar. 6. 7, 13.–16. 18. Lu. 10. 9. Ac. 3. 6.–4. 9, 10, 30.–5. 12..15. –8. 18..23.–20. 33..35. 1 Co. 15. 10. 1 Pe. 5, 2.

9. Provide: *get.* Mar. 6. 8. Lu. 9. 3.–10. 4.–22.35.

10. Staves: Gr. *a staff.* 1 Sa. 9. 7.–17.40. Lu.3.11. –10.7. 1Co.9.4..14. Ga.6.6. 1Ti. 5. 17. 2 Ti.4.13.

11. Ge. 19. 1..3. Ju. 19. 16..21. 1 Ki. 17. 9, &c. Job 31. 32. Mar. 6. 10. Lu. 9. 4.–10. 7, 8, 38..42.–19. 7. Ac. 16. 15.–18. 1..3. 3 Jn°. 7, 8.

12. Lu. 10. 5, 6. Ac. 10. 36. 2 Co. 5. 20. 3 Jn°. 14.

13. Ps. 35. 13. Lu. 10. 5, 6.–19. 5. 2 Co. 2. 16.

14. ver. 40, 41. ch. 18. 5. Ne. 5. 13. Mar. 6. 11.–9. 37. Lu. 9. 5, 48.–10. 10, 11. Jn°. 13. 20. Ac. 13. 51.–18. 6.–20. 26, 27. 1 Th. 4. 8.

15. ch. 5.18.–11. 22..24.–12. 36.–24. 34, 35. Eze. 16. 46..48. Mar. 6. 11. Lu. 10. 11, 12. Jn°. 15. 22..24. 2 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 17.

16. Harmless: or, *simple.* Ge. 3. 1, 13. Lu. 10. 3.–21. 15. Ac. 20. 29. Ro. 16. 18, 19. 1 Co. 14. 20. 2 Co. 1. 12.–8. 20.–11. 3, 14. Ep. 5. 15. Co. 1. 9.–4. 5. Ph. 2. 15. 1 Th. 2. 10.–5. 22.

17. ch. 5. 22.–20. 19.–23. 34..24. 9, 10.–26. 59. De. 25. 2, 3. Mi. 7. 5. Mar. 13. 9, 12. Lu. 12. 11.–21. 12, 13. Jn°. 11. 47.–16. 2. Ac. 4. 6, &c.–5. 26, &c.–14. 5, 6.–17. 15.–22. 19.–23. 1, &c.–26. 11. 2 Co. 11. 24..26. 2 Ti. 4. 15. He. 11. 36.

18. ch. 5. 11.–8. 4. Ps. 2. 1..6. Mar. 13. 9. Ac. 5. 25..27.–12. 1..4.–23. 33, 34.–XXIV..XXVI. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–4. 16, 17. Re. 1. 9.–6. 9.–11. 7.

19. ch. 6. 25, 31, 34.–13. 11. Ex. 4. 19, 15. Je. 1. 7..9. Da. 3. 16..18. Mar. 13. 11..13. Lu. 12. 11.–21. 14, 15. Ac. 4. 8..14.–5. 29, 33.–6. 10.–26. 2, &c. Phi. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 4. 17. Ja. 1. 5.

20. ch. 6. 32. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 11. 13.–12. 30..32.–21. 15. Ac. 2. 4..4. 8.–6. 10.–7. 55.–28. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

21. ver. 35. 2 Sa. 16. 11.–17. 1..4. Job 19. 19. Mi. 7. 5. Zec. 13. 3. Mar. 13. 12. Lu. 12. 51..53.–21. 16.

22. ver. 29. ch. 5. 11..24. 9, 13. Is. 66. 5. Da. 12. 12. Mar. 13. 13. Lu. 6. 22..8. 15.–21. 17. Jn°. 7. 7.–15. 18, 21.–17. 14. Ac. 9. 16. Ro. 2. 7. 2 Co. 4. 11. Ga. 6. 9. He. 3. 14.–6. 11. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 13. Jude 20, 21. Re. 2. 3, 7, 10, 17, 26.–3. 21.

23. Have gone over; or, *end*, or, *finish.* ch. 2. 13.–4. 12.–12. 14, 15.–16. 28..24. 27, 30, 48..25. 13.–26. 64. Mar. 13. 26. Lu. 4. 29..31.–18. 8..21. 27. Jn°. 7. 1.–10. 39..42.–11. 53, 54. Ac. 8. 1.–9. 24, 25.–13. 50, 51.–14. 6, 7, 19, 20.–17. 10, 14.–20. 1.

24. 2 Sa. 11. 11. Lu.6.40. Jn°.13.16.–15.20. He.12.2.

25. Beelzebub: Gr. *Beelzebul.* ch. 9. 34.–12. 24. Mar. 3. 22. Lu. 11. 15. Jn°. 7. 20.–8.48,51.–10.20.

26. ver.28. Pr. 28. 1.–29. 25. Is.41.10,14.–48.1.–51. 7, 13. Je. 1. 8, 17. Eze. 2. 6. Mar. 4. 22. Lu. 8. 17.–12. 2.–24. 47. Ac. 1. 8.–4. 13, 19. 1 Pe. 3. 14.

27. ch. 13. 11, 34. Pr. 1. 20.–8. 1. Lu. 8. 10. Jn°. 16. 12, 25, 29. Ac. 5. 20, 28.–10. 9.–17. 17. 2 Co. 3. 12.

28. ver. 26. ch. 25. 46. Ps. 2. 11.–119. 120. Pr. 28. 14. Ec. 5. 7..8. 12, 13. Is 8. 12, 13.–51. 12..66. 2. Je. 5. 22. Da. 3. 16..18. Mar. 9. 43..48. Lu. 12. 4, 5.–16. 22..26. Jn°. 5. 29. Ac. 4. 19.–20. 23, 24..21. 13. Ro. 8. 35..39. 2 Th. 1. 8..10. 2 Ti. 4. 6..8. He. 11. 35.–12. 28, 29. Re. 2. 10.–20. 10..15.

29. Farthing: *kalpeany farthing* in the original; the 10th part of a Roman penny. ch. 18. 28. Ps. 104. 27..30. Lu. 12. 6.

30. 1 Sa. 14. 45. 2 Sa. 14. 11. 1 Ki. 1. 52. Lu. 12. 7.–21. 18. Ac. 27. 34.

31. ch. 6. 26.–12. 11, 12. Ps. 8. 5. Lu. 12. 24.–13. 15, 16. 1 Co. 9. 9, 10.

32. ch. 25. 34. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 119. 46. Mar. 8. 38, Lu. 9. 26.–12. 8, 9. Jn°. 9. 22. Ro. 10. 9. 1 Ti. 6. 12. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–2. 12. 1 Jn°. 4. 15. Re. 2. 13.–3. 5.

33. ch. 26. 70..75. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 9. 26.–12. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 12, 13. 2 Pe. 2. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 23.

34. Je. 15. 10. Lu. 12. 51. Jn°. 7. 43. Ac. 13. 45.–14. 2.

35. ver. 21. ch. 24. 10. Mi. 7. 6. Mar. 13. 12. Lu. 21. 16.

36. Ge. 3. 15.–4. 8..10.–37. 17..28. 1 Sa. 17. 28. 2 Sa. 16. 11. Job 19. 13..19. Ps. 41. 9.–55. 13. Je. 12. 6. –20. 10. Mi. 7. 6. Jn°. 13. 18.

37. ch. 22. 8, 37. De. 33. 9. Lu. 14. 20, 26.–20. 35.–21. 36. Jn°. 5. 23.–21. 15..17. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. Phi. 3. 7..9. 2 Th. 1. 5..7. Re. 3. 4.

38. ch. 16. 24.–27. 32. Mar. 8. 34.–10. 21. Lu. 9, 23.–14, 27. Jn°. 19. 17.

39. ch. 16. 25, 26. Mar. 8. 35, 36. Lu. 9. 24.–17. 33. Jn°. 12. 25. Phi. 1. 20. 21. 2 Ti. 4. 6..8. Re. 2. 10.

40. ch. 18. 5. Lu. 9. 48.–10. 16. Jn°. 5. 23.–12. 44..49. –13. 20.–20. 21. 2 Co. 5. 20. Ga. 4. 14. Phi. 2. 10, 11. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 22, 23. 2 Jn°. 9.

41. ch. 6. 1, 4, 6, 18.–13. 17.–16.27.–25. 34..40. Ge. 20. 7. 1 Ki. 17. 9..15, 20..24.–18.34. 2 Ki. 4. 8..10, 16, 17. 32..37. Is. 3. 10. Lu. 14. 13, 14. Ac. 16. 15. Ro. 16. 1..4. 23. 1 Co. 9. 17. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. 2 Ti. 1. 16. 18. 2 Jn°. 8. 3 Jn°. 5..8.

42. ch. 18. 3..6, 10, 14.–25. 40. Pr. 24. 14. Zec. 13. 7. Mar. 9. 40..42.–12. 42, 44.–14. 7, 8. Lu. 6. 35. –17. 2. 1 Co. 8. 10..12. 2 Co. 8. 12.–9. 6..15. Phi. 4. 15..19. He. 6. 10.

CHAP. XI.

1. ch. 4. 23.–9. 35..28. 20. Is. 61. 1..3. Mar. 1. 38, 39. Lu. 4. 15..21.–8. 1. Jn°. 15. 10, 14. Ac. 1. 2.–10. 38, 42. 1 Th. 4. 2. 2 Th. 3. 6, 10. 1 Ti. 6. 14.

2. ch. 4. 12.–9. 14..14. 3. Mar. 6. 17, 18. Lu. 3. 19, 20..7. 18..23. Jn°. 1. 29..3. 24..28.–4. 1. Ac. 19. 1..3.

3. ch. 9. 2. 2. 6..21. 5, 9. Ge. 3. 15.–12. 3.–49. 10. Nu. 24. 17. De. 18. 15..18. Ps. 2. 6..12.–110. 1..5. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6, 7. Je. 23. 5, 6. Eze. 34. 23, 24. Da. 9. 24..26. Ho 3. 5. Joel 2. 28..32. Am. 9. 11, 12. Ob. 21. Mi. 5. 2. Zep. 3. 14..17. Hag. 2. 7. Zec. 9. 9. Mal. 3. 1..4. 2. Jn°. 4. 25..6. 14.–7. 31, 41, 42.

5. ch. 5. 3..8. 1..4.–9. 24, 25, 30..10. 8.–15. 30, 31.–21. 14. 2 Ki. 5. 7, 14. Ps. 22. 26..72. 12, 13.–146. 8. Is. 29. 18..35. 4..6.–42. 6, 7.–43. 8.–61. 1..3.–66. 2. Zec. 11. 7. Mar. 7. 37.–9. 25. Lu. 4. 18..7. 14..22. Jn°. 2. 23..3. 2.–5. 36..10. 25, 38.–11. 43.–14. 11. Ac. 2. 22..3. 2..8..4. 9, 10..14. 8..10. Ja. 2. 5.

6. ch. 5. 3..12.–13. 55.–17. 15..12..14.–18. 7..24. 10. –26. 31. Ps. 1. 1, 2.–32. 1, 2.–119. 1. Is. 8. 14, 15. Lu. 2. 34..4. 23..29.–7. 23..11. 27, 28. Jn°. 5. 35. –6. 60, 61, 66.–7. 41, 42. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 1 Co. 1. 23. –2. 14. Ga. 5. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

7. ch. 3. 1..5.–21. 25. Ge. 49. 4. Mar. 1. 3..5. Lu. 3. 3..7.–7. 24, 30.–16.16. Jn°. 1. 36..5. 35. 2 Co. 1. 17, 18. Ep. 4. 14. Ja. 1. 6.

Digitized by Google

twelve disciples, he [a] gave them power *against* [β] unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names [c] of y[e] twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James *the son* of Alpheus; and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus;

4 Simon the Canaanite; and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into *any* city of the Samaritans [f] enter ye not:

6 But go [δ] rather to the lost [h] sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And, as ye go, preach, saying, [j] The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: [l] freely ye have received, freely give.

9 [δ] Provide [n] neither gold, nor silver, nor brass, in your purses:

10 Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet [ζ] staves; for [p] the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return [s] to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake [v] off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It [w] shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore [y] wise as serpents, & [η] harmless [z] as doves.

17 But beware [a] of men: for [b] they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge [c] you in their synagogues;

18 And [d] ye shall be brought before governors & kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

19 But [e] when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak; for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, but y[e] Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, & the father the child: & the children shall rise up against *their* parents, & cause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake; but [f] he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee [θ] ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not [θ] have gone over y[e] cities of Israel till y[e] Son of man be come.

24 The [i] disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If [l] they have called y[e] master of y[e] house [κ] Beelzebub, how much more *shall they call* them of his household?

A. D. 31.

[a] Mar. 3. 13, 14. 6. 7, &c. Lu. 9. 1, &c.
[b] Mar. 4. 22. Lu. 12. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
β or, over.
[c] Lu. 6. 13.
[d] Is. 8. 12, 13. 51. 7, 12. 1 Pe. 3. 14.
γ In value, *halfpenny-farthing*, a 10th part of the Roman penny. c. 18. 28.
[e] Ac. 27. 34.
[f] 2 K. 17. 24. Jn[o]. 4. 5, 9, 20.
[g] Ac. 13. 46.
[h] Ps. 119. 176. Is. 53. 6. Je. 50. 6, 17. Eze. 34. 5, 6, 8. 1 Pe. 2. 25.
[i] Re. 3. 5.
[j] c. 3. 2; 4. 17. Lu. 9. 2; 10. 9.
[k] 2 Ti. 2. 12.
[l] Ac. 8. 18, 20.
[m] Lu. 12. 49, 53
δ or, *get*.
[n] Lu. 22. 35. 1 Cor. 9. 7, &c
[o] Mi. 7. 5, 6.
ζ *a staff*.
[p] Lu. 10. 7, &c
[q] Ps. 91. 9.
[r] Lu. 14. 26.
[s] Ps. 35. 13.
[t] c. 16. 25.
[v] Ne. 5. 13. Ac. 13. 51. 18. 6.
[u] c. 18. 5. 25. 40, 45. Jn[o]. 12. 44.
[w] c. 11. 22, 24.
[x] 1 K. 17. 10. He. 6. 10.
[y] Ro. 16. 19. Ep. 5. 15.
η or, *simple*.
[z] 1 Pe. 2. 15.
[a] Ph. 3. 2.
[b] c. 24. 9. Mar. 13. 9.
[c] Ac. 5. 40. 2 Cor. 11. 24.
[d] Ac. 24 & 25.
[e] Mar. 13. 11. Lu. 12. 11. 21. 14, 15.
[f] Lu. 7. 18, &c.
[g] De. 12. 12, 13 Re. 2. 10.
[h] Ac. 8. 1.
θ or *end*, or *finish*.
[i] Lu. 6. 40. Jn[o]. 13. 16. 15. 20.
[k] Is. 8. 14, 15. 1 Co. 1. 22, 23. 1 Pe. 2. 8.
[l] Jn[o]. 8. 48.
[m] Lu. 7. 24-30.
κ *Beelzebul*.
[n] Ep. 4. 14. Ja. 1. 6.

26 Fear them not therefore: for [b] there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in y[e] ear, *that* preach ye upon the house-tops.

28 And [d] fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a γ farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But [e] the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him [i] will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But [k] whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: [m] I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance [o] against his father, & y[e] daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.

36 And [q] a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

37 He [r] that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me, is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, & followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He [t] that findeth his life, shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake, shall find it.

40 He [u] that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

41 He [x] that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man, shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAP. XI.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence, to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 Now [f] when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, & the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended [k] in me.

7 And, as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What [m] went ye out into the wilderness to see? a reed shaken with y[e] [n] wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? a man

Digitized by Google

clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in king's houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? a prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

10 For this is *he* of whom it is *b* written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, among *d* them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding, *f* he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And from *y* days of John *y* Baptist until now *y* kingdom of heaven *β* suffereth violence, & *y* violent take *k* it by force.

13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive *it*, this is Elias, which *m* was for to come.

15 He *n* that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 But *p* whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in *y* markets, & calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, & ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking; and they say, *s* He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating *t* and drinking; and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans *u* and sinners. But *x* Wisdom is justified of her children.

20 Then *z* began he to upbraid *y* cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, *y* Bethsaida! for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It *z* shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which *a* art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works which have been done in thee had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That *c* it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 At *d* that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes *e*.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 All *f* things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth *y* Son but the Father; neither *h* knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him*.

28 Come unto me all *ye* that labour *i* & are heavy laden, & I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, & learn *k* of me; for I am meek and lowly *l* in heart: and *m* ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke *is* easy *θ*, and my burden is light.

CHAP. XII.

AT that time *p* Jesus went on the sabbath-day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck *q* the ears of corn, and to eat.

A. D. 31.

a Ex. 31. 15.
b Is. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1. Lu. 1. 76.
c 1 Sa. 21. 6.
d Jn°. 5. 35.
e Ex. 25. 30.
f Jn°. 3. 15, 27. 3. 30.
g Ex. 29. 32, 33
h Nu. 28. 9.
β *or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust men, take it, &c.*
i Jn°. 7. 22, 23
k Lu. 16. 16. Ep. 6. 11-13.
l 2 Ch. 6. 18. Mal. 3. 1. c. 23. 17-21.
m Mal. 4. 5. c. 17. 12.
n Re. 2. 7, &c.
o Hos. 6. 6.
p Lu. 7. 31.
q Mar. 3. 1 &c. Lu. 6. 6, &c.
r Lu. 14. 3.
s c. 10. 25. Jn°. 7. 20.
t c. 9. 10. Jn°. 2. 2.
u De. 22. 4.
x Lu. 15. 2. 19. 7.
z Ps. 92. 5, 6. Pr. 17. 24.
z Lu. 10. 13 &c.
y Jn°. 12. 21.
γ *or, took counsel.*
z c. 10. 15.
a Is. 14. 13-15. La. 2. 1.
b Is. 42. 1.
c ver. 24.
d Lu. 10. 21 &c.
e Ps. 8. 2. Je. 1. 7, 8. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
f c. 28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 3. 35. 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 27.
g Mar. 3. 11. Lu. 11. 14.
h Jn°. 1. 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
i Is. 53. 2, 3.
θ *Beelzebul.*
k Ph. 2. 5-8. 1 Pe. 2. 21. Zec. 9. 9.
m Je. 6. 16.
n Ps. 139. 2. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.
o 1 Jn°. 5. 3.
p Mar. 2. 23 &c Lu. 6. 1, &c.
q De. 23. 25.

2 But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do *r* upon the sabbath-day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did *c* when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shew-bread *d*, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only *g* for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law *h*, how that on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple *i* profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, that in this place is *one* greater *l* than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, *o* I will have mercy, & not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned *y* guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath-day.

9 And *q* when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is *r* it lawful to heal on the sabbath-days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you that shall have one sheep, and *v* if it fall into a pit on the sabbath-day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath-days.

13 Then saith he to *y* man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; & it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 Then the Pharisees went out, and held *γ* a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: & great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet *b*, saying,

18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in *y* streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 Then *z* was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed; and said, Is not this the son of David?

24 But when *y* Pharisees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by *θ* Beelzebub *y* prince of *y* devils.

25 And Jesus knew their *n* thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

Digitized by Google

8. ch. 3. 4. 2 Ki. 1. 8. Is. 20. 2. Zec. 13. 4. 1 Co. 4. 11. 2 Co. 11. 27. Re. 11. 3.
9. ver. 13, 14. ch. 14. 5–17. 12, 13.–21. 24.–26. Mar. 9. 11.–13. Lu. 1. 15.,17, 76.
10. ch. 3. 3. Is. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 1. Mar. 1. 2. Lu. 1. 76.–7. 26, 27. Jn°. 1. 23.
11. ch. 3. 3, 11.–5. 19. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Job 14. 1, 4.–15. 14.–25. 4. Ps. 51. 5. Is. 30. 26. Zec. 12. 8. Lu. 1. 15.–7. 28.–9. 48. Jn°. 1. 19.–5. 35.–7. 39.–10. 41. Ro. 16. 25,26. 1 Co. 6. 4.–15. 9. Ep. 2. 3.–3. 8. Col. 1. 26,27. 2 Ti. 1. 10. He. 11. 40. 1 Pe. 1. 10.
12. Suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force; or, *is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.* ch. 21. 23.–32. Lu. 3. 1,2.–7. 28.–30.–13. 24.–16. 16. Jn°. 6. 27. Phi. 2. 12.
13. ch. 5. 17,18. Mat. 4. 6. Lu. 24. 27,44. Jn°. 5. 46, 47. Ac. 3. 22.–24.–13. 27. Ro. 3. 21.–7. 6. Ga. 3. 24.
14. ch. 17. 10.–13. Eze. 2. 5.–3. 10, 11. Mat. 4. 5. Mar. 9. 11.–13. Lu. 1. 17. Jn°. 1. 21.–23.–16. 12. 1 Co. 3. 2. Re. 20. 4.
15. ch. 13. 9, 43. Mar. 4. 9,23.–7. 16. Lu. 8. 8. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29.–3. 6, 13, 22.
16. ch. 3. 7.–12. 34.–23. 36.–24. 34. La. 2. 13. Mar. 4. 30. Lu. 7. 31.–35.–13. 18.
17. ch. 9. 15,23. 1 Ki. 1. 40. Is. 28. 9.–13.–30. 39. Je. 9. 17.–20.–31. 4. Lu. 7. 32.–15. 25. 1 Co. 9. 19.–23.
18. ch. 3. 4.–10. 25. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Je. 15. 17.–16. 8, 9.–29. 26. Ho. 9. 7. Lu. 1. 15. Jn°. 7. 20.–8. 48.–10. 20. Ac. 26. 24. 1 Co. 9. 27.
19. ch. 9. 10, 11. Lu. 5. 29, 30.–7. 29, 34, 36.–14. 1.–15. 2, 3.–19. 7. Jn°. 12. 2, &c. Ro. 15. 2. 1 Co. 1. 24.–29. Ep. 3. 8.–10. Re. 5. 11.–14.–7. 12.
20. ch. 12. 41.–21. 29.–31. Ps. 81. 11.–13. Is. 1. 2.–5. Je. 8. 6. Mi. 6. 1.–5. Mar. 9. 19.–16. 14. Lu. 10. 13.–15.–12. 48. Ac. 17. 30. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Ja. 1. 5. Re. 2. 21.–9. 20, 21.–16. 9, 11.
21. ver. 24. ch. 12. 41, 42.–18. 7.–23. 13.–29.–26. 24. Job 42. 6. Je. 13. 27. Eze. 3. 6, 7. Jon. 3. 5.–10. Mar. 6. 45.–8. 22. Lu. 9. 10.–10. 13.–11. 42.–52.–12. 47, 48. Jn°. 1. 44.–12. 21. Ac. 13. 44.–48.–27. 3.–28. 25.–28. Jude 11.
22. ver. 24. ch. 10. 15.–12. 36. Is. XXIII. Je. 25. 22.–27. 3. Eze. XXVI..XXVIII.–29. 18. Am. 1. 9, 10. Zec. 9. 2, 3. Lu. 10. 14.–12. 47, 48. He. 2. 2, 3.–6. 4..8.–10. 26..31. 2 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 17.
23. ch. 4. 13.–8. 5.–17. 24. Gr. 13. 13.–19. 24, 25. Is. 14. 13..15. La. 2. 1. Eze. 16. 48..50.–28. 12..19.–31. 16, 17. Ob. 4. Lu. 4. 23.–14. 11. Jn°. 4. 46, &c. 2 Pe. 2. 4..9. Jude 7. Re. 11. 8.
24. ch. 10. 15. La. 4. 6. Mar. 6. 11. Lu. 10. 12.
25. ch. 13. 11..16.–16. 17.–18. 3, 4.–21. 16. Ge. 14. 19, 22. De. 10. 14, 15. 1 Sa. 2. 18.–3. 4.–21. 2 Ki. 19. 15. 1 Ch. 29. 13. Ps. 8. 2. Is. 5. 21.–29. 10..14,18,19.–66. 1. Je. 1. 5..7. Da. 2. 23.–4. 35. Mar. 4. 10..12.–10. 14..16, 20..23. Lu. 10. 21. Jn°. 7. 48, 49.–9. 39..41.–11. 41.–12. 38..40. Ac. 17. 24. Ro. 11. 8..10. 1 Co. 1. 18..29.–2. 6..8.–3. 18..20. 2 Co. 3. 14.–4. 3..6. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14.
26. ver. 29. ch. 3. 17. Job 33. 13. Is. 46. 10. Ro. 9. 18.–11. 33..36. Ep. 1. 4, 5, 9, 11.–3. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 9.
27. ch. 28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 1. 18.–3. 35.–5. 21..29.–6. 44, 46.–7. 28.–8. 19.–10. 15.–13. 3.–14. 6, 9.–17. 2, 3, 6, 25, 26. 1 Co. 15. 25..27. Ep. 1. 20..23. Phi. 2. 10, 11. He. 1. 2..13.–2. 8..10. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 23.–5. 19, 20. 2 Jn°. 9.
28. ch. 23. 4. Ge. 3. 17..19. Job 5. 7.–14. 1. Ps. 32. 4.–38. 4.–90. 7..10.–94. 13.–116. 7. Ec. 1. 8, 14.–2. 22, 23.–4. 8. Is. 1. 4.–45. 22..25.–55. 1..4.–61. 3.–66. 2. Je. 6. 16. Mi. 6. 6..8. Jn°. 6. 37, 37. Ac. 4. 12.–15. 10. Ro. 7. 22..25. Ga. 5. 1. 2 Th. 1. 7. He. 4. 1. Re. 22. 17.

29. ver. 27, 28. ch. 7. 24.–12. 19, 20.–17. 5.–21. 5.–28, 20. Nu. 12. 3. Ps. 131. 1. Is. 42. 1..4. Je. 6. 16. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 6. 46..48.–8. 35.–9. 54..56.–10. 39..42. Jn°. 13. 15, 17.–14. 21..24.–15. 10..14. Ac. 3. 22, 23.–7. 37.–15. 10. 1 Co. 9. 21. 2 Co. 0. 1, 5. Ep. 4. 20, 21. Phi. 2. 5, 7, 8. 1 Th. 4. 2. 2 Th. 1. 8. He. 4. 3..11.–5. 9. 1 Pe. 2. 21..23.
30. ver. 28. Pr. 3. 17. Mi. 6. 8. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 15. 10, 28. 2 Co. 1. 4, 5.–4. 17.–12. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 1, 13. Phi. 4. 13. 1 Jn°. 5. 3.

CHAP. XII.

1. De. 23. 25. Mar. 2. 23..28. Lu. 6. 1..5.
2. ver. 10. Ex. 16. 23.–20. 8..11.–23. 12.–31. 15..17.–35. 2. Nu. 15. 32..36. Is. 58. 13. Mar. 3. 2..5. Lu. 6. 6..11.–13. 10..17.–23. 56. Jn°. 5. 9..11, 16, 17.–7. 21..24.–9. 14..16.
3. ver. 5. ch. 19. 4.–21. 16.–22. 31. 1 Sa. 21. 3..6. Mar. 2. 25, 26.–12. 10, 26. Lu. 6. 3.–10. 26.
4. Ex. 25. 30.–29. 32, 33. Le. 8. 31.–24. 5..9.
5. Le. 24. 8. Nu. 28. 9, 10. Ne. 13. 17. Eze. 24. 21. Jn°. 7. 22, 23.
6. ver. 41, 42. 2 Ch. 6. 18. Hag. 2. 7..9. Mal. 3. 1. Jn°. 2. 19..21. Ep. 2. 20..22. Col. 2. 9. 1 Pe. 2. 4, 5.
7. ch. 9. 13.–22. 29. 1 Sa. 15. 22. Job 32. 3. Ps. 94. 21.–109. 31. Pr. 17. 15. Ec. 4. 17. Is. 1. 11..17. Ho. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 6..8. Ac. 13. 27. Ja. 5. 6.
8. ch. 9. 6. Mar. 2. 27, 28.–9. 4..7. Lu. 6. 5. Jn°. 5. 17..23. 1 Co. 9. 21.–16. 2. Re. 1. 10.
9. Mar. 3. 1..5. Lu. 6. 6..11.
10. ch. 19. 3.–22. 17, 18. 1 Ki. 13. 4..6. Zec. 11. 17. Mar. 3. 1. Lu. 6. 6, 7.–11. 54.–13. 14.–14. 3..6.–20. 22.–23. 2, 14. Jn°. 5. 3, 10.–8. 6.
11. ver. 5. Ex. 23. 4, 5. De. 22. 4. Lu. 13. 15..17.–14. 5.
12. ch. 6. 26. Mar. 3. 4. Lu. 6. 9.–12. 24.
13. Lu. 13. 13. Ac. 3. 7, 8.
14. Held a council; or, *took counsel.* ch. 27. 1. Mar. 3. 6. Lu. 6. 11. Jn°. 5. 18.–10. 39.–11. 53, 57.
15. ch. 4. 24, 25.–9. 4.–10. 23.–19. 2. Mar. 3. 7..12.–6. 56. Lu. 6. 12, 17..19. Jn°. 7. 1.–9. 4.–10. 40..42.–11. 54. Ga. 6. 9. 1 Pe. 2. 21.
16. ch. 9. 30.–17. 9. Mar. 7. 36. Lu. 5. 14, 15.
17. ch. 8. 17.–13. 35.–21. 4. Is. 41. 22, 23.–42. 1..4, 9.–44. 26. Lu. 21. 22..24. 44. Jn°. 10. 25.–12. 35.–19. 28. Ac. 13. 27.
18. ch. 3. 16, 17.–17. 5. Ps. 89. 19. Is. 11. 2.–32. 15. 16.–42. 1.–49. 1..3, 5, 6.–52. 13.–53. 11.–59. 20, 21.–60. 2, 3.–61. 1..3.–62. 2. Je. 16. 19. Zec. 3. 8. Mar. 1. 11.–9. 7. Lu. 2. 31, 32.–3. 22.–4. 18.–9. 35.–23. 35. Jn°. 1. 32.34.–3. 34. Ac. 10. 37.–11. 18.–13. 46..48.–14. 22.–26 17, 18. Ro. 15. 9..12. Ep. 1. 6.–2. 11..13.–3. 5..8. Phi. 2. 6, 7. Col. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 1, 17.
19. ver. 15. ch. 11. 29. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 17. 20. Jn°. 18. 36..38. 2 Co. 10. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 24, 25.
20. ch. 11. 28. 2 Ki. 18. 21. Ps. 51. 17.–98. 1..3.–147. 3. Is. 40. 11.–42. 3, 4.–57. 15.–61. 1..3. Le. 3. 31..34. Eze. 34. 16. Lu. 4. 18. Ro. 15. 17..19. 2 Co. 2. 7, 14.–10. 3..5. He. 12. 12, 13. Re. 6. 2.–19. 11..21.
21. Is. 11. 10. Ro. 15. 12, 13. Ep. 1. 12, 13. Col. 1. 27.
22. ch. 9. 32. Ps. 51. 15. Is. 29. 18.–32. 3, 4.–35. 5, 6. Mar. 7. 35..37.–9. 17..26. Lu. 11. 14. Ac. 26. 18.
23. ch. 9. 27, 33.–15. 22, 30, 31.–21. 9.–22. 42, 43. Jn°. 4. 29.–7. 40, 41.
24. Beelzebub: Gr. *Beelzebul.* ver. 27. ch. 9. 34. Mar. 3. 22. Lu. 11. 15.
25. ch. 9. 4. Ps. 139. 2. Is. 9. 21.–19. 2, 3. Je. 17. 10. Am. 4. 13. Mar. 2. 8..3. 23..26. Lu. 11. 17, 18. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–21. 17. 1 Co. 2. 11. Ga. 5. 15. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.–16. 19.–17. 16, 17.
26. Jn°. 12. 31.–14. 30.–16. 11. 1 Co. 4. 4. Col. 1. 13. 1 Jn°. 5. 19. Re. 9. 11.–12. 9.–16. 10.–20. 2, 3.

Digitized by Google

27. ver. 41, 42. Mar. 9. 38, 39. Lu. 9. 49, 50.—11. 19.—19. 22. Ac. 19. 13.—16. Ro. 3. 19.

28. ver. 18. ch. 11. 3.—21. 31, 43. Is. 9. 6, 7. Da. 2. 44.—7. 14. Mar. 1. 15.—11. 10.—16. 17. Lu. 1. 32, 33.—9. 2.—10. 11.—11. 20.—16. 16.—17. 20, 21. Ac. 10. 38. Ro. 14. 17. Col. 1. 13. He. 12. 28.

29. Is. 49. 24.—53. 12. Mar. 3. 27. Lu. 11. 21, 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.—4. 4. Re. 12. 7.,9.—20. 1.,3, 8, 9.

30. ch. 6. 24. Ge. 49. 10. Jos. 5. 13.—24. 15. 1 Ch. 12. 17, 18. Ho. 1. 11. Mar. 9. 40. Lu. 9. 50.—11. 23. Jn°. 11. 53. 2 Co. 6. 15, 16. Re. 3. 15, 16.

31. 1 Sa. 2. 25. Is. 1. 18.—55. 7. Eze. 33. 11. Mar. 3. 28.,30. Lu. 12. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 13.,15. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.—2. 1, 2.—5. 16.

32. ch. 11. 19.—13. 55. Job 36. 18. Mar. 3. 29. Lu. 7. 34.—16. 23.,26.—23. 34. Jn°. 7. 12, 39, 52. Ac. 3. 14, 15, 19.—26. 9.—11. 1 Ti. 1. 13, 15. He. 2. 5.—6. 4.,6.—10. 26.,29.

33. ch. 3. 8.,10.—7. 16.—20.—23. 26. Eze. 18. 31. Am. 5. 15. Lu. 3. 9.—6. 43, 44.—11. 39, 40. Jn°. 15. 4.—7. Ja. 3. 12.—4. 8.

34. ch. 3. 7.—23. 33. 1 Sa. 24. 13. Ps. 10. 6, 7.—37. 30, 31.—52. 2, 5.—53. 1.—64. 3.,5.—12.—2.,4.—140. 2, 3. Is. 32. 6.—59. 4, 14. Je. 7. 2.,5. Lu. 3. 7.—6. 45. Jn°. 8. 44. Ro. 3. 10.,14. Ja. 3. 5.,8. 1 Jn°. 3. 10.

35. ver. 31. ch. 43. 52. Ps. 37. 30, 31. Pr. 10. 20, 21.—12. 6, 17.,19.—15. 4, 23, 28.—16. 21.,23.—25. 11, 12. Ep. 4. 29. Col. 3. 16.—4. 6.

36. Ec. 5. 7.—12. 14. Ro. 2. 16.—14. 12. Ep. 5. 4.,6. Jude 14, 15. Re. 20. 12.

37. Ja. 2. 21.,25.

38. ch. 16. 1.,4. Mar. 8. 11, 12. Lu. 11. 16, 29. Jn°. 2. 18.—4. 48. 1 Co. 1. 22.

39. ch. 16. 4. Is. 3. 9.—57. 3. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 11. 29, 30.—16. 29, 31. Ja. 4. 4.

40. ch. 16. 21.—17. 23.—27. 40, 63, 64. Ps. 63. 9. Jon. 1. 17.—2. 1.,6, 10. Jn°. 2. 19.

41. ver. 6, 39, 42, 45. ch. 16. 4.—17. 17.—23. 36. Is. 54. 17. Je. 3. 11. Eze. 16. 51, 52. Jon. 3. 5.,10. Lu. 11. 32. Jn°. 3. 31.—4. 12.—8. 53.,58. Ro. 2. 27. He. 3. 5, 6.—11. 7.

42. ch. 3. 17.—17. 5. 1 Ki. 3. 9, 12, 28.—4. 29, 34.—5. 12.—10. 1, &c. 2 Ch. 9. 1, &c. Is. 7. 14.—9. 6, 7. Lu. 11. 31. Jn°. 1. 14, 18. Ac. 8. 27, 28. Phi. 2. 6, 7. Col. 2. 3. He. 1. 2.,4.

43. ch. 8. 29. Job 1. 7.—2. 2. Ps. 63. 1. Is. 35. 6, 7.—41. 18. Eze. 47. 8.,12. Am. 8. 11.,13. Mar. 5. 7.,13. Lu. 8. 28.,32.—11. 24. Ac. 8. 13. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 18. 2.

44. ver. 29. ch. 13. 20.,22. Ps. 81. 11, 12. Ho. 7. 6. Lu. 11. 21, 22. Jn°. 12. 6.—13. 2, 27. Ac. 5. 1.,3.—8. 18.,23. 1 Co. 11. 19. Ep. 2. 2. 2 Th. 2. 9.,12. 1 Ti. 6. 4, 5, 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.—4. 4. Jude 4, 5. Re. 13. 3, 4, 8, 9.

45. ver. 24. ch. 21. 38.,44.—23. 15, 32.,39.—24. 34. Mar. 5. 9.—16. 9. Lu. 11. 26, 49.,51.—19. 41.,44. Jn°. 15. 22, 24. Ro. 11. 8.,10. Ep. 6. 12. 1 Th. 2. 15, 6. He. 6. 4.,8.—10. 26.,31, 39. 2 Pe. 2. 14.,22. 1 Jn°. 5. 16, 17. Jude 10.,13.

46. ch. 13. 55. Mar. 3. 21, 31.—6. 3. Lu. 8. 19, 20. Jn°. 2. 12.—7. 3, 5, 10. Ac. 1. 14. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ga. 1. 19.

48. ch. 10. 37. De. 33. 9. Mar. 3. 32, 33. Lu. 2. 49, 52. Jn°. 2. 3, 4. 2 Co. 5. 16.

49. ch. 28. 7. Mar. 3. 34. Jn°. 17. 8, 9, 20.—20. 17.,20.

50. ch. 7. 21.—17. 5.—25. 40, 45.—26. 10. Cant. 4. 9, 10, 12.—5. 1, 2. Ps. XV.—22. 22. Mar. 3. 35. Lu. 8. 21.—11. 27, 28. Jn°. 6. 29, 40.—15. 14.—19. 26, 27.—20. 17. Ac. 3. 22, 23.—16. 30, 31.—17. 30.—26. 20. Ro. 2. 13.—8. 29. 1 Co. 9. 5. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ga. 5. 6.—6. 15. Ep. 5. 25.,27. 1 Ti. 5. 2. He. 2. 11.,17.—5. 9. Ja. 1. 21, 22. 1 Pe. 4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.—3. 23, 24. Re. 22. 14.

CHAP. XIII.

1. Mar. 2. 13.—4. 1.

2. ch. 4. 25.—15. 30. Ge. 49. 10. Mar. 4. 1. Lu. 5. 1.—8. 4.,8.

3. ver. 10.,13, 34, 35, 53. ch. 22. 1.—24. 22. Ju. 9. 8.,20. 2 Sa. 12. 1.,7. Ps. 49. 4.—78. 2. Is. 5. 1.,7. Eze. 17. 2.—20. 49.—24. 3, &c. Mi. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6. Mar. 3. 23.—4. 2, 10, 13, 33.—12. 1, 12. Lu. 8. 5.,8, 10.—12. 41.—15. 3, &c. Jn°. 16. 25.

4. ver. 18, 19.

5. ver. 20. Eze. 9. 19.—36. 26. Am. 6. 12. Zec. 7. 12.

6. ver. 21. ch. 7. 26, 27. Is. 49. 10. Lu. 8. 13. Ep. 3. 17. Col. 1. 27.—2. 7. Ja. 1. 11, 12. Re. 7. 16.

7. ver. 22. Ge. 3. 18. Je. 4. 3, 4. Eze. 33. 31. Mar. 4. 18, 19.

8. ver. 23. Ge. 26. 12. Lu. 8. 15. Jn°. 15. 8. Ro. 7. 18. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Phi. 1. 11.

9. ver. 16. ch. 11. 15. De. 29. 4. Mar. 4. 9, 23.—7. 14.,16. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29.—3. 6, 13, 22.—13. 8, 9.

10. Pr. 2. 3. Mar. 4. 10, 33, 34.

11. ch. 11. 25, 26.—16. 17. Ps. 25. 8, 9, 14. Is. 29. 14.—35. 8. Mar. 4. 11. Lu. 8. 10.—10. 39.,42. Jn°. 7. 17. Ac. 16. 14.—17. 11, 12. Ro. 16. 25. 1 Co. 2. 7, 9, 10.—4. 1, 7.—13. 2. 2 Co. 4. 3. Ep. 1. 9.—3. 2.,9.—5. 32.—6. 19. Col. 1. 26, 27.—2. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 9, 16. Ja. 1. 5, 16.,18. 1 Jn°. 2. 27.

12. ch. 21. 43.—25. 21, 29. Is. 5. 4.,7. Mar. 4. 24, 25.—12. 9. Lu. 8. 18.—10. 42.—12. 20, 21.—16. 2, 25.—19. 24.,26. Jn°. 1. 50.—15. 2.,5. Re. 2. 5.—3. 15, 16.

13. ver. 16. De. 29. 3.,4. Is. 42. 18.,20.—44. 18. Je. 5. 21. Eze. 12. 2. Mar. 8. 17, 18. Lu. 8. 10. Jn°. 3. 19, 20.—9. 39.,41. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4.

14. Is. 6. 9, 10. Eze. 12. 2. Mar. 4. 12. Lu. 8. 10. Jn°. 12. 39, 40. Ac. 28. 25.,27. Ro. 11. 8.,10. 2 Co. 3. 14, 15.

15. Ex. 7. 14. Ps. 17. 10.—119. 70. Is. 29. 10.,12.—44. 20.—57. 18. Je. 3. 22.—17. 14.—33. 6.—44. 16. Ho. 14. 4. Zec. 7. 11. Mal. 4. 2. Mar. 4. 12. Jn°. 8. 43, 44. Ac. 3. 19.—7. 57. Ep. 4. 18. 2 Th. 2. 10, 11. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.—4. 4. He. 5. 11.—6. 4.,6. Re. 22. 2.

16. ch. 5. 3.,11.—16. 17. Lu. 2. 29, 30.—10. 23, 24. Jn°. 20. 29. Ac. 26. 18. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 17, 18.

17. Lu. 10. 24. Jn°. 8. 56. Ep. 3. 5, 6. He. 11. 13, 39, 40. 1 Pe. 1. 10.,12.

18. ver. 11, 12. Mar. 4. 14. Lu. 8. 11.

19. ver. 4, 38. ch. 4. 23. Pr. 1. 7, 20.,22.—2. 1.,6.—17. 16.—18. 1, 2. Mar. 4. 15. Lu. 8. 11, 12.—9. 2.—10. 9. Jn°. 3. 19, 20.—8. 43.—18. 38. Ac. 13. 46.—17. 32.—18. 15.—20. 25.—24. 25, 26.—25. 19, 20.—26. 31, 32.—28. 23. Ro. 1. 28.—2. 8.—14. 17. 2 Co. 4. 2, 3. Ep. 3. 8. 2 Th. 2. 12. He. 2. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 14.—3. 12.—5. 18, 20.

Digitized by Google

27 And if I by Beelzebub [a] cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? Therefore they shall be your judges.
28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom [d] of God is come unto you.
29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil [e] his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.
30 He that is not with me, is against me [f]; and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth abroad.
31 Wherefore I say unto you; All [h] manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men; but the blasphemy *against* the *Holy* Ghost [i] shall not be forgiven unto men.
32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man [k], it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.
33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for [n] the tree is known by *his* fruit.
34 O generation [o] of vipers! how can ye, being evil, speak good things? For out [p] of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.
35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.
36 But I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account [q] thereof in the day of judgment:
37 For by thy words [r] thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.
38 Then certain of the Scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign [t] from thee.
39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous [u] generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:
40 For [x] as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.
41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn [y] it: because they repented at [z] the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here.
42 The [c] queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she [e] came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here.
43 When [f] the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he [g] walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.
44 Then he saith, I will return into my house, from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth *it* empty, swept, and garnished.
45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse [i] than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.
46 While he yet talked to [y] people, behold, *his* [b] mother and his brethren [c] stood without, desiring to speak with him.
47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.
48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?
49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother, and my brethren!
50 For whosoever shall do the will [g] of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAP. XIII.

THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea-side.
2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship [l], and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.
3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold [m], a sower went forth to sow:
4 And when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way-side, and the fowls came and devoured them up.
5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth; and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:
6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.
7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them.
8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixty-fold, some thirty-fold.
9 Who [s] hath ears to hear, let him hear.
10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?
11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to [v] know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.
12 For [w] whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away, even that he hath.
13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing, see not; and hearing, they hear not, neither do they understand.
14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias [a], which saith, By [b] hearing ye shall hear, & shall not understand; & seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:
15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, & *their* ears are dull [d] of hearing, & their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, & hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.
16 But [h] blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.
17 For verily I say unto you, that [i] many prophets & righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, & have not seen *them;* and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*
18 Hear [k] ye therefore the parable of the sower.
19 When any one heareth the word [m] of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh the wicked [n] *one*, and catcheth away that which was sown in his

A. D. 31.

a ver. 24.
b Mar. 3. 31, &c.
Lu. 8. 19 &c.
c c. 13. 55.
d Ps. 2. 44. c. 6. 33.
Lu. 11. 20. 17. 21.
Ro. 14. 17.
e Is. 49. 24. 53. 12.
Re. 12. 7-10.
20. 2, 3.
f 1 Jn. 2. 19.
g c. 7. 20.
Jn. 5. 15. 14.
Ga. 5. 6.
He. 2. 11.
1 Jn. 2. 17.
h Mar. 3. 28.
Lu. 12. 10.
i He. 10. 29.
1 Jn. 5. 16.
k Lu. 7. 34.
Jn. 7. 12.
1 Ti. 1. 13.
l Lu. 5. 3.
m Mar. 4. 2.
Lu. 8. 5, &c
n c. 7. 16, 17.
o c. 3. 7.
p Lu. 6. 45.
q Ec. 12. 14.
Ep. 5. 4, 6.
Jude 15.
r Pr. 13. 3.
s c. 11. 15.
t c. 16. 1.
1 Cor. 1. 22.
u c. 11. 25.
Mar. 4. 11.
1 Co. 2. 10, 14
Ep. 1. 9, 18.
3. 9.
Col. 1. 26, 27.
1 Jn. 2. 27.
v Is. 57. 3.
w c. 25. 29.
Lu. 9. 26.
x Jon. 1. 17.
y Ro. 2. 27.
z Jon. 3. 5.
a Is. 6. 9.
b Eze. 12. 2.
Jn. 12. 40.
Ac. 28. 26, 27.
Ro. 11. 8.
2 Cor. 3. 14, 15
c Lu. 11. 31 &c
d He. 5. 11.
e 2 Ch. 9. 1.
f Lu. 11. 24.
g Job 1. 7.
1 Pe. 5. 8.
h c. 16. 17.
Lu. 10. 23, 24.
Jn. 20. 29.
2 Cor. 4. 6.
i Ep. 3. 5, 6.
He. 11, 13.
1 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
k Mar. 4. 14, &c.
Lu. 8. 11, &c
l He. 6. 4.
10. 26.
2 Pe. 2. 20, 22.
m c. 4. 23.
n 1 Jo. 2. 13, 14
3. 12.

Digitized by Google

heart. This is he which received seed by the way-side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, & anon with joy *b* receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while; for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended *c*.

22 He also that received seed among the thorns, is he that heareth the word; and the care *h* of this world and the deceitfulness of riches *i* choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground, is he that heareth the word, & understandeth *it;* which also beareth fruit *i*, and bringeth forth, some an hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 Another *g* parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good *k* seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until ye harvest: & in the time of harvest *l* I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first ye tares, & bind them in bundles to *m* burn them: but gather ye wheat *n* into my barn.

31 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a *z* grain of mustard-seed, which a man took and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree *b*, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them: The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures *γ* of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables *d*; and without a parable spake he not unto them;

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet *e*, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept *f* secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent ye multitude away, and went into the house: & his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered & said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man:

38 The field is the world *h*: ye good seed are the children of the kingdom *i*; but the tares are the children of ye wicked *j one.*

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil: the harvest is the end of the world *m*; and the reapers are ye angels *n*.

A. D. 31.

a ver. 30.
b Is. 58. 2. Eze. 33. 31, 32 Jn°. 5. 35. Ga. 4. 15.
β or, *scandals.*
c Lu. 13. 27.
d c. 3. 12. Re. 19. 20. 20. 10.
e c. 24. 10. 26. 31. 2 Ti. 4. 16.
f ver. 50. c. 8. 12. *g* Da. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 49.
h Lu. 14. 16-24
i Mar. 10. 23. 1 Ti. 6. 9. 2 Ti. 4. 10.
k Pr. 2. 4, 5.
l Jn°. 15. 5.
m Ph. 3. 7, 8.
n Is. 55. 1. Re. 3. 18.
o Is. 28. 10, 13.
p 1 Pe. 1. 23.
q Pr. 3. 14, 15. 8. 11.
r c. 22. 10.
s c. 25. 32.
t ver. 42.
u 1 Ti. 5. 24.
v Mal. 4. 1.
w Pr. 10. 21. 15. 7. 18. 4.
x Ca. 7. 13.
y Lu. 3. 17.
z Mar. 4. 30.
a Mar. 6. 18&c. Lu. 4. 16&c.
b Eze. 17. 23.
γ the Greek word signifies a measure (about a peck & a half, wanting a little more than a pint.)
c Is. 49. 7. 53. 3. Jn°. 6. 42.
d Mar. 4. 33.
e Ps. 78. 2.
f Lu. 10. 14. Ro. 16. 25, 26. Col. 1. 26.
g Mar. 6. 14. Lu. 9. 7, &c.
δ or, *are wrought by him.*
h Ro. 10. 18. Col. 1. 6.
i 1 Pe. 1. 23.
k Le. 8. 16. 20. 21.
l Jn°. 8. 44. Ac. 13. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.
m Joel 3. 13. Re. 14. 15.
n Re. 14. 15-19
o c. 21. 26. Lu. 20. 6.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire *a*; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all *β* things that offend, and *c* them which do iniquity;

42 And *d* shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there *e* shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall ye righteous shine *g* forth as ye sun, in ye kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 Again: the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure *h* hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth *m* all that he hath, and buyeth *n* that field.

45 Again, ye kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchantman, seeking goodly pearls;

46 Who, when he had found one *q* pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 Again: the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered *r* of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at ye end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and *s* sever the wicked from among the just;

50 And *t* shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which bringeth forth out *w* of his treasure *things* new & old *x*.

53 And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And *a* when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? Is not his mother called Mary? & his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, & Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

57 And they were offended *c* in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there, because of their unbelief.

CHAP. XIV.

AT that time *δ* Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus;

2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist: he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty *δ* works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 For Herod had laid hold on John, & bound him, and put *him* in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, It *h* is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as *a* prophet.

6 But when Herod's birthday was kept,

Digitized by Google

20. ver. 5, 6. 1 Sa. 11. 13.-15. 2 Ch. 24. 2, 6, 14. Ps. 78. 34.-37.-106. 12, 13. Is. 58. 2. Eze. 33. 31, 32. Mar. 4. 16, 17.-6. 20. Jn°. 5. 35. Ac. 8. 13. Ga. 4. 14, 15.

21. ver. 6, 57. ch. 5. 10.-12.-7. 22, 23, 26, 27.-10. 22, 37.-39.-11. 6.-16. 24, 26.-24. 9, 10, 13.-26. 31, 33. Job 19. 23.-27. 8.-10. Pr. 12. 3, 12. Ps. 36. 3. Ho. 6. 4. Mar. 4. 17.-8. 34.-36.-13. 12, 13. Lu. 8. 13.-9. 23.-25.-14. 26.-33.-21. 12.-18. Jn°. 6. 26, 60.-65, 70, 71.-12. 25, 26.-15. 5.-7. Ac. 8. 21.-23. Ro. 2. 7. Ga. 5. 6.-6. 12, 15. Ep. 3. 17. Phi. 1. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 15.-4. 10. He. 10. 35.-39. 1 Pe. 1. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 8, 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 19, 20. Re. 2. 13.

22. ver. 7. ch. 6. 24, 25.-19. 16.-24. Ge. 13. 10.-13. Jos. 7. 20, 21. 2 Ki. 5. 20.-27. Ps. 52. 7.-62. 10. Pr. 11. 28.-23. 5. Ec. 4. 8.-5. 10, 11, 13, 14. Je. 4. 3. Mar. 4. 18, 19.-10. 23.-25. Lu. 8. 14.-12. 15, 21, 29, 30.-18. 24, 25.-21. 34. Ac. 5. 1.-11.-8. 18. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10, 17. 2 Pe. 2. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16. Jude 11, 12.

23. ver. 8. ch. 3. 8, 10.-12. 33. Pr. 1. 5, 6.-2. 2, 6. Ps. 1. 1.-3. 92. 13.-15. Eze. 18. 31.-36. 26. Mar. 4. 20.-10. 15. Lu. 6. 43, 44.-8. 15.-13. 9. Jn°. 1. 11.-13.-8. 47.-10. 26, 27.-15. 1.-8, 16.-17. 7, 8. Ac. 16. 14.-17. 11. 2 Co. 8. 1, 2.-9. 10. Ga. 5. 21.-23. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 17. Col. 1. 6, 10. 1 Th. 4. 1. 2 Th. 2. 10, 13, 14. He. 4. 2.-6. 1, 7.-8. 10.-13. 15, 16. Ja. 1. 21, 22. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2. 2 Pe. 1. 5.-8.-3. 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

24. ver. 19, 33, 37, 44, 45, 47. ch. 3. 2.-4. 23.-9. 38.-10. 7.-20. 1.-21. 33.-22. 2.-25. 1. Ju. 14. 12, 13. Eze. 17. 2. Mar. 4. 26, 30. Lu. 13. 18, 20. 1 Co. 4. 7. Col. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 23.

25. ver. 38, 39. ch. 25. 5. Is. 56. 9, 10. Ac. 20. 29.-31. 2 Co. 11. 13.-15. Ga. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 18.-4. 3.-5. He. 12. 15. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 1. Re. 2. 20.-12. 9.-13. 14.

26. Mar. 4. 26.-29.

27. Ro. 16. 17. 1 Co. 1. 11.-13.-3. 5.-9.-12. 28, 29.-15. 12, &c.-16. 10. 2 Co. 5. 18.-20.-6. 1, 4. Ga. 3. 1.-3. Ep. 4. 11, 12. Ja. 3. 15, 16.-4. 4.

28. Lu. 9. 49.-54. 1 Co. 5. 3.-7. 2 Co. 2. 6.-11. 1 Th. 5. 14. Jude 22, 23.

30. ver. 39.-43. ch. 3. 12.-22. 10.-14.-25. 6.-13, 30, 32, 41. 1 Sa. 25. 29. Is. 27. 10, 11. Eze. 15. 4.-7. Mal. 3. 18. Lu. 3. 17. Jn°. 15. 6. 1 Co. 4. 5.

31. ver. 24. ch. 18. 20. Is. 2. 2, 3. Mi. 4. 1. Mar. 4. 30.-32. Lu. 13. 18, 19.-19. 11.-20. 9.

32. Ps. 72. 16.-19. Is. 2. 2.-4. Eze. 17. 23, 24.-31. 6.-47. 1.-5. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.-4. 12. Mi. 4. 1.-3. Zec. 4. 10.-8. 20.-23.-14. 7.-10. Ac. 1. 15.-21. 20. Ro. 15. 12, 19. Re. 11. 15.

33. Three measures: Gr. *a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.* Job 17. 9. Pr. 4. 18. Ho. 6. 3. Lu. 13. 20, 21. Jn°. 15. 2.-16. 12, 13. 1 Co. 5. 6, 7. Ga. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 6, 9.-2. 13.-15. 1 Th. 5. 23, 24. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

34. ver. 13, 53. Ps. 78. 2. Mar. 4. 33, 34.

35. ver. 14. ch. 21. 4, 5.-25. 34. Ps. 49. 4.-78. 2. Is. 42. 9. Am. 3. 7. Jn°. 17. 24. Ac. 15. 18. Ro. 16. 25, 26. 1 Co. 2. 7. Ep. 3. 5, 9. Col. 1. 25, 26.-2. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 9, 10. Tit. 1. 2, 3. He. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12, 20, 21. Re. 13. 8.-17. 8.

36. ver. 1, 11. ch. 9. 28.-14. 22.-15. 15, 16, 39. Mal. 2. 8. Mar. 4. 34.-6. 45.-7. 17.-8. 9. Jn°. 16. 17.-20.

37. ver. 24, 27, 41. ch. 10. 40.-16. 13.-16. Lu. 10. 16. Jn°. 13. 20.-20. 21. Ac. 1. 8. Ro. 15. 18. 1 Co. 3. 5.-7. He. 1. 1.-2. 3.

38. ver. 19. ch. 24. 14.-25. 34.-28. 18.-20. Ge. 3. 13, 15. Ps. 22. 30. Is. 53. 10. Ho. 2. 23. Zec. 10. 8, 9. Mar. 16. 15.-20. Lu. 24. 47. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.-8. 44.-12. 44. Ac. 13. 10. Ro. 8. 17.-10. 18.-16. 26. Phi. 3. 18, 19. Col. 1. 6. Ja. 1. 18.-2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 8.-10. Re. 14. 6.

39. ver. 25, 28, 49. ch. 24. 3.-25. 31. Da. 7. 10. Joel 3. 13. 2 Co. 2. 17.-11. 3, 13.-15. Ep. 2. 2.-6. 11, 12. 2 Th. 1. 7.-10.-2. 8.-11. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Jude 14. Re. 12. 9.-13. 14.-14. 15.-19. 20.-20. 2, 3, 7.-10.

40. ver. 30.

41. Things that offend; or, *scandals.* ver. 49. ch. 7. 22, 23.-18. 7.-24. 31. Mar. 13. 27. Lu. 13. 26, 27.-19. 12. Ro. 2. 8, 16.-16. 17, 18. He. 1. 6, 7, 12, 14. 2 Pe. 1. 11.-2. 1, 2. Re. 5. 11, 12.-21. 27.

42. ver. 50. ch. 3. 12.-8. 12.-22. 13.-25. 41. Ps. 21. 9. Da. 3. 6, 15.-17, 21, 22. Mar. 9. 43.-49. Lu. 13. 28.-16. 23, 24. Re. 14. 10.-19. 20.-20. 10, 14, 15.-21. 8.-22. 15.

43. ver. 9. ch. 25. 34, 46.-26. 29. Ps. 72. 7. Da. 12. 3. Lu. 12. 32.-22. 29. 1 Co. 15. 41.-54, 58. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 21. 3.-5, 22, 23.

44. ch. 6. 21.-19. 21, 27, 29. Pr. 2. 2.-5.-16. 16.-17. 16.-18. 1.-23. 23. Is. 55. 1. Lu. 14. 33.-18. 23, 24.-19. 6.-8. Jn°. 6. 35. Ac. 2. 44.-47.-4. 32.-35. Ro. 15. 4. 1 Co. 2. 9, 10. Phi. 3. 7.-9. Col. 2. 3.-3. 3, 4, 16. He. 10. 34.-11. 24.-26. Re. 3. 18.

45. ch. 16. 26.-22. 5. Job 28. 18. Ps. 4. 6, 7.-39. 6, 7. Pr. 3. 13.-18.-8. 10, 11, 18.-20. Ec. 2. 2.-12.-12. 8, 13.

46. Pr. 2. 4.-3. 14, 15.-8. 10, 19. Is. 33. 6. Mar. 10. 28.-31. Lu. 9. 25.-18. 27.-30. Ac. 20. 24. 1 Co. 3. 21.-23. Ga. 6. 14. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 2. 3. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12. Re. 21. 21.

47. ver. 26.-30. ch. 4. 9.-22. 10.-25. 1.-4. Mar. 1. 17. Lu. 5. 10.-14. 21.-23. Jn°. 15. 2, 6. Ac. 5. 1.-10.-8. 18.-22.-20. 30. 1 Co. 5. 1.-6.-10. 1.-12.-11. 19. 2 Co. 11. 13.-15, 26.-12. 20, 21. Ga. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 3. 2.-5.-4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 9.-11.-3. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 1.-3, 13.-22. 1 Jn°. 2. 18, 19.-4. 1.-6. Jude 4, 5. Re. 3. 1, 15.-17.

48. ver. 30, 40.-43. ch. 3. 12.

49. ver. 39. ch. 22. 12.-14.-24. 31.-25. 5.-12, 19.-33. 2 Th. 1. 7.-10. Re. 20. 12.-15.

50. ver. 42. ch. 8. 12.-24. 50, 51. Lu. 13. 27, 28. Re. 14. 10, 11.-16. 10, 11.

51. ver. 11, 19, 36. ch. 15. 17.-16. 11.-24. 15. Mar. 4. 34.-7. 18.-8. 17, 18. Lu. 9. 44, 45. Ac. 8. 30, 31. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

52. ch. 12. 35.-23. 34. Ezr. 7. 6, 10, 21. Pr. 10. 20, 21.-11. 30.-16. 20.-24.-22. 17, 18. Ec. 12. 9.-11. Ca. 7. 13. Lu. 11. 49. Jn°. 13. 34. 2 Co. 3. 4.-6.-4. 5.-7.-6. 10. Ep. 3. 4, 8. Col. 1. 7.-3. 16. 1 Ti. 3. 6, 15, 16. 2 Ti. 3. 16, 17. Tit. 1. 9.-2. 6, 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 7, 8.

53. Mar. 4. 33.-35.

54. ch. 2. 23. Ps. 22. 22.-40. 9, 10. Mar. 6. 1, 2. Lu. 4. 16.-30. Jn°. 1. 11.-7. 15, 16. Ac. 4. 13.-13. 46.-28. 17.-19.

55. ch. 1. 18, 20.-12. 46, 48.-27. 56. Ps. 22. 6. Is. 49. 7.-53. 2, 3. Mar. 6. 3.-15. 40, 47.-16. 1. Lu. 1. 27.-2. 5.-7.-3. 23.-4. 22.-24. 10. Jn°. 1. 45, 46.-6. 42.-7. 41, 42.-9. 29.-19. 25. Ga. 1. 19.

57. ch. 10. 36.-11. 6. Is. 8. 14. Mar. 6. 3, 4, 14. Lu. 2. 34, 35.-4. 22, 24.-7. 23. Jn°. 4. 44.-6. 61. Ac. 3. 22, 23.-7. 37.-39, 51, 52. Col. 1. 23.-28.

58. Mar. 6. 5, 6. Lu. 4. 25.-29. Ro. 11. 20. He. 3. 12.-19.-4. 2, 6.-11.

CHAP. XIV.

1. [*A. D.* 32.] Mar. 6. 14.-16.-8. 15. Lu. 3. 1.-9. 7.-9.-13. 31, 32.-23. 8.-12, 15. Ac 4. 27.

2. Do shew forth themselves in him; or, *are wrought by him.* ch. 11. 11.-16. 14. Mar. 8. 28. Jn°. 10. 41.

3. ch. 4. 12. Mar. 6. 17. Lu. 3. 1, 19, 20. Jn°. 3. 23, 24.

4. Le. 18. 16.-20. 21. De. 25. 5, 6. 2 Sa. 12. 7. 1 Ki. 21. 19. 2 Ch. 26. 18, 19. Pr. 28. 1.-Is. 8. 20. Mar. 6. 18. Ac. 24. 24, 25.

5. ch. 21. 26, 32. Mar. 6. 19, 20.-11. 30.-32.-14. 1, 2. Lu. 20. 6. Ac. 4. 21.-5. 26.

6. Before them: Gr. *in the midst.* ch. 22. 24. Ge.

Digitized by Google

40. 20. Ex. 1. 3, 10.–12.–2. 18. Du. 5. 1.–4. Ho. 7. 5, 6. Mar. 6. 21.–23.

7. Ex. 5. 3, 6.–7. 2.

8. Nu. 7. 13, 19, 84, 85. 1 Ki. 18. 4, 13.–19. 2. 2 Ki. 11. 1. 2 Ch. 22. 3. Ezr. 1. 9. Pr. 1. 16. Mar. 6. 24.

9. ver. 1, 5. ch. 27. 17.–26. Nu. 30. 5.–8. Ju. 11. 30, 31, 39.–41. 1, 7.–23. 1 Sa. 14. 24, 39.–45.–25. 22, 32.–54.–26. 10. 2 Ki. 6. 31.–33. Da. 6. 14.–16. Mar. 6. 14, 20, 26. Lu. 13. 22. Jn°. 19. 8, 12.–16. Ac. 24. 23.–27.–25. 3.–9.

10. ch. 17. 12.–21. 35, 36.–42. 3.–6.–23. 34.–36. 2 Ch. 36. 16. Je. 2. 30. Mar. 6. 27.–29.–9. 13. Lu. 9. 9. Re. 11. 7.

11. Ge. 49. 7. Pr. 27. 4.–29. 10. Je. 22. 17. Eze. 16. 3, 4.–19. 2, 3.–35. 6. Re. 16. 6.–17. 6.

12. ch. 27. 58.–61. Ac. 8. 2.

13. ver. 1, 2. ch. 10. 23.–12. 15. Mar. 6. 30.–33. Lu. 9. 10. Jn°. 6. 1, 2.

14. ch. 9. 36.–15. 32. Mar. 6. 34.–8. 1, 2.–9. 22. Lu. 7. 13.–19. 41. Jn°. 11. 33.–35. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.–5. 2.

15. ch. 15. 23. Mar. 6. 35, 36.–8. 3. Lu. 9. 12. Jn°. 6. 5.

16. 2 Ki. 4. 42.–44. Job 31. 16, 17. Pr. 11. 24. Ec. 11. 2. Lu. 3. 11. Jn°. 13. 29. 2 Co. 8. 2, 3.–9. 7, 8.

17. ch. 15. 33, 34. Nu. 11. 21.–23. Ps. 78. 19, 20. Mar. 6. 37, 38.–8. 4, 5. Lu. 9. 13. Jn°. 6. 5.–9.

19. ch. 15. 35, 36.–26. 26. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Mar. 6. 39.–41.–7. 34.–8. 6.–14. 22, 23. Lu. 9. 14, 15, 16.–22. 19.–24. 30. Jn°. 6. 10, 11, 23.–11. 41. Ac. 27. 35. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 16, 31.–11. 24. Col. 3. 17. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5.

20. ch. 5. 6.–15. 33, 37, 38.–16. 8.–10. Ex. 16. 8, 12. Le. 26. 26. 1 Ki. 17. 12.–16. 2 Ki. 4. 43, 44. Pr. 13. 25. Eze. 4. 14.–16. Hag. 1. 6. Mar. 6. 42.–44.–8. 8, 9, 16.–21. Lu. 1. 53.–9. 17. Jn°. 6. 7, 11, 12.–14.

21. Jn°. 6. 10. Ac. 4. 4, 34. 2 Co. 9. 8.–11. Phi. 4. 19.

22. ch. 13. 36.–15. 39. Mar. 6. 45.

23. ch. 6. 6.–26. 36. Mar. 6. 46. Lu. 6. 12. Jn°. 6. 15, 16. Ac. 6. 4.

24. ch. 8. 24. Is. 54. 11. Mar. 6. 48. Jn°. 6. 18.

25. ch. 24. 43. Job 9. 8. Ps. 93. 3, 4.–104. 3. Mar. 6. 48. Lu. 12. 38. Jn°. 6. 19. Re. 10. 2, 5, 8.

26. 1 Sa. 28. 12.–14. Job 4. 14.–16.–9. 8. Da. 10. 6.–12. Mar. 6. 49, 50. Lu. 1. 11, 12.–24. 5. Ac. 12. 15. Re. 1. 17.

27. ch. 9. 2. Is. 41. 4, 10, 14.–51. 12. Lu. 24. 38, 39. Jn°. 6. 20.–14. 1.–3.–16. 33. Ac. 23. 11. Re. 1. 17, 18.

28. ch. 19. 27.–26. 33, 35. Mar. 14. 31. Lu. 22. 31.–34, 49, 50. Jn°. 6. 68.–13. 36, 38. Ro. 12. 3.

29. ch. 17. 20.–21. 21. Mar. 9. 23.–11. 22, 23. Lu. 17. 6. Ac. 3. 16. Ro. 4. 19. Phi. 4. 13.

30. Boisterous; or, *strong*. ch. 8. 24, 25.–26. 69.–75. 2 Ki. 6. 15. Ps. 3. 7.–69. 1, 2.–107. 27.–30.–116. 3, 4. Le. 3. 54.–56. Jon. 2. 2.–7. Mar. 14. 38, 66, 72. Lu. 22. 54.–61. Jn°. 18. 25.–27. 2 Co. 12. 7.–10. 2 Ti. 4. 16, 17.

31. ch. 8. 26.–16. 8.–17. 20.–21. 21.–28. 17. Ge. 22. 14. De. 32. 36. Ps. 138. 7. Mar. 1. 31, 41.–4. 40.–5. 41.–11. 23.–16. 7, 14. Lu. 22. 31, 32.–24. 25, 34. Ac. 4. 30. Ro. 4. 18.–20. 1 Ti. 2. 8. Ja. 1. 6, 8. 1 Pe. 1. 5.

32. Ps. 107. 29, 30. Mar. 4. 41.–6. 51. Jn°. 6. 21.

33. ch. 15. 25.–16. 16.–17. 5.–26. 63.–27. 43, 54.–28. 9, 17. Ps. 2. 7. Mar. 1. 1.–14. 61.–15. 39. Lu. 4. 41.–8. 28.–24. 52. Jn°. 1. 49.–6. 69.–9. 35–38.–41. 27.–17. 1.–19. 7. Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 1. 4.

34. Mar. 6. 53.–56. Lu. 5. 1.

35. ch. 4. 24, 25. Mar. 1. 28.–34.–2. 1, &c.–3. 8.–10.–6. 55.

36. ch. 9. 20.–23. 5. Ex. 28. 33, &c. Nu. 15. 38, 39. Mar. 3. 10. Lu. 6. 19. Jn°. 7. 23. Ac. 3. 16.–4. 9, 10, 14.–16.–19. 11, 12.

CHAP. XV.

1. ch. 5. 20.–23. 2, 15, &c. Mar. 7. 1, &c. Lu. 5. 17, 21, 30. Ac. 23. 9.

2. Mar. 7. 2, 5. Ga. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8, 20.–23. 1 Pe. 1. 18.

3. ch. 7. 3.–5. Mar. 7. 6.–8, 13.

4. ch. 4. 10.–5. 17.–19.–19. 19. Ex. 20. 12.–21. 17. Le. 19. 3.–20. 9. De. 5. 16.–21. 18.–21.–27. 16. Pr. 20. 20.–23. 22.–30. 17. Is. 8. 20. Ro. 3. 31. Ep. 6. 1, 2.

5. ch. 23. 16.–18. Le. 27. 9, &c. Pr. 20. 25. Am. 7. 15.–17. Mar. 7. 10.–13. Ac. 4. 19.–5. 29.

6. Ps. 119. 126, 127, 139. Je. 8. 8, 9. Ho. 4. 6. Mal. 2. 7.–9. Mar. 7. 13. Ro. 3. 31. 1 Ti. 5. 3, 4, 8, 16.

7. ch. 7. 5.–23. 23.–29. Mar. 7. 6. Ac. 28. 25.–27.

8. Pr. 23. 26. Is. 29. 13. Je. 12. 2. Eze. 33. 31. Mar. 7. 6. Jn°. 1. 47. Ac. 8. 21. He. 3. 12. 1 Pe. 3. 10.

9. Ex. 20. 7. Le. 26. 16, 20. De. 12. 32. 1 Sa. 25. 21. Ps. 39. 6.–72. 13. Pr. 30. 5, 6. Ec. 5. 2.–7. Is. 1. 12.–15.–29. 13.–58. 1.–3. Mal. 3. 14. Mar. 7. 7. 1 Co. 15. 2. Col. 2. 18.–22. 1 Ti. 1. 4.–4. 1.–3, 6, 7. Tit. 1. 14. He. 13. 9. Ja. 2. 20. Re. 22. 18.

10. ch. 13. 19.–24. 15. 1 Ki. 22. 28. Is. 6. 9.–55. 3. Mar. 7. 14, 16. Lu. 20. 45.–47.–24. 45. Ep. 1. 17, 18. Col. 1. 9. Ja. 1. 5.

11. ver. 18.–20. ch. 12. 34.–37. Ps. 10. 7.–12. 2.–52. 2.–4.–58. 3, 4. Is. 37. 23.–59. 3.–5, 13.–15. Je. 9. 3.–6. Mar. 7. 15. Lu. 11. 38.–41. Ac. 10. 14, 15.–11. 8, 9. Ro. 3. 13, 14.–14. 14, 17, 20. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5. Tit. 1. 15. He. 13. 9. Ja. 3. 5.–8. 2 Pe. 2. 18.

12. ch. 17. 27. 1 Ki. 22. 13, 14. 1 Co. 10. 32, 33. 2 Co. 6. 3. Ga. 2. 5. Ja. 3. 17.

13. ch. 13. 40, 41. Ps. 92. 13. Is. 53. 2.–60. 21. Jn°. 15. 2. 1 Co. 3. 12.–15.

14. ch. 23. 16, &c. Is. 9. 16, 19.–42. 16.–56. 10. Je. 5. 31.–6. 15.–8. 12. Eze. 14. 9, 10. Ho. 4. 17. Mi. 3. 6, 7. Mal. 2. 8. Lu. 6. 39. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 17. Re. 19. 20.–22. 15.

15. ch. 13. 36. Mar. 4. 34.–7. 17. Jn°. 16. 29.

16. ver. 10. ch. 13. 51.–16. 9, 11. Is. 28. 9, 10. Mar. 6. 52.–7. 18.–8. 17, 18.–9. 32. Lu. 9. 45.–18. 34. 24. 45. He. 5. 12.

17. 2 Ki. 10. 27. Mar. 7. 19, 20. 1 Co. 6. 13. Col. 2. 21, 22.

18. ver. 11. ch. 12. 34. 1 Sa. 24. 13. Ps. 36. 3. Pr. 6. 12.–10. 32.–15. 2, 28. Lu. 19. 22. Ja. 3. 6.–10. Re. 13. 5, 6.

19. ch. 9. 4. Ge. 6. 5.–8. 21. Ps. 119. 13. Pr. 4. 23.–6. 14.–22. 15. Is. 55. 7.–59. 7. Je. 4. 14.–17. 9. Mar. 7. 21.–23. Ac. 8. 22. Ro. 3. 10.–19.–7. 18.–8. 7, 8. Ga. 5. 9.–21. Ep. 2. 1.–3. Tit. 3. 2.–6. Ja. 1. 13.–15.

20. ver. 2, 11. ch. 23. 25, 26. Mar. 7. 3, 4. Lu. 11. 38.–40. 1 Co. 3. 16, 17.–6. 9.–11, 18.–20. Ep. 5. 3.–6. Re. 21. 8, 27.

21. ch. 10. 5, 6.–11. 21.–23. Ge. 49. 13. Jos. 11. 8.–13. 6.–19. 28, 29. Ju. 1. 31. Mar. 7. 24.

22. ch. 1. 1.–3. 8, 9.–9. 27.–17. 15.–20. 30, 31.–22. 42.–45. Ps. 4. 1.–6. 2.–45. 12. Eze. 3. 6. Mar. 7. 25, 26.–9. 17.–22. Lu. 17. 13.–18. 13, 38, 39. Jn°. 7. 41, 42.

Digitized by Google

the daughter of Herodias danced β before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's *a* head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry *c*: nevertheless, for the oath's *f* sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

12 And his disciples came & took up *y*e body, & buried *i* it, & went & told Jesus.

13 When Jesus heard *of it*, he *l* departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: & when *y*e people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus went forth, & *m* saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion *g* toward them, & he healed their sick.

15 And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into *y*e villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass; and took the five loaves and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake; and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full *v*.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he *x* went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of *y*e night Jesus went unto them, walking on *y*e sea.

26 And *z* when *y*e disciples saw him walking on *y*e sea, they were troubled *t*, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be *c* of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it *e* be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw *y*e wind γ boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me *k*!

31 And immediately *h* Jesus stretched forth *his* hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt *d*?

A. D. 31.

β *in the midst.*

a Ps. 107. 29.
b Ds. 3. 25.
Lu. 4. 41.
Ju*c*. 1. 49.
6. 69.
11. 27.
Ac. 8. 37.
Ro. 1. 4.
c Mar. 6. 53.
d Pr. 29. 10.
e Ju. 11. 31, 33.
Da. 6. 14-16.
f Ju. 21. 1.
1 Sa. 14. 28.
25. 22.
Ec. 5. 2.
g Nu. 15. 38.
h c. 9. 20.
Mar. 3. 10.
Lu. 6. 19.
Ac. 19. 12.
i Ju*c*. 6. 37.
k Mar. 7. 1, &c
l c. 10. 23
12. 15.
Mar. 6. 32, &c
Lu. 9. 10, &c.
Ju*c*. 6. 1, 2, &c
m c. 9. 36.
15. 32, &c.
n Col. 2. 8, 23.
Tit. 1. 14.
o He. 4. 15.
p Ex. 20. 12.
De. 5. 16
q Ex. 21. 17.
Le. 20. 9.
r De. 27. 16.
s Is. 29. 13.
t Col. 2. 22.
v 2 K. 4. 1-7.
u Ac. 10. 15.
Ro. 14. 14, 20.
1 Tim. 4. 4.
Tit. 1. 15.
w Ju*c*. 15. 2, 6.
x Mar. 6. 46.
y c. 23. 16.
Lu. 6. 39.
z Job 9. 8.
Ju*c*. 6. 19.
a Lu. 24. 37.
b Lu. 6. 45.
Ja. 3. 6.
c Ac. 23. 11.
d Ge. 6. 5.
8. 21.
Pr. 6. 14
24. 9.
Je. 17. 9.
Ro. 3. 10-19.
Ga. 5. 19-21.
Ep. 2. 3.
Tit. 3. 3.
e Ph. 4. 13.
f Mar. 7. 24.

γ or, *strong.*

g Ps. 69. 1, 2.
La. 3. 57.
h Is. 63. 12.
i Lu. 18. 38, 39
k Ja. 1. 6

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased *a*.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God *b*.

34 And *c* when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, & brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem *δ* of his garment: and as many *h* as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAP. XV.

THEN *k* came to Jesus Scribes & Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition *m*?

4 For God commanded, saying, *p* Honour thy father & mother: &, He *q* that curseth father or mother, let him die *y*e death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is* a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me,

6 And honour not *r* his father or his mother, *he shall be free.* Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 *Ye* hypocrites! well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

8 This *s* people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, & honoureth me with *their* lips: but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching *for* doctrines *t* the commandments of men.

10 And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 Not *u* that which goeth into *y*e mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, & said unto him, Knowest thou that *y*e Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, Every plant *w* which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they *y* be blind leaders of the blind. And if *y*e blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter, and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at *y*e mouth *b* goeth into the belly, & is cast out into the draught?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For *d* out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 Then *f* Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* son of David *l*! my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

Digitized by Google

23 But he answered her not a word [a]. And his disciples came, and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, [c] I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me!

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* to dogs [f].

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then [h] Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great *is* thy faith: be *it* unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very [k] hour.

29 And [l] Jesus departed from thence, & came nigh unto y[e] sea of Galilee; & went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus feet; and he healed them [o];

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 Then [r] Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And [w] his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And [a] he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and [c] gave thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women & children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and [e] came into the coasts of Magdala.

CHAP. XVI.

THE Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting, desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather; for the sky is red:

3 And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather to-day; for the sky is red and lowering. O *ye* hypocrites! ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not *discern* the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; & there shall no sign be given unto it, but y[e] sign of y[e] prophet Jonas [o]. And he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, [r] Take heed, and beware of the leaven [b] of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

A. D. 32.

a Ps. 28. 1. † La. 3. 8.
b 1 Cor. 5. 6-8. Ga. 5. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 16, 17.
c c. 10. 5, 6. Ac. 3. 26.
d c. 6. 30. 8. 26. 14. 31.
e c. 14. 19, &c.
f c. 7. 6. Re. 22. 15.
g c. 15. 34, &c.
h Job 13. 15. 23. 10. La. 3. 32.
i Ps. 145. 19.
k Jno. 4. 50-53
l Mar. 7. 31.
m c. 15. 1-9.
n Mar. 8. 27. Lu. 9. 18, &c.
o Ps. 103. 3. Is. 35. 5, 6.
p c. 14. 14. Lu. 9. 7-9.
q Ps. 2. 7. c. 14. 33. Jn. 1. 49. Ac. 9. 20. He. 1. 2, 5.
r Mar. 8. 1, &c.
s 1 Cor. 2. 10. Ga. 1. 16. Ep. 2. 8.
t 1 Jn. 4. 15. 5. 20.
v Jn. 6. 1. 42.
u Ep. 2. 20. Re. 21. 14.
w 2 K. 4. 43, 44
x Ps. 9. 13.
y Is. 54. 17.
z c. 18. 18.
a c. 14. 19, &c.
b Mar. 8. 30.
c 1 Sa. 9. 13. Lu. 22. 19. 24. 30.
d Lu. 9. 22. 18. 31. 24. 6, 7.
e 1 Cor. 15. 3-4.
f Mar. 8. 10.
β *pity thyself.*
f 2 Sa. 19. 22.
g Ro. 14. 13.
h c. 12. 38, &c. Mar. 8. 11, &c. Lu. 11. 16. 12. 54-56. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
i c. 10. 38. Mar. 8. 34. Lu. 9. 23. 14. 27. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Th. 3. 3.
k Jn. 2. 19. 25. Est. 4. 14.
l Ps. 49. 7, 8.
m Da. 7. 9, 10. Zec. 14. 5. Jude 14.
n Re. 22. 12.
o Jon. 1. 17.
p Mar. 9. 1.
q He. 2. 9.
r Lu. 12. 1.

7 And they reason among themselves, saying *It is* because we have taken no bread.

8 *Which* when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, [d] O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember y[e] five [e] loaves of y[e] five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither y[e] seven [g] loaves of y[e] four thousand, & how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand, that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of y[e] leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine [m] of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom [n] do men say that I, the Son of man, am?

14 And they said, [p] Some *say that thou art* John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered & said [q], Thou art y[e] Christ, y[e] Son of y[e] living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for [s] flesh & blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but [t] my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter [v]; and [u] upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates [x] of hell shall not prevail [y] against it.

19 And I will give unto thee y[e] keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou [z] shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then [b] charged he his disciples, that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 From [c] that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, & suffer many things of y[e] elders & chief priests & scribes, & be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, β Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan [f]; thou art an offence [g] unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any [i] *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, & take up his cross, & follow me.

25 For [k] whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake, shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or [l] what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For [m] the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father, with his angels, and [n] then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, There [p] be some standing here which shall not taste [q] of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

Digitized by Google

23. ch. 14. 15. Ge. 42. 7. De. 8. 2. Ps. 28. 1. La. 3. 8. Mar. 10. 47, 48.

24. ch. 9. 36.–10. 5, 6. Is. 53. 6. Je. 50. 6, 7. Eze. 34. 5, 6, 16, 23. Lu. 15. 4, 6. Jn°. 10. 3. Ac. 3. 25, 26.–13. 46. Ro. 15. 8.

25. ch. 14. 33.–20. 31. Ge. 32. 26. Ho. 12. 4. Mar. 9. 22, 24. Lu. 11. 8.,10.–18. 1, &c.

26. ch. 7. 6. Mar. 7. 27, 28. Ac. 22. 21, 22. Ro. 9. 4. Ga. 2. 15. Ep. 2. 12. Phi. 3. 2.

27. ch. 5. 45.–8. 8. Ge. 32. 10. Job 40. 4, 5.–42. 2, 6. Ps. 51. 4, 5. Eze. 16. 63. Da. 9. 18. Lu. 7. 6, 7.–15. 18, 19.–16. 21.–18. 13.–23. 40.–42. Ro. 3. 4, 19, 29.–10. 12. 1 Co. 15. 8, 9. Ep. 3. 8, 19. 1 Ti. 1. 13.,16.

28. ch. 8. 10, 13.–9. 29, 30.–14. 31. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Mar. 5. 34.–7. 29, 30.–9. 23, 24. Lu. 7. 9, 50.–17. 5.–18. 42, 43. Jn°. 4. 50.,53. Ro. 4. 19, 20. 2 Th. 1. 3.

29. ch. 4. 18.–5. 1.–13. 2. Jos. 12. 3. Is. 9. 1. Mar. 1. 16.–7. 31. Lu. 5. 1. Jn°. 6. 1, 23.–21. 1.

30. ch. 4. 23, 24.–11. 4, 5.–14. 35, 36. Is. 35. 5, 6. Mar. 1. 32.,34.–6. 54.,56. Lu. 6. 17.,19.–7. 21, 22. Ac. 2. 22.–5. 15, 16.–19. 11, 12.

31. ch. 9. 8, 33.–18. 8.–21. 14. Ge. 32. 28.–33. 20. Ex. 24. 10. Ps. 50. 15, 23. Mar. 2. 12.–7. 37.–9. 43. Lu. 7. 16.–14. 13, 21.–17. 15.,18.–18. 43. Jn°. 9. 24. Ac. 3. 2.,11.–14. 8.,10.

32. ch. 6. 32, 33.–9. 36.–12. 40.–14. 14.–20. 34.–27. 63. 1 Sa. 14. 28.,31.–30. 11, 12. Mar. 8. 1.,3.–9. 22. Lu. 7. 13.–12. 29, 30. Ac. 27. 33. He. 4. 15.

33. ch. 14. 15. Nu. 11. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 42, 43. Mar. 6. 37.–8. 4, 5. Lu. 9. 13. Jn°. 6. 5.,9.

34. ch. 16. 9, 10. Lu. 24. 41, 42. Jn°. 21. 9, 10.

35. ch. 14. 19. Mar. 6. 39, 40. Lu. 9. 14.,16. Jn°. 6. 10.

36. ch. 14. 19.–26. 26, 27. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Lu. 22. 19. Jn°. 6. 11. Ac. 27. 35. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 31. 1 Ti. 4. 3, 4.

37. ver. 33. ch. 14. 20, 21.–16. 9, 10. Ps. 107. 9. Mar. 8. 8, 9, 19.,21. Lu. 1. 53.

39. ch. 14. 22. Mar. 8. 10.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ver. 6, 11. ch. 3. 7, 8.–5. 20.–9. 11.–12. 14, 38, 39.–15. 1.–19. 3.–22. 15, 18, 23, 31, 35.–23. 2.–27. 62. Mar. 8. 11.,13.–10. 2. Lu. 10. 25.–11. 16, 29, 30, 53, 54.–12. 54.,56.–20. 23, 27. Jn°. 6. 30, 31.–8. 6. Ac. 4. 1.–5. 17.–23. 6.,8. 1 Co. 1. 22.

2. Lu. 12. 54.,56.

3. ch. 4. 23.–7. 5.–11. 5.–15. 7.–22. 18.–23. 13. 1 Ch. 12. 32. Lu. 11. 44.–13. 15.

4. ch. 12. 39, 40.–15. 14. Ge. 6. 3. Ho. 4. 17.–9. 12. Jon. 1. 17. Mar. 5. 17, 18.–8. 12, 38. Lu. 11. 29, 30. Ac. 2. 40.–18. 6.

5. ch. 15. 39. Mar. 8. 13, 14.

6. ver. 1, 11, 12. Ex. 12. 15.,19. Le. 2. 11. Mar. 8. 15. Lu. 12. 1, 15. 1 Co. 5. 6.,8. Ga. 5. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 17.

7. ch. 15. 16.,18. Mar. 8. 16.,18.–9. 10. Lu. 9. 46. Ac. 10. 14.

8. ch. 6. 30.–8. 26.–14. 31. Mar. 16. 14. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–16. 30. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

9. ch. 14. 17.,21.–15. 16, 17. Mar. 6. 38.,44.–7. 18. Lu. 9. 13.,17.–24. 23.,27. Jn°. 6. 9.,13. Re. 3. 19.

10. ch. 15. 34.,38. Mar. 8. 5.,9, 17.,21.

11. Mar. 4. 40.–8. 21. Lu. 12. 56. Jn°. 8. 43.

12. ch. 15. 4.,9.–23. 13, &c. Ac. 23. 8.

13. ch. 8. 20.–9. 6.–12. 8, 32, 40.–13. 37, 41.–15. 21.–25. 31. Da. 7. 13. Mar. 8. 27, 38.–10. 45. Lu. 9. 18. Jn°. 1. 51.–3. 14.–5. 27.–12. 34. Ac. 7. 56.–10. 38. He. 2. 14.,18.

14. ch. 14. 2. Mal. 4. 5. Mar. 6. 15.–8. 28. Lu. 9. 7–9, 19. Jn°. 7. 12, 40, 41.–9. 17.

15. ch. 13. 11. Mar. 8. 29. Lu. 9. 20.

16. ch. 14. 33.–26. 63.–27. 54. De. 5. 26. Ps. 2. 7.–42. 2. Da. 6. 26. Mar. 8. 29.–14. 61. Lu. 9. 20. Jn°. 1. 49.–6. 69.–11. 27.–20. 31. Ac. 8. 37.–9. 20.–14. 15. Ro. 1. 4. 1 Th. 1. 9. He. 1. 2.,5. 1 Jn°. 4. 15.–5. 5.,15, 20.

17. ch. 5. 3.,11.–11. 25.,27.–13. 16, 17. Is. 54. 13. Lu. 10. 23, 24.–11. 21, 22.–22. 32. Jn°. 1. 42.–6. 45.–17. 6.,8.–21. 15.,17. 1 Co. 2. 9.,12. Ga. 1. 11, 12, 16. Ep. 1. 17, 18.–2. 8.–3. 5, 18, 19. Col. 1. 26, 27. 1 Pe. 1. 3.,5.–5. 1. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

18. ch. 10. 2.–18. 17. Ge. 22. 17. 2 Sa. 18. 4. Job 38. 17. Ps. 9. 13.–69. 12.–125. 1, 2.–127. 5. Pr. 24. 7. Is. 28. 6, 16.–38. 10.–54. 17. Zec. 6. 12, 13. Jn°. 1. 42.–2. 19.–6. 39, 40.–10. 27.,30.–21. 15.,17. Ac. 2. 47.–8. 1. Ro. 8. 33.,39. 1 Co. 3. 9.,11.–15. 55. Ga. 2. 9. Ep. 2. 19.,22.–3. 10.–5. 25.,27, 32. Col. 1. 18. 1 Ti. 3. 5, 15. He. 3. 3, 4.–12. 28. Re. 11. 15.–21. 1.,4, 14.

19. ch. 18. 18. Is. 22. 22. Jn°. 20. 23. Ac. 2. 14, &c.–10. 34, &c.–15. 7. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 2 Co. 2. 10. 1 Th. 4. 8. Re. 1. 18.–3. 7.–9. 1.–11. 6.–20. 1.,3.

20. ch. 8. 4.–17. 9. Mar. 8. 30.–9. 9. Lu. 9. 21, 36. Jn°. 1. 41, 45.–20. 31. Ac. 2. 36. 1 Jn°. 2. 22.–5. 1.

21. ch. 17. 22, 23.–20. 17.,19, 28.–26. 2, 47.–27. 12, 63. 1 Ch. 24. 1.,19. Ne. 12. 7. Mar. 8. 31.–9. 31, 32.–10. 32.,34. Lu. 9. 22, 31, 44, 45.–18. 31.,34.–24. 6, 7, 26, 27, 46. Jn°. 2. 19.,21. Ac. 2. 23.,32.

22. Be it far from thee: Gr. *Pity thyself.* ver. 16, 17. ch. 26. 51.,53. 1 Ki. 22. 13. Mar. 8. 32. Jn°. 13. 6.,8. Ac. 21. 11.,13.

23. ch. 4. 10.–18. 7. Ge. 3. 1.,6, 17. 2 Sa. 19. 22. 1 Ch. 21. 1. Is. 8. 14. Zec. 3. 1,2. Mar. 8. 33. Lu. 4. 8. Jn°. 6. 70. Ro. 8. 5.,8.–14. 21. 1 Co. 2. 14, 15. 2 Co. 11. 14, 15. Phi. 3. 19. Col. 3. 2.

24. ch. 10. 38.–27. 32. Mar. 8. 34.–10. 21.–15. 21. Lu. 9. 23.,27.–14. 27.–23. 26. Jn°. 19. 17. Ac. 14. 22. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 3. 12. He. 21. 24.,26. 1 Pe. 4. 1, 2.

25. ch. 10. 39. Es. 4. 16. Mar. 8. 35. Lu. 17. 33. Jn°. 12. 25. Ac. 20. 23, 24. Re. 12. 11.

26. ch. 4. 8, 9.–5. 29. Job 2. 4.–27. 8. Ps. 49. 7, 8. Mar. 8. 36. 37. Lu. 9. 25.–12. 20.–16. 25.

27. ch. 10. 41, 42.–13. 41, 49.–24. 30.–25. 31.–26. 64, Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Pr. 24. 12. Is. 3. 10, 11, Je. 17. 10.–32. 19. Eze. 7. 27. Da. 7. 10. Zec. 14. 5. Mar. 8. 38.–14. 62. Lu. 9. 26.–21. 27.–22. 69. Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 6. 1 Co. 3. 8. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ep. 6. 8. 2 Th. 1. 7.,10. 1 Pe. 1. 17. Jude 14. Re. 2. 23.–22. 12.,15.

28. ch. 10. 23.–24. 3, 27.,31, 42.–26. 64. Mar. 9. 1.–13. 26. Lu. 9. 26.–9. 27.–18. 8.–21. 27, 28. Jn°. 8. 52. He. 2. 9.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XVII.

1. ch. 26. 37. Mar. 5. 37.–9. 2. Lu. 8. 51.–9. 28. 2 Co. 13. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 18.
2. ch. 28. 3. Ex. 34. 29.–35. Ps. 104. 2. Mar. 9. 3. Lu. 9. 29. Jn°. 1. 14.–17. 24. Ac. 26. 13.–15. Ro. 12. 2. Phi. 2. 6, 7. Re. 1. 13.–17.–10. 1.–19. 12, 13.–20. 11.
3. ver. 10.–13. ch. 11. 13, 14. De. 18. 18.–34. 5, 6, 10. 1 Ki. 17. 1.–18. 36.–40. 2 Ki. 2. 11.–14. Mal. 4. 5. Mar. 9. 14. Lu. 1. 17.–9. 30, 31, 33.–16. 16.–24. 27, 44. Jn°. 1. 17.–5. 45.–47. 2 Co. 3. 7.–11. He. 3. 1.–6.
4. Ex. 33. 18, 19. Ps. 4. 6.–16. 11.–63. 1.–5. Is. 33. 17. Zec. 9. 17. Mar. 9. 5, 6. Lu. 9. 33. Jn°. 14. 8, 9.–17. 24. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 21. 23.–22. 3.–5.
5. ch. 3. 17.–12. 18. Ex. 19. 19.–40. 34, 35. De. 4. 11, 12.–5. 22.–18. 15, 19. 1 Ki. 8. 10.–12. Job 38. 1. Ps. 18. 10, 11.–81. 7. Is. 42. 1. Mar. 1. 11.–9. 7. Lu. 3. 22.–9. 34, 35. Jn°. 3. 16, 35.–5. 20.–23, 37.–12. 28.–30.–15. 9, 10. Ac. 1. 9.–3. 22, 23.–7. 37.–9. 3.–6. Ep. 1. 6. Col. 1. 13. He. 2. 1.–4.–5. 9.–12. 25, 26. 2 Pe. 1. 16, 17. Re. 1. 7.
6. Le. 9. 24. Ju. 13. 20, 22. 1 Ch. 21. 16. Eze. 3. 23.–43. 3. Da. 8. 17.–10. 7.–9, 16, 17. Ac. 22. 7.–26. 14. 2 Pe. 1. 18.
7. Da. 8. 18.–9. 21.–10. 10, 18. Lu. 24. 5. Ac. 9. 6. Re. 1. 17.
8. Mar. 9. 8. Lu. 9. 36. Ac. 12. 10, 11.
9. ver. 23. ch. 16. 20, 21. Mar. 8. 30.–9. 9, 10. Lu. 8. 56.–9. 21, 22.–18. 33, 34.–24. 46, 47.
10. ver. 3, 4. ch. 11. 14.–27. 47.–49. Mal. 4. 5. Mar. 9. 11. Jn°. 1. 21, 25.
11. Mal. 4. 5, 6. Lu. 1. 16, 17.–3. 3.–14. Ac. 3. 21.
12. ch. 11. 1, 2, 9.–15.–14. 3.–10.–16. 21.–21. 23, 25, 32. Is. 53. 3, &c. Mar. 6. 14.–28.–9. 12, 13.–11. 30.–32. Lu. 3. 19, 20.–7. 33.–9. 21.–25. Jn°. 1. 11.–5. 32.–36. Ac. 2. 23.–3. 14, 15.–4. 10.–7. 52.–13. 24.–28.
13. ch. 11. 14.
14. Mar. 1. 40.–9. 14.–10. 17. Lu. 9. 37. Ac. 10. 25, 26.
15. ch. 4. 24.–8. 31, 32.–15. 22. Job 1. 10.–19.–2. 7. Mar. 5. 4, 5, 22, 23.–9. 17, 18, 20.–22. Lu. 9. 38.–42. Jn°. 4. 46, 47.
16. ver. 19, 20. 2 Ki. 4. 29.–31. Lu. 9. 40. Ac. 3. 16.–19. 15, 16.
17. ch. 6. 30.–8. 26.–13. 58.–16. 8. Ex. 10. 3.–16. 28. Nu. 14. 11, 27. Ps. 95. 10. Pr. 1. 22.–6. 9. Je. 4. 14. Mar. 9. 19.–16. 14. Lu. 9. 41.–24. 25. Jn°. 20. 27. Ac. 13. 18. He. 3. 16.–19.
18. ch. 9. 22.–12. 22.–15. 28. Mar. 1. 34.–5. 8.–9. 25.–27. Lu. 4. 35, 36, 41.–8. 29.–9. 42. Jn°. 4. 52, 53. Ac. 16. 18.–19. 13.–15.
19. Mar. 4. 10.–9. 28.
20. ver. 17. ch. 13. 31.–14. 30, 31.–21. 21. Mar. 4. 31.–9. 23.–11. 23. Lu. 1. 37.–17. 6.–18. 27. 1 Co. 12. 9, 10.–13. 2.
21. ch. 12. 45. 1 Ki. 17. 20, 21. Du. 9. 3. Mar. 9. 29. Ac. 13. 2, 3.–14. 23. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 11. 27. Ep. 6. 18.
22. ch. 16. 21.–20. 17, 18.–24. 10.–26. 16, 46. Mar. 8. 31.–9. 30, 31.–10. 33, 34. Lu. 9. 22, 44.–18. 31, 34.–24. 6, 7, 26, 46. Ac. 7. 52. 1 Co. 11. 23.
23. Ps. 16. 10.–22. 15, 22, &c. Is. 53. 7, 10.–12. De. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7. Jn°. 2. 19.–16. 6, 20.–22. Ac. 2. 23.–31. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4.
24. Tribute-*money*: Gr. *didrachma*, in value fifteen pence. Ex. 30. 13.–38. 26. Mar. 9. 33.
25. ch. 3. 15.–22. 21. 1 Sa. 17. 25. Ro. 13. 6, 7.
27. Piece of money; or, *stater*. It is half an ounce of silver; in value 2s. 6d. afte 5s. the ounce. ch. 15. 12–14. Ge. 1. 28. 1 Ki. 17. 4. Ps. 8. 8. Jon. 1. 17.–2. 10. Re. 14. 21.–15. 1.–3. 1 Co. 8. 9, 13.–9. 19.–22.–10, 23, 32, 33. 2 Co. 6. 3.–8. 9. 1 Th. 5. 22. Tit. 2. 7, 8. He. 2. 7, 8. Ja. 2. 5.

CHAP. XVIII.

1. ch. 3. 2.–5. 19, 20.–7. 21.–20. 20.–28.–23. 11. Mar. 9. 33, 34.–10. 14, 15, 35.–45. Lu. 9. 46.–48.–22. 24.–27. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3.
2. ch. 19. 13, 14. 1 Ki. 3. 7. Je. 1. 7. Mar. 9. 36, 37.
3. ch. 5. 18, 20.–6. 2, 5, 16.–13. 15.–19. 14, 23. Ps. 51. 13.–131. 2. Is. 6. 10. Mar. 4. 12.–10. 14, 15. Lu. 13. 24.–18. 15, 16.–22. 32. Jn°. 1. 51.–3. 3, 5. Ac. 3. 19.–14. 22.–26. 27. 1 Co. 14. 20. Ja. 5. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 2. 2 Pe. 1. 11.
4. ver. 1. ch. 20. 26, 27.–23. 11, 12. Ps. 131. 1, 2. Is. 57. 15. Mar. 10. 43. Lu. 9. 48. 1 Pe. 5. 5.
5. ch. 10. 40.–42.–25. 40, 45. Mar. 9. 37, 41. Lu. 9. 48.–17. 2. Jn°. 13. 20. Ga. 4. 14.
6. Ps. 105. 15. Zec. 2. 8.–13. 7. Mar. 9. 42. Lu. 17. 1, 2. Ac. 9. 15. Ro. 14. 13.–15, 21.–15. 1.–3. 1 Co. 8. 9.–13.–10. 32, 33. 2 Th. 1. 6.–9.
7. ch. 13. 41, 42.–23. 13, &c.–26. 24. Ge. 13. 7. 1 Sa. 2. 17, 22.–25. 2 Sa. 12. 14. Mar. 13. 7. La. 17. 1. Jn°. 17. 12. Ac. 1. 16, 18.–20. Ro. 2. 23, 24. 1 Co. 11. 19. 2 Th. 2. 3.–12. 1 Ti. 4. 1.–3.–5. 14, 15.–6. 1. 2 Ti. 3. 1.–5.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 2. 5, 8. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 3. 15.–17. Jude 4, 11.–13. Re. 2. 14, 15, 20.–23.–19. 20, 21.
8. ch. 5. 29, 30.–14. 3, 4.–15. 30, 31.–25. 41, 46. De. 13. 6.–8. Is. 2. 20, 21.–30. 22.–33. 14. Eze. 18. 31. Mar. 9. 43.–49. Lu. 14. 26, 27, 33.–16. 24.–18. 22, 23. Ro. 13. 12. Phi. 3. 8, 9. 2 Th. 1. 8, 9. Re. 14. 10.–20. 15.–21. 8.
9. ch. 16. 26.–19. 17, 23, 24. Lu. 9. 24, 25. Ac. 14. 22. He. 4. 11. Re. 21. 27.
10. ver. 6, 14. ch. 1. 20.–2. 13, 19.–12. 20.–24. 31. Ge. 32. 1, 2. 2 Sa. 14. 28. 1 Ki. 22. 19. 2 Ki. 6. 16, 17. Ez. 1. 14. Ps. 15. 4.–17. 15.–34. 7.–91. 11. Zec. 4. 10.–13. 7. Lu. 1. 19.–10. 16.–16. 22. Ac. 5. 19.–10. 3.–12. 7..11, 23.–27. 23. Ro. 14. 1.–3, 10, 13..15, 21.–15. 1. 1 Co. 8. 8..13.–9. 22.–11. 22.–16. 11. 2 Co. 10. 1, 10. Ga. 4. 13, 14.–6. 1. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Ti. 4. 12. He. 1. 14.
11. ch. 9. 12, 13.–10. 6.–15. 24. Lu. 9. 56.–15. 24, 32.–19. 10. Jn°. 3. 17.–12. 47. 1 Ti. 1. 15.
12. ch. 12. 11.–21. 28.–22. 42. 1 Ki. 22. 17. Ps. 119. 176. Is. 53. 6. Je. 1. 6. Eze. 34. 6, 12, 16, 23. Lu. 15. 4. Jn°. 10. 11, &c. 1 Co. 10. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 25.
13. Ps. 147. 11. Is. 53. 11.–62. 5. Je. 32. 37.–41. Mi. 7. 18. Zep. 3. 17. Lu. 15. 5..10. Jn°. 4. 34..36. Ja. 2. 13.
14. ch. 5. 16.–6. 9, 32. Is. 40. 11. Zec. 13. 7. Lu. 12. 32. Jn°. 6. 39, 40.–10. 27..30.–17. 12.–21. 15. Ro. 8. 28..39. 1 Co. 8. 11..13. Ep. 1. 5..7. 2 Ti. 2. 10. He. 12. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 3..5.
15. ver. 35. Le. 6. 2..7.–19. 17. Ps. 141. 5. Pr. 11. 30.–25. 9, 10. Lu. 17. 3, 4. Ro. 12. 21. 1 Co. 6. 6..8.–8. 12.–9. 19..21. 2 Co. 7. 12. Col. 3. 13. 1 Th. 4. 6. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 3. 1.
16. Nu. 35. 30. De. 17. 6.–19. 15. 1 Ki. 21. 13. Jn°. 8. 17. 2 Co. 13. 1. 1 Ti. 5. 19. He. 10. 28. 1 Jn°. 5. 7, 8. Re. 11. 3.
17. ch. 5. 46.–11. 19.–21. 31, 32. Ezr. 6. 21.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XVII.

AND [a] after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, & John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun [b], and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias, talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and, behold, a voice [d] out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in [f] whom I am well pleased; hear [g] ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched [h] them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lift up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why [n] then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, that Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer [r] of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 And [t] when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain* man kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatic, & sore vexed: for oft-times he falleth into the fire, & oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked [y] devil, and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came [y] disciples to Jesus apart, & said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief [a]: for verily I say unto you, if [b] ye have faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place, and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out, but by prayer and fasting.

22 And [d] while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men;

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received γ tribute-*money* came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

A. D. 32.

a Mar. 9.2, &c. Lu. 9.28, &c.
b Re. 1. 16.
c Ro. 14. 21. 15. 1-3. 2 Cor. 6. 3.
β *a stater*, which was half an ounce of silver.
d c. 3. 17. Mar. 1. 11. Lu. 3. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 17.
e Mar. 9. 33, &c. Lu. 9. 46, &c. 22. 24, &c.
f Is. 42. 1, 21.
g De. 18. 15, 19. Ac. 3. 22, 23. He. 1. 1, 2. 1. 1-3.
h Da. 10. 10, 18. Re. 1. 17.
i Ps. 51. 10-13. Jn. 6. 3. 3.
k 1 Cor. 14. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 2.
l Lu. 14. 11. Ja. 4. 10.
m Mat. 10. 42.
n Mal. 4. 5, 6. c. 11. 14.
o Mar. 9. 42. Lu. 17. 1, 2.
p 1 Cor. 11. 19. Jude 4.
q Jude 11.
r c. 16. 21.
s c. 5. 29, 30 Mar. 9. 43-45 t Mar. 9. 14 &c Lu. 9. 37, &c.
v He. 4. 11.
u Lu. 9. 25.
w Ac. 12. 15.
x Ps. 17. 15.
y Mat. 1. 21. Lu. 9. 56. 19. 10. Jn. 6. 3. 17. 10. 10. 12. 47. 1 Ti. 1. 15.
z Lu. 15. 4, &c.
a He. 3. 19.
b c. 21. 21. Mar. 11. 23. Lu. 17. 6. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
c 2 Pe. 3. 9.
d c. 16. 21. 20. 17. Mar. 8. 31. 9. 30, 31. 10. 33. Lu. 9. 22, 44. 18. 31. 24. 6, 26, 46.
e Le. 19. 17. Lu. 17. 3.
f Ja. 5. 20.
g De. 19. 15.
γ *didrachma*, in value 15 pence. Ex. 38. 26.

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend [c] them, go thou to the sea, & cast a hook, & take up the fish that first cometh up; & when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find β a piece of money; that take, and give unto them, for me & thee.

CHAP. XVIII.

AT [e] the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, except ye be converted [i], and become as little children [k], ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself [l] as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And whoso shall receive one such little [m] child in my name, receiveth me.

6 But whoso shall offend [o] one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for [p] it must needs be that offences come; but [q] woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore [s], if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than, having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter [v] into life with one eye, rather than, having two eyes [u], to be cast into hell-fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, that in heaven their angels [w] do always behold [x] the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 For the Son of man is come to save [y] that which was lost.

12 How think ye? If [z] a man have a hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray [a]?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, He rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so, it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven that one [c] of these little ones should perish.

15 Moreover, if [e] thy brother shall trespass against thee, go & tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if [f] he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear *thee*, *then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three [g] witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them,

Digitized by Google

tell *it* unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let [b] him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, [c] Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it [f] shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together [g] in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive [h] him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times seven.

23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account [i] of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which owed him ten thousand β talents:

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be [m] sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, & worshipped γ him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion [o], and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants which owed him an hundred δ pence: & he laid hands on him, & took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, & besought him, saying, [r] Have patience with me, & I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, & came & told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant [t], I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So [x] likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

CHAP. XIX.

AND it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these sayings, he [a] departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan:

2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that [b] he which made *them* at the beginning, made them male and female?

A. D. 32.

a Ge. 2. 24. Ep. 5. 31.
b Ro. 16. 17. 1Cor. 5. 3-5. 2Th. 3. 6, 14.
c c. 16. 19. Jn. [c]. 20. 23. Ac. 15. 23-31.
2 Cor. 2. 10.
d 1 Cor. 7. 10.
e De. 24. 1. Is. 50. 1.
f Mar. 11. 24. Jn. [c]. 16. 24. 1 Jn. [c]. 5. 14.
g Jn. [c]. 20. 19. 1 Cor. 5. 4.
h c. 5. 32. Lu. 16. 18.
i Mar. 11. 25. Lu. 17. 4. Col. 3. 13.
k Pr. 19. 13. 21. 9, 19.
l Ro. 14. 12.
β a talent is 750 ounces of silver, which, at 5 shillings the ounce, is 187l. 10s.
m 2 K. 4. 1. Is. 50. 1.
n 1 Cor. 7. 32.
γ or, besought him.
o Ps. 78. 38.
δ the Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which, at 5 shillings the ounce, is 7d. half-penny.
c. 20. 2.
p Mar. 10. 14. Lu. 18. 16, &c.
q c. 18. 3.
r ver. 26.
s Mar. 10. 17. Lu. 10. 25. 18. 18.
t Ex. 20. 13. De. 5. 17, &c.
v Lu. 19. 22.
u Le. 19. 18.
w Lu. 12. 33. 16. 9. Ac. 2. 45. 4. 34-35. 1Ti. 6. 18, 19.
x Pr. 21. 13. c. 6. 12. Ja. 2. 13.
y Jn. [c]. 12. 26.
z 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10.
a Mar. 10. 1. Jn. [c]. 10. 40.
b Ge. 1. 27. 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15.
c Ps. 3. 8. 62. 11. Zec. 8. 6.
d Mar. 10. 28. Lu. 18. 28.
e Ph. 3. 8.

5 And said, For [a] this cause shall a man leave father & mother, & shall cleave to his wife; & they twain shall be one flesh.

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What [d] therefore God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why [e] did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever [k] shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, & shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry [k].

11 But he said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mothers' womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for [y] kingdom of heaven's [n] sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer [p] little children, & forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such [q] is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

16 And behold, one came, & said unto him, Good Master, what [z] good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is* God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt [t] do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness;

19 Honour thy father & *thy* mother; &, Thou [u] shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go [w] & sell that thou hast, & give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come *and* follow [y] me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, that [z] a rich man shall hardly enter into [y] kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but [c] with God all things are possible.

27 Then [d] answered Peter, & said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all [e], and

Digitized by Google

Eze. 11. 12. Lu. 15. 1.–18. 11.–19. 2, 3. Ac. 6. 1..3.–15. 6, 7. Ro. 16. 17. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5, 9..13.–6. 1..4. 2 Co. 2. 6, 7.–6. 14..17. Ep. 4. 17..19.–5. 11, 12. 2 Th. 3. 6, 14, 15. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 2 Jn°. 10, 11. 3 Jn°. 9, 10.

18. ch. 16. 19. Jn°. 20. 23. Ac. 15. 28, 29. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 2 Co. 2. 10. Re. 3. 7, 8.

19. ch. 5. 24.–21. 22. Mar. 11. 24. Jn°. 14. 13, 14. –15. 7, 16.–16. 23, 24. Ac. 1. 14.–2. 1, 2.–4. 24..31. –6. 4.–12. 5. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 19. Ja. 5. 14..16. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.–5. 14..16. Re. 11. 4..6.

20. ch. 28. 20. Ge. 49. 10. Ex. 20. 24. Zec. 2. 5. Jn°. 8. 58.–20. 19, 26. 1 Co. 5. 4. 1 Th. 1. 1. Phile. 2. Re. 1. 11..13.–2. 1.–21. 3.

21. ver. 15. Lu. 17. 3, 4.

22. ch. 6. 11, 12, 14, 15. Is. 55. 7. Mi. 7. 19. Mar. 11. 25, 26. Ro. 12. 21. Ep. 4. 26, 31, 32.–5. 1. Col. 3. 13. 1 Ti. 2. 8.

23. ch. 3. 2.–13. 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47, 52.–25. 1, 14, 19..30. Lu. 16. 1, 2.–19. 12..27. Ro. 14. 12. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10, 11.

24. Talents. *A talent is* 750 *ounces of silver, which after* 5*s. the ounce, is* 187*l.* 10*s.* 1 Ch. 29. 7. Ezr. 9. 6. Ps. 38. 4.–40. 12.–130. 3, 4. Lu. 7. 41, 42. –13. 4.–16. 5, 7.

25. Le. 25. 39. 2 Ki. 4. 1. Ne. 5. 5, 8. Is. 1. 1.

26. Worshipped him; or, *besought him.* ver. 29. Lu. 7. 42. Ro. 10. 3.

27. Ju. 10. 16. Ne. 9. 17. Ps. 78. 38.–86. 5, 15.–145. 8. Ho. 11. 8.

28. Pence. *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after* 5*s. the ounce, is seven-pence halfpenny.* ch. 20. 2. De. 15. 2. Ne. 5. 7, 10, 11. –10. 31. Is. 58. 3. Eze. 45. 9.

29. ver. 26. ch. 6. 12. Phile. 18, 19.

30. 1 Ki. 21. 27..29.–22. 27.

31. Ge. 37. 2. Ps. 119. 136, 158. Je. 9. 1. Mar. 3. 5. Lu. 14. 21.–19. 41. Ro. 9. 1..3.–12. 15. 2 Co. 11. 29. He. 13. 3, 17.

32. ch. 25. 26. Lu. 19. 22. Ro. 3. 19.

33. ch. 5. 44, 45. Lu. 6. 35, 36. Ep. 4. 32.–5. 1, 2. Col. 3. 13.

34. ch. 5. 25, 26. Lu. 12. 58, 59. 2 Th. 1. 8, 9. Re. 14. 10, 11.

35. ch. 6. 12, 14, 15.–7. 1, 2. Pr. 21. 2, 13. Je. 3. 10. Zec. 7. 12. Mar. 11. 26. Lu. 6. 37, 38.–16. 15. Ja. 2. 13.–3. 14.–4. 8. Re. 2. 23.

CHAP. XIX.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] Mar. 10. 1. Jn°. 10. 40.

2. ch. 4. 23..25.–9. 35, 36.–12. 15.–14. 35, 36.–15. 30, 31. Mar. 6. 55, 56.

3. ch. 5. 31, 32.–16. 1.–22. 16..18, 35. Mal. 2. 14..16. Mar. 10. 2.–12. 13..15. Lu. 11. 53, 54. Jn°. 8. 6. He. 3. 9.

4. ch. 12. 3.–21. 16, 42.–22. 31. Ge. 1. 27.–5. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Mar. 2. 25.–12. 10, 26. Lu. 6. 3.–10. 26.

5. Ge. 2. 21..24–34. 3. De. 4. 4.–10. 20.–11. 22. 1 Sa. 18. 1. 2 Sa. 1. 26. 1 Ki. 11. 2. Ps. 45. 10. –62. 8. Mar. 10. 5, 9. Ro. 12. 9. 1 Co. 6. 16.– 7. 2, 4. Ep. 5. 31.

6. Pr. 2. 17. Mal. 2. 14. Mar. 10. 9. Ro. 7. 2. 1 Co. 7. 10..14. Ep. 5. 28. He. 13. 4.

7. ch. 1. 19.–5. 31. De. 24. 1..4. Is. 50. 1. Je. 3. 8. Mal. 2. 16. Mar. 10. 4.

8. ch. 3. 15.–8. 31. Ge. 2. 24.–7. 7. Ps. 95. 8. Je. 6. 16. Zec. 7. 12. Mal. 2. 13, 14. Mar. 10. 5. 1 Co. 7. 6.

9. ch. 5. 32. Ge. 12. 18, 19.–20. 3. 2 Ch. 21. 11. Je. 3. 1, 8. Eze. 16. 8, 15, 29. Mar. 10. 11, 12. Lu. 16. 18. Ro. 7. 2, 3. 1 Co. 5. 1.–7. 4, 10..13, 39.

10. Ge. 2. 18. Pr. 5. 15..19.–18. 22.–19. 13, 14.–21. 9, 19. 1 Co. 7. 1, 2, 8, 26..28, 32..35, 39, 40. 1 Ti. 4. 3.–5. 11..15.

11. 1 Co. 7. 2, 7, 9, 17, 35.

12. Is. 39. 7.–56. 3, 4. 1 Co. 7. 32..34.–9. 5, 15.

13. ch. 16. 22.–18. 2..5.–20. 31. Ge. 48. 1, 9..20. 1 Sa. 1. 24. Ps. 115. 14, 15. Je. 32. 39. Mar. 10. 13. Lu. 9. 49, 50, 54, 55.–18. 15. Ac. 2. 39. 1 Co. 7. 14.

14. ch. 11. 25.–18. 3. Ge. 17. 7, 8, 24..26.–21. 4. Ju. 13. 7. 1 Sa. 1. 11, 22, 24.–2. 18. Mar. 10. 14, 15. Lu. 18. 16. 1 Co. 14. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.

15. Is. 40. 11. Mar. 10. 16. 1 Co. 7. 14. 2 Ti. 3. 15.

16. ch. 25. 46. Da. 12. 2. Mar. 10. 17. Lu. 10. 25. –18. 18. Jn°. 3. 15.–4. 14.–5. 39.–6. 27..29, 47, 68. –10. 28.–12. 25.–17. 2, 3. Ac. 16. 30. Ro. 2. 7. –5. 21.–6. 22, 23. 1 Ti. 1. 16.–6. 12, 19. Tit. 1. 2. –3. 7. 1 Jn°. 1. 2.–2. 25.–5. 11, 13..20. Jude 21.

17. Le. 18. 5. 1 Sa. 2. 2. Ps. 52. 1.–145. 7..9. Eze. 20. 11, 12. Lu. 10. 26..28. Ro. 10. 5. Ga. 3. 11..13. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 4. 8..10, 16.

18. ch. 5. 21..28. Ex. 20. 12..17. De. 5. 16..21. Mar. 10. 19. Lu. 18. 20. Ro. 13. 8..10. Ga. 3. 10. Ja. 2. 10, 11.

19. ch. 15. 4..6.–22. 39. Le. 19. 3, 18. Pr. 30. 17. Lu. 10. 27. Ro. 13. 9. Ga. 5. 14. Ep. 6. 1, 2. Ja. 2. 8.

20. Mar. 10. 20, 21. Lu. 15. 7, 29.–18. 11, 12, 21, 22. –19. 22. Jn°. 8. 7. Ro. 3. 19..23.–7. 9. Ga. 3. 24. Phi. 3. 6.

21. ver. 28. ch. 4. 19.–5. 19, 20, 48.–6. 19, 20.–8. 22. –9. 9.–16. 24. Ge. 6. 9.–17. 1. Job 1. 1. Ps. 37. 37. Mar. 2. 14.–8. 34.–10. 21. Lu. 5. 27.–6. 40. –9. 23.–12. 33.–14. 33.–16. 9.–18. 22. Jn°. 10. 27. Ac. 2. 45.–4. 32..35. Phi. 3. 12..15. 1 Ti. 6. 17..19. He. 10. 34.

22. ch. 6. 24.–13. 22.–14. 9.–16. 26. Ju. 18. 23, 24. Ps. 17. 14. Eze. 33. 31. Da. 6. 14..17. Mar. 6. 26.–10. 22. Lu. 18. 23. Jn°. 19. 12..16. Ep. 5. 5. Col. 3. 5.

23. ch. 5. 20.–18. 3.–21. 31. De. 6. 10..12.–8. 10..18. Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 49. 6, 7, 16..19. Pr. 11. 28.– 30. 8, 9. Mar. 10. 23, 24. Lu. 12. 15..21.–16. 13, 14, 19..22.–18. 24. Jn°. 3. 3, 5. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Co. 1. 26. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. Ja. 1. 9..11.–2. 6.–5. 1..4.

24. ver. 26. ch. 23. 24. Je. 13. 23. Mar. 10. 24, 25. Lu. 18. 25. Jn°. 5. 44.

25. ch. 24. 22. Mar. 13. 20. Lu. 13. 23, 24. Ro. 10. 13.–11. 5..7.

26. Ge. 18. 14. Nu. 11. 23. Job 42. 2. Je. 32. 17 27. Zec. 8. 6. Mar. 10. 27. Lu. 1. 37.–18. 27.

27. ch. 4. 20..22.–9. 9.–20. 10..12. De. 33. 9. Mar. 1. 17..20.–2. 14.–10. 28. Lu. 5. 11, 27, 28.–14. 33. –15. 29.–18. 28. 1 Co. 1. 29.–4. 7. Phi. 3. 8.

Digitized by Google

28. ch. 16. 27.–20. 21.–25. 31. Ex. 15. 27.–24. 4.–28. 21. Le. 24. 5. Jos. 3. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 31. Ezr. 6. 17. Is. 65. 17.–66. 22. Lu. 22. 28..30. Ac. 3. 21. 1 Co. 6. 2, 3. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 13. Re. 2. 26, 27.–3. 21.–7. 4.–12. 1.–20. 11..15.–21. 5, 12..14.–22. 2.

29. ch. 5. 11.–8. 21, 22.–10. 22, 37, 38.–13. 8, 23.–16. 25.–25. 34, 46. Mar. 10. 29, 30. Lu. 6. 22.–14. 26.–18. 29, 30. Jn°. 15. 19. Ac. 9. 16. 2 Co. 5. 16. Phi. 3. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 14. 3 Jn°. 7.

30. ch. 8. 11, 12.–20. 16.–21. 31, 32. Mar. 10. 31. Lu. 7. 29, 30.–13. 30.–18. 13, 14. Ro. 5. 20, 21.–9. 30..33.

CHAP. XX.

1. ch. 3. 2.–9. 37, 38.–13. 24, 31, 33, 44, 45, 47.–21. 33.–43.–22. 2.–43. 37.–25. 1, 14. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 5. 1, 2. Je. 25. 3, 4. Mar. 13. 34. Jn°. 15. 1. 1 Co. 15. 58. He. 13. 21. 2 Pe. 1. 5..10.

2. Penny. *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce, is sevenpence halfpenny.* ver 13. ch. 18. 28.–22. 19. Ex. 19. 5, 6. De. 5. 27..30. 1 Sa. 2. 18, 26.–3. 1, 21.–16. 11, 12. 1 Ki. 3. 6..11.–18. 12. 2 Ch. 34. 3. Ec. 12. 1. Lu. 1. 15.–10. 35. 2 Ti. 3. 15. Re. 6. 6.

3. ver. 6, 7. ch. 11. 16, 17. Pr. 19. 15. Eze. 16. 49. Mar. 15. 25. Ac. 2. 15.–17. 17..21. 1 Ti. 5. 13. He. 6. 12.

4. ch. 9. 9.–21. 23..31. Lu. 19. 7..10. Ro. 6. 16..22. 1 Co. 6 11. Col. 4. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 12, 13. Tit. 3. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 13.–4 2, 3.

5. ch. 27. 45. Ge. 12. 1..4. Jos. 24. 2, 3. 2 Ch. 33. 12..19. Mar. 15. 33, 34. Lu. 23. 44..46. Jn°. 1. 39.–4. 6..11. 9. Ac. 3. 1.–10. 3, 9. He. 11. 24..26.

6. Ec. 9. 10. Lu. 23. 40..43. Jn°. 9. 4.

7. ch. 22. 9, 10. Lu. 14. 21..23. Ac. 14. 16.–17. 30, 31. Ro. 10. 14..17.–16. 25. Ep. 2. 11, 12.–3. 5, 6.–6. 8. Col. 1. 26. He. 6. 10.

8. ch. 13. 39, 40.–25. 19, 31. Ge. 15. 2.–39. 4..6.–43. 19. Lu. 12. 42.–16. 1, 2. Ro. 2. 6..10. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2 2 Co. 5. 10. Tit. 1. 7. He. 9. 28. 1 Pe. 4. 10. Re. 20. 11, 12.

9. ver. 2, 6, 7. Lu. 23. 43. Ro. 4. 3..6.–5. 20, 21. Ep. 1. 6..8.–2. 8..10. 1 Ti. 1. 14..16.

11. Lu. 5. 30.–15. 2, 28.–19. 7. Ac. 11. 2, 3.–13. 45.–22. 21, 22. 1 Th. 2. 16. Jude 16.

12. Have wrought *but* one hour; or, *have continued one hour only.* Is. 58. 2, 3. Zec. 7. 3..5. Mal. 1. 13.–3. 14. Lu. 14. 10, 11.–15. 29, 30.–18. 11, 12. Ro. 3. 22..24, 27, 30.–9. 30..32.–10. 1..3.–11. 5, 6. 1 Co. 4. 11 2 Co. 11. 23, 24. Ep. 3. 6.

13. ch. 22. 12.–26. 50. Ge. 18. 25. Job 34. 8..12, 17, 18.–35. 2.–40. 8. Ro. 9. 14, 15, 20.

14. ch. 6. 2, 6, 16. 2 Ki. 10. 16, 30, 31. Eze. 29. 18..20. Lu. 15. 31.–16. 25. Ro. 3. 4, 19.

15. ch. 6. 23.–11. 25. Ex. 33. 19. De. 7. 6..8.–15. 9.–28. 54. 1 Ch. 28. 4, 5. Pr. 23. 6.–28. 22. Je. 27. 5..7. Jon. 4. 1..4. Mar. 7. 22. Jn°. 17. 2. Ac. 13. 45. Ro. 9. 15..24.–11. 5, 6. 1 Co. 4. 7. Ep. 1. 11.–2. 1, 5. Ja. 1. 18.–5. 9.

16. ch. 7. 13.–8. 11, 12.–19. 30.–21. 31.–22. 14. Mar. 10. 31. Lu. 7. 47.–13. 28..30.–14. 24.–15. 7.–17. 17, 18. Ja°. 12. 19..22. Ro. 5. 20.–8. 30.–9. 30, 31. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14.

17. ch. 13. 11.–16. 13. Ge. 18. 17. Mar. 10. 32..34. Lu. 18. 31..34. Jn°. 12. 12.–15. 15. Ac. 10. 41.

18. ch. 16. 21.–17. 22, 23.–26. 2, 66.–27. 1. Ps. 2. 1..3.–22. 1, &c.–69. 1, &c. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 24..27. Mar. 14. 64, 65. Lu. 22. 71. Ac. 2. 23.–4. 27, 28.

19. ch. 12. 40.–16. 21.–26. 67 68.–27. 2, &c. Ps. 22. 7, 8.–35. 16. Is. 26. 19.–53. 3. Ho. 6. 2. Mar. 14. 65.–15. 1, 16, &c. Lu. 23. 1, &c.–24. 46. Jn°. 18. 28, &c.–19. 1..4. Ac. 3. 13..16. 1 Co. 15. 4.

20. ch. 2. 11.–4. 21..8. 2.–14. 33.–15. 25.–27. 56.–28. 17. Mar. 10. 35.–15. 40.

21. ver. 32. ch. 18. 1.–19. 28. 1 Ki. 2. 19.–3. 5. Es. 5. 3. Ps. 45. 9.–110. 1. Je. 45. 5. Mar. 6. 22..10. 36, 37, 51.–16. 19. Lu. 17. 20, 21.–18. 41.–19. 11..22. 24. Jn°. 15. 7. Ac. 1. 6. Ro. 8. 34..12. 10. Phi. 2. 3. Col. 3. 1.

22. ch. 26. 35, 39, 42, 56. Ps. 75. 3. Pr. 16. 18. Je. 25. 15, &c. Mar. 10. 38, 39.–14. 36. Lu. 12. 50.–22. 42. Jn°. 18. 11. Ro. 8. 26. Ja. 4. 3.

23. ch. 25. 34. Mar. 10. 40. Ac. 12. 2. Ro. 8. 17. 1 Co. 2. 9. 2 Co. 1. 7. Col. 1. 24. 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12. He. 11. 16. Re. 1. 9.

24. Pr. 13. 10. Mar. 10. 41. Lu. 22. 23, 24. 1 Co. 13. 4. Phi. 2. 3. Ja. 3. 14..18.–4. 1, 5, 6. 1 Pe. 5. 5.

25. ch. 11. 29.–18. 3, 4. Da. 2. 12, 13, 37..45.–3. 2..7, 15, 19..22.–5. 19. Mar. 10. 42. Lu. 22. 25..27. Jn°. 13. 12..17.

26. ch. 23. 8..12.–25. 44..27. 55. Ex. 24. 13. Mar. 9. 35.–10. 43..45. Lu. 14. 7..11.–18. 14. Jn°. 18. 36. Ac. 13. 5. 2 Co. 1. 24.–10. 4..10. 2 Ti. 1. 18. Phile. 13. He. 1. 14. 1 Pe. 4. 11.–5. 3. 3 Jn°. 9, 10. Re. 13. 11..17.–17. 6.

27. ch. 18. 4. Mar. 9. 33..35. Lu. 22. 26. Ac. 20. 34, 35. Ro. 1. 14. 1 Co. 9. 19..23. 2 Co. 4. 5.–11. 5, 23..27.–12. 15.

28. ch. 26. 28. Job 33. 24. Ps. 49. 7. Is. 53. 10, 11. Da. 9. 24..26. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 27. Jn°. 10. 15..11. 50..52.–13. 4..17. Ro. 3. 24..26.–5. 15..19. Ga. 3. 13. Ep. 1. 7.–5. 2. Phi. 2. 4..8. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. He. 5. 8.–9. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.–2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 5. 8, 9.

29. Mar. 10. 46..52. Lu. 18. 35..43.

30. ch. 9. 27..31.–19. 22, 23.–15. 22..21. 9, 14.–22. 42. Ps. 146. 8. Is. 29. 18.–35. 5, 6.–42. 16, 18.–59. 10.–61. 12. Lu. 4. 18.–7. 21. Jn° 9. 1, &c. Ac. 2. 30. Ro. 1. 3, 4.

31. ch. 7. 7, 8.–15. 23.–19. 13. Ge. 32. 25..29. Lu. 11. 8..10.–18. 1..39. Col. 4. 2. 1 Th. 5. 17.

32. ver. 21. Eze. 36. 37. Ac. 10. 29. Phi. 4. 6.

33. Ps. 119. 18. Ep. 1. 17..19.

34. ch. 8. 15.–9. 29, 36.–14. 14.–15. 32. Ps. 119. 67, 71.–145. 8. Mar. 7. 33. Lu. 7. 13.–18. 43.–22. 51. Jn°. 9. 6, 7.–11. 33..35. Ac. 26. 18. He. 2. 17.–4. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 3. 8.

CHAP. XXI.

1. ch. 24. 3.–26. 30. Zec. 14. 4. Mar. 11. 1. Lu. 19. 28, 29, 37.–21. 37. Jn°. 8. 1. Ac. 1. 12.

2. ch. 26. 18. Mar. 11. 2, 3.–14. 13..16. Lu. 19. 30..32. Jn°. 2. 5..8.

3. 1 Sa. 10. 26. 1 Ki. 17. 9. 1 Ch. 29. 14..16. Ezr. 1. 1, 5.–7. 27. Ps. 24. 1.–50. 10, 11. Hag. 2. 8, 9. Jn°. 3. 35.–17. 2. Ac. 17. 25. 2 Co. 8. 1, 2, 16. Ja. 1. 17.

4. ch. 1. 22.–26. 56. Zec. 9. 9. Jn°. 12. 15.–19. 36, 37.

5. ch. 2. 2, 6.–11. 29.–12. 19, 20. Ge. 49. 10. Nu. 24. 19. De. 17. 16. Ju. 5. 10.–12. 14. 2 Sa. 16. 2. 1 Ki. 1. 33.–10. 26. Ps. 2. 6..12.–9. 14.–15. 1, &c.–72. 1, &c.–110. 1..4. Is. 9. 6, 7.–12. 6.–40. 9.–62. 11. Je. 23. 5, 6. Eze. 34. 24.–37. 24. Da. 2. 44, 45.–7. 13, 14. Ho. 1. 7. Mi. 5. 2, 10, 11. Zep. 3. 14, 15. Zec. 6. 12, 13.–9. 9, 10. Jn°. 1. 49.–12. 15.–19. 15..22. 2 Co. 10. 1. Phi. 2. 3..5.

6. Ge. 6. 22.–12. 4. Ex. 39. 43.–40. 16. 1 Sa. 15. 11. Mar. 11. 4. Jn°. 15. 11.

7. 2 Ki. 9. 13. Mar. 9. 4..8. Lu. 19. 32..35.

8. Le. 23. 40.

Digitized by Google

followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye [a] also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And [b] every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, & shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But [d] many *that are* first shall be last; and the last *shall be* first.

CHAP. XX.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, [f] which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny [g] a-day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place,

4 And said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle [m]?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, [o] Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and [q] give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh [r] hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received *it*, they murmured [s] against the good man of the house,

12 Saying, These last [β] have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend [v], I do thee no wrong: didst thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take *that* thine is, & go thy way: [w] I will give unto this last even as unto thee.

15 Is [w] it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is [x] thine eye evil because I am good?

16 So [y] ye last shall be first, & ye first last: for [z] many be called, but few chosen.

17 And [a] Jesus going up to Jerusalem, took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; & the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And [d] shall deliver him to ye Gentiles, to mock, and to scourge [e], and to crucify *him:* & the third day he shall rise again.

20 Then [f] came to him ye mother of Zebedee's children, with her sons, worship-

A. D. 33.

a c. 20. 21. Lu. 22. 28-30 1 Co. 6. 2, 3. Re. 2. 26.
b Mar. 10. 29, 30. Lu. 18. 29, 30 1 Cor. 2. 9.
c Lu. 12. 50.
d c. 20. 16. c. 21. 31, 32. Mar. 10. 31. Lu. 13. 30. Ga. 5. 7. He. 4. 1.
e Ac. 12. 2. Ro. 8. 17. 2 Cor. 1. 7. Re. 1. 9.
f Ca. 8. 11, 12.
g c. 18. 28.
h Lu. 22. 25, 26
i 1 Pe. 5. 3.
k c. 23. 11. Mar. 9. 35. 10. 43.
l Lu. 22. 27. Jn°. 13. 4, 14 Ph. 2. 7.
m Pr. 19. 15. Eze. 16. 49. Ac. 17. 21. He. 6. 12.
n Is. 53. 5, 8, 11 Da. 9. 24, 26. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. He. 9. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. Re. 1. 5.
o Ec. 9. 10. Jn°. 9. 4.
p c. 9. 27. Mar. 10. 46. Lu. 18. 35.
q Lu. 10. 7.
r Lu. 23. 40-43
s Lu. 15. 29, 30
β or, *have continued one hour only.*
t Mar. 11. 1. Lu. 19. 29.
v c. 22. 12.
u Jn°. 17. 2.
w Ro. 9. 15-24 Ja. 1. 18.
x De. 15. 9. c. 6. 23.
y c. 19. 30.
z c. 22. 14. 1 Th. 2. 13. Ja. 1. 23-25.
a c. 16. 21, &c Mar. 10. 32, &c Lu. 18. 31, &c. Jn°. 12. 12, &c
b Zec. 9. 9.
c Is. 62. 11.
d c. 27. 2, &c. Mar. 15. 1, 16, &c. Lu. 23. 1, &c. Jn°. 18. 28, &c Ac. 3. 13. 1 Cor. 15. 3-7.
e Is. 53. 5.
f Mar. 10. 35.

ing *him*, & desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the [c] baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, Ye [e] shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with; but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard *it*, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Ye [b] know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be [i] so among you: but [k] whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [l] to minister, and [n] to give his life a ransom for many.

29 And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 And, [p] behold, two blind men, sitting by ye way-side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David!

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David!

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion *on them*, & touched their eyes: & immediately their eyes received sight, & they followed him.

CHAP. XXI.

AND [t] when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the Mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over-against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And if any *man* say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; & straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet [b], saying,

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, [c] Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, & sitting upon an ass, & a colt ye foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and

Digitized by Google

strawed *them* in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David! Blessed [a] *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest [b]!

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And ye multitude said, This is Jesus, the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 And [c] Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

13 And said unto them, It is [d] written, My house shall be called ye [e] house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of [f] thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and [l] he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna [m] to the Son of David! they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: have ye never read, Out [o] of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 And he left them, & went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

18 Now in the morning, as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And [r] when he saw [β] a fig-tree in ye way, he came to it, & found nothing thereon, but leaves only, & said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward forever. And presently ye [q] fig-tree withered [s] away.

20 And when the disciples saw *it*, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig-tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If [w] ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig-tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed [x], and be thou cast into the sea, it shall be done.

22 And all things whatsoever ye shall ask [a] in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 And [b] when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By [c] what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear ye people; for [k] all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, & said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 But what think ye? *A certain* [l] man had two sons; & he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward [n] he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir; and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you in ye [e] way of righteousness, & ye believed him not; but the publicans [f] and the harlots [d] believed him: & ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which [g] planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants [h] to ye [i] husbandmen, that they might receive ye [k] fruits of it.

35 And [m] the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But, last of all, he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir [p]: come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 And they [q] caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him*.

40 When the Lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy [s] those wicked men, and let out *his* vineyard unto other [t] husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The [u] stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom [y] of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation [z] bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall [c] on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it [d] will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they [f] took him for a prophet.

CHAP. XXII.

AND Jesus answered and spake unto them again in parables, and said,

2 The [g] kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a [h] marriage for his son.

3 And [i] sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto ye [e] marriage.

5 But they made light [m] of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, and another to his merchandize:

6 And ye [e] remnant took his servants. &

A. D. 33.

[a] Ps. 118. 26.
c. 23. 39.
[b] Lu. 2. 14.
[c] Lu. 3. 19.
[d] Lu. 7. 37, &c.
[e] Mar. 11. 11.
Lu. 19. 45, &c
Jn. 2. 15, &c
[f] Re. 2. 21.
[g] Ps. 80. 8-16.
Ca. 8. 11, 12.
Is. 5. 1-7.
Je. 2. 21.
Mar. 12. 1.
Lu. 20. 9, &c.
[h] Is. 56. 7.
[i] Je. 7. 11.
[k] 2 K. 17. 13, &c.
[l] Is. 35. 6.
[m] 2 Ch. 36. 16.
Ne. 9. 26.
Je. 25. 3-7.
c. 5. 12.
23. 34-37.
Ac. 7. 52.
1 Th. 2. 15.
He. 11. 36, 37
Re. 6. 9.
[n] ver. 9.
[o] Ps. 8. 2.
[p] He. 1. 1, 2.
[q] Ac. 2. 23.
4. 25-27.
[r] Mar. 11. 13.
[β] *one fig-tree.*
[s] Ps. 2. 4, 5, 9.
Zec. 12. 2.
[t] Jude 12.
[v] Lu. 21. 24.
Ro. 9. 26.
11. 11.
[u] Ps. 118. 22.
Is. 28. 16.
1 Pe. 2. 6, 7.
[w] c. 17. 20.
Lu. 17. 6.
Ja. 1. 6.
[x] c. 8. 12.
[y] Is. 28. 2.
[z] 1 Cor. 13. 2.
[a] c. 7. 7.
Mar. 11. 24.
Ja. 5. 16.
1 Jn. 3. 22.
5. 14
[b] Mar. 11. 27.
Lu. 20. 1.
[c] Is. 8. 14, 15.
[d] He. 2. 2, 3.
[e] Ex. 2. 14.
[f] Lu. 7. 16.
Jn. 7. 40.
[g] Lu. 14. 16.
[h] Re. 19. 7, 9.
[i] Ps. 68. 11.
Jer. 25. 4.
35. 15.
Re. 22. 17.
[k] c. 14. 5.
[l] 1 Jn. 15. 11, &c
[m] Ps. 106. 24, 25.
Pr. 1. 24, 25.
Ac. 24. 25.
Ro. 2. 4.
[n] 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13.
1 Cor. 6. 11.
Ep. 2. 1-13.

Digitized by Google

9. ver. 15. ch. 23. 39. Ps. 118. 24..26. Mar. 11. 9, 10. Lu. 2. 14.–19. 37, 38. Jn°. 12. 13..15.

10. ch. 2. 3. Ru. 1. 19. 1 Sa. 16. 4. Ca. 3. 6. Is. 63. 1. Mar. 11. 11. Lu. 5. 21.–7. 49.–9. 9.–19. 45.–20. 2. Jn°. 2. 13, 18.–12. 16..19. Ac. 9. 5.

11. ch. 2. 23.–16. 13, 14. De. 18. 15..19. Lu. 7. 16. Jn°. 1. 45, 46.–6. 14.–7. 40.–9. 17. Ac. 3. 22, 23. –7. 37.

12. Le. 1. 14.–5. 7, 11.–12. 6, 8.–14. 22, 30.–15. 14, 29. De. 14. 24..26. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Mar. 11. 11, 15. Lu. 2. 24.–19. 45, 46. Jn°. 2. 14..17.

13. ch. 2. 5. Ps. 93. 5. Is. 56. 7.–60. 7. Je. 7. 11. Mar. 11. 17. Lu. 19. 46. Jn°. 15. 25.

14. ch. 9. 35.–11. 4, 5. Is. 35. 5, 6. Ac. 3. 1..9.–10. 38.

15. ver. 9, 23. ch. 22. 42.–26. 3, 59.–27. 1, 20. Is. 26. 11. Jon. 4. 1. Mar. 11. 18. Lu. 19. 39, 40.–20. 1.–22. 2, 66. Jn°. 7. 42.–11. 47..49, 57.–12. 19.

16. ch. 11. 25.–12. 3.–19. 4.–22. 31. Ps. 8. 2. Mar. 2. 25. Lu. 19. 39, 40. Jn°. 11. 47, 48. Ac. 4. 16..18.

17. ch. 16. 4. Je. 6. 8. Ho. 9. 12. Mar. 3. 7.–11. 11, 18, 19. Lu. 8. 37, 38.–10. 38. Jn°. 11. 1, 18.–12. 1..3.

18. ch. 4. 2.–12. 1. Mar. 11. 12, 13. Lu. 4. 2. He. 4. 15.

19. A fig-tree: Gr. *one fig-tree.* Is. 5. 4, 5. Mar. 11. 13, 14. Lu. 3. 9.–13. 6..9.–19. 42..44. Jn°. 15. 2, 6. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 16. He. 6. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 2. 20..22. Re. 22. 11.

20. Is. 40. 6..8. Mar. 11. 20, 21. Ja. 1. 10, 11.

21. ch. 17. 20. Mar. 11. 22, 23. Lu. 17. 6, 7. Ro. 4. 19, 20. 1 Co. XII.–13. 2. Ja. 1. 6.

22. ch. 7. 7, 11.–18. 19. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 8..10. Jn°. 14. 13.–15. 7.–16. 23, 24. Ja. 5. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.–5. 14, 15.

23. Ex. 2. 14. 1 Ch. 24. 1, &c. Mar. 11. 27, 28. Lu. 19. 47, 48.–20. 1, 2. Ac. 4. 7.–7. 27.

24. ch. 10. 16. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Lu. 6. 9. Col. 4. 6.

25. ch. 3. 1, &c.–11. 7.–15.–17. 12, 13. Mar. 1. 1..11.–11. 27..33. Lu. 1. 11..17, 67..80.–3. 2..20.–7. 28..35.–20. 5. Jn°. 1. 6, 15, 25, 34.–3. 18, 26..36.–5. 33..36, 44..47.–10. 25, 26.–12. 37..43. 1 Jn°. 3. 20.

26. ver. 46. ch. 14. 5. Is. 57. 11. Mar. 6. 20.–11. 32.–12. 12. Lu. 20. 6, 19.–22. 2. Jn°. 5. 35.–9. 22.–10. 41, 42. Ac. 5. 26.

27. ch. 15. 14.–16. 3.–23. 16, &c. Is. 6. 10.–28. 9.–29. 10..12.–42. 19, 20.–56. 10, 11. Je. 8. 7..9. Mal. 2. 6..9. Lu. 20. 7, 8. Jn°. 9. 20, 40, 41. Ro. 1. 18..22, 28. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 9, 10.

28. ch. 17. 25.–20. 5..7.–22. 17. Mar. 13. 34. Lu. 13. 4.–15. 11..32. 1 Co. 10. 15.–15. 58.

29. ver. 31. ch. 3. 2..8. 2 Ch. 33. 10..19. Is. 1. 16..19.–55. 6, 7. Je. 44. 16. Eze. 18. 28..32. Da. 4. 34..37. Jon. 3. 2, 8..10. Lu. 15. 17, 18. Ac. 26. 20. Ep. 2. 1..10.–4. 17..19.

30. ch. 23. 3. Eze. 33. 31. Ro. 2. 17..25. Tit. 1. 16.

31. ch. 5. 18.–6. 5.–7. 21.–9. 9–12. 50.–18. 3.–20. 16. 2 Sa. 12. 5..7. Job 15. 6. Eze. 33. 11. Lu. 7. 29, 37..50.–15. 1, 2, 10.–19. 9, 10, 22. Ac. 17. 30. Ro. 3. 19.–5. 20.–9. 30..33. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16. 2 Pe. 3. 9.

32. ver. 25. ch. 3. 1..12.–11. 18. Ps. 81. 11, 12. Is. 35. 8. Je. 6. 16. Zec. 7. 11, 12. Lu. 3. 8..13.–7. 29, 30. Jn°. 5. 32..40. Ac. 13. 25..29. 2 Ti. 2. 25. He. 3. 12.–6. 4. 2 Pe. 2. 21.

33. ch. 13. 18.–23. 2.–25. 14, 15. De. 1. 15..17.–16. 18.–17. 9..12.–33. 8..10. 1 Ki. 22. 19. Ps. 80. 8..16. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 1. 10.–5. 1..4. Je. 2. 21..19. 3. Ho. 4. 1. Mal. 2. 4..9. Mar. 12. 1..13. 34. Lu. 19. 12.–20. 9. Jn°. 15. 1.

34. 2 Ki. 17. 13, 14. 2 Ch. 36. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 29, 30. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 5. 4. Je. 25. 3..7.–35. 15. Zec. 1. 3..6.–7. 9..13. Mar. 12. 2..5. Lu. 20. 10..19.

35. ch. 5. 12.–23. 31..34, 37. 1 Ki. 18. 4, 13.–19. 2, 10.–22. 24. 2 Ch. 16. 10.–24. 21, 22.–36, 15, 16. Ne. 9. 26. Je. 2. 30.–26. 21..24. Lu. 13. 33, 34. Ac. 7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. He. 11. 36, 37.

37. ch. 3. 17. Is. 5. 4. Je. 36. 3. Zep. 3. 7. Mar. 12. 6. Lu. 20. 13. Jn°. 1. 18, 34.–3. 16, 35, 36. He. 1. 1, 2.

38. ch. 2. 13..16.–26. 3, 4.–27. 1, 2. Ge. 37. 18..20. Ps. 2. 2..8. Mar. 12. 7, 8. Lu. 20. 14. Jn°. 11, 47..53. Ac. 4. 27, 28.–5. 24..28. He. 1. 2.

39. ch. 26. 50..57. Mar. 14. 46..53. Lu. 22. 52..54. Jn°. 18. 12, 24. Ac. 2. 23.–3. 14, 15.–4. 10.–5. 30.–7. 52. He. 13. 11..13. Ja. 5. 6.

40. Mar. 12. 9. Lu. 20. 15, 16. He. 10. 29.

41. ver. 43. ch. 3. 12.–8. 11.–22. 6, 7.–23. 35..38.–24. 21, 22. Le. 26. 14, &c. De. 28. 59..68. Is. 5. 5..7.–49. 5..7.–65. 15.–66. 19..21. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 11. 8..10.–13. 8.–14. 2, 3. Mal. 4. 1..6. Lu. 13. 28, 29.–14. 23, 24.–17. 32..37.–19. 41..44.–20. 16.–21. 22..24. Ac. 13. 46..48.–15. 7.–18. 6.–28. 28. Ro. IX.–X.–XI.–15. 9..18. 1 Th. 2. 16. He. 2. 3.–12. 25.

42. ver. 16. Ps. 118. 22, 23. Is. 28. 16. Hab. 1. 5. Zec. 3. 8, 9. Mar. 12. 10, 11. Lu. 20. 17, 18. Ac. 4. 11.–13. 40, 41. Ro. 9. 33. Ep. 2. 20.–3. 3..9. 1 Pe. 2. 4..8.

43. ver. 41. ch. 8. 11, 12.–12. 28. Ex. 19. 6. Is. 26. 2. Lu. 17. 20, 21. Jn°. 3. 3, 5. 1 Pe. 2. 9.

44. ch. 26. 24..27. 25. Ps. 2. 9, 12.–21. 8, 9.–110. 5, 6. Is. 8. 14, 15, 16.–60. 12. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Zec. 12. 3. Lu. 20. 18. Jn°. 19. 11. Ro. 9. 23. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4. 1 Th. 2. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

45. Mar. 12. 12. Lu. 11. 45.–20. 19.

46. ver. 11. 2 Sa. 12. 7..13. Pr. 9. 7..9.–15. 12. Is. 29. 1. Lu. 7. 16, 39. Jn°. 7. 7, 40, 41. Ac. 2. 22.

CHAP. XXII.

1. ch. 9. 15..17.–12. 43..45.–13. 3..11.–20. 1..6.–21. 28..46. Mar. 4. 33, 34. Lu. 8. 10.

2. ch. 13. 24, 31..33, 44..47.–25. 1..14. Ps. 45. 10..16. Lu. 14. 16. Jn°. 3. 29, &c. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 24..32. Re. 19. 7..9.

3. ch. 3. 2.–10. 6, 7.–23. 37. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Ps. 81. 10..12. Pr. 1. 24..32.–9. 1..3. Is. 25. 9.–30. 15.–55. 1, 2. Je. 6. 16, 17. Ho. 11. 2, 7. Zep. 1. 7. Mar. 6. 7..11. Lu. 9. 1..6.–13. 34.–14. 15..17.–15. 28.–19. 27. Jn°. 5. 40. Ac. 13. 45. Ro. 10. 21. He. 12. 25.

4. ver. 8. Ne. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 5. Pr. 9. 1, 2. Ca. 5. 1. Lu. 10. 1..16.–14. 17.–24. 46, 47. Jn°. 6. 50..57. Ac. 1. 8.–11. 19, 20.–13. 46.–28. 17, &c. Ro. 8. 32. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8.

5. ch. 13. 22.–24. 38, 39. Ge. 19. 14.–25. 34. Ps. 106. 24, 25. Pr. 1. 7. Lu. 14. 18..20.–17. 26..32. Ac. 2. 13. Ro. 2. 4.–8. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 2 Ti. 3. 4. He. 2. 3. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

6. ch. 5. 10..12.–10. 12..18, 22..25.–21. 35..39.–23. 34..37. Jn°. 15. 19, 20.–16. 2, 3. Ac. 4. 1..3.–5. 40, 41.–7. 51..57.–8. 1. 1 Th. 2. 14, 15.

Digitized by Google

7. ch. 21. 40, 41. De. 28. 49, &c. Is. 10. 5. 7.—13. 2. 5. Je. 51. 20. 23. Da. 9. 26. Joel 2. 11. 25.—3. 2. Zec. 14. 1, 2. Lu. 19. 27, 42. 44.—21. 21. 24. 1 Th. 2. 16. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18.
8. ver. 4. ch. 10. 11. 13, 37, 38. Lu. 20. 35.—21. 36. Ac. 13. 46. 2 Th. 1. 5.
9. Pr. 1. 20. 23.—8. 1. 4.—9. 4. 6. Is. 55. 1. 3, 6, 7. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 14. 21. 24.—24. 47. Ac. 13. 47. Ep. 3. 8. Re. 22. 17.
10. ver. 11, 12. ch. 13. 38, 47, 48.—25. 1, 2, 10. 1 Co. 6. 9. 11. 2 Co. 12. 21. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Re. 2. 14, 15, 20. 23.—5. 9.—7. 9.—19. 6. 9.
11. ch. 3. 12.—13. 30.—25. 31, 32. 2 Ki. 10. 22. Ps. 45. 13, 14. Is. 52. 1.—61. 3, 10.—64. 6. Zec. 3. 3, 4. Lu. 15. 22. Ro. 3. 22.—13. 14. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 3. Ga. 3. 27. Ep. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10, 11. He. 4. 12, 13. Re. 2. 23.—3. 4, 5, 18.—16. 15.—19. 8.
12. ch. 5. 20.—20. 13.—26. 50. 1 Sa. 2. 9. Job 5. 16. Ps. 107. 42. Je. 2. 23. Ac. 5. 2. 11.—8. 20. 23. Ro. 3. 19. 1 Co. 4. 5. Tit. 3. 11.
13. ch. 8. 12.—12. 29.—13. 30, 42, 50.—24. 51.—25. 30. Da. 3. 20. Ps. 37. 12.—112. 10. Lu. 13. 28. Jn°. 21. 18. Ac. 7. 54.—21. 11. 2 Th. 1. 9. 2 Pe. 2. 4, 17. Jude 6, 13.
14. ch. 7. 13, 14.—20. 16. Lu. 13. 23, 24.
15. Ps. 2. 2.—41. 6.—56. 5. 7.—57. 6.—59. 3. Is. 29. 21. Je. 18. 18.—20. 10. Mar. 12. 13. 17. Lu. 11. 53, 54.—20. 20.—26. He. 12. 3.
16. ver. 24. 36. ch. 16. 11, 12.—26. 18, 49. De. 33. 9. 1 Ki. 22. 14. Job 32. 21, 22. Ps. 5. 9.—12. 2.—55. 21. Pr. 29. 5. Is. 59. 13. 15. Je. 9. 3. 5. Eze. 33. 30, 31. Mi. 3. 9. 12. Mal. 2. 6, 9. Mar. 3. 6.—8. 15.—10. 17.—12. 14. Lu. 7. 40.—20. 21. Jn°. 7. 18.—14. 6.—18. 37. 2 Co. 2. 17.—4. 2.—5. 16. Ga. 1. 10.—2. 6. 1 Th. 2. 4. Ja. 3. 17. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
17. De. 17. 14, 15. Ezr. 4. 13.—7. 24. Ne. 5. 4.—9. 37. Je. 42. 2, 3, 20. Lu. 2. 1. Jn°. 19. 12.—15. Ac. 5. 37.—13. 6, 7.—17. 7.—25. 8.—28. 22. Ro. 13. 6, 7.
18. ch. 16. 1.—19. 3. Mar. 2. 8.—12. 15. Lu. 5. 22.—9. 47.—10. 25.—20. 23. Jn°. 2. 25.—8. 6. Ac. 5. 9.—23. 6. Re. 2. 23.
19. A penny. *In value sevenpence halfpenny.* ch. 18. 28.—20. 2. Re. 6. 6.
20. Superscription; or, *inscription.* Lu. 20. 24.
21. ver. 37. ch. 4. 10.—17. 25. 27. Pr. 24. 21. Da. 3. 16. 18.—6. 10, 11, 20. 23. Mal. 1. 6. Lu. 23. 2. Ac. 4. 19.—5. 29. Ro. 13. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 13. 17.
22. ver. 33, 46. ch. 10. 16. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Lu. 20. 25, 26.—21. 15. Ac. 6. 10. Col. 4. 6.
23. ch. 3. 7.—16. 6. Mar. 12. 18, &c. Lu. 20. 27, &c. Ac. 4. 1.—5. 17.—23. 6. 8. 1 Co. 15. 12. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 18.
24. ver. 16, 36. ch. 7. 21. Ge. 38. 8, 11. De. 25. 5. 10. Ru. 1. 11. Mar. 12. 19. Lu. 6. 46.—20. 28.
25. Mar. 12. 20. 23. Lu. 20. 29. 33. He. 9. 27.
26. Seventh: Gr. *seven.*
29. Ge. 18. 14. Job 19. 25. 27. Ps. 16. 9. 11.—17. 15.—49. 14, 15.—73. 25, 26. Is. 25. 8.—26. 19.—57. 1, 2. Je. 32. 17. Da. 12. 2, 3. Ho. 13. 14. Lu. 1. 37.—24. 44.—47. Jn°. 20. 9. Ac. 26. 8. Ro. 15. 4. Phi. 3. 21.
30. ch. 13. 43. Ps. 103. 20. Zec. 3. 7. Mar. 12. 24, 25. Lu. 20. 34. 36. Jn°. 5. 28, 29. 1 Co. 7. 29. 31. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2. Re. 5. 9. 14.—19. 10.
31. ch. 9. 13.—12. 3, 7.—21. 16, 42.
32. Ex. 3. 6. 16. Mar. 12. 26, 27. Lu. 20. 37, 38. Ac. 7. 32. He. 11. 16.
33. ver. 22. ch. 7. 28, 29. Mar. 6. 2.—12. 28. Lu. 2. 47.—4. 22.—20. 39, 40. Jn°. 7. 46.
34. ch. 12. 14.—26. 3.—5. Is. 41. 5.—7. Mar. 12. 28. Jn°. 11. 47.—50. Ac. 5. 24.—28.—19. 23.—28.—21. 28.—30.
35. ver. 18. Mar. 10. 2.—12. 28. Lu. 7. 30.—10. 25.—11. 45, 46, 52.—14. 3. Tit. 3. 13.
36. ch. 5. 19, 20.—15. 6.—23. 23, 24. Ho. 8. 12. Mar. 12. 28. 33. Lu. 11. 42.
37. De. 6. 5.—10. 12.—30. 6. Mar. 12. 29, 30, 33. Lu. 10. 27. Ro. 8. 7. He. 10. 16, 17. 1 Jn°. 5. 2. 5.
39. ch. 19. 19. Le. 19. 18. Mar. 12. 31. Lu. 10. 27. 37. Ro. 13. 9, 10.—15. 2. Ga. 5. 14.—6. 10. Ja. 2. 8.
40. ch. 7. 12. Jn°. 1. 17. Ro. 3. 19. 21. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 1 Jn°. 4. 7. 11, 19. 21.
41. ver. 15, 34. Mar. 12. 35. Lu. 20. 41.
42. ch. 1. 1.—2. 4.—6.—14. 33.—16. 13. 17.—21. 9. Is. 7. 13, 14.—9. 6, 7.—11. 1. 4. Je. 23. 5, 6. Eze. 34. 23, 24. Am. 9. 11. Lu. 1. 69, 70. Jn°. 1. 49.—6. 68, 69.—7. 41, 42.—20. 28. Ac. 13. 22, 23. Phi. 2. 9.—11.—3. 7.—10. Col. 3. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 4.—7. Re. 5. 12.—14.
43. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 2. 26, 27. Ac. 1. 16.—2. 30, 31. He. 3. 7. 2 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 4. 2.
44. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 2. 8, 9.—21. 9.—110. 1. Is. 63. 1.—6. Lu. 19. 27.—20. 42. Jn°. 20. 28. Ac. 2. 34. 1 Co. 1. 2.—15. 25. Phi. 3. 8. He. 1. 3, 13.—10. 12, 13.—12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 14. Re. 19. 19.—20. 1.—3, 11.—15.
45. Jn°. 8. 58. Ro. 1. 3, 4.—9. 5. Phi. 2. 6.—8. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 2. 14. Re. 22. 16.
46. ch. 21. 27. Job 32. 15, 16. Is. 50. 2, 9. Mar. 12. 34. Lu. 13. 17.—14. 6.—20. 40. Jn°. 8. 7.—9. Av. 4. 14.

CHAP. XXIII.

1. ch. 15. 10. Mar. 7. 14. Lu. 12. 1, 57.—20. 45.
2. Ne. 8. 4.—8. Mal. 2. 7. Mar. 12. 38. Lu. 20. 46.
3. ch. 15. 2.—9.—21. 30. Ex. 18. 19, 20, 23. De. 4. 5.—5. 27.—17. 9.—12. 2 Ch. 30. 12. Ps. 50. 16.—20. Ac. 5. 29. Ro. 2. 19.—24.—13. 1. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 16.
4. ver. 23. ch. 11. 28.—30. Lu. 11. 46. Ac. 15. 10, 28. Ga. 6. 13. Re. 2. 24, 25.
5. ch. 6. 1, 2, 5, 16.—9. 20. Nu. 15. 38, 39. De. 6. 8.—22. 12. 2 Ki. 10. 16. Pr. 3. 3.—6. 21.—23. Lu. 16. 15.—20. 47.—21. 1. Jn°. 5. 44.—7. 18.—12. 43. Phi. 1. 15.—2. 3. 2 Th. 2. 4.
6. ch. 20. 21. Pr. 25. 6, 7. Mar. 12. 38, 39. Lu. 11. 43.—14. 7.—11.—20. 46, 47. Ro. 12. 10. Ja. 2. 1.—4. 3 Jn°. 9.
7. Jn°. 1. 38, 49.—3. 2, 26.—6. 25.—20. 16.
8. ver. 10. ch. 10. 25.—17. 5.—26. 49. Lu. 22. 32. Jn°. 13. 13, 14. Ro. 14. 9, 10. 1 Co. 1. 12, 13.—3. 5. 2 Co. 1. 24.—4. 5. Ep. 3. 15. Col. 1. 1, 2. Ja. 3. 1. 1 Pe. 5. 3. Re. 1. 9.—19. 10.—22. 9.
9. ch. 6. 8, 9, 32. 2 Ki. 2. 12.—6. 21.—13. 14. Job 32. 21, 22. Mal. 1. 6. Ac. 22. 1. Ro. 8. 14.—17. 1 Co. 4. 15. 2 Co. 6. 18. 1 Ti. 5. 1, 2. He. 12. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.
11. ch. 20. 26, 27. Mar. 10. 43, 44. Lu. 22. 26, 27. Jn°. 13. 14, 15. 1 Co. 9. 19. 2 Co. 4. 5.—11. 23. Ga. 5. 13. Phi. 2. 5.—8.
12. ch. 5. 3.—18. 4. Job 22. 29. Ps. 138. 6. Pr. 15. 33.—16. 18, 19.—29. 23. Is. 57. 15. Da. 4. 37. Lu. 1. 51, 52.—14. 11.—18. 13, 14. Ja. 4. 6. 1 Pe. 5. 3, 5.
13. ver. 14, 15, 27, 29. ch. 21. 31, 32. Is. 9. 14, 15.—33. 14. Zec. 11. 17. Lu. 11. 43, 44, 52. Jn°. 7. 46.—52.—9. 22, 24, 34. Ac. 4. 17, 18.—5. 28, 40.—8. 1.—13. 8. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. 2 Ti. 3. 8.—4. 15.
14. ver. 33. ch. 11. 24. Ex. 22. 22, 24. Job 22. 9.—31. 16, 20. Mar. 12. 40. Lu. 12. 48.—20. 47. 2 Ti. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 10, 11. Ja. 3. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 14, 15.

Digitized by Google

entreated [a] *them* spitefully, & slew *them*.
7 But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, & destroyed [b] those murderers, and burnt up their city.
8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy [c].
9 Go ye therefore into [d] highways, & as many as [e] shall find, bid to [e] marriage.
10 So those servants went out into the *high*ways, and gathered together all [f], as many as they found, both bad & good: & the wedding was furnished with guests.
11 And when the king came in to [g] see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding [h] garment:
12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding garment? And he was [m] speechless.
13 Then said [e] king to [e] servants, Bind him hand & foot, & take him [o] away, and cast *him* into outer darkness [p]: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
14 For [q] many are called, but few *are* chosen.
15 Then [s] went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk.
16 And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man*; for thou regardest not the person of men.
17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not?
18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, & said, Why tempt ye me, *ye* hypocrites?
19 Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a β penny.
20 And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and γ superscription?
21 They say unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render [y] therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's, & unto God [a] the things that are God's.
22 When they had heard *these words*, they marvelled, & left him, & went their way.
23 The [d] same day came to him the Sadducees, which [e] say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,
24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If [f] a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.
25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:
26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the δ seventh.
27 And last of all the woman died also.
28 Therefore, in ye resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.
29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not [i] knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.
30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels [m] of God in heaven.
31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,
32 I [o] am ye God of Abraham, & ye God of Isaac, & the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

A. D. 33.

a 1 Th. 2. 15.
b c. 7. 28. Mar. 12. 17.
c Da. 9. 26. Lu. 19. 27.
d Lu. 10. 25 & c.
e c. 10 11, 13. Ac. 13. 46. Re. 3. 4. 22. 14.
f De. 6. 5. 10. 12.
g c. 13. 47.
h Zep. 1. 12.
i Le 19. 18.
k Ps. 45. 14. Is. 61. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 3. Ep. 4. 24. Re. 16. 15. 19. 8.
l Ro. 13. 9. Ja. 2. 8.
m Je. 2. 26.
n Mar. 12. 35, &c. Lu. 20. 41, &c
o Is. 52. 1. Re. 21. 27.
p c. 8. 12.
q c. 7. 14. 20. 16. Lu. 13. 23, 24.
r Ps. 110. 1. Ac. 2. 34, 35. He. 1. 13. 10. 12, 13.
s Mar. 12. 13, &c. Lu. 20. 20, &c
t Lu. 14. 66.
u Mar. 12. 34. Lu. 20. 40.
v Mal. 2. 7.
w Ro. 2. 21-23.
x Ac. 15. 10.
β in value, 7 pence halfpenny.
γ or, *inscription.*
y c. 17. 25, 27 Ro. 13. 7.
z c. 6. 1-16.
a Mal. 1. 6-8 3. 8-10.
b Nu. 15. 38.
c Mar. 12. 38, &c. Lu. 11. 43, &c
d Mar. 12. 18, &c. Lu. 20. 27, &c
e Ac. 23. 8.
f De. 25. 5. Ru. 1. 11.
g Ja. 3. 1.
h c. 6. 9.
i c. 20. 26, 27.
δ *seven.*
k Pr. 15. 33. Ja. 4. 6.
l Jn°. 20. 9.
m c 18. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
n 2 Ti. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 11.
o Ex. 3. 6, 15, 16. He. 11. 16.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, they were astonished [b] at his doctrine.
34 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.
35 Then [d] one of them, *which was* a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying,
36 Master, which *is* the great commandment in the law?
37 Jesus said unto him, Thou [f] shalt love ye Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.
38 This is the first and great commandment.
39 And the second *is* like unto it, [i] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
40 On these two commandments [l] hang all the law and the prophets.
41 While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,
42 Saying, What [m] think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The Son* of David.
43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him [r] Lord? saying,
44 The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.
45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?
46 And [t] no man was able to answer him a word; neither [v] durst any *man*, from that day forth, ask him any more *questions*.

CHAP. XXIII.

THEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,
2 Saying, The [u] scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:
3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe & do; but do not ye after their works: for [w] they say, & do not
4 For they bind heavy burdens, [x] and grievous to be borne, & lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers.
5 But [z] all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries [b], and enlarge the borders of their garments,
6 And [c] love the uppermost rooms at feasts, & ye chief seats in ye synagogues,
7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.
8 But [g] be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.
9 And call no *man* your Father upon the earth: for one is your [h] Father, which is in heaven.
10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.
11 But [i] he that is greatest among you, shall be your servant.
12 And [k] whosoever shall exalt himself, shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself, shall be exalted.
13 But woe unto you, scribes & Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up ye kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.
14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses [n], and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.
15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and

Digitized by Google

A. D. 33.

and to make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child [b] of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, *ye* blind [c] guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by ye temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor.

17 *Ye* fools, [f] and blind! for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by ye altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is [β] guilty.

19 *Ye* fools, and blind! for whether *is* greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth [h] the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by ye altar, sweareth by it, & by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him [i] that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne [k] of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes & Pharisees, hypocrites! for [l] ye pay tithe of mint, & anise [γ], and cummin, & have omitted the weightier *matters* [l] of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, & not to leave the other undone.

24 *Ye* blind guides! which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes & Pharisees, hypocrites! for [l] ye make clean ye outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 *Thou* blind Pharisee! cleanse first that *which is* within ye cup & platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes & Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto [δ] whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes & Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in ye days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in ye blood of ye prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed [d] the prophets.

32 Fill [e] ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 *Ye* serpents, *ye* generation [ε] of vipers! how can ye escape ye damnation of hell?

34 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, & wise men, & scribes: & *some* of them ye shall kill [ζ] & crucify; & *some* of them shall ye scourge [η] in your synagogues, & persecute *them* from city [ι] to city:

35 That [m] upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon ye earth, from ye blood of righteous Abel [n] unto ye blood of Zacharias [θ] son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 O [o] Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest ye prophets, & stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered [u] thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate [a].

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, [d] Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of ye Lord.

CHAP. XXIV.

AND [e] Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon ye mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? And what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered & said unto them, Take [f] heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my [ξ] name, saying, I am Christ; & shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars [g], and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For [r] nation shall rise against nation, & kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these *are* ye beginning of sorrows.

9 Then [s] shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, & shall kill [υ] you: & ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be [u] offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And [w] many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive [x] many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax [z] cold.

13 But [a] he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of ye kingdom shall be [b] preached in all ye world for a witness unto all nations; & then shall ye end come.

15 When ye, therefore, shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken [c] of by Daniel ye prophet, stand in ye holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And [f] woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath-day:

21 For [t] then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but [σ] for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then [τ] if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not.

24 For [r] there shall arise false Christs, & false prophets, & [t] shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [ν] *it were* possible, they shall deceive ye very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not

a Zec. 11.6.
b Ju^n. 8. 44. Ac. 13. 10. Ep. 2. 3.
c c. 15. 14.
d Ps. 118. 26. c. 21. 9.
e Mar. 13. 1. Lu. 21. 5.
f Ps. 94. 8.
β 1 Ki. 9. 7. Je. 26. 18. Lu. 19. 44.
β or, *debtor*, or, *bound*.
h Ex. 29. 37. 30. 29.
i 1 Th. 5. 1, &c
k 2 Ch. 6. 2. Ps. 26. 8.
l Col. 2. 8. 2 Th. 2. 3.
m Je. 14. 14.
n Ju^n. 1. 4. Is. 66. 1. c. 5. 34.
o Da. c. 11.
p Lu. 11. 42.
γ *dill.*
q 1 Sa. 15. 22. Je. 22. 15, 16. Ho. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 8. c. 9. 13.
r Hag. 2. 21, 22.
s Lu. 21. 12.
t Mar. 7. 4, &c
v Ju^n. 16. 2. Ac. 7. 59.
u c. 13. 21.
w 2 Pe. 2. 1. 1 Ju^n. 4. 3.
x 1 Ti. 4. 1.
y Lu. 11. 44. Ac. 23. 3.
z Re. 3. 15, 16.
a Re. 2. 10.
b c. 28. 19. Ro. 10. 18. Re. 14. 6.
c Da. 9. 27. 12. 11.
d Ac. 7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 15.
e Ge. 15. 16. 1 Th. 2. 16.
f Lu. 23. 29.
g c. 3. 7.
h Ac. 7. 59.
i Da. 12. 1.
k Ac. 5. 40. 2 Cor. 11. 24, 25.
l He. 11. 37.
m Re. 18. 24.
n Ge. 4. 8.
o Is. 65. 8, 9.
p 2 Ch. 24. 20, 21.
q De. 13. 1-3.
r ver. 5. 11.
s Lu. 13. 34.
t 2 Th. 2. 9-11. Re. 13. 13.
v Ju^n. 10. 28, 29.
u De. 32. 11, 12 Ps. 91. 4.

Digitized by Google

15. Ex. 8. 17. Ac. 2. 10.—13. 43.—14. 2, 19.—17. 5, 6, 13. Ga. 4. 17.—6. 12.
16. ver. 17, 19, 24, 26. ch. 5. 33, 34.—15. 5, 6, 14. Is. 56. 10, 11. Mar. 7. 10.—13. Jn°. 9. 39.—41. Ga. 5. 3. Ja. 5. 12.
17. ver. 19. Ex. 30. 26.—29. Nu. 16. 38, 39.
18. Guilty; or, *debtor*, or *bound*.
19. Ex. 29. 37.
21. 1 Ki. 8. 13, 27. 2 Ch. 6. 2.—7. 2. Ps. 26. 8.—132. 13, 14. Ep. 2. 22. Col. 2. 9.
22. ch. 5. 34. Ps. 11. 4. Is. 66. 1. Ac. 7. 49. Re. 4. 2, 3.
23. Anise: Gr. Ἄνηθον, *Dill*. ch. 5. 19, 20.—9. 13.—12. 7.—22. 37.—40. 1 Sa. 15. 22. Pr. 21. 3. Ho. 16. 6. Mi. 6. 8. Lu. 11. 42. Ga. 5. 22, 23.
24. ch. 7. 4.—15. 2.—6.—19. 24.—27. 6.—8. Lu. 6. 7.—10. Jn°. 18. 28, 40.
25. ch. 15. 19, 20. Is. 28. 7, 8. Mar. 7. 4. Lu. 11. 39, 40.
26. ch. 12. 33. Is. 55. 7. Je. 4. 14.—13. 27. Eze. 18. 31. Lu. 6. 45. 2 Co. 7. 1. He. 10. 22. Ja. 4. 8.
27. Nu. 19. 16. Is. 58. 1, 2. Lu. 11. 44. Ac. 23. 3.
28. ver. 5. ch. 12. 34, 35.—15. 19, 20. 1 Sa. 16. 7. Ps. 51. 6. Je. 17. 9, 10. Mar. 7. 21.—23. Lu. 16. 15. He. 4. 12, 13.
29. Lu. 11. 47, 48. Ac. 2. 29.
30. ver. 34, 35. ch. 21. 35, 36. 2 Ch. 36. 15, 16. Je. 2. 30.
31. Joe. 24. 22. Job 15. 5, 6. Ps. 64. 8. Lu. 19. 22. Ac. 7. 51, 52. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.
32. Ge. 15. 16. Nu. 32. 14. Zec. 5. 6.—11. 1 Th. 2. 16.
33. ver. 14. ch. 3. 7.—12. 34. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 58. 3.—5. Is. 57. 3, 4. Lu. 3. 7. Jn°. 8. 44. 2 Co. 11. 3. He. 2. 3.—10. 29.—12. 25. Re. 12. 9.
34. ch. 10. 16, 17.—13. 52.—21. 34, 35.—28. 19, 20. Pr. 11. 30. Lu. 11. 49.—24. 47. Jn°. 16. 2.—20. 21. Ac. 1. 8.—5. 40.—7. 51, 52, 58, 59.—9. 1, 21.—11. 27.—12. 2.—13. 1.—14. 19.—15. 32.—22. 19, 20. 1 Co. 2. 6.—3. 10.—12. 3.—11. 2 Co. 11. 24, 25. Ep. 4. 8, 12. Col. 1. 28. 1 Th. 2. 16. Re. 11. 10.
35. Ge. 4. 8.—9. 5, 6. Nu. 35. 33. De. 21. 7, 8. 2 Ki. 21. 16.—24. 4. 2 Ch. 24. 22. Is. 26. 21. Je. 2. 30, 34.—26. 15, 23. La. 4. 13, 14. Zec. 1. 1. Lu. 11. 51. He. 11. 4.—12. 24. 1 Jn°. 3. 11, 12. Re. 18. 24.
36. ch. 24. 34. Eze. 12. 21.—28. Mar. 13. 30, 31. Lu. 21. 32, 33.
37. ver. 30. ch. 5. 12.—21. 35, 36.—22. 3, 6. De. 32. 11, 12. Ru. 2. 12. 2 Ch. 24. 21, 22.—36. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 26. Ps. 17. 8.—35. 7.—57. 1.—63. 7.—81. 8.—11.—91. 4. Pr. 1. 24.—31. Is. 50. 2. Je. 2. 30.—4. 14.—6. 8, 16, 17.—11. 7, 8.—25. 3.—7.—26. 23.—35. 15.—42. 9.—13.—44. 4. Ho. 11. 2, 7. Zec. 1. 4. Mar. 12. 3.—6. Lu. 13. 34.—14. 17.—20.—15. 28.—19. 41.—44.—20. 11.—14. Ac. 7. 51, 52. 1 Th. 2. 15. Re. 11. 7, 8.—17. 6.
38. ch. 24. 2. 2 Ch. 7. 20, 21. Ps. 69. 24, 25. Is. 64. 10.—12. Je. 7. 9.—14. Da. 9. 26, 27. Zec. 11. 1, 2.—14. 1, 2. Mar. 13. 14. Lu. 13. 35.—19. 43, 44.—21. 6, 20, 24. Ac. 6. 13, 14.
39. ch. 21. 9. Ps. 118. 26. Is. 40. 9.—11. Ho. 3. 4, 5. Zec. 12. 10. Lu. 2. 26.—30.—10. 23, 24.—17. 22. Jn°. 8. 21, 24, 56.—14. 9, 19. Ro. 11. 25, 26. 2 Co. 3. 14.—18.

CHAP. XXIV.

1. ch. 23. 39. Je. 6. 8. Eze. 8. 6.—10. 17.—19.—11. 22, 23. Ho. 9. 12. Mar. 13. 1, 2. Lu. 21. 5, 6. Jn°. 2. 20.
2. 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. Je. 26. 18. Eze. 7. 20.—22. Da. 9. 26, 27. Mi. 3. 12. Lu. 19. 44. 2 Pe. 3. 11.
3. ver. 32, 33, 43. ch. 13. 10, 11, 36, 39, 40, 49.—15. 12.—17. 19.—21. 1.—28. 20. Da. 12. 6, 8. Mar. 13. 3, 4. Lu. 21. 7. Jn°. 21. 21, 22. Ac. 1. 7. 1 Th. 5. 1. He. 9. 26.
4. Je. 39. 8. Mar. 13. 5, 6, 22. Lu. 21. 8. 2 Co. 11. 13.—15. Ep. 4. 14.—5. 6. Col. 2. 8, 18. 2 Th. 2. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 1.—3. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
5. ver. 11, 24. Je. 14. 14.—23. 21, 25. Jn°. 5. 43. Ac. 5. 36, 37.—8. 9, 10. Re. 13. 8.
6. ver. 14. ch. 26. 54. Ps. 27. 1.—3.—46. 1.—3.—112. 7. Is. 8. 12.—14.—19. 2.—26. 3, 4, 20, 21. Je. 4. 19.—22.—6. 22.—24.—8. 15, 16.—47. 6, 7. Eze. 7. 24.—26.—14. 17.—21.—21. 9.—15, 28. Da. 9. 24.—27. Hab. 3. 16.—18. Mar. 13. 7, 8. Lu. 21. 9, 19.—22. 37. Jn°. 14. 1, 27. Ac. 27. 24.—26. 2 Th. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 14, 15.
7. 2 Ch. 15. 6. Is. 9. 19.—21.—19. 2.—24. 19.—23. Eze. 14. 21.—21. 27. Joel 2. 30, 31. Hag. 2. 21, 22. Zec. 14. 2.—5, 13. Lu. 21. 11, 25, 26. Ac. 2. 19, 20.—11. 28. He. 12. 27.
8. Le. 26. 18, 29. De. 28. 59. Is. 9. 12, 17, 21.—10. 4. 1 Th. 5. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 17.
9. ch. 10. 17.—22.—22. 6.—23. 34. Mar. 13. 9.—13. Lu. 11. 49.—21. 12, 16, 17. Jn°. 15. 19, 20.—16. 2. Ac. 4. 2, 3.—5. 40, 41.—7. 59.—12. 1.—21. 31, 32.—22. 19.—22.—28. 22. 1 Th. 2. 14.—16. 1 Pe. 4. 16. Re. 2. 10.—6. 9.—11.—7. 14.
10. ch. 10. 21, 35, 36.—11. 6.—13. 21, 57.—26. 21.—24, 31.—34. Mi. 7, 5, 6. Mar. 4. 17.—13. 12. Lu. 21. 16. Jn°. 6. 60, 61, 66, 67. 2 Ti. 1. 15.—4. 6, 10.
11. ver. 5, 24. ch. 7. 15. Mar. 13. 22, Ac. 20. 30. 1 Ti. 4. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 18, 26.—4. 1. Jude 4. Re. 19. 20.
12. Ja. 4. 1.—4.—5. 1.—6. Re. 2. 4, 5.—3. 15, 16.
13. ver. 6. ch. 10. 22. Mar. 13. 13. Lu. 8. 15. Ro. 2. 7. 1 Co. 1. 8. He. 3. 6, 14.—10. 39. Re. 2. 10.
14. ver. 3, 6. ch. 4. 23.—9. 35.—10. 7.—28. 18. Eze. 7. 5.—7, 10. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 24. 47. Ac. 1. 8.—20. 25. Ro. 10. 18.—15. 18.—21.—16. 25, 26. Col. 1. 6, 23.
15. Eze. 40. 4. Da. 9. 23, 25, 27.—10. 12.—14.—12. 11. Mar. 13. 14. Lu. 19. 43.—21. 20. He. 2. 1. Re. 1. 3.—3. 22.
16. Ge. 19. 15.—17. Ex. 9. 20, 21. Pr. 22. 3. Je. 6. 1.—37. 11, 12. Lu. 23. 21, 22. He. 11. 7.
17. ch. 6. 25.—10. 27. De. 22. 8. Job 2. 4. Pr. 6. 4, 5. Mar. 13. 15, 16. Lu. 17. 31.—33.
19. De. 28. 53.—56. 2 Sa. 4. 4. 2 Ki. 15. 16. La. 4. 3, 4, 10. Ho. 13. 16. Mar. 13. 17, 18. Lu. 21. 23.—23. 29, 30.
20. Ex. 16. 29. Ac. 1. 12.
21. Ps. 69. 22.—28. Is. 65. 12.—16.—66. 15, 16. Da. 9. 26.—12. 1. Joel 1. 2.—2. 2. Zec. 11. 8, 9.—14. 2, 3. Mal. 4. 1. Mar. 13. 19. Lu. 19. 43, 44.—21. 24. 1 Th. 2. 16. He. 10. 26.—29.
22. Is. 6. 13.—65. 8, 9. Zec. 13. 8, 9.—14. 2. Mar. 13. 20. Ro. 9. 11.—11. 25.—31. 2 Ti. 2. 10.
23. Mar. 13. 21. Lu. 17. 23, 24.—21. 8. Jn°. 5. 43.
24. ver. 5, 11. De. 13. 1, 2. Mar. 13. 22. Jn°. 6. 37.—10. 26.—30. Ac. 20. 16. Ro. 8. 28.—39.—12. 18. Ga. 4. 15. 2 Th. 2. 9.—11. 2 Ti. 2. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 1.—3.—17. 1 Jn°. 5. 18. Re. 12. 9.—11.—13. 7, 8, 13, 14.—19. 20.
25. Is. 44. 7, 8.—46. 10, 11.—48. 5, 6. Lu. 21. 13. Jn°. 16. 1.

Digitized by Google

26. ver. 26. ch. 3. 1. Is. 40. 3. Lu. 3. 2, 3. Ac. 21. 38.
27. ch. 16. 28. Job 37. 3.–38. 35. Is. 30. 30. Zec. 9. 14. Mal. 3. 2.–4. 5. Lu. 17. 24. Ja. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 3. 4.
28. De. 28. 49. Job 39. 27.–30. Je. 16. 16. Am. 9. 1.–4. Lu. 17. 37.
29. ver. 8. Is. 13. 10.–24. 23. Je. 4. 23.–28. Eze. 32. 7, 8. Da. 7. 11, 12. Joel 2. 10, 30, 31.–3. 15. Am. 5. 20.–8. 9. Zep. 1. 14, 15. Mar. 13. 24, 25. Lu. 21. 25, 26. Ac. 2. 19, 20. Re. 6. 12.–17.
30. ch. 16. 27, 28.–26. 64. Da. 7. 13. Zec. 12. 10. Mar. 13. 4, 26.–14. 62.–64. Lu. 21. 27. Ac. 1. 11. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. Re. 1. 7.
31. With a great sound of a trumpet; or, *with a trumpet and a great voice.* ch. 13. 41.–25. 31.–28. 18. Nu. 10. 1.–10. Ps. 22. 27.–67. 7.–81. 3. Is. 11. 12.–13. 5.–27. 13.–42. 10.–43. 6.–45. 22.–49. 18.–60. 4. Zec. 9. 10. Mar. 13. 27.–16. 15, 16. Lu. 24. 47. Jn°. 11. 52. Ac. 26. 19, 20. Ro. 10. 18. 1 Co. 15. 52. Ep. 1. 10.–4. 6. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 2. 1. Re. 1. 20.–2. 1.–14. 6.. 9.
32. Mar. 13. 28, 29. Lu. 21. 29, 30.
33. It is near; or, *he*, &c. ver. 3. Eze. 7. 2, &c. He. 10. 37. Ja. 5. 9. 1 Pe. 4. 7.
34. ch. 12. 45.–16. 28.–23. 36. Mar. 13. 30, 31. Lu. 11. 50.–21. 32, 33.
35. ch. 5. 18. Nu. 23. 19. Ps. 19. 7.–89. 34, 35.–102. 26. Pr. 30. 5. Is. 34. 4.–40. 8.–51. 6.–54. 10.–55. 10, 11. Je. 31. 35, 36. Mar. 13. 31. Lu. 21. 33. Tit. 1. 2. He. 1. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 7.–12. Re. 3. 14.–6. 14.–20. 11.
36. ver. 42, 44. ch. 25. 13. Zec. 14. 7. Mar. 13. 32, 33. Ac. 1. 7. 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 3. 3.–16. 15.
37. Ge. 7. 1.–7. 7. Job 22. 15.–17. Lu. 17. 26, 27. He. 11. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 20, 21. 2 Pe. 2. 5.–3. 6.
38. Ge. 6. 3.–5.–7. 5. 1 Sa. 25. 36.–38.–30. 16, 17. Is. 22. 12.–14. Eze. 16. 49, 50. Am. 6. 3.–6. Lu. 12. 19, 20, 45.–14. 18.–20.–17. 26.–28.–21. 34, 35. Ro. 13. 13, 14. 1 Co. 7. 29.–31. 1 Pe. 3. 20.
39. ch. 13. 13. Ju. 20. 34. Pr. 23. 35.–24. 12.–29. 7. Is. 42. 25.–44. 18, 19. Lu. 19. 44. Jn°. 3. 20. Ac. 13. 41. Ro. 1. 28. 2 Pe. 3. 5.
40. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13, 19, 23, 24. Lu. 17. 34.–37.–23. 39.–43. 1 Co. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 2. 5, 7.-9.
41. Ex. 11. 5. Is. 47. 2.
42. ver. 36, 44. ch. 25. 13.–26. 38.–41. Mar. 13. 33.–37. Lu. 12. 35.–38.–21. 36. Ro. 13. 11. 1 Co. 16. 13. 1 Th. 5. 6. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 8. Re. 3. 2, 3.–16. 15.
43. ch. 20. 11. Ex. 22. 2, 3. Pr. 7. 19. Mar. 13. 33. Lu. 12. 39. 1 Th. 5. 2.–6. 2 Pe. 3. 10, 11. Re. 3. 3.–16. 15.
44. ch. 25. 10, 13. Lu. 12. 40. Phi. 4. 5. 1 Th. 5. 6. Ja. 5. 9. Re. 19. 7.
45. ch. 25. 35.–40. Eze. 34. 2. Lu. 12. 41.–43.–16. 10.–12.–19. 17. Jn°. 21. 15.–17. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Co. 3. 1, 2.–4. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 11.–13. 1 Ti. 1. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 2. He. 3. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.–5. 1.–3. Re. 2. 13.
46. ch. 25. 34. Lu. 12. 37, 43. Phi. 1. 21.–23. 2 Ti. 4. 6.–8. 2 Pe. 1. 13.–15. Re. 2. 19.–16. 15.
47. ch. 25. 21, 23. Da. 12. 3. Lu. 12. 37, 44.–19. 17.–22. 29, 30. Jn°. 12. 26. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 5. 4. Re. 3. 21.–21. 7.
48. ch. 18. 32.–25. 26. De. 9. 4.–15. 9. 2 Ki. 5. 26. Ec. 8. 11. Is. 32. 6. Eze. 12. 22, 27. Mar. 7. 21. Lu. 12. 45.–19. 22. Jn°. 13. 2. Ac. 5. 3.–8. 22. 2 Pe. 3. 3.-5.
49. ch. 7. 15. 1 Sa. 2. 13.–16, 29. Is. 56. 12.–66. 5. Eze. 34. 3. Mi. 3. 5. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Co. 11. 20. Phi. 3. 19. Tit. 1. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 5. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 13, 14. 3 Jn°. 9, 10. Jude 12. Re. 13. 7.–16. 6.–17. 6.–19. 2.
50. ver. 42, 44. Pr. 29. 1. 1 Th. 5. 2. Re. 3. 3.
51. Cut him asunder; or, cut *him off.* ch. 8. 12.–13. 42.–22. 13.–25. 30. Job 20. 29. Is. 33. 14. Lu. 12. 46.–13. 28.

CHAP. XXV.

1. ch. 3. 2.–5. 16.–9. 15.–13. 24, 21, 33, 44, 45, 47.–20. 1.–22. 2.–24. 41.–51. Ps. 45. 9.–11, 14. Ca. 1. 3.–5. 8, 16.–6. 1, 8. Is. 54. 5.–62. 4, 5. Da. 2. 44. Mar. 2. 19, 20. Lu. 5. 34, 35.–12. 35, 36.–21. 34.-36. Jn°. 3. 29. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 25.-33. Phi. 2. 15, 16. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. 2 Pe. 1. 13.–15.–3. 12, 13. Re. 14. 4.–19. 7.–21. 2, 9.
2. ch. 7. 24.-27.–13. 19, 23, 38.–43, 47, 48.–22. 10, 11. Je. 24. 2. 1 Co. 10. 1.-5. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Jude 5.
3. ch. 23. 25, 26. Is. 48. 1, 2.–58. 1, 2. Eze. 33. 31. 2 Ti. 3. 5. He. 12. 15. Re. 3. 1, 15, 16.
4. Ps. 45. 7. Zec. 4. 2, 3. Jn°. 1. 15, 16.–3. 34. Ro. 8. 9. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ga. 5. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27. Jude 19.
5. ver. 19. ch. 24. 48.–26. 40, 43. Ca. 3. 1.–5. 2. Jon. 1. 5, 6. Hab. 2. 3. Mar. 14. 37, 38. Lu. 12. 45.–18. 8.–20. 9. Ro. 13. 11. Ep. 5. 14. 1 Th. 5. 6..8. He. 10. 36, 37. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 3. 4..9. Re. 2. 25.
6. ver. 1, 31. ch. 24. 31, 34. Ps. 50. 3..6.–96. 13.–98. 9. Is. 25. 9. Am. 4. 12. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Mar. 13. 33.-37. Lu. 12. 20, 38..40, 46. Jn°. 5. 28, 29. 1 Th. 4. 16.–5. 1.-3. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Jude 14, 15. Re. 16. 15.–19. 7..9.
7. Lu. 12. 35. 2 Pe. 3. 14. Re. 2. 4, 5.–3. 2, 19, 20.
8. Gone out; or, *going out.* ch. 3. 9.–13. 20, 21. Job 8. 13, 14.–18. 5.–21. 17. Pr. 4. 18, 19.–13. 9.–20. 20. Lu. 8. 18.–16. 24. Ac. 8. 24. He. 4. 1. Re. 3. 9.
9. Ps. 49. 7..9. Is. 55. 1..3, 6, 7. Je. 15. 1. Eze. 14. 14..16, 20. Ac. 8. 22. Re. 3. 17, 18.
10. ver. 6, 20..23. Ge. 7. 16. Nu. 14. 28.-34. Ps. 95. 11. Lu. 12. 36, 37.–13. 25. Col. 1. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 8. He. 3. 18, 19. 1 Pe. 1. 13. Re. 1. 7.–22. 12, 20.
11. ch. 7. 21..23. He. 12. 16, 17.
12. Ps. 1. 6.–5. 5. Hab. 1. 13. Lu. 13. 26..30. Jn°. 9. 31.–10. 27. 1 Co. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
13. ch. 24. 42, 43. Mar. 13. 33.-37. Lu. 21. 36. Ac. 20. 31. 1 Co. 16. 13. 1 Th. 5. 6. 2 Ti. 4. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 8. Re. 16. 15.
14. ch. 21. 33. Mar. 13. 34. Lu. 16. 1..12.–19. 12, 13.–20. 9. Ro. 12. 6, &c. 1 Co. 3. 5.–4. 1, 2.–12. 7..28. Ep. 4. 11. 1 Pe. 4. 9..11.
15. Talents. *A talent is* 187*l.* 10*s.* ch. 18. 24. Lu. 12. 48.–19. 13, 14. Ro. 12. 6. 1 Co. 12. 7, 11, 29. Ep. 4. 11.
16. 2 Sa. 7. 1..3. 1 Ch. 13. 1..3.–XXII..XXVI.–28. 2, &c.–29. 1..17. 2 Ch. 1. 9, 10.–15. 8..15.–17. 3..9.–19. 4..10.–31. 20, 21.–33. 15, 16.–XXXIV.–XXXV. Ne. 5. 14..19. Is. 23. 18.–49. 23.–60. 5..16. Ac. 13. 36. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 9. 16..23.–15. 10. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. 2 Ti. 2. 6.–4. 5..8. Phile. 6, 7. 3 Jn°. 5..8.
17. Je. 18. 19. 2 Sa. 19. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 3, 4. 2 Ki. 4. 8..10. Job 29. 11..17.–31. 16..22. Pr. 3. 9, 10. Ec. 11. 1..6. Mar. 14. 3..8. Ac. 9. 36..39.–10. 2.–11. 29, 30. 2 Co. 8. 12.–9. 11..14. Ga. 6. 9, 10. Ep. 5. 16. Col. 4. 17. 1 Ti. 5. 10. 2 Ti. 1. 16..18. He. 6. 10, 11. 1 Pe. 4. 10.
18. Pr. 18. 9.–26. 13..16. Hag. 1. 2..4. Mal. 1. 10. Lu. 19. 20. He. 6. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 8.
19. ver. 5. ch. 18. 23, 24.–24. 48. Lu. 16. 1, 2, 19, &c. Ro. 14. 7..12. 1 Co. 3. 12..15. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ja. 3. 1.
20. Lu. 19. 16, 17. Ac. 20. 24. 1 Co. 15. 10. Col. 1. 29. 2 Ti. 4. 1..8. Ja. 2. 18.
21. ver. 23, 34..40, 46. ch. 10. 40..42.–24. 47. 2 Ch. 31. 20, 21. Ps. 16. 10, 11. Lu. 12. 44.–16. 10.–22. 28..30. Jn°. 12. 26.–14. 3.–17. 24. Ro. 2. 29. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 9.–10. 18. Phi. 1. 23. 2 Ti. 2. 12. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 8. Re. 2. 10, 26..28.–3. 21.–7. 17.–21. 7.

Digitized by Google

forth: Behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it* not.

27 For as ye lightning [b] cometh out of ye east, & shineth even unto ye west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For [c] wheresoever the carcase is, there will ye eagles be gathered together.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall [h] ye sun be darkened, & the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens [k] shall be shaken.

30 And then shall appear ye sign of the Son of man [n] in heaven: & then shall all ye tribes of ye earth mourn, and [p] they shall see the Son of man coming in ye clouds of heaven, with power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels [β] with a great sound [q] of a trumpet; & they shall gather together his elect [s] from the four winds, from one end of heaven toy^e other.

32 Now [t] learn a parable of the fig-tree: When his branch is yet tender, & putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it [δ] is near, *even* [w] at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven [z] and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 But [c] of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as ye days of Noe *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in ye days that were before ye flood, they were eating & drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until [e] the day that Noe entered into the ark,

39 And knew not, until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two *women shall be* grinding at the mill; ye one shall be taken, & ye other left.

42 Watch [g] therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not, the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them *j* meat in due season [l]?

46 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler [m] over all his goods.

48 But & if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite *his* fellow-servants, & to eat & drink with ye drunken:

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day [n] when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of.

51 And shall [η] cut him asunder, and appoint *him* his portion with the hypocrites: there [q] shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAP. XXV.

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins [a], which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom [c].

2 And [d] five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish.

3 They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no [f] oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil [g] in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered [i] and slept.

6 And at midnight [l] there was a [m] cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out [o] to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone [γ] out [r].

9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so;* lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather [s] to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And [u] while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut [x].

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, [y] Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I [a] know you not.

13 Watch [b] therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 For [d] *the kingdom of heaven is* as a man travelling into a far country, *who* called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five [ζ] talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability [f]; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents, went, and traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one, went, and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time [h], the lord of those servants cometh, & reckoneth [i] with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents, came, & brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents; behold, I have gained besides them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler [k] over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents, came, & said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents besides them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent, came, and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard [o] man, reaping where thou hast not [p] sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid [r], and went, and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine.

A. D. 33.

a Ps. 45. 14. Ca. 6. 8. 9. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
b Zec. 9. 14. Lu. 17. 24, &c
c Jn°. 3. 29.
d Je. 24. 2-9. c. 22. 10.
e Job 39. 30.
f Is. 48. 1.
g 1 Jn°. 2. 20.
h Is. 13. 10. Eze. 32. 7. Am. 5. 20. Ac. 2. 20. Re. 6. 12.
i 1 Th. 5. 6.
k 2 Pe. 3. 10.
l Re. 16. 15.
m 1 Th. 4. 16.
n Da. 7. 13. Re. 1. 7.
o Am. 4. 12.
p c. 16. 27. Mar. 13. 26. Lu. 22. 69.
β or, *with a trumpet & a and a great voice.*
q 1 Th. 4. 16.
γ or, *going out.*
r Lu. 12. 35.
s Zec. 14. 5.
t Lu. 21. 29.
u Is. 55. 1, 6.
w Am. 5. 12, 13.
x He. 3. 18, 19. Re. 22. 11.
δ or, *He.*
w Ja. 5. 9.
y c. 7. 21-23. He. 12. 17.
z Ps. 102. 26. Is. 51. 6.
a Ha. 1. 13.
b c. 24. 42, 44. Mar. 13. 33, 35. Lu. 21 36.
c Zec. 14. 7. 1 Th. 5. 2.
d Lu. 19. 12, &c
ζ *a talent is* 187*l.* 10*s.*
c. 18. 24.
e Ge. 6. 2.
f Ro. 12. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 4, &c Ep. 4. 11.
g Lu. 12. 39, 40. Re. 3. 3. 16. 15.
h c. 24. 48.
i c. 18. 23, 24.
j Je. 3. 15.
k Lu. 12. 44. 22. 29. Re. 3. 21.
l c. 13. 52.
m c. 25. 21.
n 1 Th. 5. 3. Re. 3. 3.
η or, *cut him off.*
o Job 21. 15.
p Je. 2. 31.
q c. 25. 30.
r Pr. 26. 13. Re. 21. 8.

Digitized by Google

26 His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked [d] and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, & gather where I have not strawed:
27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.
28 Take therefore ye talent from him, & give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.
29 For [d] unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away [e] even that which he hath.
30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness [f]: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
31 When [g] ye Son of man shall come in his glory, & all ye holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:
32 And [i] before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate [l] them one from another, as a shepherd [m] divideth *his* sheep from the goats:
33 And he shall set the sheep on his right [n] hand, but the goats on the left.
34 Then shall the king say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed [o] of my Father, [p] inherit the [q] kingdom [r] prepared for you from ye foundation of ye world:
35 For [t] I was an hungred, & ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, & ye gave me drink: I was a stranger [v], and ye took me in:
36 Naked [w], and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited [x] me: I was in prison [y], and ye came unto me.
37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed *thee?* or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?
38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee?*
39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?
40 And ye King shall answer & say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch [d] as ye have done *it* unto one of ye least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.
41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart [b] from me, ye cursed, into [c] everlasting fire, [d] prepared for the devil and his angels:
42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:
43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.
44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, & did not minister unto thee?
45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch [g] as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.
46 And [b] these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,
2 Ye [k] know that after two days is *the feast of* the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.
3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high

A. D. 33.

a Job 15. 5, 6. c. 18. 32. Lu. 19. 22. Jude 15.
b Ps. 2. 2.
c Jno. 11. 1, 2. 12. 3.
d c. 13. 12. Mar. 4. 25. Lu. 8. 18. 19. 26.
e Lu. 10. 42.
f c. 8. 12.
g Da. 7. 13. Zec. 14. 5. c. 16. 27. 19. 28. Mar. 8. 38. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7. Jude 14. Re. 1. 7.
h De. 15. 11.
i Ro. 14. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Re. 20. 12.
k Jno. 14. 19. 17. 11.
l Eze. 20. 38. c. 13. 49.
m Ps. 78. 52. Jno. 10. 14, 27
n He. 1. 3.
o Ps. 115. 15.
p Ro. 8. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 4.
q 1 Th. 2. 12. Re. 5. 10.
r 1 Cor. 2. 9. He. 11. 16.
s c. 10. 4.
t Is. 58. 7. Eze. 18. 7.
v 1 Pe. 4. 9. 2 Jno. 5.
w Zec. 11. 12, 13. c. 27. 3.
x Ja. 2. 15, 16.
y Ja. 1. 27.
y 2 Ti. 1. 16. He. 13. 2.
z Ex. 12. 6, 18.
a Pr. 19. 17. Mar. 9. 41. He. 6. 10.
b Lu. 13. 27.
c c. 13. 40, 42. Re. 14. 11.
d Jude 6. Re. 20. 10.
e Ps. 41. 9. 55. 12-15.
f Ps. 22. Is. 53.
g Zec. 2. 8. Ac. 9. 5.
h Da. 12. 2. Jno. 5. 29.
i 1 Cor. 11. 23, &c.
β Many Greek copies have, *gave thanks.*
k Mar. 14. 1, &c. Lu. 22. 1, &c. Jno. 13. 1, &c.
l Je. 31. 31.

priest, who was called Caiaphas,
4 And [b] consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill *him.*
5 But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among ye people.
6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,
7 There [c] came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat *at meat.*
8 But when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste?
9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.
10 When Jesus understood *it*, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.
11 For [b] ye have the poor always with you; but [d] me ye have not always.
12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial.
13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in ye whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.
14 Then one [e] of ye twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,
15 And said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they [α] covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.
16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.
17 Now [z] the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread, ye disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?
18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, & say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.
19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.
20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.
21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.
22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?
23 And he answered and said, [e] He that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.
24 The Son of man goeth as it is written [f] of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.
25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.
26 And [i] as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and [β] blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.
27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it:
28 For this is my blood of the new testament [l], which is shed for many for the remission of sins.
29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in

Digitized by Google

22. Lu. 19. 18, 19. Ro. 12. 6.8. 2 Co. 8. 1..8, 12.
23. ver. 21. Mar. 12. 41..44—14. 8, 9.
24. ch. 7. 21..20. 12. Job 21. 14, 15. Is. 58. 3. Je. 44. 16..18. Eze. 18. 25..29. Mal. 1. 12, 13—3. 14, 15. Lu. 6. 46.—15. 29.—19. 20..22. Ro. 8. 7.—9. 28.
25. 2 Sa. 6. 9, 10. Is. 57. 11. Ro. 8. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 6, 7. Re. 21. 8.
26. ch. 18. 32. Job 15. 5, 6.
27. De. 23. 19, 20. Lu. 19. 22, 23. Ro. 3. 19. Jude 15.
28. Lu. 10. 42.—19. 24.
29. ch. 13. 12.—21. 41. La. 2. 6. Eze. 33. 11. Ho. 2. 9. Mar. 4. 25. Lu. 8. 18.—12. 19..21.—16. 1..3, 9..12, 20..25.—19. 25, 26. Jn. 11. 48.—15. 2. Re. 2. 5.
30. ch. 3. 10.—5. 13.—8. 12.—13. 42, 50.—22. 13.—24. 51. Je. 15. 1, 2. Eze. 15. 2..5. Lu. 13. 28.—14. 34, 35. Jn. 15. 6. Tit. 3. 14. He. 6. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 2. 17. Jude 13. Re. 3. 15, 16.—21. 8.
31. ver. 6. ch. 16. 27.—19. 28.—26. 24. Ps. 9. 7. Da. 7. 13, 14. Zec. 14. 5. Mar. 8. 38.—14. 62. Lu. 9. 26.—22. 69. Jn. 1. 51.—5. 27..29. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. He. 1. 8. Jude 14. Re. 1. 7.—3. 21.—20. 11.
32. ch. 3. 12.—13. 42, 43, 49. Ps. 1. 5.—50. 3..5.—96. 13.—98. 9. Eze. 20. 38.—34. 17..22. Mal. 3. 18.—4. 5. Ac. 17. 30, 31. Ro. 2. 12, 16.—14. 10..12. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10. Re. 20. 12..15.
33. Ge. 48. 13, 14, 17..19. Ps. 9. 1.—45. 9.—79. 13.—95. 7.—100. 3. Mar. 16. 19. Jn. 10. 26..28.—21. 15..17. Ac. 2. 34, 35. Ep. 1. 20. He. 1. 3.
34. ver. 21. 23, 41. ch. 5. 3..12.—20. 23.—21. 5.—22. 11..13.—27. 37. Ge. 12. 2, 3. De. 11. 26..28. Ps. 2. 6.—24. 7..10.—115. 13..15. Is. 9. 7.—32. 1, 2. Je. 23. 5, 6. Eze. 27. 24, 25. Da. 9. 25. Zep. 3. 15. Zec. 9. 9, 10. Mar. 10. 40. Lu. 1. 31..33.—11. 28.—12. 32.—19. 38. Jn. 1. 49.—12. 13.—14. 2, 3.—19. 15, 19..22. Ac. 3. 26.—15. 18. Ro. 8. 17. 1 Co. 2. 9.—6. 9. Ga. 3. 13, 14.—5. 21. Ep. 1. 3, 4, 6.—5. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 12.—4. 8. He. 11. 16. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 3..5, 19, 20.—3. 9. Re. 13. 8.—19. 16.—21. 7.
35. ver. 40, 42, 43. ch. 10. 40..42.—26. 11. Ge. 18. 2..8.—19. 1..3. De. 15. 7..11. Job. 29. 13..16.—31. 16..21. Ps. 112. 5..10. Pr. 3. 9, 10.—11. 24, 25.—14. 21, 31.—19. 17.—22. 9.—25. 21. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Is. 58. 7..11. Eze. 18. 7, 16. Da. 4. 27. Mi. 6. 8. Mar. 14. 7. Lu. 11. 41.—14. 12..14. Jn. 13. 29. Ac. 4. 32.—9. 36..39.—10. 31.—11. 29.—16. 15. Ro. 12. 13, 20.—16. 23. 2 Co. 8. 1..4, 7..9.—9. 7..14. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Ti. 5. 10.—6. 17..19. Philo. 7. He. 6. 10.—13. 1..3, 16. Ja. 1. 27. 1 Pe. 4. 9, 10. 1 Jn. 3. 16..19. 3 Jn. 5..8.
36. ver. 43. Job 31. 19, 20. Ec. 7. 2..4. Eze. 34. 4. Lu. 3. 11. Ac. 20. 35.—28. 8, 9. Phi. 4. 10..14. 2 Ti. 1. 16..18. He. 10. 34.—13. 3. Ja. 1. 27.—2. 14..16.—5. 14, 15.
37. ch. 6. 3. 1 Ch. 29. 14. Pr. 15. 33. Is. 64. 6. 1 Co. 15. 10. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.
40. ch. 10. 42.—12. 49, 50.—18. 5, 6, 10.—28. 10. 2 Sa. 9. 1, 7. Pr. 14. 31.—19. 17. Mar. 3. 34, 35.—9. 41. Jn. 19. 26, 27.—20. 17.—21. 15..17. Ac. 9. 4, 5. 1 Co. 16. 21, 22. 2 Co. 4. 5.—5. 14, 15.—8. 7..9. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 22. Ep. 5. 30. 1 Th. 4. 9, 10. He. 2. 11..15.—6. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jn. 3. 14..19.—4. 7..12, 20, 21.—5. 1, 2.
41. ver. 33, 46. ch. 3. 12.—7. 23.—13. 40, 42, 50. De. 27. 15..26.—28. 16, &c. Ps. 6. 8.—119. 21, 115.—139. 19. Je. 17. 5. Mar. 9. 43..48. Lu. 13. 27. Jn. 8. 44. Ro. 9. 22, 23. Ga. 3. 10..13. 2 Th. 1. 9. He. 6. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 4. 1 Jn. 3. 10. Jude 6. Re. 12. 7..9.—14. 10, 11.—20. 10..15.
42. ver. 35. ch. 10. 37, 38.—12. 30. Am. 6. 6. Jn. 5. 23.—8. 42. 44.—14. 21. 1 Co. 16. 22. 2 Th. 1. 8. Ja. 2. 15..24. 1 Jn. 3. 14..17.—4. 20.
44. ver. 24..27. ch. 7. 22. 1 Sa. 15. 13..15, 20, 21. Je. 2. 23, 35. Mal. 1. 6.—2. 17.—3. 12. Lu. 10. 29.
45. ver. 40. Ge. 12. 3. Nu. 24. 9. Ps. 105. 15. Pr. 14. 31.—17. 5.—21. 13. Zec. 2. 8. Jn. 5. 15, 18, 19. Ac. 9. 5. 1 Jn. 3. 12..20.—5. 1..3.
46. ver. 41. ch. 13. 43. Ps. 16. 10, 11. Da. 12. 2. Mar. 9. 44, 46, 48, 49. Lu. 16. 26. Jn. 3. 15, 16, 36.—5. 29.—10. 27, 28. Ro. 2. 7.—5. 21.—6. 23. 2 Th. 1. 9. 1 Jn. 5. 11, 12. Jude 21. Re. 14. 10, 11.—20. 10, 15.—21. 8.

CHAP. XXVI.

1. ch. 19. 1.
2. ver. 24, 45. ch. 17. 22.—20. 18, 19.—27. 4. Ex. 12. 11..14.—34. 25. Mar. 14. 1, 2. Lu. 22. 1, 2, 15.—24. 6, 7. Jn. 2. 13.—11. 55.—12. 1.—13. 1, 2.—18. 2.
3. ver. 57, 58. ch. 21. 45, 46. Ps. 2. 1, 2.—56. 6.—64. 4..6.—94. 20, 21. Je. 11. 19.—17. 27.—18. 18..20. Mar. 14. 54. Jn. 9. 11. 47..53, 57.—18. 13, 14, 24. Ac. 4. 5, 6, 25. 28.
4. ch. 23. 33. Ge. 3. 1. Ac. 7. 19.—13. 10. 2 Co. 11. 3.
5. ch. 14. 5.—21. 26. Ps. 76. 10. Pr. 19. 21.—21. 30. Is. 46. 10. La. 3. 37. Mar. 14. 2, 12, 27. Lu. 22. 6, 7. Jn. 7. 30. 18. 28. Ac. 4. 28.
6. ch. 21. 17. Mar. 11. 12.—14. 3. Jn. 9. 11. 1, 2.—12. 1, 3.
7. Ex. 30. 23..33. Ps. 133. 2. Ec. 9. 8.—10. 1. Ca. 1. 3. Is. 57. 9. Lu. 7. 37, 38, 46. Jn. 9. 12, 2, 3.
8. Ex. 5. 17. 1 Sa. 17. 28, 29. Ec. 4. 4. Am. 8. 5. Hag. 1. 2..4. Mal. 1. 7..10, 13. Mar. 14. 4. Jn. 12. 4..6.
9. Jos. 7. 20, 21. 1 Sa. 15. 9, 21. 2 Ki. 5. 20. Mar. 14. 5. Jn. 12. 5, 6. 2 Pe. 2. 15.
10. Ne. 2. 18. Job 42. 7. Mar. 14. 6. Lu. 7. 44..50. 2 Co. 9. 8. Ga. 1. 7.—5. 12.—6. 17. Ep. 2. 10. Col. 1. 10. 2 Th. 2. 17. 1 Ti. 3. 1.—5. 10. 2 Ti. 2. 12. Tit. 1. 16.—2. 14.—3. 1, 8, 14. He. 13. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 21.
11. ch. 18. 20.—25. 34..40, 42..45.—28. 20. De. 15. 11. Mar. 14. 7. Jn. 12. 8.—13. 33.—14. 19.—16. 5, 28.—17. 11. Ac. 3. 21. Ga. 2. 10. 1 Jn. 3. 17.
12. 2 Ch. 16. 14. Mar. 14. 8.—16. 1. Lu. 23. 56.—24. 1. Jn. 12. 7.—19. 39, 40.
13. ch. 24. 14.—28. 19. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 98. 2, 3.—112. 6. Is. 52. 10. Mar. 13. 10.—14. 9.—16. 15. Lu. 24. 47. Ro. 10. 18.—15. 19. 2 Co. 10. 18. Col. 1. 6, 23. 1 Ti. 2. 6. He. 6. 10. Re. 14. 6.
14. ch. 10. 4. Mar. 14. 10. Lu. 22. 3..6. Jn. 6. 70, 71.—13. 2, 30.—18. 2.
15. ch. 27. 3..5. Ge. 37. 26..28.—38. 16. Ex. 21. 32. Ju. 16. 5.—17. 10.—18. 19, 20. Is. 56. 11. Zec. 11. 12, 13. Ac. 1. 18. 1 Ti. 3. 3.—6. 9, 10. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 14, 15.
16. Mar. 14. 11. Lu. 22. 6.
17. ch. 3. 15.—17. 24, 25. Ex. 12. 18..20.—13. 6..8. Le. 23. 5, 6. Nu. 28. 16, 17. De. 16. 1..4. Mar. 14. 12. Lu. 22. 7..9.
18. ver. 2, 49. ch. 21. 3.—23. 8, 10. Mar. 5. 35.—14. 13..16. Lu. 22. 10..13, 53. Jn. 7. 6, 30.—11. 28.—12. 23.—13. 1.—17. 1.—20. 16.
19. ch. 21. 6. Ex. 12. 4..8. 2 Ch. 35. 10, 11. Jn. 2. 5.—15. 14.
20. Ex. 12. 11. Ca. 1. 12. Mar. 14. 17..21. Lu. 22. 14..16. Jn. 13. 12.
21. ver. 2, 14..16. Ps. 55. 12..14. Jn. 6. 70, 71.—13. 21. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.
22. ver. 38. Mar. 14. 19, 20. Lu. 22. 23. Jn. 13. 22..25.—21. 17.
23. Ps. 41. 9. Lu. 22. 21. Jn. 0. 13, 18, 26..28.
24. ver. 54, 56. ch. 18. 7.—27. 3..5. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 22. 1..21.—41. 9.—55. 15, 23.—69. 1..21.—109. 6..19. Is. 50. 5, 6.—LIII. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 12. 10.—13. 7. Mar. 9. 12.—14. 21. Lu. 22. 22.—24. 25, 26, 46. Jn. 17. 12.—19. 24, 28, 36, 37. Ac. 1. 16.20.—2. 23.—4. 28.—13. 27..29.—17. 2, 3.—26. 22, 23.—28. 23. 1 Co. 15. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

Digitized by Google

25. ver. 64. ch. 27. 11. 2 Ki. 5. 25. Pr. 30. 20. Jn°. 18. 37.
26. Blessed it. Many Gr. copies have, *gave thanks.* Eze. 5. 4, 5. Mar. 6. 41.—14. 22. Lu. 6. 41.—22. 19, 20.—24. 30. Jn°. 6. 33.—35, 47.-58. Ac. 2. 46.—20. 7. 1 Co. 10. 4, 16, 17.—11. 23.—29. Ga. 4. 21, 25.
27. Ps. 116. 13. Ca. 5. 1.—7. 9. Is. 25. 6.—55. 1. Mar. 14. 23, 24. Lu. 22. 20. 1 Co. 10. 16.—11. 28.
28. ch. 20. 28. Ex. 24. 7, 8. Le. 17. 11. Je. 31. 31. Zec. 9. 11. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 20. Ro. 5. 15, 19. 1 Co. 11. 25. Ep. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14, 20. He. 9. 14.—22, 28.—10. 4.-14.—13. 20. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 7. 9, 14.
29. ch. 13. 43.—16. 28.—18. 20.—25. 34.—28. 20. Ps. 4. 7.—40. 3.—104. 15. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 24. 9.-11.—53. 11. Zep. 3. 17. Zec. 9. 17. Mar. 14. 25. Lu. 12. 32.—15. 5, 6, 23.-25, 32.-18. 29, 30.—22. 15.-18, 29, 30. Jn°. 15. 11.—16. 22. Ac. 10. 41. He. 12. 2. Re. 5. 8.-10.—7. 17.—14. 3.
30. Hymn; or, *psalm.* Ps. 81. 1.-4. Mar. 14. 26. Lu. 21. 37.—22. 39. Jn°. 14. 31.—18. 1.-4. Ep. 5. 19, 20. Col. 3. 16, 17.
31. ver. 56. ch. 11. 6.—24. 9, 10. Job 6. 21.-23.—19. 13.-16. Ps. 38. 11.—69. 20.—88. 18. Is. 53. 10. La. 1. 19. Eze. 34. 5, 6. Zec. 13. 7. Mar. 14. 27, 28. Lu. 22. 31, 32. Jn°. 16. 32.
32. ch. 16. 21.—20. 19.—27. 63, 64.—28. 6, 7, 10, 16. Mar. 9. 9, 10.—14. 28.—16. 7. Lu. 18. 33. Jn°. 21. 1, &c. 1 Co. 15. 6.
33. Ps. 17. 5.—119. 116, 117. Pr. 16. 18, 19.—20. 6.—28. 25, 26. Je. 17. 9. Mar. 14. 29. Lu. 22. 33. Jn°. 13. 36.-38.—21. 15. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.
34. Mar. 14. 30, 31. Lu. 22. 34. Jn°. 13. 38.
35. ch. 20. 22, 23, 24. Ex. 19. 8. Pr. 28. 14.—29. 23. Mar. 14. 31. Lu. 22. 33. Ro. 11. 20. 1 Co. 10. 12. Phi. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 17.
36. ver. 39, 42. Ps. 22. 1, 2.—69. 1.-3, 13.-15. Mar. 14. 32. Lu. 22. 39. Jn°. 18. 1. He. 5. 7.
37. ch. 4. 18, 21.-17. 1.—20. 20. Mar. 5. 37.—14. 33, 34. Lu. 22. 44. Jn°. 12. 27.
38. ver. 40. ch. 25. 13. Job 6. 2.-4. Ps. 88. 1.-7, 14.-16.—116. 3. Is. 53. 10. Jn°. 12. 27. Ro. 8. 32. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.-3. 18.—4. 7.
39. ver. 42. ch. 20. 22.—24. 24. Ge. 17. 3. Nu. 14. 5.—16. 22. 2 Sa. 15. 26. 1 Ch. 21. 16. Eze. 1. 28. Mar. 13. 22.—14. 35, 36. Lu. 17. 16.—22. 41, 42. Jn°. 5. 30.—6. 38.—11. 38, 41.—12. 27, 28.—14. 31.—18. 11. Ac. 10. 25. Ro. 15. 1.-3. Phi. 2. 8. He. 5. 7. Re. 19. 10.
40. ver. 35, 43. ch. 25. 5, 7. Ju. 9. 38. 1 Sa. 26. 15, 16. 1 Ki. 20. 11. Ca. 5. 2. Mar. 14. 37. Lu. 9. 32.—22. 45.
41. ch. 6. 13.-24. 42.—25. 13. Ps. 119. 4, 5, 24, 25, 32, 35-37, 115.-117, 173, 174. Is. 26. 8, 9. Mar. 13. 33.-37.—14. 38. Lu. 8. 13.-11. 4.—21. 36.—22. 40, 46. Ro. 7. 18.-25.—8. 3. 1 Co. 9. 27.—10. 13.—16. 13. Ga. 5. 16, 17, 24. Ep. 6. 18. Phi. 3. 12.-14. 1 Pe. 4. 7.—5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 9. Re. 3. 10.—16. 15.
42. ver. 39. Ps. 22. 1, 2.—69. 1.-3, 17, 18.—88. 1, 2. Mar. 14. 39, 40. He. 4. 15.—5. 7, 8.
43. Pr. 23. 34. Jon. 1. 6. Lu. 9. 32. Ac. 20. 9. Ro. 13. 11. 1 Th. 5. 6.-8.
44. ch. 6. 7. Da. 9. 17.-19. Lu. 18. 1. 2 Co. 12. 8.
45. 1 Ki. 18. 27. Ec. 11. 9. Mar. 14. 41, 42. Lu. 22. 53. Jn°. 13. 1.—17. 1.
46. 1 Sa. 17. 48. Lu. 9. 51.—12. 50.—22. 15. Jn°. 14. 31. Ac. 21. 13.
47. ver. 55. Mar. 14. 43. Lu. 22. 47, 48. Jn°. 18. 1.-8. Ac. 1. 16.
48. 2 Sa. 3. 27.—20. 9, 10. Ps. 28. 3.—55. 20, 21. Mar. 14. 44.
49. ch. 27. 29, 30. Ge. 27. 26. 1 Sa. 10. 1. 2 Sa. 20. 9. Pr. 27. 6. Mar. 14. 45, 46.—15. 18. Lu. 7. 45. Jn°. 19. 3. 1 Th. 5. 26.
50. ch. 20. 13. 2 Sa. 16. 17. Ps. 41. 9.—55. 13, 14. Lu. 22. 48.
51. ver. 35. Mar. 14. 47. Lu. 9. 55.—22. 36.-38, 49.-51. Jn°. 18. 10, 11, 36. 2 Co. 10. 4.
52. ch. 5. 39.—23. 34.-36. Ge. 9. 6. Ps. 55. 23. Eze. 35. 5, 6. Ro. 12. 19. 1 Co. 4. 11, 12. 1 Th. 5. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 21.-23.-3. 9. Re. 13. 10.—16. 6.
53. ch. 10. 1, 2.—25. 31. 2 Ki. 6. 17. Da. 7. 10. Lu. 8. 30. 2 Th. 1. 7. Jude 14.
54. ver. 24. Ps. XXII.-LXIX. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 24.-26. Zec. 13. 7. Lu. 24. 25, 44.-46. Jn°. 10. 35. Ac. 1. 16.
55. Mar. 12. 35.—14. 48.-50. Lu. 21. 37, 38.—22. 52, 53. Jn°. 8. 2.-18. 20, 21.
56. ver. 31, 54. Is. 44. 26. La. 4. 20. Mar. 14. 50.-52. Jn°. 16. 32.-18. 8, 9, 15, 16. Ac. 2. 23. 2 Ti. IV.
57. Ps. 56. 5, 6. Mar. 14. 53, 54. Lu. 22. 54, 55. Jn°. 11. 49.-18. 12.-14, 24.
58. Jn°. 18. 15, 16, 25.
59. De. 19. 16.-21. 1 Ki. 21. 8.-13. Ps. 27. 12.—35. 11, 12.—94. 20, 21. Pr. 25. 18. Mar. 14. 55. Ac. 6. 11.-13.—24. 1.-13.
60. De. 19. 15. Da. 6. 4, 5. Mar. 14. 57.-59. Tit. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 16.
61. ver. 71. ch. 12. 24.—27. 40. Ge. 19. 9. 1 Ki. 22. 27. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Ps. 22. 6, 7. Is. 49. 7.—53. 3. Je. 26. 8.-11, 16.-19. Mar. 15. 29. Lu. 23. 2. Jn°. 2. 19.-21.—9. 29. Ac. 6. 13.—17. 18.—18. 13.—22. 22.
62. ch. 27. 12.-14. Mar. 14. 60. Lu. 23. 9. Jn°. 18. 19.-23.—19. 9.-11.
63. ch. 16. 16.—27. 40, 43, 54. Le. 5. 1. Nu. 5. 19.-21. 1 Sa. 14. 24, 26. 1 Ki. 22. 16. 2 Ch. 18. 15. Ps. 2. 6, 7.—38. 12.-14. Pr. 29. 24. Is. 9. 6, 7.—53. 7. Da. 3. 16. Mar. 14. 61. Lu. 22. 66.-71. Jn°. 1. 31, 49.—3. 16.-18.—5. 18.-25.—6. 69.—8. 25.—10. 24, 30, 36.—18. 37.—19. 7.—20. 31. Ac. 8. 32.-35. 1 Pe. 2. 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 11.-13.
64. ver. 25. ch. 16. 27.—24. 30.—25. 31.—27. 11. Ps 110. 1. Da. 7. 13. Mar. 14. 62. Lu. 21. 27.—22. 70. Jn°. 1. 50, 51.-18. 37. Ac. 1. 11.-7. 55, 56. Ro. 14. 10. 1 Th. 4. 15, 16. He. 1. 3.-12. 2. Re. 1. 7.-20. 11.
65. ch. 9. 3. Le. 21. 10. 1 Ki. 21. 10.-13. 2 Ki. 18. 37.—19. 1.-3. Je. 36. 24. Mar. 14. 63, 64. Lu. 5. 21. Jn°. 10. 33, 36.
66. Le. 24. 11.-16. Jn°. 19. 7. Ac. 7. 52.—13. 27, 28. Ja. 5. 6.
67. The palms; or, *rods.* ch. 5. 39.—27. 30. Nu. 12. 14. De. 25. 9. 1 Ki. 22. 24. Job 30. 9.-11. Is. 50. 6.—52. 14.—53. 3. Je. 20. 2. La. 3. 30, 45. Mi. 5. 1. Mar. 14. 65.—15. 19. Lu. 22. 63. Jn°. 18. 22.—19. 3. Ac. 23. 2, 3. 1 Co. 4. 13. 2 Co. 11. 20, 21. He. 12. 2.
68. ch. 27. 28, 29, 39.-44. Ge. 37. 19, 20. Ju. 16. 25. Mar. 14. 65.—15. 18, 19. Lu. 22. 63.-65. Jn°. 19. 2, 3, 14, 15. 1 Pe. 2. 4.-8.
69. ver. 58, 71. ch. 2. 22, 23.—21. 11. 1 Ki. 19. 9, 13. Ps. 1. 1. Mar. 14. 66.-68. Lu. 22. 55.-57. Jn°. 1. 46.—7. 41, 52.—18. 17, 25. Ac. 5. 37. 2 Pe. 2. 7.-9.
70. ver. 34, 35, 40.-43, 51, 56, 58. Ps. 119. 115.-117. Pr. 28. 26.—29. 23, 25. Is. 57. 11. Je. 17. 9. Ro. 11. 20. 1 Co. 10. 12. Re. 21. 8.
71. ver. 61. Mar. 14. 68, 69. Lu. 22. 58. Jn°. 18. 25.-27.
72. ver. 74. ch. 5. 34.-36. Ex. 20. 7. Is. 48. 1. Zec. 5. 3, 4.-8. 17. Mal. 3. 5. Lu. 22. 34. Ac. 5. 3, 4.
73. Ju. 12. 6. Ne. 13. 24. Lu. 22. 59, 60. Jn°. 18. 26, 27.
74. ch. 10. 28, 32, 33.—27. 25. Ju. 17. 2.—21. 18. 1 Sa. 14. 24.-28. Mar. 14. 30, 68, 71, 72. Lu. 22. 60. Jn°. 18. 27.—21. 15.-17. Ac. 23. 12.-14. Ro. 9. 3. 1 Co. 16. 22. Re. 3. 19.
75. ver. 34. ch. 27. 3.-5. Mar. 14. 30. Lu. 22. 32, 61, 62. Jn°. 13. 38. Ro. 7. 18.-20. 1 Co. 4. 7. Ga. 6. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 5.

Digitized by Google

my Father's kingdom [a].

30 And when they had sung an [β] hymn, they went out into the Mount of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, [d] I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, [e] I will go before you into Galilee.

33 Peter answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 Then [h] cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, My [l] soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and [m] prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup [o] pass from me! nevertheless, [p] not as I will, but as thou *wilt*.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What! could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 Watch [t], and pray, that ye [v] enter not into temptation [w]: the spirit [x] indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third [a] time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest; behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 And while he yet spake, lo, [c] Judas, one of ye [e] twelve, came, & with him a great multitude, with swords & staves, from ye chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign [d], saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, & said, Hail, Master; and kissed [e] him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, [f] Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they & laid hands on Jesus, & took him.

51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for [b] all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray

A. D. 33.

a Is. 25. 6.
β or, *psalm.*
b 2 K. 6. 17. Da. 7. 10. c. 4. 11.
c Lu.24.26,46.
d Zec. 13. 7.
e c.28.7,10,16.
f Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 22. 69. Is. 53. La. 4. 20. Da.9.24,26. Zec. 13. 7. Ac. 1. 16.
g Mar.14.53, &c. Lu.22.54,&c. Jn°.18.12,&c.
h Mar. 14.32, &c. Lu.22.39,&c. Jn°. 18.1,&c.
i Ps. 27. 12. 35. 1°.
k Jn°2.19-21.
l Ps. 116. 3. Is. 53. 3, 10. Jn°. 12. 27.
m He. 5. 7.
n Is. 53. 7. c. 27.12,14.
o c. 20. 22.
p Jn°. 5. 30. 6. 38. Ro. 15. 3. Ph. 2. 8.
q 1Sa.14.26,28 1 K. 22. 16.
r c. 16. 16. Jn°. 1. 34.
s Da. 7. 13. Jn°. 1. 51. 1 Th. 4. 16. Re. 1. 7.
t Mar. 13.33. 14.38. Lu. 22. 40. Ep. 6. 18. Re. 16. 15.
v Pr. 4.14,15.
w Ps. 110. 1. Ac. 7. 55. w Re. 3. 10.
x Is. 26. 8, 9. Ro.7.18-25. Ga. 5. 17.
y Le. 24. 16. Jn°. 19. 7.
z Is. 50. 6.
a 2 Cor. 12.8.
γ or, *rods.*
b Mar.14.66, &c. Lu.22.55,&c. Jn°.18.16,&c.
c Ac. 1. 16.
d Ps. 38. 12.
e 2 Sa. 3. 27. 20. 9. Ps. 28. 3.
f Ps. 41. 9. 55. 13.
g ver. 34. Lu.22.31-34.
h Ge. 9. 6. Eze. 35.5,6. Re. 13. 10.
i Ps. 2. 2.

to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of [b] angels?

54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that [c] thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures [f] of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all ye [e] disciples forsook him, & fled.

57 And [g] they that had laid hold on Jesus led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Peter followed him afar off, unto the high priest's palace, and went in, & sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the [i] last came two false witnesses,

61 And said, This *fellow* said [k], I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And ye [h] high priest arose, & said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? What *is it which* these witness against thee?

63 But [n] Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure [q] thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ [r] the Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter [s] shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand [u] of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death [γ].

67 Then [z] did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with [γ] the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, who is he that smote thee?

69 Now [b] Peter sat without in the palace: & a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the [g] word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAP. XXVII.

WHEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel [i] against Jesus to put him to death.

Digitized by Google

2 And when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and delivered him [b] to Pontius Pilate the governor.

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood [c]. And they said, What *is that* to us? See thou *to that.*

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged [d] himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken [e] by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, [γ] whom they of the children of Israel did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.)

11 And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of [γ] chief priests & elders, he answered [m] nothing.

13 Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 Now [β] at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore, when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for envy [r] they had delivered him.

19 When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that [s] just man; for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask [w] Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered & said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let [z] him be crucified.

24 When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, & washed *his* [a] hands before [γ] c multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it.*

25 Then answered all [γ] c people, & said, His [d] blood *be* on us, & on our children.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged [d] Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

27 Then [γ] c soldiers of [γ] c governor took Jesus into the [β] common hall, & gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers.*

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked [d] him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit [e] upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led [g] him away to crucify *him.*

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, A place of a scull,

34 They gave him vinegar to drink, mingled [i] with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink.

35 And [k] they crucified him, & parted his garments, casting lots; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [l] by [γ] c prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down, they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head, his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two thieves [n] crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 And they that passed by reviled him, wagging [o] their heads,

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also [γ] c chief priests mocking [q] *him*, with the scribes & elders, said,

42 He saved others, himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God; let [s] him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, [t] I am the Son of God.

44 The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 Now from the sixth hour there was darkness [v] over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, [x] My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that*, said, This *man* calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them ran, & took a sponge, & filled *it* with [y] vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, & gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.

50 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, the veil [b] of the temple was rent [c] in twain, from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And [f] [γ] c graves were opened; and

A. D. 33.

a Is. 53. 5. Lu. 18. 33.
b c. 20. 19.

β or, governor's house.

c 2 K. 24. 4.
d Ps. 69. 19, 20.
e Is. 49. 7. 50. 6. 53. 3, 7.
f Ps. 55. 23. 2 Sa. 17. 23. Ac. 1. 18.
g Nu. 15. 35. 1 K. 21. 10, 13. Ac. 7. 58. He. 13. 12.
h Ze. 11. 12, 13.
i Ps. 69. 21.

γ or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.

k Ps. 22. 16. Mar. 15. 24, &c. Lu. 23. 34, &c. Jn°. 19. 24, &c.
l Ps. 22. 18.
m c. 26. 63.
n Is. 53. 12.
o Ps. 22. 7. 109. 25.
p Mar. 15. 5, &c. Lu. 23. 17, &c. Jn°. 18. 39, &c.
q Job 13. 9. Ps. 35. 16. Is. 28. 22. Lu. 18. 32.
r Pr. 27. 4. Ec. 4. 4.
s Ps. 3. 2. 22. 8. 42. 10. 71. 11.
t Jn°. 5. 17, 18. 10. 30, 36.
u Is. 53. 11. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 23. 47. 1 Pe. 2. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.
v Am. 8. 9.
w Ac. 3. 14.
x Ps. 22. 1. Is. 53. 10. La. 1. 12.
y Ps. 69. 21.
z c. 21. 38, 39.
a De. 21. 6.
b Ex. 26. 31. Le. 16. 2, 15. 21. 23. 2 Ch. 3. 14.
c Is. 25. 7.
d De. 19. 10. Jos. 2. 19. c. 21. 44. Ac. 5. 28.
e Is. 25. 8. 26. 19. Ho. 13. 14. Jn°. 5. 25, 28.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XXVII.

1. ch. 23. 13.–26. 3, 4. Ju. 16. 2. 1 Sa. 19. 11. Ps. 2. 2. Pr. 4. 16..18. Mi. 2. 1. Mar. 15. 1. Lu. 22. 66.–23. 1, 2. Jn°. 18. 28. Ac. 4. 24..28.–5. 21.

2. ch. 20. 19. Ge. 22. 9. Mar. 15. 1. Lu. 18. 32, 33.–20, 20.–23. 1. Jn°. 18. 12, 24, 28. Ac. 3. 13. –9. 2.–12. 6.–21. 33.–22. 25, 29.–24. 27.–28. 20. 2 Ti. 2. 9. He. 13. 3.

3. ch. 26. 14..16, 47..50. Job 20. 5, 15..29. Mar. 14. 10, 11, 43..46. Lu. 23. 2..6, 47, 48. Jn°. 13. 2, 27. –18. 3. 2 Co. 7. 10.

4. ver. 19. 23..25, 54. Ge. 42. 21, 22. Ex. 9. 27.–10. 16, 17.–12. 31. 1 Sa. 15. 24, 30.–28. 16..20. 1 Ki. 21. 27. Job 13. 4.–16. 2. Je. 26. 15. Jon. 1. 14. Lu. 16. 25, 26.–23. 22, 41, 47. Jn°. 19. 7. Ac. 13. 28.–18. 15..17. Ro. 3. 19. 1 Ti. 4. 2. Tit. 1. 16. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19. 1 Jn°. 3. 12. Re. 11. 10.

5. Ju. 9. 54. 1 Sa. 31. 4, 5. 2 Sa. 17. 23. 1 Ki. 16. 18. Job 2. 9.–7. 15. Ac. 1. 18, 19.

6. ch. 23. 24. De. 23. 18. Is. 61. 8. Lu. 6. 7..9. Jn°. 18. 28.

8. ch. 28. 15. De. 34. 6. Jos. 4. 9. Ju. 1. 26. 2 Ch. 5. 9. Ac. 1. 19.

9. Whom they of the children of Israel did value; *or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.* Ex. 21. 32. Le. 27. 2..7. Zec. 11. 12, 13.

11. ch. 10. 18, 25.–26. 25, 64. Mar. 14. 62.–15. 2. Lu. 23. 3. Jn°. 18. 33..37. 1 Ti. 6. 13.

12. ver. 14. ch. 26. 63. Ps. 38. 13, 14. Is. 53. 7. Mar. 15. 3..5. Jn°. 19. 9..11. Ac. 8. 32. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

13. ch. 26. 62. Jn°. 18. 35.–19. 10. Ac. 22. 24.

14. Ps. 71. 7. Is. 8. 18. Zec. 3. 8. Mar. 15. 5. Lu. 23. 9. Jn°. 19. 9, 11. 1 Co. 4. 9.

15. ch. 26. 5. Mar. 15. 6, 8. Lu. 23. 16, 17. Jn°. 18. 38, 39. Ac. 24. 27.–25. 9.

16. Mar. 15. 7. Lu. 23. 18, 19, 25. Jn°. 18. 40. Ac. 3. 14. Ro. 1. 32.

17. ver. 21, 22. Jos. 24. 15. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Mar. 15. 9..12. Jn°. 19. 15.

18. Ge. 37. 11. 1 Sa. 18. 7..11. Ps. 106. 16. Pr. 27. 4. Ec. 4. 4. Is. 26. 11. Mar. 15. 10. Ac. 5. 17.–7. 9.–13. 45. Ja. 4. 5.

19. ver. 4, 24. Ge. 20. 3..6.–31. 24, 29. Job 33. 14..17. Pr. 29. 1. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 23. 41, 47. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.

20. Mar. 15. 11. Lu. 23. 18..20. Jn°. 18. 40.–19. 15, 16. Ac. 3. 14, 15.–14. 18, 19.–19. 23..29.

22. ver. 17. Job 31. 31. Ps. 22. 8, 9. Is. 49. 7.–53. 2, 3. Zec. 11. 8. Mar. 14. 55.–15. 12..14. Lu. 23. 20..24. Jn°. 19. 14, 15. Ac. 13. 28.

23. Ge. 37. 18, 19. 1 Sa. 19. 4..15, 20.–20. 31..33.–22. 14..19. Ac. 7. 57.–17. 5..7.–21. 28. 31.–22. 22, 23.–23. 10, 12..15.

24. ver. 4, 19, 54. De. 21. 6, 7. Job 9. 30, 31. Ps. 26. 6. Je. 2. 22, 35. Jn°. 19. 4. Ac. 3. 14. 2 Co. 5. 21. 1 Pe. 3. 18.

25. ch. 23. 30..37. Ex. 20. 5. Nu. 35. 33. De. 19. 10, 13. Jos. 2. 19. 2 Sa. 1. [illegible]–3. 28, 29. 1 Ki. 2. 32. 2 Ki. 24. 3, 4. Ps. 109. 12..19. Eze. 18. 14, &c.–22. 2..4–24. 7..9. Ac. 5. 28.–7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. He. 10. 28..30.

26. ch. 20. 19. Is. 50. 6.–53. 5. Mar. 10. 34.–15. 15. Lu. 18. 32, 33.–23. 16, 24, 25. Jn°. 19. 1, 6. 2 Pe. 2. 24.

27. Common-hall; or, *governor's house.* Ps. 22. 16. Mar. 15. 16. Jn°. 18. 3, 28..33.–19. 9. Ac. 10. 1. –23. 35.–27. 1.

28. Mar. 15. 17. Lu. 23. 11. Jn°. 19. 2..5.

29. ver. 37. ch. 20. 19.–26. 49. Ps. 35. 15, 16.–69. 7, 19, 20. Is. 49. 7.–53. 3. Je. 20. 7. Mar. 15. 18. Lu. 23. 36, 37. Jn°. 19. 2, 3. He. 12. 2, 3.

30. ch. 26. 67. Job 30. 8..10. Is. 50. 6.–52. 14. Mi. 5. 1. Mar. 15. 19. Lu. 18. 32, 33.

31. ch. 20. 19.–21. 39. Is. 53. 7. Jn°. 19. 16, 27.

32. ch. 16. 24. Le. 4. 3, 12, 21. Nu. 15. 35, 36. 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. Mar. 15. 21. Lu. 23. 26. Ac. 2. 10. –6. 9.–7. 58.–9. 20.–13. 1. He. 13. 11, 12.

33. Mar. 15. 22. Lu. 23. 27..33. Jn°. 19. 17.

34. ver. 48. Ps. 69. 21. Mar. 15. 23. Jn°. 19. 28..30.

35. Ps. 22. 16, 18. Mar. 15. 24. Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 19. 23, 24.–20. 20, 25, 27. Ac. 4. 10.

36. ver. 54. Mar. 15. 39, 44.

37. Mar. 15. 26. Lu. 23. 38. Jn°. 19. 19..22.

38. ver. 44. Is. 53. 12. Mar. 15. 27, 28. Lu. 22. 37. –23. 32, 33, 39..43. Jn°. 19. 18, 31..35.

39. Ps. 22. 6, 7, 17.–31. 11..13.–35. 15..21.–69. 7..12, 20.–109. 2, 25. La. 1. 12.–2. 15..17. Mar. 15. 29, 30. Lu. 23. 35..39. 1 Pe. 2. 22..24.

40. ver. 54. ch. 4. 3, 6.–16. 4.–26. 61, 63, 64. Ge. 37. 19, 20. Lu. 14. 29, 30.–16. 31. Jn°. 2. 19..22. Re. 11. 10.

41. Ps. 22. 12, 13. Is. 49. 7. Zec. 11. 8. Mar. 15. 31, 32. Lu. 22. 52.–23. 35.

42. ver. 37. ch. 2. 2. Lu. 19. 38. Jn°. 1. 49.–9. 24..11. 47. Ac. 4. 14.

43. ver. 40. Ps. 3. 2.–14. 6.–22. 8.–42. 10. Is. 36. 15, 18.–37. 10. Jn°. 3. 16, 17.–5. 17..25.–10. 30, 36.–19. 7.

44. ver. 38. Job 30. 7..9. Ps. 35. 15. Mar. 15. 32. Lu. 23. 39, 40.

45. Is. 50. 3. Am. 8. 9. Mar. 15. 25, 33, 34. Lu. 23. 44, 45. Re. 8. 12..9. 2.

46. ch. 1. 23. Ps. 22. 1.–71. 11. Mar. 15. 34. Lu. 23. 46. Jn°. 19. 28..30. He. 5. 7.

47. ch. 11. 14. Mal. 4. 5. Mar. 15. 35, 36.

48. ver. 34. Ps. 69. 21. Mar. 15. 36. Lu. 23. 36. Jn°. 19. 29, 30.

49. ver. 43.

50. ch. 20. 28. Ps. 22. 14, 15. Is. 53. 9..12. Da. 9. 26. Mar. 15. 37. Lu. 23. 46. Jn°. 10. 11, 15.–19. 30. He. 2. 14.–9. 14.

51. ch. 28. 2. Ex. 26. 31..37.–40. 21. Le. 16. 2, 12..15. 2 Ch. 3. 14. Ps. 18. 7, 15. Mi. 1. 3, 4. Na. 1. 3..5. Hab. 3. 10, 13. Mar. 15. 38. Lu. 23. 45. Ep. 2. 13..18. He. 6. 19, 20.–10. 19..22.–12. 25..27. Re. 11. 13, 19.

52. Is. 26. 19. Da. 12. 2. Ho. 13. 14. Jn°. 5. 25..29. 1 Co. 11. 30.–15. 20, 51. 1 Th. 4. 14.–5. 10.

Digitized by Google

53. ch. 4. 5. Ne. 11. 1. Is. 48. 2. Da. 9. 24. Re. 11. 2.–21. 2.–22. 19.

54. ver. 36, 40, 43. ch. 8. 5.–26. 63. 2 Ki. 1. 13, 14. Mar. 15. 39. Lu. 22. 70.–23. 47. Jn°. 19. 7. Ac. 2. 37.–10. 1.–16. 29, 30.–21. 32.–23. 17, 23.–27. 1, 43. Ro. 1. 4. Re. 11. 13.

55. Lu. 8. 2, 3.–23. 27, 28, 48, 49. Jn°. 19. 25..27.

56. ver. 61. ch. 13. 55.–20. 20, 21.–28. 1. Mar. 15. 40, 41, 47.–16. 1, 9. Lu. 24. 10. Jn°. 19. 25.–20. 1, 18.

57. 1 Sa. 1. 1.–7. 17. Mar. 15. 42, 43. Lu. 23. 50, 51. Jn°. 19. 38..42.

58. Mar. 15. 44..46. Lu. 23. 52, 53.

60. ver. 66. ch. 28. 2. Is. 53. 9. Mar. 16. 3, 4. Lu. 24. 2. Jn°. 20. 1.

61. ver. 56.

62. ver. 1, 2. ch. 26. 17. Ps. 2. 1..6. Mar. 15. 42. Lu. 23. 54..56. Jn°. 19. 14, 42. Ac. 4. 27, 28.

63. ch. 16. 21.–17. 23.–20. 19.–26. 61. Mar. 8. 31.–10. 34. Lu. 9. 22.–18. 33.–23. 2.–24. 6, 7. Jn°. 2. 19.–7. 12, 47. 2 Co. 6. 8.

64. ch. 12. 45.

65. ch. 28. 11..15. Ps. 76. 10. Pr. 21. 30.

66. Da. 6. 17. 2 Ti. 2. 19.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1. ch. 27. 56, 61. Mar. 16. 1, 2. Lu. 23. 56.–24. 1, 22. Jn°. 20. 1, 11.

2. There was; or, *there had been.* ch. 27. 51..53. Mar. 16. 3..5. Lu. 24. 2..5. Jn°. 20. 1, 12, 13. Ac. 16. 26. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 11. 19.

3. ch. 17. 2. Da. 10. 5, 6. Mar. 9. 3.–16. 5. Ac. 1. 10. Re. 3. 4, 5.–10. 1.–18. 1.

4. ver. 11. ch. 27. 65, 66. Job 4. 14. Ps. 48. 6. Da. 10. 7. Ac. 9. 3..7.–16. 29. Re. 1. 17.

5. Ps. 105. 3, 4. Is. 35. 4.–41. 10, 14. Da. 10. 12, 19. Mar. 16. 6. Lu. 1. 12, 13, 30.–24. 25. Jn°. 20. 13..15. He. 1. 14. Re. 1. 17, 18.

6. ch. 12. 40.–16. 21.–17. 9, 23.–20. 19.–26. 31, 32. –27. 63. Mar. 8. 31.–16. 6. Lu. 24. 6..8, 12, 23, 44. Jn°. 2. 19.–10. 17.–20. 4..9.

7. ver. 10, 16, 17. ch. 24. 25.–26. 32. Is. 44. 8.–45. 21. Mar. 14. 28.–16. 7, 8, 10, 13. Lu. 24. 9, 10, 22..24. Jn°. 14. 29.–16. 4.–20. 17, 18.–21. 1, &c. 1 Co. 15. 6.

8. Ezr. 3. 12, 13. Ps. 2. 11. Mar. 16. 8. Lu. 24. 36..41. Jn°. 16. 20, 22.–20. 20, 21.

9. ver. 17. ch. 14. 33. Ca. 3. 3, 4. Is. 64. 5. Mar. 16. 9, 10. Lu. 1. 28.–7. 38.–24. 52. Jn°. 12. 3.–20. 14..17, 28. 2 Co. 13. 11. Re. 3, 9.–5. 11..14.

10. ver. 5, 7. ch. 12. 48..50.–14. 27.–25. 40, 45. Ju. 10. 16. Ps. 103. 8..13. Mar. 3. 33..35.–16. 7. Lu. 24. 36..38. Jn°. 6. 20.–20. 17. Ro. 8. 29. He. 2. 11..18.

11. ver. 4. ch. 27. 65, 66.

12. ch. 26. 3, 4.–27. 1, 2, 62..64. Ps. 2. 1..7. Jn°. 11. 47, 48.–12. 10, 11. Ac. 4. 5..22.–5. 33, 34, 40.

14. Ac. 12. 19.

15. ch. 26. 15.–27. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 10.

16. ver. 7, 10. ch. 26. 32. Mar. 16. 14. Jn°. 6. 70. Ac. 1. 13..26. 1 Co. 15. 5.

17. ver. 9. Ps. 2. 12.–45. 11. Jn°. 5. 23. 1 Co. 15. 6.

18. ch. 11. 27.–16. 28. Ps. 2. 6..9.–89. 27.–110. 1, 2. Is. 9. 6, 7. Da. 7. 13, 14. Lu. 1. 32, 33.–10. 22. Jn°. 3. 35.–5. 22..27.–13. 3.–17. 2. Ac. 2. 36.–10. 36. Ro. 14. 9. 1 Co. 15. 27. Ep. 1. 10, 20..22. Phi. 2. 9..11. Col. 1. 16..19. He. 1. 2.–2. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 11. 15.–17. 14.–19. 16.

19. Teach all nations; or, *make disciples,* or *Christians of all nations.* ch. 3. 16, 17. Ge. 1. 26. Nu. 6. 24..27. Ps. 22. 27, 28.–98. 2, 3. Is. 42. 1..4.–48. 16.–49. 6.–52. 10.–66. 18, 19. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 24. 47, 48. Ac. 1. 8.–2. 38, 41.–8. 12..16, 36..38.–9. 18.–10. 47, 48.–13. 46, 47.–16. 15, 33.–19. 3..5.–28. 28. Ro. 10. 18. 1 Co. 1. 13..16.–12. 4..6.–15. 29. 2 Co. 13. 14. Ep. 2. 18. Col. 1. 23. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 5. 7. Re. 1. 4..6.

20. ch. 1. 23.–6. 13.–7. 24..27.–13. 39, 40, 49.–18. 20. –24. 3. Ge. 30. 2, 3, 21. Ex. 3. 12. De. 5. 32.–12. 32. Jos. 1. 5. 1 Ki. 1. 36. 1 Ch. 16. 36. Ps. 46. 7, 11.–72. 19. Is. 8. 8..10.–41. 10. Mar. 16. 20. Jn°. 14. 18..23. Ac. 2. 42.–18. 9, 10.–20. 20, 21, 27. 1 Co. 11. 2, 23.–14. 37. Ep. 4. 11..17, 20, &c. Col. 1. 28. 1 Th. 4. 1, 2. 2 Th. 3. 6..12. 1 Ti. 6. 1..4. 2 Ti. 4. 17. Tit. 2. 1..10. 1 Pe. 2. 10..19. 2 Pe. 1. 5..11.–3. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4.–3. 19..24. Re. 1. 18.–22. 14, 20, 21.

Digitized by Google

many bodies of the saints which[a] slept, arose,

53 And came out of the graves[c] after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now[d] when the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there, (beholding afar off,) which[h] followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him;

56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James & Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

57 When[i] the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken y[e] body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And[n] laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 Now y[e] next day, that followed the day of the Preparation, the chief priests & Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver[q] said, while he was yet alive, After[r] three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, &[j] steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as you can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing[u] the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAP. XXVIII.

IN[x] the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene[a], and the other Mary, to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there[y] was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door,

A. D. 33.

a Da. 12. 2. 1 Th. 4. 14.
b Ps. 104. 4. Eze. 1. 4–14. Da. 10. 6. Re. 1. 14-16.
c 1 Cor. 15. 20.
d Mar. 15. 39. Lu. 23. 47, &c.
e He. 1. 14.
f Ps. 105. 3, 4.
g c. 27. 63.
h Lu. 8. 2, 3.
i Lu. 24. 34. 1 Co. 15. 4.
k ver. 16. 17.
l Mar. 15. 42. Lu. 23. 50. Jn°. 19. 38.
m Jn°. 20. 19.
n Is. 53. 9.
o He. 2. 11.
p c. 26. 64.
q Jn°. 7. 12, 47. 2 Cor. 6. 8.
r c. 16. 21. 17. 23; 20. 19. Lu. 24. 6, 7. Jn°. 2. 19.
s c. 28. 13.
t c. 26. 32.
v c. 16. 28.
u Da. 6. 17.
w Ps. 2. 6. 89. 19. 110. 1–3. Is. 9. 6, 7. Da. 7. 14. c. 11. 27. Lu. 1. 32. Jn°. 17. 2. Ro. 14. 9. Ep. 1. 20, 21. He. 2. 8.
x 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 11. 15.
x Mar. 16. 1. Lu. 24. 1, &c. Jn°. 20. 1, &c.
y Mar. 16. 15.
β or, *make disciples, or Christians, of all nations.*
z Is. 52. 10. Ro. 10. 18.
a c. 27. 56.
γ or, *had been*
b Ac. 2. 42. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
c c. 18. 20. Re. 1. 18.

3 His[b] countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead *men*.

5 And the angel answered[e] and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for[f] I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here; for he is risen, as he said[g]. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen[i] from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there[k] shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre, with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail[m]. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren[o] that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole[p] him *away* while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, & secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 Then[t] the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw[v] him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All[w] power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go[y] ye therefore, and β teach[z] all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost;

20 Teaching[b] them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I[c] am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

Digitized by Google

The GOSPEL according to St. MARK.

CHAP. I.

THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the [a] Son of God;

2 As it is written in the prophets [c], Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The [d] voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John [e] did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of [β] repentance, for the remission [f] of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing [g] their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts [h] and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, There [i] cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize [l] you with the Holy Ghost.

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, & was baptized [m] of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens [γ] opened, and the Spirit [n], like a dove, descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, *saying*, Thou art my beloved Son [o], in whom I am well pleased.

12 And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And [p] he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus [q] came into Galilee, preaching the gospel [r] of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, The time [s] is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent [t] ye, and believe [u] the gospel.

16 Now [v] as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: (for they were fishers.)

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: & they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum: and straightway on the sabbath-day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And [z] they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And [δ] there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 And [ε] forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came, and took her by the hand, and lift her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak [δ], because they knew him.

35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

36 And Simon, and they that were with him, followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek after thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore [w] came I forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 And [x] there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately [y] the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say

A. D. 26.

a Hc. 1. 1, 2.
b Lu. 4. 33, &c
c Mal. 3. 1.
d Is. 40. 3.
e Mat. 3. 1. Lu. 3. 3. Jn°. 3. 23.
β or, *unto.*
f Ac. 22. 16.
g Le. 26. 40-42 Ps. 32. 5. Pr. 28. 13. 1 Jn°. 1. 8-10.
h Le. 11. 22.
i Mat. 3. 11. Jn°. 1. 27. Ac. 13. 25.
k Mat. 8. 14. Lu. 4. 38.
l Joel 2. 28. Ac. 1. 5. 2. 4. 10. 45. 11. 15, 16. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
m Mat. 3. 13. Lu. 3. 21.
γ or, *cloven*, or, *rent.*
n Is. 42. 1. Jn°. 1. 32.
o Ps. 2. 7.
p Mat. 4. 1, &c Lu. 4. 1, &c.
δ or, *to say that they knew him.*
q Mat. 4. 23.
r Lu. 8. 1.
s Da. 2. 44. 9. 25. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 1. 10.
t Ac. 2. 38.
u Ro. 16. 26.
v Mat. 4. 18 &c Lu. 5. 4, &c.
w Is. 61. 1, 2. Jn°. 17. 8.
x Mat. 8. 2. Lu. 5. 12.
y Ps. 33. 9. Jn°. 15. 3.
z Mat. 7. 28.

Digitized by Google

MARK.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 26] Ps. 2. 7. Mat. 3. 17.–14. 33.–17. 5 Lu. 1. 2, 3, 35.–2. 10, 11. Jn°. 1. 14, 34, 49.–3. 16. –6. 69.–20. 31. Ac. 1. 1, 2. Ro. 1. 1..4.–8. 3, 32. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3.–5. 1, 11, 12.

2. Ps. 40. 7. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 2. 5.–11. 10.–26. 24, 31. Lu. 1. 15..17, 70, 76.–7. 27, 28.–18. 31.

3. Is. 40. 3..5. Mat. 3. 3. Lu. 3. 4..6. Jn°. 1. 15, 19..34.–3. 28..36.

4. For the remission; or, *unto*, &c. Mat. 3. 1, 2, 6, 11. Lu. 3. 2, 3. Jn°. 3. 23. Ac. 10. 37.–13. 24, 25.–19. 3, 4.–22. 16.

5. Le. 26. 40. Jos. 7. 19. Ps. 32. 5. Pr. 28. 13. Mat. 3. 5, 6.–4. 25. Jn°. 1. 28.–3. 23. Ac. 2. 38. –19. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 8..10.

6. Le. 11. 22. 2 Ki. 1. 8. Zec. 13. 4. Mat. 3. 4.

7. Mat. 3. 11, 14. Lu. 3. 16.–7. 6, 7. Jn°. 1. 27.–3. 28..31. Ac. 13. 25.

8. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 32. 15.–44. 3. Eze. 36. 25..27. Joel 2. 28. Mat. 3. 11. Ac. 1. 5.–2. 4, 17.–10. 45. –11. 15, 16.–19. 4..6. 1 Co. 12. 13. Tit. 3. 5, 6.

9. [*A. D.* 27.] Mat. 3. 13..15. Lu. 3. 21.

10. Opened; or, *cloven*, or *rent*. Is. 64. 1. Mat. 3. 16. Lu. 3. 22. Jn°. 1. 31..34.

11. ch. 9. 7. Ps. 2. 7. Is. 42. 1. Mat. 3. 17.–17. 5. Lu. 9. 35. Jn°. 1. 34.–3. 16, 35, 36.–5. 20..23, 37. –6. 69.–12. 28..30. Ro. 1. 4. Col. 1. 13. 2 Pe. 1. 17, 18.

12. Mat. 4. 1, &c. Lu. 4. 1, &c.

13. Ex. 24. 18.–34. 28. De. 9. 11, 18, 25. 1 Ki. 19. 5..7, 8. Mat. 4. 11.–26. 53. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 2. 17, 18.–4. 15.

14. [*A. D.* 30.] Is. 61. 1..3. Mat. 4. 12, 23.–9. 35. –11. 2.–14. 2. Lu. 3. 20.–4. 14, 17..19, 43, 44.–8. 1. Jn°. 3. 20..24.–4. 43. Ac. 20. 25.–28. 23. Ep. 2. 17.

15. Da. 2. 44.–9. 25. Mat. 3. 2.–4. 17.–10. 7.–21. 31, 32. Lu. 10. 9, 11.–24. 47. Ac. 2. 36..38.–20. 21. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 1. 10. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.

16. ch. 3. 16, 18. Mat. 4. 18, &c.–10. 2. Lu. 5. 2, 4. –6. 14. Jn°. 1. 14..42.–6. 8.–12. 22. Ac. 1. 13.

17. Eze. 47. 10. Mat. 4. 19, 20. Lu. 5. 10. Ac. 2. 38..41.

18. ch. 10. 28..31. Mat. 19. 27..30. Lu. 5. 11.–14. 33.–18. 28..30. Phi. 3. 8.

19. ch. 3. 17.–5. 37.–9. 2.–10. 35.–14. 33. Mat. 4. 21. Ac. 1. 13.–12. 2.

20. ch. 10. 29. De. 33. 9. 1 Ki. 19. 20. Mat. 4. 21, 22.–8. 21, 22.–10. 37. Lu. 14. 26. 2 Co. 5. 16.

21. [*A. D.* 31.] ver. 39. ch. 2. 1.–6. 2. Mat. 4. 13, 23. Lu. 4. 16, 31.–10. 15.–13. 10. Ac. 13. 14, &c.–17. 2.–18. 4.

22. ch. 7. 3..13. Je. 23. 29. Mat. 7. 28, 29.–13. 54. –23. 16..24. Lu. 4. 32..21. 15. Jn°. 7. 46. Ac. 6. 10.–9. 21, 22. 2 Co. 4. 2. He. 4. 12, 13.

23. ver. 34. ch. 5. 2.–7. 25.–9. 25. Mat. 12. 43. Lu. 4. 33..37.

24. ch. 5. 7. Ex. 14. 12. Ps. 16. 10.–89. 18, 19. Da. 9. 24. Mat. 8. 29. Lu. 4. 34.–8. 28, 37. Ac. 2. 27..3. 14.–4. 27. Ja. 2. 19. Re. 3. 7.

25. ver. 34. ch. 3. 11, 12.–9. 25. Ps. 50. 16. Lu. 4. 35, 41, 42. Ac. 16. 17, 18.

26. ch. 9. 20, 26. Lu. 9. 39, 42.–11. 22.

27. ch. 7. 37. Mat. 9. 33.–12. 22, 23.–15. 31. Lu. 4. 36.–9. 1.–10. 17..20.

28. ver. 45. Mi. 5. 4. Mat. 4. 24.–9. 31. Lu. 4. 14, 37.

29. Mat. 8. 14, 15. Lu. 4. 38, 39.–9. 58.

30. ch. 5. 23. Jn°. 11. 3. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

31. ch. 5. 41.–15. 41. Ps. 103. 1..3.–116. 12. Mat. 27. 55. Lu. 8. 2, 3. Ac. 9. 41.

32. ver. 21. ch. 3. 2. Mat. 8. 16, 17. Lu. 4. 40.

33. ver. 5. Ac. 13. 44.

34. To speak, because they knew him; or, *to say that they knew him*. ver. 25. ch. 3. 12. Lu. 4. 41. Ac. 16. 16..18.

35. ch. 6. 46..48. Ps. 5. 3.–109. 4. Lu. 4. 42.–6. 12. –22. 38..46. Jn°. 4. 34.–6. 15. Ep. 6. 18. Phi. 2. 5. He. 5. 7.

37. ver. 5. Zec. 11. 11. Jn°. 3. 26.–11. 48.–12. 19.

38. Is. 61. 1..3. Lu. 2. 49.–4. 18..21, 43. Jn°. 9. 4, 5.–16. 28.–17. 4.

39. ver. 21. ch. 8. 32. Mat. 4. 23. Lu. 4. 43, 44.

40. ch. 9. 22, 23.–10. 17. Ge. 18. 14. Le. XIII.–XIV. Nu. 12. 10..15. De. 24. 8, 9. 2 Sa. 3. 29. 2 Ki. 5. 5..27.–7. 3.–15. 5. 2 Ch. 6. 13. Mat. 8. 2.–4.–11. 5.–17. 14. Lu. 5. 12..14.–17. 12..19.–22. 41. Ac. 7. 60. Ep. 3. 14.

41. ch. 4. 39.–5. 41, 42.–6. 34. Ge. 1. 3. Ps. 33. 9. Mat. 9. 36. Lu. 7. 12, 13. He. 1. 3.–2. 17.–4. 15.

42. ver. 31. ch. 5. 29. Mat. 15. 28. Jn°. 4. 50..53.

43. ch. 3. 12.–5. 43.–7. 36. Mat. 9. 30. Lu. 8. 56.

Digitized by Google

44. Le. 14. 2.-4, 10. Lu. 5. 14.

45. ch. 2. 13.-3. 1, 2, 13. Mat. 9. 31. Lu. 5. 15.

CHAP. II.

1. ch. 1. 45.-7. 24. Mat. 9. 1. Lu. 5. 18.-18. 35..38. Jn°. 4. 47. Ac. 2. 6.

2. ch. 1. 14, 33, 37, 45.-4. 1, 2.-6. 34. Mat. 5. 2. Lu. 5. 17.-8. 1, 11.-12. 1. Ac. 8. 25.-11. 19.-14. 25.-16. 6. Ro. 10. 8. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

3 Mat. 9. 2. Lu. 5. 18.

4. Dc. 22. 8. Lu. 5. 19.

5. ver. 9, 10. ch. 5. 34. Job 33. 17..26. Ps. 32. 1..5.-90. 7..9.-103. 3. Is. 38. 17.-53. 11. Mat. 9. 2, 22. Lu. 5. 20.-7. 47..50.-8. 48. Jn°. 5. 14. Ac. 5. 31. 1 Co. 11. 30. 2 Co. 2. 10. Col. 3. 13. Ja. 5. 15.

6. Mat. 16. 7, 8. Lu. 5. 21, 22. 2 Co. 10. 5.

7. Job 14. 4. Ps. 130. 4. Is. 43. 25. Da. 9. 9. Mi. 7. 18. Mat. 9. 3.-26. 65. Lu. 5. 21.-7. 49. Jn°. 10. 33, 36.-20. 20..23.

8. ch. 7. 21. 1 Ch. 29. 17. Ps. 139. 2. Pr. 15. 26.-24. 9. Is. 55. 7. Eze. 38. 10. Mat. 9. 4. Lu. 5. 22.-6. 8.-7. 39, 40.-24. 38. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.-6. 64.-21. 17. Ac. 5. 3.-8. 22. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

9. ver. 5. Mat. 9. 5. Lu. 5. 22..25.

10. Da. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 9. 6..8.-16. 13. Jn°. 5. 20..27. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16.

11. ch. 1. 41. Jn°. 5. 8..10.-6. 63.

12. ch. 1. 27. Mat. 9. 8, 33.-12. 23.-15. 31. Lu. 5. 26.-7. 16.-13. 13.-17. 15. Jn°. 7. 31.-9. 32. Ac. 4. 21.

13. ver. 2. ch. 3. 7, 8, 20, 21.-4. 1. Mat. 9. 9.-13. 1. Lu. 19. 48.-21 38.

14. At the receipt of custom; or, *At the place where the custom was received.* ch. 1. 17..20.-3. 18. Mat. 4. 19..22.-9. 9. Lu. 5. 27.-6. 15. Ac. 1. 13.

15. Mat. 9. 10, 11.-21. 31, 32. Lu. 5. 29, 30.-15. 1.

16. ver. 7. Is. 65. 5. Mat. 18. 17. Lu. 15. 2, &c.-18. 11.-19. 7, 10. 1 Co. 2. 15. He. 12. 3.

17. Mat. 9. 12, 13.-18. 11. Lu. 5. 31, 32.-15. 7, 10, 29.-16. 15. Jn°. 9. 34, 40, 41. Ac. 20. 21.-26. 20. Ro. 5. 6..8, 20, 21. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. Tit. 2. 14.-3. 3..7.

18. Mat. 6. 16..18.-9. 14..17.-23. 5. Lu. 5. 33..39.-18. 12. Ro. 10. 3.

19. Ge. 29. 22. Ju. 14. 10, 11. Ps. 45. 14. Ca. 5. 8. Mat. 25. 1..10.

20. Ps. 45. 11. Ca. 3. 11. Is. 54. 5.-62. 5. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 9. 11.-26. 31. Lu. 5. 35. Jn°. 7. 33, 34.-12. 8.-13. 33.-16. 7, 28.-17. 11, 13. Ac. 1. 9.-2. 21.-13. 2, 3.-14. 23. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 6. 5.-11. 2.

21. New; or, *raw*, or, *unwrought.* Ps. 103. 13..15. Is. 57. 16. Mat. 9. 16. 1 Co. 10. 13.

22. Jos. 9. 4, 13. Job 32. 19. Ps. 119. 83. Mat. 9. 17. Lu. 5. 37, 38.

23. De. 23. 24, 25. Mat. 12. 1..8. Lu. 6. 1..5.

24. Ex. 20. 10.-31. 15.-35. 2, 3. Nu. 15. 32..36. Ne. 13. 15..22. Is. 56. 2, 4, 6.-58. 13 Je. 17. 20..27 Mat. 7. 3..5.-15. 2, 3. He. 12. 3.

25. ch. 12. 10, 26. 1 Sa. 21. 3..6. 1 Ki. 17. 11. Mat. 19. 4.-21. 16, 42.-22. 31. Lu. 10. 26.

26. Ex. 29. 32, 33. Le. 24. 5..9. 1 Sa. 22. 20..22.-23. 6, 9. 2 Sa. 8. 17.-15. 24, 29, 35.-20. 25. 1 Ki. 1. 7.-2. 22, 26, 27.-4. 4.

27. Ex. 23. 12. De. 5. 14. Ne. 9. 13, 14. Eze. 20. 12, 20. Lu. 6. 9. Jn°. 7. 23. 1 Co. 3. 21, 22. 2 Co. 4. 15.

28. ch. 3. 4. Mat. 12. 8. Lu. 6. 5.-13. 15, 16. Jn°. 5. 9..11, 17.-9. 5..11, 16. Re. 1. 10.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 1. 21. 1 Ki. 13. 4. Mat. 12. 9..14. Lu. 6. 6..11. Jn°. 5. 3.

2. Ps. 37. 32. Is. 29. 20, 21. Je. 20. 10. Da. 6. 4. Lu. 6. 7.-11. 53, 54.-14. 1.-20. 20. Jn°. 9. 16.

3. Stand forth: Gr, *Arise*, stand forth *in the midst.* Is. 42. 4. Da. 6. 10. Lu. 6, 8. Jn°. 9. 4. 1 Co. 15. 58. Ga. 6. 9. Phi. 1. 14, 28..30. 1 Pe. 4. 1.

4. ch. 2. 27, 28.-9. 34. Mat. 12. 10..12. Lu. 6. 9.-13. 13..17.-14. 1..5.

5. Hardness; or, *blindness.* Ge. 6. 6. Ju. 10. 16. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Ne. 13. 8. Ps. 95. 10. Is. 6. 9, 10.-42. 18..20.-44. 18..20.-63. 9, 10. Mat. 12. 13.-13. 14, 15. Lu. 6. 10.-13. 15.-17. 14.-19. 40..44. Jn°. 5. 8, 9.-9. 7. Ro. 11. 7..10, 25. 2 Co. 3. 14. Ep. 4. 18, 26, 30. He. 3. 10, 17.-5. 9. Re. 6. 16, 17.

6. ch. 8. 15.-12. 13. Ps. 109. 3, 4. Mat. 12. 14.-22. 16. Lu. 6. 11.-20. 19, 20.-22. 2. Jn°. 11. 53.

7. ch. 1. 39. Jos. 20. 7.-21. 32. Mat. 4. 25.-10. 23.-12. 15. Lu. 6. 12, 17.-23. 5. Jn°. 7. 41, 52.-10. 39..41.-11. 53, 54. Ac. 14. 5, 6.-17. 10, 14.

8. Nu. 32. 33, 38. Jos. 13. 8, &c.-19. 28, 29. Ps. 45. 12.-87. 4. Is. XXIII.-34. 5. Eze. XXVI.. XXVIII.-35. 15.-36. 5. Mal. 1. 2..4.

9. ch. 5. 30, 31. Jn°. 6. 15.

10. Pressed; or, *rushed.* ch. 5. 27..29.-6. 56. Ge. 12. 17. Nu. 11. 33. Mat. 14. 36. Lu. 7. 2. Ac. 5. 15.-19. 11, 12. He. 12. 6.

11. ch. 1. 1, 23, 24.-5. 5, 6. Mat. 4. 3, 6.-8. 29, 31.-14. 33. Lu. 4. 41.-8. 28. Ac. 16. 17.-19. 13..17.

Digitized by Google

nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things [a] which Moses commanded, for a testimony [b] unto them.

45 But he went out, & began to [c] publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and [e] they came to him from every quarter.

CHAP. II.

AND again he entered into Capernaum after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached [b] the word unto them.

3 And [i] they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith [m], he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, & reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? Who can forgive sins [p] but God only?

8 And immediately, when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power [u] on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, & take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We [x] never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And [y] as he passed by, he saw Levi the *son* of Alpheus sitting [ζ] at y[e] receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And [d] it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans [b] and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard *it*, he saith unto them, They [d] that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners [f] to repentance.

18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples

A. D. 30.

a Le. 14. 2-32.
b Ro. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 11.
c Ps. 77. 11, 12. Tit. 1. 10.
d Mat. 25. 1.
e c. 2. 13.
f Ac. 13. 2.

β or *raw*, or *unwrought*.

g Job 32. 19. Ps. 119. 80, 83.
h Ps. 40. 9.
i Mat. 9. 1, &c. Lu. 5. 18, &c.
k Mat. 12. 1, &c. Lu. 6. 1, &c.
l De. 23. 25.
m Ac. 14. 9. Ep. 2. 8.
n 1 Sa. 21. 6.
o Ex. 29. 32, 33 Le. 24. 9.
p Is. 43. 25. Da. 9. 9.
q Ne. 9. 14. Is. 58. 13. Eze. 20. 12, 20
r Col. 2. 16.
s Jn°. 9. 14. Ep. 1. 22. Re. 1. 10.
t Mat. 12. 9, &c Lu. 6. 6, &c.
v Lu. 14. 1.
u Ac. 5. 31.

γ *Arise, in the midst.*

w Hos. 6. 6.
x Jn°. 7. 31. 9. 32.

δ or, *blindness.*

y Mat. 9. 9. Lu. 5. 27.

ζ or, *at the place where the custom was received.*

z Mat. 22. 16.
a Mat. 9. 10, &c.
b Lu. 15. 1-5.
c Lu. 6. 17.
d Mat. 9. 12, 13. Lu. 5. 31, 32.
e Mat. 12. 15. 14. 14.

η or, *rushed.*

f Is. 1. 18. 55. 7. Mat. 18. 11. Lu. 19. 10. 1 Cor. 6. 9-11. 1 Ti. 1. 15.
g c. 1. 24. Mat. 14. 33. Lu. 4. 41. Ja. 2. 19.

of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom [a] is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But y[e] days will come when y[e] bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then [f] shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of [β] new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred [g]: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And [k] it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the sabbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck [l] the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did [n], when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat y[e] shew-bread [o], which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, & gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man [q], and not [r] man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore [s] the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAP. III.

AND [t] he entered again into the synagogue: and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched [v] him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath-day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, [γ] Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life [w], or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness [δ] of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And y[e] Pharisees went forth, & straightway took counsel with the [z] Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: & a great [ζ] multitude from Galilee followed him, & from Judea,

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and *from* beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of y[e] multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many [e]: insomuch that they [η] pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And [θ] unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, & cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

Digitized by Google

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known[a].

13 And [c]he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto him* whom he [d]would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And Simon[e] he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the *son* of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder[h];

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: & they went [β]into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, so[n] that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his [γ]friends heard *of it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He[θ] is beside himself.

22 And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He[ι] hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 No[κ] man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All[λ] sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost[b] hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 There[f] came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him: & they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall do[k] the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

AND[l] he began again to teach by the sea-side: & there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, & sat in the sea; & the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables[μ], and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken[ν]; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

A. D. 31.

a c. 1. 25, 34.
b Ge. 15. 11.
c Mat. 10. 1.
d Ju°. 15. 16.
e Eze. 11. 19. 36. 26.
f Ps. 1. 4. Ja. 1. 11.
g Ju°. 1. 42.
h Jer. 4. 3.
i He. 6. 7, 8.
k Is. 58. 1. Je. 23. 29.
l Col. 1. 6.
m Mat. 13. 10, &c.
β or, *home.*
n c. 6. 31.
o Ep. 1. 9.
γ or, *kinsmen.*
p Col. 4. 5. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 7.
q Hos. 9. 7. Ju°. 10. 20.
r Is. 6. 9, 10. Ju°. 12. 40. Ac. 28. 26, 27. Ro. 11. 8.
s Mat. 9. 34. 10. 25. 12. 24. Lu. 11. 15. Ju°. 7. 20. 8. 48, 52.
t Is. 32. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 25.
v 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 12. 9.
u He. 2. 1.
x Is. 49. 24, 25. 61. 1. Mat. 12. 29.
x Job 19. 28.
y Mat. 12. 31. Lu. 12. 10.
z Job 27. 10.
a 2 Ti. 1. 15.
b He. 10. 29.
c Lu. 14. 18-20 1 Ti. 6. 9, 17. 2 Ti. 4. 10.
d Pr. 23. 5.
e 1 Ju°. 2. 16, 17
f Mat. 12. 46-48. Lu. 8. 19-21.
g Is. 5. 2, 4.
h Ro. 7. 4. Col. 1. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 8.
δ See on Mat. 5. 15.
i Ec. 12. 14. Mat. 10. 26. Lu. 12. 2. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
k Ja. 1. 25. 1 Ju°. 2. 17.
l Mat. 13. 1, &c. Lu. 8. 4, &c.
m 1 Pe. 2. 2.
n Mat. 7. 2.
o Lu. 8. 18.
p Ps. 78. 2. ver. 34.
q Mat. 13. 24.
r ver. 9, 23. c. 7. 16.

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the[b] fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony[c] ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and [f]because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns[h]; and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good[i] ground, and did yield fruit[l] that sprang up and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And[m] when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto[o] you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without[p], all *these* things are done in parables:

12 That[r] seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 The sower[t] soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh[v] immediately, and taketh away[u] the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root[x] in themselves, and so endure but[z] for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately[a] they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the[c] cares of this world, and the deceitfulness[d] of riches, & the[e] lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful[g].

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear[y] word, & receive *it*, & bring forth fruit[h], some thirty-fold, some sixty, & some an hundred.

21 And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a[δ] bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 For[i] there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what[m] ye hear: with[n] what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you; and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from[o] him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 And he said, So[q] is[e] kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into[y] ground:

27 And should sleep, & rise night and

Digitized by Google

12. ch. 1. 25, 34. Mat. 12. 16. Ac. 16. 18.
13. Mat. 10. 1, &c. Lu. 6. 12..16.—9. 1.
14. Lu. 9. 1..6.—10. 1..11.—24. 47. Jn°. 15. 16. Ac. 1. 8, 24, 25. Ga. 1. 1, 15..20.
16. ch. 1. 16. Mat. 16. 16..18. Jn°. 1. 42. 1 Co. 1. 12.—3. 22.—9. 5. Ga. 2. 7..9. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
17. ch. 1. 19, 20.—5. 37.—9. 2.—10. 35.—14. 33. Is. 58. 1. Je. 23. 29. Jn°. 21. 2, 20..25. Ac. 12. 1. He. 4. 12. Re. 10. 11.
18. ch. 2. 14.—6. 3. Mat. 9. 9.—10. 3, 4.—13. 55. Lu. 5. 27..29.—6. 14, 15. Jn°. 1. 40, 43..45.—6. 5..8, 16.—11. 16.—12. 21, 22.—14. 8, 9, 22.—15. 13.—20. 24..26.—21. 2, 18. Ac. 1. 13. 1 Co. 9. 5.—15. 7. Ga. 1. 19.—2. 9. Ja. 1. 1. Jude 1, &c.
19 Into an house; or, *home*. Mat. 26. 14..16, 47.—27. 3..5. Jn°. 6. 64, 71, 72.—12. 4..6.—13. 2, 26..30. Ac. 1. 16..25.
20. ver. 9. ch. 6. 31. Lu. 6. 17. Jn°. 4. 31..34.
21. Friends; or, *kinsmen*. ver. 31. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Je. 29. 26. Jn°. 7. 3..10.—10. 20. Ac. 26. 24. 2 Co. 5. 13.
22. ch. 7. 1. Ps. 22. 6. Mat. 9. 34.—10. 25.—12. 24.—15. 1. Lu. 5. 17.—11. 15. Jn°. 7. 20.—8. 48, 52.—10. 20.
23. Ps. 49. 4. Mat. 12. 25..30.—13. 34, 35. Lu. 11. 17..23.
24. Ju. 9. 23, &c.—12. 1..6. 2 Sa. 20. 1, 6. 1 Ki. 12. 16, &c. Is. 9. 20, 21.—19. 2, 3. Eze. 37. 22. Zec. 11. 14. Jn°. 17. 21. 1 Co. 1. 10..13. Ep. 4. 3..6.
25. Ge. 13. 7, 8.—37. 4, &c. Ps. 133. 1. Ga. 5. 15. Ja. 3. 16.
27. Ge. 3. 15. Is. 27. 1.—49. 24..26.—53. 12. Mat. 12. 29. Lu. 10. 17..20.—11. 21..23. Jn°. 12. 31. Ro. 16. 20. Ep. 6. 10..13. Co. 2. 15. He. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.—4. 4. Re. 12. 7..9.—20. 1..3.
28. Mat. 12. 31, 32. Lu. 12. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 13. He. 6. 4..8.—10. 26..31. 1 Jn°. 5. 16.
29. ch. 12. 40. Mat. 25. 46. 2 Th. 1. 6. Jude 7. 13.
30. ver. 20. Jn°. 10. 20.
31. Mat. 12. 46..48. Lu. 8. 19..21.
33. ver. 21. ch. 6. 3. De. 33. 9. Lu. 2. 49. Jn°. 2. 4.—7. 3..5. 2 Co. 5. 16.
34. Ps. 22. 22. Ca. 4. 9, 10.—5. 1, 2. Mat. 12. 49, 50.—25. 40..45.—28. 10. Lu. 11. 27, 28. Jn°. 20. 17. Ro. 8. 29. He. 2. 11, 12.
35. Mat. 7. 21. Jn°. 7. 17. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.—3. 22, 23.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch. 2. 13. Mat. 13. 1, 2. Lu. 5. 1..3.—8. 4, 5.
2. ver. 11. ch. 3. 23.—12. 38. Ps. 49. 4. Mat. 7. 28.—13. 3, 10, 34, 35. Jn°. 7. 16, 17.—18. 19.
3. ver. 9, 14, 26..29. De. 4. 1. Ps. 34. 11.—45. 10. Pr. 7. 24.—8. 32. Ec. 11. 6. Is. 28. 23..26.—46. 3, 12.—55. 1, 2. Mat. 13. 3, 24..26. Lu. 8. 5..8. Jn°. 4. 35..38. Ac. 2. 14. 1 Co 3. 6..9. He. 2. 1..3. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 2. 7, 11, 29.
4. ver. 15. Ge. 15. 11. Mat. 13. 4, 19. Lu. 8. 5, 12.
5. ver. 16, 17. Eze. 11. 19..36. 26. Ho. 10. 12. Am. 6. 12. Mat. 13. 5, 6, 20, 21. Lu. 8. 6, 13.
6. Ps. 1. 3.—92. 13..15. Ca. 1. 6. Is. 25. 4. Je. 17. 5..8. Jon. 4. 8. Ep. 3. 17. Col. 2. 7. 2 Th. 2. 10. Ja. 1. 11. Jude 12. Re. 7. 16.
7. ver. 18, 19. Ge. 3. 17, 18. Je. 4. 3. Mat. 13. 7, 22. Lu. 8. 7, 14.—12. 15..21. 34. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.
8. ver. 20. Ge. 26. 12. Mat. 13. 8, 23. Lu. 8. 8, 15. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.—3. 19..21.—7. 17.—15. 5. Ac. 17. 11. Col. 1. 6. Phi. 1. 11. He. 4. 1, 2. Ja. 1. 19..22. 1 Pe. 2. 1..3.
9. ver. 3, 23, 24. ch. 7. 14, 16. Mat. 11. 15—13. 9.—15. 10. Lu. 8. 18. Re. 3. 6, 13, 22.
10. ver. 34. ch. 7. 17. Pr. 13. 20. Mat. 13. 10, 36. Lu. 8. 9, &c.
11. Mat. 11. 25.—13. 11, 12, 13, 16.—16. 17. Lu. 8. 10.—10. 21..24. 1 Co. 4. 7.—5. 12, 13. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 2. 4..10. Col. 4. 5. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 7, 16. Tit. 3. 3..7. Ja. 1. 16..18. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
12. De. 29. 4. Is. 6. 9, 10.—44. 18. Je. 5. 21.—31. 18..20. Eze. 18. 27..32. Mat. 13. 14, 15. Lu. 8. 10. Jn°. 11. 47.—12. 37..41. Ac. 3. 19—28. 25..27. Ro. 11. 8..10. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. He. 6. 6.
13. ch. 7. 17, 18. Mat. 13. 51, 52.—15. 15..17.—16. 8, 9. Lu. 24. 25. 1 Co. 3. 1, 2. He. 5. 11..14. Re. 3. 19.—8. 11.
14. ver. 3. Is. 32. 20. Mat. 13. 19, 37. Lu. 8. 11. Col. 1. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 1. 23..25.
15 Ge. 19. 14. Job 1. 6..12. Is. 53. 1. Zec. 3. 1. Mat. 13. 19.—22. 5 Lu. 8. 12.—14. 18, 19. Ac. 5. 3.—17. 18..20, 32.—18. 14..17.—25. 19, 20.—26. 31, 32. 2 Co. 2. 11.—4. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 9. He. 2. 1.—12. 16. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 12. 9.—20. 2, 3, 7, 10.
16. ch. 6. 20.—10. 17..22. Eze. 33. 31, 32. Mat. 8. 19, 20.—13. 20, 21. Lu. 8. 13. Jn°. 5. 35. Ac. 8. 13, 18..21.—14. 25, 26.—26. 28.
17. ver. 5, 6. Job 19. 28.—27. 8..10. Mat. 11. 6.—13. 21.—24. 9, 10. Jn°. 8. 31..15. 2..7. 1 Co. 10. 12, 13. Ga. 6. 12. 1 Th. 3. 3..5. 2 Ti. 1. 15.—2. 17, 18.—4. 10, 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Re. 2. 10, 13.
18. ver. 7. Je. IV. Mat. 13. 22. Lu. 8. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 17.
19. Pr. 23. 5. Ec. 4. 8.—5. 10..16. Mat. 3. 10. Lu. 10. 41.—12. 17..21, 29, 30.—21. 34. Jn°. 15. 2. Phi. 4. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10, 17. He. 6. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 4. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16. Jude 12.
20. ver. 8. Ge. 26. 12. Mat. 13. 23. Lu. 8. 15 Jn°. 15. 4, 5. Ro. 7. 4. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Phi. 1. 11. Col. 1. 10. 1 Th. 4. 1.
21. Bushel. The word in the original signifies a less measure: [*as* Mat. 5. 15.] Is. 60. 1..3. Mat. 5. 15. Lu. 8. 16.—11. 33. 1 Co. 12. 7. Ep. 5. 8..15. Phi. 2. 15, 16.
22. Ps. 40. 9, 10.—78. 2..4. Mat. 10. 26, 27. Lu. 8. 17.—12. 2, 3. Ac. 4. 20.—20. 27. 1 Co. 4. 5. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3.
23. ver. 9. Mat. 11. 15. Re. 2. 11, 17, 29.
24. Pr. 19. 27. Is. 55. 3. Mat. 7. 2. Lu. 6. 37, 38.—8. 18. Jn°. 5. 25.—10. 16, 27. Ac. 17. 11. 2 Co. 9. 6. He. 2. 1. 2 Pe. 2 1..3. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
25. Mat. 13. 12.—25. 28, 29. Lu. 8. 18.—16. 9..12.—19. 24..26. Jn°. 15. 2.
26. ver. 3, 4, 14, &c. Pr. 11. 18. Ec. 11. 4, 6. Is. 28. 24..26.—32. 20. Mat. 3. 2.—4. 17.—13. 3, 11, 24, 31, 33. Lu. 8. 5, 11.—13. 8. Jn°. 4. 36..38.—12. 24. 1 Co. 3. 6..9. Ja. 3. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 23..25.

Digitized by Google

27. Ec. 8. 17.–11. 5. Jn°. 3. 7, 8. 1 Co. 15. 37, 38. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 3. 18.

28. ver. 31, 32. Ge. 1. 11, 12.–2. 5, 4, 9.–4. 11, 12. Job 5. 26. Ps. 1. 3.–92. 13, 14. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 61. 11. Ho. 6. 3. Mat. 13. 26. Phi. 1. 6, 9..11. Col. 1. 10. 1 Th. 3. 12, 13. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8.

29. Brought forth; or, *ripe*. Is. 57. 1, 2. Joel 3. 13. Mat. 13. 30, 40..43. Re. 14. 13..17.

30. La. 2. 13. Mat. 11. 15.–13. 31. Lu. 13. 18, 20, 21. Ac. 11.

31. Ge. 22. 17, 18. Ps. 72. 16..19. Is. 2. 2, 3.–9. 7.–49. 6, 7.–53. 2, 12.–54. 1..3.–60. 22. Eze. 17. 22..24. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Am. 9. 11..15. Mi. 4. 1, 2. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20..23. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 13. 31..33. Lu. 13. 19. Ac. 2. 41..44.–5. 14.–19. 20.–21. 20. Re. 11. 15.–20. 1..6.

32. Ps. 80. 9..11.–91. 1. Ca. 2. 3. Is. 32. 2. La. 4. 20. Eze. 31. 3..10. Da. 4. 10..14, 20..22.

33. Mat. 13. 34, 35. Jn°. 16. 12. 1 Co. 3. 1, 2. He. 5. 11..14.

34. ver. 10, 11. ch. 7. 17..23. Mat. 13. 36, &c.–15. 15, &c. Lu. 8. 9, &c.–24. 27, 44..46.

35. ch. 5. 21.–6. 45.–8. 13. Mat. 8. 18, 23.–14. 22. Lu. 8. 22. Jn°. 6. 1, 17, 25.

36. ver. 1. ch. 3. 9. Mat. 8. 23. Lu. 8. 22.

37. Job 1. 12, 19. Ps. 107. 23..31. Jon. 1. 4. Mat. 8. 24. Lu. 8. 23. Ac. 27. 14..20, 41. 2 Co. 11. 25.

38. 1 Ki. 18. 27..29. Job 8. 5, 6. Ps. 10. 1, 2.–22. 1, 2.–44. 23, 24.–77. 7..10. Is. 40. 27, 28.–49. 14..16.–54. 9, 10.–54. 6..8.–63. 15.–64. 12. Mat. 8. 25. Lu. 8. 24. Jn°. 4. 6. He. 2. 17.–4. 15. 1 Pe. 5. 7.

39. ch. 9. 25. Ex. 14. 16, 22, 28, 29. Job 38. 11. Ps. 29. 10.–93. 3, 4.–104. 7..9.–107. 29.–148. 8. Pr. 8. 20. Je. 5. 22. Na. 1. 4. Lu. 4. 39.

40. Ps. 46. 1..3. Is. 42. 2, 3. Mat. 6. 30.–8. 25.–14. 31. Lu. 8. 25. Jn°. 6. 19, 20.

41. ch. 5. 33.–7. 37. 1 Sa. 12. 18..20, 24. Ps. 89. 7. Jon. 1. 9, 15, 16. Mal. 2. 5. Mat. 8. 27.–14. 32, 33. Lu. 4. 36.–8. 25. He. 12. 28. Re. 15. 4.

CHAP. V.

1. ch. 4. 35. Mat. 8. 28..34. Lu. 8. 26.

2. ver. 8. ch. 1. 23, 26.–3. 30.–7. 25. Is. 65. 4. Lu. 8. 27.–9. 42.

3. ch. 9. 18..22. Da. 4. 32, 33. Lu. 8. 29.

4. Ja. 2. 7, 8.

5. 1 Ki. 18. 28. Job 2. 7, 8. Jn°. 8. 44.

6. Ps. 66. 3.–72. 9. Ac. 16. 17. Ja. 2. 19.

7. ch. 1. 24.–3. 11.–14. 61. Ge. 3. 15. 1 Ki. 22. 16. Ho. 14. 8. Mat. 8. 29.–16. 16.–26. 63. Lu. 4. 34.–8. 28. Jn°. 20. 31. Ac. 8. 37.–16. 17.–19. 13. Ro. 16. 20. He. 2. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Jude 6. Re. 12. 12.–20. 1..3.

8. ch. 1. 25.–9. 25, 26. Ac. 16. 18.

9. Mat. 26. 53. Lu. 8. 30.–11. 21..26.

10. ver. 13. ch. 3. 22.

11. Le. 11. 7, 8. De. 14. 8. Is. 65. 4.–66. 3. Mat. 8. 30. Lu. 8. 32.

12. Job 1. 10, 11.–2. 5. Lu. 22. 31, 32. 2 Co. 2. 11. 1 Pe. 5. 8.

13. 1 Ki. 22. 22. Job 1. 12.–2. 6. Mat. 8. 32. Jn°. 8. 44. Re. 9. 11.–13. 5..7.–20. 7.

14. Mat. 8. 33. Lu. 8. 34.

15. 1 Sa. 6. 20, 21.–16. 4. 1 Ch. 13. 12.–15. 13. Is. 49. 24, 25. Mat. 9. 33.–12. 29. Lu. 8. 35, 36.–10. 39. Col. 1. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 7.

17. ver. 7. ch. 1. 24. Ge. 26. 16. De. 5. 25. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Job 21. 14, 15. Mat. 3. 34.–8. 34. Lu. 5. 8.–8. 37, 38. Ac. 16. 39.

18. ver. 7, 17. Ps. 116. 12. Lu. 8. 38, 39.–17. 15, 17.–23. 42, 43. Phi. 1. 23, 24.

19. Ps. 66. 16. Is. 38. 9..20. Da. 4. 1..3, 37.–6. 25..27. Jon. 2. 1, &c. Jn°. 4. 29. Ac. 22. 1..21.–26. 4..29.

20. ch. 7. 31. Mat. 4. 25.

21. Mat. 9. 1. Lu. 8. 40.

22. Mat. 2. 11.–9. 18, 19. Lu. 5. 8.–8. 28, 41, 42.–13. 14. Ac. 10. 25, 26.–13. 15.–18. 8, 17. Re. 22. 8.

23. ch. 6. 5, 6.–7. 25..27.–9. 21, 22.–16. 18. 2 Sa. 12. 15, 16. 2 Ki. 5. 11. Ps. 50. 16. Mat. 8. 3. Lu. 4. 38, 40.–7. 2, 3, 12.–13. 13. Jn°. 4. 46, 47.–11. 3. Ac. 28. 8. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

24. ver. 31. ch. 3. 9, 10, 20. Lu. 7. 6.–8. 42, 45.–12. 1.–19. 3. Ac. 10. 38.

25. Le. 15. 20, 25..27. Mat. 9. 20..22. Lu. 8. 43, 44.–13. 11. Jn°. 5. 5, 6. Ac. 4. 22.–9. 33, 34.

26. Job 13. 4. Ps. 108. 12. Je. 8. 22.–30. 13.–51. 8.

27. ch. 6. 56. 2 Ki. 13. 21. Mat. 14. 36. Ac. 5. 15.–19. 12.

29. ver. 34. ch. 3. 10. Ex. 15. 26. Le. 20. 18. 1 Ki. 8. 37. Job 33. 24, 25. Ps. 30. 2.–103. 3.–107. 20.–147. 3. Lu. 7. 21.

30. Lu. 6. 19.–8. 46. 1 Pe. 2. 9.

31. Lu. 8. 45.–9. 12.

33. ch. 4. 41. Ps. 66. 16.–103. 2..5.–116. 12..14. Lu. 1. 12, 29.–8. 47.

34. ch. 10. 52. 1 Sa. 1. 17.–20. 42. 2 Ki. 5. 19. Ec. 9. 7. Mat. 9. 2, 22. Lu. 7. 50.–8. 48.–17. 19.–18. 42. Ac. 14. 9.

Digitized by Google

day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself[c]; first *a* the blade, then the ear; after that, the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is *β* brought forth, immediately he *f* putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 *It is* like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in y[e] earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, & becometh greater *b* than all herbs, & shoot-eth out great branches; so that y[e] fowls of the air may lodge under y[e] shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as *g* they were able to hear *it*.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship: and there were also with him other little ships.

37 And *h* there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, *i* carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, & rebuked y[e] wind, & said unto y[e] sea, Peace, be still. And *k* the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful *l*? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared *m* exceedingly, & said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even y[e] wind & y[e] sea *n* obey him?

CHAP. V.

AND *o* they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had *his* dwelling *p* among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped *b* him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, & said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 (For he said unto him, Come *i* out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion *q*: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much, that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there, nigh unto the

A. D. 31.

a Le. 11. 7, 8. De. 14 8.
b Job 1.10, 12. 2. 5, 6.
c Ge. 1.11, 12.
d Ec. 3.1, 11.
e Re. 13. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 22.
β or, *ripe*. Job 5. 26.
f Re. 14. 15.
g Mat. 13.31, 32. Lu. 13.18, 19.
h Pr. 4. 18. Is. 11. 9. Da. 2. 44. Mal. 1. 11.
i Is. 49. 25. Col. 1. 13.
j Job 13. 11. Ps. 14. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 7.
k Ju[e]. 16. 12.
l Job 21. 14. Lu. 5. 8. Ac. 16. 39.
m Ps. 66. 16. Is. 38. 19.
n Mat. 8. 23. Lu. 8. 22.
o Ps. 10. 1. Is. 40. 27. La. 3. 8.
p Mat. 9.18 &c. Lu. 8. 41 &c.
q Ps. 89. 9. La. 3. 31, 32.
r Ps. 46. 1, 2. Is. 43. 2.
s Ps. 107. 18.
t Jon. 1.10, 16.
u Job 38. 11.
v Mat. 8.28 &c. Lu. 8.26, &c.
w Le. 15. 19, &c.
x Job 13. 4. Ps. 108. 12. Jer. 30.12, 13.
y Is. 65. 4.
z 2 Ki. 13.21. Mat. 14.36. Ac. 5. 15. 19. 12.
a Lu. 6. 19.
b Ps. 72. 9.
c Ac. 16. 18. He. 2. 14. 1 Jo[n]. 3. 8.
d Mat. 12.45.
e Ps. 30. 2.
f c. 10. 52. Ac. 14. 9.
g 1 Sa. 1. 17. 20. 42. 2 Ki. 5. 19.

mountains, a great herd of swine *a* feeding.

12 And all the devils besought *b* him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave *c* them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, & see him that was possessed with y[e] devil, & *d* had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid *j*.

16 And they that saw *it*, told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, & *also* concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart *l* out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into y[e] ship, he that had been possessed with y[e] devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit, Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and *m* tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, & began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, *p* behold, there cometh one of y[e] rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point *t* of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And *Jesus* went with him; & much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue *w* of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing *x* bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched *z* his garment:

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue *a* had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest y[e] multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman, fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told *c* him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith *f* hath made thee whole: go *g* in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from

Digitized by Google

the ruler of ye synagogue's *house, certain* which said, Thy daughter is dead [b]: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard ye word that was spoken, he saith unto ye ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only [d] believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save [e] Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of ye synagogue, & seeth ye tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth [g].

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and enter-eth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, (I say unto thee,) arise [j].

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And he charged [l] them straitly that no man should know it; & commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAP. VI.

AND he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And [n] when ye sabbath-day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many, hearing *him*, were astonished, saying, From [p] whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom *is* this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, ye brother of James [q], & Joses, & of Juda, & Simon? & are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended [r] at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, [s] A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And [t] he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hand upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*.

6 And he marvelled [u] because of their unbelief. And [w] he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 And [x] he called *unto him* ye twelve, & began to send them forth by two & two, & gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no ζ money in *their* purse:

9 But *be* shod [a] with sandals [b]; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake [c] off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and η Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent [d].

13 And they cast out many [f] devils,

A. D. 31.

a Ja. 5. 14.
b Jno. 5. 25. 11. 25.
c Mat. 14. 18. & Lu. 9. 7, &c.
d 2 Ch. 20. 20. Jno. 11. 40.
e c. 9. 2. 14. 33.
f Mat. 16. 14. c. 8. 28.
g Jno. 11. 11-13.
h Le. 18. 16.
β or, *an inward grudge.*
i Ex. 11. 3. Eze. 2. 5-7.
j Ac. 9. 40.
γ or, *kept him*, or, *saved him.*
k Ge. 40. 20.
l Mat. 8. 4. 12. 16-18. c. 3. 12. Lu. 5. 14.
m Is. 3. 16.
n Mat. 13. 54, &c. Lu. 4. 16, &c.
o Est. 5. 3, 6. 7. 2.
p Jno. 6. 42.
q Gal. 1. 19.
r Ps. 37. 12, 14.
s Mat. 11. 6.
t Mat. 13. 57. Jno. 4. 44.
δ or, *one of his guard.*
v Ge. 19. 22. c. 9. 23.
u Is. 59. 16. Jer. 2. 11.
w Mat. 9. 35. Lu. 13. 22. Ac. 10. 38.
x Mat. 10. 1, &c. c. 3. 13, &c. Lu. 9. 1, &c. 10. 3, &c.
y Ac. 8. 2.
z Lu. 9. 10.
ζ The word signifies a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing. Mat. 10. 9. but here it is taken in general for money: Lu. 9. 3.
a Ep. 6. 15.
b Ac. 12. 8.
c Ne. 5. 13. Ac. 13. 51.
η or.
d Lu. 24. 47. Ac. 2. 38. 3. 19.
e 1 Ki. 22. 17.
f Lu. 10. 17.

and anointed with oil [a] many that were sick, and healed *them*.

14 And [c] king Herod heard *of him;* (for his name was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, & therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others [f] said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard *thereof*, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth, & laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison, for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful [b] for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Herodias had β a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not.

20 For Herod feared [i] John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, & observed γ him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his [k] birth-day made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, & danced [m], & pleased Herod & them that sat with him, ye king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever [o] thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by, in a charger, the head [r] of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent δ an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went, and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard *of it*, they [y] came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And [z] the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because [e] they were as sheep not having a shepherd:

Digitized by Google

35. ch. 10. 17. Mat. 26. 18. Lu. 7. 6, 7.–8. 49. Jn°. 11. 24, 28, 32, 39.

36. ver. 34. ch. 9. 23. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Mat. 9. 28, 29.–17. 20. Lu. 8. 50. Jn°. 4. 48..50.–11. 40. Ro. 4. 18..24.

37. ch. 9. 2.–14. 33. Lu. 8. 51. Ac. 9. 40. 2 Co. 13. 1.

38. Je. 9. 17..20. Mat. 9. 23, 24.–11. 17. Lu. 8. 52..58. Ac. 9. 30, 52, 53.

39. Da. 12. 2. Jn°. 11. 11..13. Ac. 20. 10. 1 Co. 11. 30. 1 Th. 4. 13, 14.–5. 10

40. Ge. 19. 14. 2 Ki. 4. 33. Ne. 2. 19. Job 12. 4. Ps. 22. 7.–123. 3. 4. Mat. 7. 6.–9. 24, 25. Lu. 8. 53, 54.–16. 14. Ac. 9. 40.–17. 32.

41. ch. 1. 31, 41. Ge. 1. 3. Ps. 33. 9. Lu. 7. 14, 15.–8. 54, 55. Jn°. 5. 28, 29.–11. 43, 44. Ac. 9. 40, 41. Ro. 4. 17. Phi. 3. 21.

42. ch. 1. 27.–4. 41.–6. 51.–7. 37. Ac. 3. 10..13.

43. ch. 1. 43.–3. 12.–7. 36. Mat. 8. 4.–9. 30.–12. 16.–17. 9. Lu. 5. 14.–8. 56.–24. 30, 42, 43. Jn°. 5. 41. Ac. 10. 41.

CHAP. VI.

1. Mat. 13. 54. Lu. 4. 16.

2. ch. 1. 21, 22, 39. Lu. 4. 15, 31, 32. Jn°. 6. 42.–7. 15. Ac. 4. 13, 14.

3. ch. 3. 18.–15. 40. Is. 40. 7.–52. 2, 3. Mat. 11. 6.–12. 46.–13. 55..57. Lu. 2. 34.–4. 22..29.–7. 23. Jn°. 6. 42, 60, 61.–14. 22. Ac. 1. 13. 1 Co. 1. 23.–9. 4. Ga. 1. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 1.

4. Je. 11. 21.–12. 6. Mat. 13. 57. Lu. 4. 24. Jn°. 4. 44.

5. ch. 9. 23. Ge. 19. 22.–32. 25. Is. 59. 1, 2. Mat. 13. 58. He. 4. 2.

6. Is. 59. 16. Mat. 4. 23.–8. 10.–9. 35. Lu. 4. 31, 44.–13. 22. Jn°. 9. 30.

7. ch. 3. 13..15.–16. 17. Ex. 4. 14, 15. Ec. 4. 9, 10. Mat. 10. 1, &c. Lu. 6. 13..16.–9. 1..6.–10. 17..20. Re. 11. 3.

8. Money. The word signifieth *a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing;* but here it is taken in general for *Money*. Mat. 10. 9, 10. Lu. 9. 3.–10. 4.–22. 35.

9. Ac. 12. 8.

10. Mat. 10. 11..13. Lu. 9. 4.–10. 7, 8. Ac. 16. 15.–17. 5..7.

11. Sodom and: Gr. *Sodom or.* Ne. 5. 13. Eze. 16. 48..51. Mat. 10. 14, 15.–11. 20..24.–12. 36. Lu. 9. 5.–10. 10..15. Jn°. 15. 22..24. Ac. 13. 50, 51.–18. 6. Ro. 2. 5, 16. He. 6. 4..8.–10. 26..31. 2 Pe. 2. 6, 9.–3. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 17. Jude 7

12. ch. 1. 4, 15. Eze. 18. 30. Mat. 3. 2, 8.–4. 17.–9. 13.–11. 20. Lu. 11. 32.–13. 3, 5.–15. 7, 10.–24. 47. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19.–11. 18.–20. 21.–26. 20. 2 Co. 7. 9, 10. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.

13. ver. 7. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

14. ver. 22, 26, 27. ch. 1. 28, 45. 2 Ch. 26. 8, 15. Mat. 9. 31.–14. 1, 2. Lu. 3. 1.–9. 7.–13. 31.–23. 7..12. 1 Th. 1. 8.

15. ch. 8. 28.–9. 12, 13.–15. 35, 36. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 16. 14.–17. 10, 11.–21. 11. Lu. 1. 17.–7. 16, 39.–9. 8, 10. Jn°. 1. 21, 25.–6. 14.–7. 40.–9. 17. Ac. 3. 22, 23.

16. [*A. D.* 30.] Ge. 4. 10, 11. Ps. 53. 5. Mat. 14. 2.–27. 4. Lu. 3. 19.–9. 9. Re. 11. 10..13.

17. Mat. 4. 12.–11. 2.–14. 3, &c. Lu. 3. 1, 19, 20.

18. Le. 18. 16.–20. 21. 1 Ki. 22. 14. Eze. 3. 18, 19. Mat. 14. 3, 4. Ac. 20. 26, 27.–24. 24..26.

19. A quarrel; or, *an inward grudge*. Ge. 39. 17..20. 1 Ki. 21. 20. Ec. 7. 9. Ep. 4. 26, 27.

20. Observed him; or, *kept him*, or *saved him*. ch. 4. 16.–11. 18. Ex. 11. 3. 1 Ki. 21. 20. 2 Ki. 3. 12, 13.–6. 21.–13. 14. 2 Ch. 24. 2, 15..20.–26. 5. Ps. 106. 12, 13. Da. 4. 18, 27.–5. 17. Eze. 33. 32. Mat. 14. 5.–21. 6, 26. Jn°. 5. 35.

21. [*A. D.* 32.] Ge. 27. 41.–40. 20. 2 Sa. 13. 23..29. Es. 1. 3..7.–3. 7. Ps. 37. 12, 13. Pr. 31. 4, 5. Da. 5. 1..4. Ho. 7. 5. Mat. 14. 6. Ac. 12. 2..4. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 11. 10.

22. Es. 1. 10..12. Is. 3. 16, &c. Da. 5. 2. Mat. 14. 6.

23. 1 Sa. 28. 10. 2 Ki. 6. 31. Es. 5. 3, 6.–7. 2. Pr. 6. 2. Mat. 4. 9.–5. 34..37.–14. 7.

24. Ge. 27. 8..14. 2 Ch. 22. 3, 4. Job 31. 31. Ps. 27. 2. Pr. 27. 3, 4. Eze. 19. 2, 3. Mat. 14. 8. Ac. 23. 12, 13.

25. Nu. 7. 13, 19, &c. Pr. 1. 16. Ro. 3. 15.

26. Mat. 14. 9.–27. 3..5, 24, 25.

27. An executioner; or *one of his guard*. Mat. 14. 10, 11.

29. 1 Ki. 13. 29, 30. 2 Ch. 24. 16. Mat. 14. 12.–27. 57..60. Ac. 8. 2.

30. ver. 7, &c. Lu. 9. 10.–10. 17. Ac. 1. 1.–20. 18..21. 1 Ti. 4. 12..16. Tit. 2. 6, 7. 1 Pe. 5. 2, 3.

31. ch. 1. 45.–3. 7, 20. Mat. 14. 13. Lu. 9. 10. Jn°. 6. 1.

32. Mat. 14. 13.

33. ver. 54, 55. Mat. 15. 29..31. Jn°. 6. 2. Ja. 1. 19.

34. Nu. 27. 17. 1 Ki. 22. 17. 2 Ch. 18. 16. Is. 61. 1..3. Je. 50. 6. Zec. 10. 2. Mat. 9. 36.–14. 14.–15. 32. Lu. 9. 11. Ro. 15. 2, 3. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.

Digitized by Google

35. Mat. 14. 15. Lu. 9. 12.

36. ch. 3. 21.–5. 31. Mat. 15. 23.

37. Penny; i. e. *sevenpence halfpenny.* ch. 8. 2, 3. Nu. 11. 13, 21..23. 2 Ki. 4. 42..44.–7. 2. Mat. 14. 16.–15. 32, 33.–18. 28. Lu. 9. 13. Jn°. 6. 4..10.

38. ch. 8. 5. Mat. 14. 17, 18.–15. 34. Lu. 9. 13. Jn°. 6. 9.

39. 1 Ki. 10. 5. Es. 1. 5, 6. Jn°. 6. 10. 1 Co. 14. 33, 40.

40. Lu. 9. 14, 15.

41. ch. 7. 34.–8. 6, 7. De. 8. 10. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Mat. 14. 19.–15. 36.–26. 26. Lu. 9. 16.–24. 30. Jn°. 6. 11, 23.–11. 41.–17. 1. Ac. 27. 35. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 31. Col. 3. 17. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5.

42. ch. 8. 8, 9. 2 Ki. 4. 42..44. Ps. 145. 15, 16. Mat. 14. 20, 21.–15. 37, 38. Lu. 9. 17.

43. ch. 8. 19, 20.

45. Unto Bethsaida; or, *over against Bethsaida.* ch. 8. 22. Mat. 14. 22.

46. ch. 1. 35. Mat. 14. 23. Lu. 6. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

47. Mat. 14. 23. Jn°. 6. 16, 17.

48. Ge. 19. 2.–32. 26. Ex. 14. 24. 1 Sa. 11. 11. Job 9. 8. Ps. 93. 4.–104. 3. Is. 54. 11. Jon. 1. 13. Mat. 14. 24. Lu. 12. 38.–24. 28.

49. Job 4. 14..16. Mat. 14. 25, 26.

50. Mat. 14. 27. Lu. 24. 37..41. Jn°. 6. 19, 20.–20. 19, 20.

51. ch. 1. 27.–2. 12.–4. 30, 41.–5. 42.–7. 37. Ps. 107. 28..30. Mat. 8. 26, 27.–14. 28..32. Lu. 8. 24, 25. Jn°. 6. 21.

52. ch. 3. 5.–7. 18.–8. 17, 18, 21.–16. 14. Mat. 16. 9..11. Lu. 24. 25.

53. Mat. 14. 34..36. Lu. 5. 1. Jn°. 6. 24.

54. Ps. 9. 10. Phi. 3. 10.

55. ch. 2. 1..3.–3. 7..11. Mat. 4. 24.

56. Him were made whole; or, *it*, &c. ch. 3. 10.–5. 27, 28. Nu. 15. 38, 39. De. 22. 12. 2 Ki. 13. 21. Mat. 9. 20. Lu. 6. 19.–8. 44.–22. 51. Ac. 5. 15.–19. 12.

CHAP. VII.

1. ch. 3. 22. Mat. 15. 1, 2. Lu. 5. 17.–11. 53, 54.

2. Defiled; or, *common.* Da. 6. 4, 5. Mat. 7. 3..5.–23. 23..25. Ac. 10. 14, 15, 28.

3. Oft or, *diligently.* In the original, *with the fist:* Theophylact, *up to the elbow.* ver. 7..10. 13. Mat. 15. 2..6. Ga. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8, 21, 22. 1 Pe. 1. 18.

4. Pots. Sextarius is about a pint and an half.—Tables; or, *beds.* Job 9. 30, 31. Ps. 26. 6. Is. 1. 16. Je. 4. 14. Mat. 27. 24. Lu. 11. 38, 39. Jn°. 2. 6.–3. 25. He. 9. 10. Ja. 4. 8. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.

5. ch. 2. 16..18. Mat. 15. 2. Ac. 21. 21, 24. Ro. 4. 12. 2 Th. 3. 6, 11.

6. Is. 29. 13. Eze. 33. 31. Ho. 8. 2, 3. Mat. 15. 7..9.–23. 13..15. Lu. 11. 39..44. Jn°. 5. 42.–8. 41, 42, 54, 55.–15. 25. Ac. 28. 25. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 16. Ja. 2. 14..17.

7. De. 12. 32. 1 Sa. 12. 21. Mal. 3. 14. Mat. 6. 7.–15. 9. 1 Co. 15. 14, 58. Col. 2. 22. 1 Ti. 4. 1..3. Tit. 3. 9. Ja. 1. 26.–2. 20. Re. 14. 11, 12.–22. 18.

8. ver. 3, 4.

9. Reject; or, *frustrate.* 2 Ki. 16. 10..16. Ps. 109. 126. Is. 24. 5.–29. 13. Je. 44. 16, 17. Da. 7. 25.–11. 36. Mat. 15. 3..6. Ro. 3. 31. Ga. 2. 21. 2 Th. 2. 4.

10. Ex. 20. 12.–21. 17. Le. 20. 9. De. 5. 16.–27. 16. Pr. 20. 20.–30. 17. Mat. 15. 4. Ep. 6. 2.

11. Mat. 15. 5.–23. 18. 1 Ti. 5. 4..8.

13. Is. 8. 20. Je. 8. 8, 9. Eze. 18. 14. Ho. 8. 12. Mat. 5. 17..20.–15. 6. Ga. 5. 21. Tit. 1. 14.

14. 1 Ki. 18. 21.–22. 28. Ps. 49. 1, 2.–94. 8. Mat. 15. 10. Lu. 12. 1, 54..57.–20. 45..47.

15. ver. 18..23. Le. 11. 42..47. Pr. 4. 23. Mat. 12. 34, 35.–15. 16..20. Ac 10. 14..16, 28.–11. 8..10.–15. 20, 21. Ro. 14. 17. 1 Co. 10. 25. 1 Ti. 4. 3..5. Tit. 1. 15. He. 9. 10.–13. 9.

16. ch. 4. 9, 23. Mat. 11. 15. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29.–3. 6, 13, 22.

17. ch. 4. 10, 34. Mat. 13. 10, 36.–15. 15.

18. ch. 4. 13. Is. 28. 9, 10. Je. 5. 4, 5. Mat. 15. 16, 17.–16. 11. Lu. 24. 25. Jn°. 3 10. 1 Co. 3. 2. He. 5. 11, 12.

19. Mat. 15. 17. 1 Co. 6. 13. Col. 2. 21, 22.

20. ver. 15. Ps. 41. 6. Ho. 7. 6. Mi. 2. 1. Mat. 12. 34..37. Ja. 1. 14, 15.–3. 6.–4. 1.

21. Ge. 6. 5.–8. 21. Job 14. 4.–15. 14..16.–25. 4. Ps. 58. 2, 3. Pr. 4. 23.–15. 26. Is. 59. 7. Je. 4. 14.–17. 9. Eze. 38. 10. Mat. 9. 4.–15. 19.–23. 25..28. Lu. 16. 15. Ac. 5. 4.–8. 22. Ro. 7. 5, 8.–8. 7, 8. Ga. 5. 19..21. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 1. 14, 15.–2. 4.–4. 1..3.

22. Covetousness, wickedness: Gr. *covetousnesses, wickednesses.* De. 15. 9.–28. 54, 56. 1 Sa. 18. 3, 9. 2 Ch. 32. 25, 26, 31. Ps. 12. 23.–22. 15.–23. 6.–24. 9.–27. 22.–28. 22. Ec. 7. 25. Ob. 3, 4. Mat. 20. 16. 2 Co. 10. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 16.–5. 5.

23. ver. 15, 18, 20. 1 Co. 3. 17. Tit. 1. 15. Jude 8.

Digitized by Google

and he began to teach them many things.

35 And [a] when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time *is* far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall [d] we go and buy two hundred [δ] pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go & see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39 And [e] he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed [g], and brake the loaves, and gave *them* to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And [i] they did all eat, & were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And [k] straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto [κ] Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he [θ] departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling [ρ] in rowing; (for the wind was contrary unto them:) and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed [q] by them.

49 But when they saw him [r] walking upon the sea, they [s] supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 (For they all saw him, and were troubled.) And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: [v] it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and [w] the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For they considered not *the miracle* of the loaves: for their heart [y] was hardened.

53 And [z] when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And [b] ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch [d], if it were but the border [e] of his garment: and as many as touched [μ] him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

THEN [f] came together unto him the

A. D. 32.

a Mat. 14. 15, &c.
Lu. 9. 12, &c.
Jn°. 6. 5, &c.
β or common.
γ or, *diligently*: Gr. *with the fist—up to the elbow*: Theophylact.
b Gal. 1. 14.
Col. 2. 8, 22, 23.
c Job 9. 30, 31.
d Nu. 11. 13, 22
2 Ki. 4. 43.
δ See on Mat. 18. 28.
ζ Sextarius is about a pint and a half.
η or, *beds*.
e Mat. 15. 35.
c. 8. 5.
f Is. 29. 13.
g 1 Sa. 9. 13.
Mat. 26. 26.
Lu. 24. 30.
h Is. 1. 12.
i De. 8. 3.
θ or, *frustrate*: ver. 13.
k Mat. 14. 22, &c.
Jn°. 6. 17, &c.
l Ex. 20. 12.
De. 5. 16.
m Ex. 21. 17.
Le. 20. 9.
Pr. 20. 20.
κ or, *over against Bethsaida*.
n Mat. 15. 9.
23. 18.
o Mat. 6. 6.
c. 1. 35.
Lu. 6. 12.
p Jon. 1. 13.
q Lu. 24. 28.
r Job 9. 8.
s Lu. 24. 37.
t Pr. 8. 5.
Is. 6. 9.
Ac. 8. 30.
v Is. 43. 2.
u Mat. 11. 15.
w Ps. 93. 3, 4.
x Mat. 15. 15, &c.
y Is. 63. 17.
z Mat. 14. 34.
a 1 Cor. 8. 13.
b Mat. 4. 24.
c. 2. 1—3.
c Ge. 6. 5.
Ps. 14. 1, 3.
53. 1, 3.
Je. 17. 9.
d Mat. 9. 20.
c. 5. 27, 28.
Ac. 19. 12.
e Nu. 15. 38, 39
λ *covetousness, wickedness*.
μ or, *it*.
f Mat. 15. 1 &c

Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with [β] defiled (that is to say, with unwashen) hands, they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands [γ] oft, eat not, holding the tradition [b] of the elders.

4 And *when they come* from the market, except they wash [c], they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and [ζ] pots, brazen vessels, & of [η] tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias [f] prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with *their* lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit, in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For [θ] laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well [θ] ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, Honour [l] thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso [m] curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is* Corban [n], that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free*.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 And when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand [t]:

15 There is nothing from without a man that, entering into him, can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If [u] any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And [x] when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but [a] into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For [c] from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness λ, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

Digitized by Google

24 And [a] from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know *it:* but [b] he could not be hid.

25 For a *certain* woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and [c]fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a [β] Greek, a Syrophenician by nation: and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for [d] it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet [e] the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For [f] this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone [g] out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 And [h] again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis.

32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from [y] multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and [i] he spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And [k] looking up to heaven, [l] he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

35 And [m] straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it;*

37 And were beyond measure astonished [z], saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh [a] both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAP. VIII.

IN [c] those days, [y] multitude being very great, & having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples *unto him,* & saith unto them,

2 I have compassion [d] on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From [e] whence can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: & he took [y] seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them;* and they did set *them* before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he [f] blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them.*

8 So they did eat, and [l] were filled: and [m] they took up of the broken *meat* that was left, seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 And [o] straightway he entered into a

A. D. 32.

a Mat. 15.21, &c.
b Mat. 12.38. 16. 1, &c. Jn°. 6. 30.
c c. 2. 1.
β or, *Gentile* Is. 49. 12.
d Mat. 7. 6. 10. 5, 6.
e Pr. 19. 27. Lu. 12. 1.
f Ex. 12. 20. Le. 2. 11. 1 Co. 5. 6-8.
g Ro. 15. 8, 9. Ep. 2. 12-14.
h Is. 66. 2.
i c. 6. 52.
k c. 3. 5. 16. 14.
l 1 Jn°. 3. 8.
m Is. 44. 18.
n Mat. 15. 29, &c.
o 2 Pe. 1. 12.
p c. 6. 38, 44. Mat. 14. 17-21. Lu. 9. 12-17. Jn°. 6. 5-13.
q ver. 1-9. Mat. 15. 34-38.
r c. 8. 23. Jn°. 9. 6.
s c. 6. 41. Jn°. 11. 41. 17. 1.
t Jn°. 11. 33, 38.
v Mat. 8. 3, 15.
u Is. 35. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 5.
w c. 7. 33.
x Jn. 9. 36. Is. 29. 18.
1 Cor. 13. 11, 12
y Pr. 4. 18. Is. 32. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
z Ps. 139. 14. Ac. 14. 11.
a Ex. 4. 10, 11.
b Mat. 16. 13, &c. Lu. 9. 18, &c.
c Mat. 15. 32, &c.
d Ps. 145. 8, 15 He. 5. 2.
e Mat. 14. 2.
f Jn°. 1. 41-49. 6. 69. 11. 27. Ac. 8. 37. 1 Jn°. 5. 1.
g c. 6. 36, 37, &c.
h Re. 3. 19.
i Mat. 14. 19.
k 1 Co. 5. 5.
l Ps. 107. 5, 6 145. 16.
m 1 Ki. 17. 14 16.
2 Ki. 4. 2-7. 42-44.
n Mat. 10. 38. 16. 24. Lu. 9. 23. 14. 27. Tit. 2. 12.
o Mat. 15. 39.

30

ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And [b] the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, & saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? Verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, &, entering into the ship again, departed to the other side.

14 Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware [c] of the leaven [f] of the Pharisees, and *of* the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew *it,* he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your [k] heart yet hardened?

18 Having [m] eyes, see ye not? & having ears, hear ye not? & do ye not [o] remember?

19 When I brake the five [P] loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven [q] among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch [v] him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, & led him out of [y] town: & when he had spit [w] on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught.

24 And he looked up, and said, [x] I see men, as trees, walking.

25 After that, he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, & made him look up: & he was restored, & saw [y] every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell *it* to any in the town.

27 And [d] Jesus went out, & his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: & by [y] way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John [e] the Baptist: but some *say,* Elias; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth & saith unto him, Thou *art* the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things; and be rejected of the elders, and *of* the chief priests and scribes, and be killed; and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, & began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about, and looked on his disciples, he rebuked [h] Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, [k] Satan; for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 And when he had called the people *unto him,* with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever [n] will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

Digitized by Google

24. ch. 2. 1.–3. 7, 8.–6. 31. Ge. 10. 15, 19.–49. 13. Jos. 19. 28, 29. Is. 23. 1.4, 12.–42. 2. Eze. 28. 2, 21, 22. Mat. 9. 28.–15. 21. 1 Ti. 5. 25.

25. ch. 1. 40.–5. 22, 23, 33.–9. 17..23. Mat. 15. 22. Lu. 17. 16. Ac. 10. 25, 26. Re. 22. 8, 9.

26. Greek; or, *Gentile*. Is. 49. 12. Mat. 15. 22. Ga. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.

27. Mat. 7. 6.–10. 5, 6.–15. 23..28. Ac. 22. 21, 22. Ro. 15. 8. Ep. 2. 12.

28. Ps. 145. 16. Is. 45. 22.–49. 6. Mat. 5. 45.–7. 6..8.–15. 27. Ac. 11. 17, 18. Ro. 3. 29.–10. 12. Ep. 3. 8.

29. Is. 57. 15, 16.–66. 2. Mat. 5. 3.–8. 9..13. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.

30. Jn°. 4. 50..52.

31. ver. 24. ch. 5. 20. Mat. 4. 25.–15. 29.

32. Mat. 9. 32, 33. Lu. 11. 14.

33. ch. 5. 40.–8. 23. 1 Ki. 17. 19..22. 2 Ki. 4. 4..6, 33, 34. Jn°. 9. 6, 7.

34. ver. 11. ch. 1. 41.–5. 41.–6. 41.–8. 12.–15. 34. Is. 53. 3. Eze. 21. 6, 7. Lu. 7. 14.–18. 42.–19. 40. Jn°. 11. 33, 35, 38, 41, 43.–17. 1. Ac. 9. 34, 40. He. 4. 15.

35. ch. 2. 11, 12. Ps. 33. 9. Is. 32. 3, 4.–35. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 5.

36. ch. 1. 44, 45.–3. 12.–5. 43.–8. 26.

37. ch. 1. 27.–2. 12.–4. 41.–5. 42.–6. 51. Ge. 1. 31. Ex. 4. 11. Lu. 23. 41. Ac. 2. 7..12.–3. 10..13.–14. 11.

CHAP. VIII.

1. Mat. 15. 32.

2. ch. 1. 41.–5. 19.–6. 34.–9. 22. Ps. 103. 13. Mi. 7. 19. Mat. 4. 2..4.–6. 32, 33.–9. 36.–14. 14.–20. 34. Lu. 7. 13.–15. 20. Jn°. 4. 6..8, 30, 34. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.

3. Ju. 8. 4..6. 1 Sa. 14. 28..31.–30. 10..12. Is. 40. 31.

4. ch. 6. 52. Nu. 11. 21..23. 2 Ki. 4. 42..44.–7. 2. Ps. 78. 19, 20. Mat. 15. 33. Jn°. 6. 7..9.

5. ch. 6. 38. Mat. 14. 15..17.–15. 34. Lu. 9. 13.

6. ch. 6. 39..44. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Mat. 14. 18, 19.–15. 35, 36.–26. 26. Lu. 9. 14, 15.–12. 37.–24. 30. Jn°. 2. 5.–6. 10, 11, 23. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 30, 31. Col. 3. 17. 1 Ti. 4. 3..5.

7. ch. 6. 41. Mat. 14. 19. Lu. 24. 41, 42. Jn°. 21. 5, 8, 9.

8. ver. 19, 20. Ps. 107. 8, 9.–145. 16. Mat. 16. 10. Lu. 1. 53. Jn°. 6. 11..13, 27, 32..35, 47..58. Re. 7. 16, 17.

10. Mat. 15. 39.

11. ch. 2. 16.–7. 1, 2.–12. 15. Ex. 17. 9, 7. De. 6. 16. Mal. 3. 15. Mat. 12. 38.–16. 1..4.–19. 3.–21. 23.–22. 15, 18, 23, 34, 35. Lu. 10. 25.–11. 16, 53, 54.–12. 54..57. Jn°. 4. 48.–6. 30.–7. 48. Ac. 5. 9. 1 Co. 1. 22, 23.–10. 9.

12. ch. 3. 5.–6. 6.–7. 34.–9. 19. Is. 53. 3. Mat. 12. 39, 40.–16. 4. Lu. 11. 29, 30.–16. 29..31.–19. 41..22, 67..70. Jn°. 11. 33..38.–12. 37..43.

13. Ps. 81. 12. Je. 23. 33. Ho. 4. 17.–9. 12. Zec. 11. 8, 9. Mat. 7. 6.–15. 14. Lu. 8. 37. Jn°. 8. 21.–12. 36. Ac. 13. 45, 46.–18. 6.

14. Mat. 16. 5.

15. ch. 12. 13. Ex. 12. 18..20. Le. 2. 11. Nu. 27. 19..23. 1 Ch. 28. 9, 10, 20. Mat. 16. 6, 11, 12.–22. 15..18. Lu. 12. 1, 2, 15. 1 Co. 5. 6..8. 1 Ti. 5. 21.–6. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 14.

16. Mat. 16. 7, 8. Lu. 9. 46.–20. 5.

17. ch. 2. 8.–6. 52.–16. 14. Is. 63. 17. Mat. 15. 17.–16. 8, 9. Lu. 24. 25. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–16. 30.–21. 17. He. 4. 12, 13.–5. 11, 12. Re. 2. 23.

18. ch. 4. 12.–6. 41. De. 29. 4. Ps. 69. 23.–115. 5..8. Is. 6. 9, 10.–42. 18..20.–44. 10. Je. 5. 21. Mat. 13. 14, 15. Jn°. 6. 11.–12. 40. Ac. 28. 26, 27. Ro. 11. 8.

19. ch. 6. 38..44. Mat. 14. 17..21. Lu. 9. 12..17. Jn°. 6. 5..13.

20. ver. 1..9. Mat. 15. 34..38.

21. ver. 12, 17. ch. 6. 52.–9. 19. Ps. 94. 8. Mat. 16. 11, 12. Jn°. 14. 9. 1 Co. 6. 5.–15. 34.

22. ch. 2. 3.–5. 27..29.–6. 45, 55, 56. Mat. 8. 3, 15.–9. 29.–11. 21. Lu. 9. 10.–10. 13. Jn°. 1. 44.–12. 21.

23. ch. 7. 33. Is. 42. 2.–51. 18. Je. 31. 32. Jn°. 9. 6, 7. Ac. 9. 8. He. 8. 9. Re. 3. 18.

24. Ju. 9. 36. Is. 29. 18.–32. 3. 1 Co. 13. 9, 11, 12.

25. Pr. 4. 18. Mat. 13. 12. Phi. 1. 6. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

26. ch. 5. 43.–7. 36. Mat. 8. 4.–9. 30.–12. 16.

27. Mat. 16. 13. Lu. 9. 18, 19.

28. ch. 6. 14..16.–9. 11..13. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 14. 2.–16. 14. Lu. 9. 7..9. Jn°. 1. 21.

29. ch. 4. 11. Mat. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 9. 20. Jn°. 1. 41, 49.–4. 42.–6. 69.–11. 27. Ac. 8. 37.–9. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 15.–5. 1.

30. ver. 26. ch. 7. 36.–9. 9. Mat. 16. 20. Lu. 9. 21, 22.

31. ch. 9. 31, 32.–10. 33, 34.–12. 10. 1 Sa. 8. 7.–10. 19. Ps. 118. 22. Is. 53. 3. Ho. 6. 2. Jon. 1. 17. Mat. 12. 40.–16. 21..17. 22, 23.–20. 17..19.–21. 48. Lu. 9. 22..17. 25.–18. 31..34.–24. 6, 7, 26, 44. Jn°. 2. 19.–12. 48. Ac. 3. 13..15.–7. 35, 51, 52. 1 Co. 15. 4.

32. ch. 4. 38. Mat. 16. 22. Lu. 10. 40. Jn°. 13. 6..8.–16. 25, 29.

33. ch. 3. 5, 34. Ge. 3. 4..6. Le. 19. 17. 2 Sa. 19. 22. Job 2. 10. Ps. 141. 5. Pr. 9. 8, 9. Mat. 4. 10.–6. 31, 32.–16. 23. Lu. 4. 8.–9. 55.–22. 61. Ro. 8. 5..8. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Ti. 5. 20. Tit. 1. 13. Ja. 3. 15..18. 1 Pe. 4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16. Re. 3. 19.

34. ch. 7. 14.–9. 43..48.–10. 21. Nu. 14. 24. 1 Ki. 14. 8. Mat. 5. 29, 30.–7. 13, 14.–10. 38.–16. 24.–27. 32. Lu. 9. 23.–13. 24.–14. 26, 27, 33.–18. 22.–20. 45. Jn°. 10. 27.–13. 36, 37.–19. 17..21. 19, 20. Ac. 14. 22. Ro. 6. 6.–8. 17.–15. 1..3. 1 Co. 4. 9..13.–8. 13.–9. 19.–15. 31. Ga. 2. 20.–5. 24.–6. 14. Phi. 3. 7, 8, 10. Col. 1. 24.–3. 5. 2 Ti. 3. 11. Tit. 2. 12. He. 13. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 1, 12. 2 Pe. 1. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 16. Re. 2. 10.

Digitized by Google

35. Es. 4. 11..16. Je. 26. 20..24. Mat. 5. 10..12.–10. 29, 39.–16. 25.–19. 29. Lu. 6. 22, 23.–9. 24.–17. 33. Jn°. 12. 25, 26.–15. 20, 21. Ac. 9. 16.–20. 24.–21. 13. 1 Co. 9. 23. 2 Co. 12. 10. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–2. 11..13.–4. 6..8. He. 11. 35. 1 Pe. 4. 12..16. Re. 2. 10, 11.–7. 14..17.–12. 11.

36. Job 2. 4.–22. 2. Ps. 49. 17..19.–73. 18..20. Mal. 3. 14. Mat. 4. 8..10.–16. 26. Lu. 9. 25.–12. 19, 20.–16. 19..23. Ro. 6. 21. Phi. 3. 7..9. He. 11. 24..26. Ja. 1. 9..11. Re. 18. 7, 8.

37. Ps. 49. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.

38. ch. 14. 62. De. 33. 2. Da. 7. 10, 13. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 10. 32, 33.–12. 39–13. 41.–16. 4, 27, 28.–24. 30.–25. 31.–26. 64. Lu. 9. 26.–12. 8, 9. Jn°. 1. 14, 51.–5. 27.–12. 34. Ac. 5. 41. Ro. 1. 16. Ga. 6. 14. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. 2 Ti. 1. 8, 12, 16.–2. 12, 13. He. 11. 26.–12. 2, 3.–13. 13. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Jude 14, 15.

CHAP. IX.

1. Mat. 16. 28.–24. 30. Lu. 2. 26.–9. 27.–22. 18, 30. Jn°. 8. 51, 52.–21. 23. Ac. 1. 6, 7. He. 2. 9.

2. ch. 5. 37.–14. 33.–16. 12. Ex. 24. 13.–34. 29.–35. 1 Ki. 18. 42, 43. Is. 33. 17.–53. 2. Mat. 14. 13.–17. 1, &c. Lu. 6. 12.–9. 28, &c. Jn°. 1. 14. Ro. 12. 2. 2 Co. 3. 7..10.–13. 1. Phi. 2. 6..8.–3. 21. 2 Pe. 1. 16..18. Re. 1. 13..17.–20. 11.

3. Ps. 51. 7.–68. 14.–104. 1, 2. Is. 1. 18. Da. 7. 9. Mal. 3. 2, 3. Mat. 28. 3. Ac. 10. 30. Re. 7. 9, 14.–19. 8.

4. De. 34. 5, 6. 2 Ki. 2. 11, 12. Mat. 11. 13.–17. 3, 4. Lu. 9. 19, 30, 31.–24. 27, 44. Jn°. 5. 39, 45..47. Ac. 3. 21..24. 1 Pe. 1. 10..12. Re. 19. 10.

5. Ex. 33. 17..23. Ps. 63. 2, 3. Jn°. 14. 8, 9, 21..23. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 22. 3, 4.

6. ch. 16. 5..8. Da. 10. 15..19.

7. ch. 1. 11. Ex. 23. 21, 22.–40. 34. De. 18. 15..19. 1 Ki. 8. 10..12. Ps. 2. 7.–97. 2. Da. 7. 13. Mat. 3. 17.–17. 5..7.–26. 63, 64.–27. 43, 54. Lu. 9. 34..36. Jn°. 1. 34, 49.–3. 16..18.–5. 18, 22..25, 37.–6. 69.–9. 35.–19. 7.–20. 31. Ac. 1. 9.–3. 22, 23.–7. 37.–8. 37. Ro. 1. 4. He. 2. 1.–12. 25, 26. 2 Pe. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10.–5. 11, 12, 20, 21.

8. Lu. 9. 36.–24. 31. Ac. 8. 39, 40.–10. 16.

9. ch. 5. 43.–8. 29..31.–10. 32..34. Mat. 12. 19, 40.–16. 21.–17. 9.–27. 63. Lu. 24. 46.

10. ver. 32. Je. 37. 11. Mat. 16. 22. Lu. 2. 50, 51.–18. 33, 34.–24. 7, 8, 25..27. Jn°. 2. 19..22.–12. 16, 33, 34.–16. 17..19, 29, 30.

11. ver. 4. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 5. Mat. 11. 14.–17. 10, 11.

12. ch. 1. 2..8. Ps. 22. 1, &c.–69. 1, &c. Is. 40. 3..5.–49. 7.–50. 6.–52. 14.–53. 1, &c. Da. 9. 24..26. Zec. 11. 13.–13. 7. Mal. 4. 6. Mat. 3. 1, &c.–11. 2..18. Lu. 1. 16, 17, 76.–3. 2, 6.–23. 11, 39. Jn°. 1. 6..36.–3. 27, &c. Phi. 2. 7, 8.

13. ch. 6. 14..28. Mat. 11. 14.–14. 3..11.–17. 12, 13. Lu. 1. 17.–3. 19, 20. Ac. 7. 52.

14. ch. 2. 6.–11. 28.–12. 14. Mat. 17. 14. Lu. 9. 37.–11. 53, 54. He. 12. 3.

15. ver. 2, 3. Ex. 34. 30.

16. With them; or, *among yourselves.* ch. 8. 11. Lu. 5. 30..32.

17. ch. 5. 23.–7. 26.–10. 13. Mat. 12. 22.–15. 22.–17. 14, 15. Lu. 9. 39.–11. 14. Jn°. 4. 47.

18. Teareth him; or, *dasheth him.* ver. 20, 26, 28, 29. ch. 11. 23. 2 Ki. 4. 26..31. Job 16. 9. Ps. 112. 10. Mat. 8. 12.–15. 22.–17. 16, 19..21. Lu. 9. 39, 40. Ac. 7. 54. Jude 13.

19. ch. 16. 14. Nu. 14. 11, 22, 27–32. 13, 14. De. 32. 20. Ps. 78. 6..8, 22..106. 21..25. Mat. 17. 17. Lu. 9. 41.–24. 25. Jn°. 12. 37.–20. 27. He. 3. 10..12.

20. ver. 18, 26. ch. 1. 26.–5. 3..5. Job 1. 10, &c.–2. 6..8. Lu. 4. 35.–8. 29.–9. 42. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Pe. 5. 8.

21. ch. 5. 25. Job 5. 7.–14. 1. Lu. 8. 43.–13. 16. Jn°. 5. 5, 6.–9. 1, 20, 21. Ac. 3. 2.–4. 22.–9. 33.–14. 8.

22. ch. 1. 40..42.–5. 19. Mat. 8. 2, 8, 9.–9. 28.–14. 31.–15. 22..28.–20. 34. Lu. 7. 13.

23. ch. 11. 23. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Mat. 17. 20.–21. 21, 22. Lu. 17. 6. Jn°. 4. 48..50.–11. 40. Ac. 14. 9.

24. 2 Sa. 16. 12. 2 Ki. 20. 5. Ps. 39. 12.–126. 5. Je. 14. 17. Lu. 7. 38, 44.–17. 5. Ac. 20. 19, 31. 2 Co. 2. 4. Ep. 2. 8. Phi. 1. 29. 2 Th. 1. 3, 11. 2 Ti. 1. 4. He. 5. 7.–12. 2, 17.

25. ch. 1. 25..27.–5. 7, 8. Is. 35. 5, 6. Zec. 3. 2. Mat. 9. 32, 33.–12. 22.–17. 18. Lu. 4. 35, 41.–8. 29.–9. 42.–11. 14. Ac. 16. 18. Jude 9.

26. ver. 18, 20. ch. 1. 26. Ex. 5. 23. Re. 12. 12.

27. ch. 1. 31, 41.–5. 41.–8. 23. Is. 41. 13. Ac. 3. 7.–9. 41.

28. ch. 4. 10, 34. Mat. 13. 10, 36.–14. 15.–17. 19, 20.

29. 1 Ki. 17. 20..22. 2 Ki. 4, 33, 34. Da. 9. 3. Mat. 12. 45.–17. 21. Lu. 11. 26. Ac. 9. 40, 41.–14. 23. 2 Co. 6. 5.–11. 27.–12. 8. Ep. 6. 18. Ja. 5. 15.

30. ver. 9. ch. 6. 31, 32. Mat. 17. 21..23.

31. ver. 12. ch. 8. 31. Mat. 16. 21.–17. 22.–20. 18, 19, 28.–21. 38, 39.–26. 2. Lu. 9. 44.–18. 31..33.–24. 26, 44..46. Jn°. 2. 19.–3. 14.–10. 18. Ac. 2. 23, 24.–4. 27, 28. 2 Ti. 2. 12.

32. ver. 10. ch. 7. 18.–8. 17, 18. Lu. 2. 50.–9. 45.–18. 34.–24. 45. Jn°. 4. 27.–16. 19.

33. ch. 2. 8. Ps. 139. 1..4. Mat. 17. 24.–18. 1. Lu. 9. 46.–22. 24. Jn°. 2. 25.–16. 17. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

34. Mat. 18. 1.–20. 21..24. Lu. 9. 46..48.–22. 24. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3..7. 1 Pe. 5. 3. 3 Jn°. 9.

35. ch. 10. 42..45. Pr. 13. 10. Je. 45. 5. Mat. 20. 25..28. Lu. 14. 10, 11.–18. 14. Ja. 4. 6.

36. ch. 10. 16. Mat. 18. 2.–19. 14, 15.

37. Mat. 10. 40..42.–18. 3..5, 10.–25. 40. Lu. 9. 48, 49.–10. 16. Jn°. 5. 23.–10. 30.–12. 44, 45.–14. 21..23. 1 Th. 4. 3.

38. Nu. 11. 26..29. Lu. 9. 49, 50.–11. 19.

39. ch. 10. 13, 14. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–13. 28, 29. Ac. 19. 13..16. 1 Co. 9. 27.–12. 3.–13. 1, 2. Phi. 1. 18.

40. Mat. 10. 42.–12. 30. Lu. 11. 23.

41. Mat. 10. 42.–25. 40. Jn°. 19. 25..27. Ro. 8. 9.–14. 15. 1 Co. 3. 23.–15. 23. 2 Co. 10. 7. Ga. 3. 29.–5. 24.

Digitized by Google

35 For [a] whosoever will save his life, shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever [c] therefore shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father, with the holy angels.

CHAP. IX.

AND he said unto them, Verily [f] I say unto you, that there be some of them that stand here, which shall not [g] taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

2 And [h] after six days Jesus taketh *with him* Peter, and James, and John, & leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white [m] as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Elias, with Moses; and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered & said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here [o]: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, & one for Moses, & one for Elias.

6 For he wist not [p] what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This [s] is my beloved Son; hear [t] him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from y[e] mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till y[e] Son of man were risen from y[e] dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean [w].

11 And they asked him, saying, Why say y[e] scribes that Elias [x] must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, & restoreth all things; and how it is written [z] of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be [a] set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That [b] Elias is indeed come, & they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed; & running to *him*, saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye [β] with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered & said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb [γ] spirit:

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him; & he foameth [h], & gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples, that they should cast him out; and they could not.

A. D. 32.

a Est. 4. 14. Mat. 10. 39. 16. 25. Lu. 9. 24. 17. 33. Jn[v]. 12. 25. 2 Ti. 2. 11. 4. 6, 8. Re. 2. 10. 7. 14-18.
b De. 32. 20. Ps. 78. 8. He. 3. 10.
c Lu. 12. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 8.
d Job 5. 7. Ps. 51. 5.
e 2 Ch. 20. 20. Mat. 17. 20. c. 11. 23. Lu. 17. 6. Jn[v]. 11. 40. He. 11. 6.
f Mat. 16. 28. Lu. 9. 27.
g Jn[v]. 8. 52. He. 2. 9.
h Ps. 126. 5.
i He. 12. 2.
k Mat. 17. 1 &c Lu. 9. 28, &c.
l Re. 12. 12.
m Da. 7. 9. Mat. 28. 3.
n Is. 41. 13.
o Ps. 63. 2. 84. 10.
p Da. 10. 15. Re 1. 17.
q Ep. 6. 18.
r 1 Cor. 9. 27.
s Ps. 2. 7. Mat. 3. 17. 2 Pe. 1. 17.
t De. 18. 15.
v Jn[v]. 16. 19.
u Mat. 18. 1, &c. Lu. 9. 46, &c. 22. 24, &c.
w Ac. 17. 18.
x Mal. 4. 5.
y Mat. 20. 26, 27. c. 10. 43.
z Ps. 22. 1. Is. 53. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7.
a Ps. 74. 22. Lu. 23. 11. Ph. 2. 7.
b Mat. 11. 14. Lu. 1. 17.
c Lu. 9. 48.
d Nu. 11. 26-28.
β or, *among yourselves.*
e 1 Cor. 12. 3.
ε Mat. 12. 22. Lu. 11. 14.
g Mat. 12. 30.
γ or, *dasheth him.*
h Jude 13.
i Mat. 10. 42. 25. 40.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless [b] generation! how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child [d]:

22 And oftimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If [e] thou canst believe, all things *are* possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, & said with tears [h], Lord, I believe; help [i] thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that y[e] people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou* dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, Come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And *the spirit* cried, & rent [l] him sore, & came out of him: & he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the [n] hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing but by [q] prayer and fasting [r].

30 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know *it*.

31 For he taught his disciples, & said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask [v] him.

33 And [u] he came to Capernaum: and being in the house, he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves who *should be* the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If [y] any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: & when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever [c] shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: & whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw [d] one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there [e] is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For [ε] he that is not against us, is on our part.

41 For [f] whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

Digitized by Google

42 And whosoever shall offend [a] one of *these* little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, & he were cast into y[e] sea.

43 And [b] if thy hand offend [β] thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than, having two hands, to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

44 Where [c] their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend [γ] thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than, having two feet, to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye [δ] offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than, having two eyes, to be cast into hell-fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire [i] is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice [k] shall be salted with salt.

50 Salt *is* good: but if the salt [l] have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have [m] salt in yourselves, and have [o] peace one with another.

CHAP. X.

AND [p] he arose from thence, & cometh into the coasts of Judea, by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered & said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, & to put *her* away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept:

6 But from y[e] beginning of y[e] creation God made [q] them male and female.

7 For [r] this cause shall a man leave his father & mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one [s] flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same *matter*.

11 And he saith unto them, [t] Whosoever shall put away his wife, & marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 And [z] they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: & *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them*.

14 But when Jesus saw *it*, he was [b] much displeased, & said unto them, Suffer y[e] little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such [c] is y[e] kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, & blessed them.

17 And [d] when he was gone forth into y[e] way, there came one running, & kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *There is* none good but one [b], *that is*, God.

19 Thou knowest y[e] [d] commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father & mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all [f] these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jesus beholding him, loved him, & said unto him, One [δ] thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure [h] in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved; for he had great possessions.

23 And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust [m] in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jesus looking upon them, saith, With men [ι] *it is* impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jesus answered & said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 But [u] many *that are* first, shall be last; and the last, first.

32 And [w] they were in y[e] way going up to Jerusalem; & Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 *Saying*, Behold, we [y] go up to Jerusalem; & y[e] Son of man shall be delivered unto y[e] chief priests, & unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles;

34 And [a] they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again.

35 And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, & y[e] other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye [ε] know not what ye ask. Can ye drink of the cuo

A. D. 32.

a Mat. 18. 6. Lu. 17. 1, 2.
b Ps. 86. 5. 119. 68.
c De. 13. 6. Mat. 5. 29.
β or, *cause thee to offend*; and so ver. 45 & 47.
d Ex. 20.
e Ro. 13. 9.
e Is. 66. 24. Re. 14. 11.
f Is. 58. 2. Ez. 33. 31, 32. Mal. 3. 8. Ro. 7. 9. Ph. 3. 6.
γ See ver. 43.
g Ja. 2. 10.
h Mat. 5. 19, 20. Lu. 12. 33. 16. 9.
i ver. 44. 46. Lu. 16. 24.
k Le. 2. 13. Eze. 43. 24.
l Mat. 5. 13. Lu. 14. 34.
m Job 31. 24. Ps. 52. 7. 62. 10. Hab. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 6. 17. Re. 3. 17.
n Col. 4. 6.
o Ps. 34. 14. 2 Cor. 13. 11. He. 12. 14.
p Mat. 19. 1, &c.
q Ge. 1. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17. Lu. 1. 37.
r De. 24. 1. Mat. 5. 31.
s Ge. 1. 27. 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15.
t Ge. 2. 24.
u Mat. 20. 16. Lu. 13. 30.
v 1 Cor. 6. 16. Ep. 5. 31.
w Mat. 20. 17, &c. Lu. 18. 13, &c.
x Mat. 5. 32. 19. 9. Lu. 16. 18. Ro. 7. 3. 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11
y Ac. 20. 22.
z Mat. 19. 13. Lu. 18. 15.
a Ps. 22. 6, 7, 13.
b Ep. 4. 26.
c Mat. 18. 10. 1 Cor. 14. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 2. Re. 12. 5.
d Mat. 19. 16, &c. Lu. 18. 18, &c.
e Ja. 4. 3.

Digitized by Google

42. Mat. 18. 6, 10.–25. 45, 46. Lu. 17. 1, 2. Ac. 9. 4. –26. 11..14. Ro. 14. 13, 15, 21.–16. 17. 1 Co. 8. 10..13.–10. 32, 33. 2 Co. 6. 3. Phi. 1. 10. 2 Th. 1. 6..9. 1 Ti. 5. 14, 15. 2 Pe. 2. 2. Re. 6. 9, 10.–16. 6, 7.

43. Offend thee; or, *cause thee to offend.* ver. 45, 47. De. 13. 6..8. Mat. 5. 29, 30.–15. 30, 31.–18. 8, 9. Lu. 14. 13, 21. Ro. 8. 13. 1 Co. 9. 27. Ga. 5. 24. Col. 3. 5. Tit. 2. 12. He. 12. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 1.

44. Is. 33. 14.–66. 24. Mat. 3. 12.–25. 41, 46. 2 Th. 1. 9. Re. 14. 10, 11.–20. 10, 15.–21. 8.

45. ver. 43, 44.

46. Is. 66. 24. Lu. 16. 24..26.

47. Offend thee; or, *cause thee to offend.* Ge. 3. 6. Job 31. 1. Ps. 119. 37. Mat. 10. 37..39. Lu. 14. 26. Ga. 4. 15.

49. Le. 2. 13. Eze. 43. 24.

50. Job 6. 6. Ps. 133. 1. Mat. 5. 13. Lu. 14. 34, 35. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 17, 18. Ro. 12. 18.–14. 17..19. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ga. 5. 14, 15, 22. Ep. 4. 2..5, 29, 31, 32. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 1..3. Col. 3. 12, 13.–4. 6. 2 Ti. 2. 22. He. 12. 14. Ja. 1. 20.–3. 14..18. 1 Pe. 3. 8, 9.

CHAP. X.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] Ec. 12. 9. Je. 32. 33. Mat. 19. 1. Jn°. 10. 40.–11. 7.–17. 20.

2. ch. 8. 11, 15. Mal. 2. 16. Mat. 5. 31, 32.–9. 34. –15. 12.–16. 1.–19. 3.–22. 35.–23. 13. Lu. 5. 30.–6. 7.–7. 30.–11. 39, 53, 54.–16. 14. Jn°. 7. 32, 48. –8. 6.–11. 47, 57. 1 Co. 7. 10, 11.–10. 9.

3. Is. 8. 20. Lu. 10. 25, 26. Jn°. 5. 39. Ga. 4. 21.

4. De. 24. 1..4. Is. 50. 1. Je. 3. 1. Mat. 1. 19.–5. 31, 32.–19. 7.

5. De. 9. 6.–31. 27. Ne. 9. 16, 17, 26. Mat. 19. 8. Ac. 7. 51. He. 3. 7..10.

6. Ge. 1. 1, 27.–2. 20..23.–5. 2. Mal. 2. 14..16. 2 Pe. 3. 4.

7. Ge. 2. 24. Mat. 19. 1, 5, 6. 1 Co. 6. 16.–7. 10. Ep. 5. 31.

8. 1 Co. 6. 16. Ep. 5. 28.

9. Ro. 7. 1..3. 1 Co. 7. 10..13.

10. ch. 4. 10.–9. 28, 33.

11. Mat. 5. 31, 32.–19. 9. Lu. 16. 18. Ro. 7. 3. 1 Co. 7. 4, 10, 11. He. 13. 4.

13. Ex. 10. 9..11. De. 31. 12, 13. Joel 2. 16. Mat. 19. 13..15. Lu. 18. 15, 16.

14. ch. 3. 5..8. 38. Ge. 17. 7, 10..14. Nu. 14. 31. De. 4. 37.–29. 11, 12. 1 Sa. 1. 11, 27, 28. Ps. 78. 4. –115. 14, 15.–131. 1, 2. Is. 65. 23. Je. 32. 39, 40. Mat. 18. 4.–19. 14. Lu. 9. 54..56.–18. 15, 16. Ac. 2. 39.–3. 25. Ro. 11. 16, 28. 1 Co. 7. 14.–14. 20. 2 Ti. 1. 5.–3. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 2.

15. Mat. 18. 3. Lu. 18. 17. Jn°. 3. 3..6.

16. Ge. 48. 14..16. De. 28. 4. Is. 40. 11. Lu. 2. 28..34.–24. 50, 51. Jn°. 21. 15..17.

17. ch. 1. 40.–9. 25.–12. 14. De. 6. 10. Mat. 17. 14. –19. 16.–28. 8. Lu. 18. 18, &c. Jn°. 3. 2.–5. 39.–6. 27, 28, 40.–20. 2.4. Ac. 2. 37.–9. 6.–16. 30. Ro. 2. 7.–6. 23.–10. 2..4. 1 Jn°. 2. 25.

18. 1 Sa. 2. 2. Ps. 36. 7, 8.–119. 68. Mat. 19. 17. Lu. 18. 19. Jn°. 5. 41..44. Ro. 3. 12. Ja. 1. 17

19. Ex. 20. 12 17. De. 5. 16..24. Is. 8. 20. Mat. 5. 17..20.–19. 17..19. Lu. 10. 26, 28.–18. 20. Ro. 3. 20.–13. 9. 1 Co. 6. 7..9. Ga. 4. 21.–5. 14. 1 Th. 4. 6. Ja. 2. 11.

20. Is. 58. 2. Eze. 4. 14.–33. 31. Mat. 19. 20. Lu. 10. 29.–18. 11, 12. Ro. 7. 9. Phi. 3. 6. 2 Ti. 3. 5.

21. ch. 8. 34. Ge. 34. 19. Pr. 23. 23. Is. 63. 9, 10. Mat. 6. 19..21.–13. 44..46.–16. 24.–19. 21. Lu. 9. 23.–10. 42.–12. 33.–16. 9. Jn°. 12. 26.–16. 33. Ac. 2. 45.–4. 34..37. Ro. 8. 17, 18. 2 Co. 12. 15. 1 Ti. 6. 17..19. 2 Ti. 3. 12. He. 10. 34. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5. Re. 2. 4, 14, 20.

22. ch. 6. 20, 26. Ge. 13. 5..11. De. 6. 10..12.–8. 11..14. Job 21. 7..15. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 13. 22.–19. 22.–27. 3, 24..26. Lu. 12. 15.–18. 23. 2 Co. 7. 10. Ep. 5. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 2 Ti. 4. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

23. ver. 15. ch. 3. 5.–5. 32. Mat. 18. 3.–19. 23..26. Lu. 18. 24. Jn°. 3. 5. 2 Co. 1. 26. Ja. 2. 5.–4. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 11.

24. Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 17. 14.–49. 6, 7.–52. 7.–62. 10. Pr. 11. 28.–18. 11.–23. 5. Je. 9. 23. Eze. 28. 4, 5. Hab. 2. 9. Zep. 1. 13. Mat. 19. 25. Lu. 12. 16..21. –16. 14.–18. 26, 27. Jn°. 6. 60.–13. 33.–21. 5. Ga. 4. 19. 1 Ti. 6. 17. Ja. 5. 1..3. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.–4. 4. –5. 21.

25. Je. 13. 23. Mat. 7. 3..5.–19. 24, 25.–23. 24. Lu. 18. 25.

26. ch. 6. 51.–7. 37. Lu. 13. 23.–18. 26. Ac. 16. 31. Ro. 10. 9..13. 2 Co. 11. 23.

27. Ge. 18. 13, 14. Nu. 11. 21..23. 2 Ki. 7. 2. Job 42. 2. Je. 32. 17, 27. Zec. 8. 6. Mat. 19. 26. Lu. 1. 37.–19. 27. Phi. 3. 21. He. 7. 25.–11. 19.

28. ch. 1. 16..20. Mat. 19. 27..30. Lu. 14. 33.–18. 28..30. Phi. 3. 7..9.

29. Ge. 12. 1..3.–45. 20. De. 33. 9..11. Mat. 5. 10, 11. Lu. 22 28..30. 1 Co. 9. 23. He. 11. 24..26.

30. 2 Ch. 25. 9. Ps. 84. 11. Pr. 3. 9, 10.–16. 16. Mal. 3. 10. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–13. 44..46. Lu. 18. 30. Jn°. 10. 28.–16. 22, 23. Ac. 5. 41.–16. 25. Ro. 5. 3.–6. 23. 2 Co. 6. 10.–9. 8..11. Phi. 3. 8. 2 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 6. 6. Ja. 1. 2..4, 12.–5. 11. 1 Pe. 4. 12..16. 1 Jn°. 2. 25.–3. 1. Re. 2. 9.–3. 18.

31. Mat. 8. 11, 12.–19. 30.–20. 16.–21. 31. Lu. 7. 29, 30, 40..47.–13. 30.–18. 11..14. Ac. 13. 46..48. Ro. 9. 30..33.

32. ch. 4. 34.–8. 31.–9. 31. Zec. 3. 8. Mat. 11. 25. –13. 11.–20. 17. Lu. 9. 22, 51.–10. 23, 24.–18. 31. Jn°. 11. 8, 16.

33. ch. 8. 31.–9. 31.–14. 64.–15. 1. Mat. 16. 21.–17. 22, 23.–20. 17..19.–26. 66.–27. 2. Lu. 9. 22.–18. 31..33.–23. 1, 2, 21.–24. 6, 7. Jn°. 18. 28.–19. 11. Ac. 3. 13, 14.–13. 27, 28. Ja. 5. 6.

34. ch. 14. 65.–15. 17..20, 29..31. Ps. 16. 10.–22. 6..8. Job 30. 10. Is. 50. 7.–53. 3. Ho. 6. 2. Jon. 1. 13.–2. 10. Mat. 12. 39, 40.–26. 67.–27. 27..44. Lu. 22. 63..65.–23. 11, 35..39. Jn°. 19. 2, 3. 1 Co. 15. 4.

35. ch. 1. 19, 20.–5. 37.–9. 2.–14. 33. 2 Sa. 14. 4..11. 1 Ki. 2. 16, 20. Mat. 20. 20, &c.

36. ver. 51. Jn°. 15. 7.

37. ch. 8. 38.–16. 19. 1 Ki. 22. 19. Ps. 45. 9.–110. 1. Mat. 25. 31. Lu. 24. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

Digitized by Google

38. ch. 14. 36. 1 Ki. 2. 22. Ps. 75. 8. Is. 51. 22. Je. 25. 15.–45. 5. Mat. 20. 21, 22.–26 39. Lu. 22. 42. Jn°. 12. 50.–18. 11. Ro. 8. 26. Ja. 4. 3.

39. ch. 14. 31. Jn°. 13. 37.–15. 20. Ac. 12. 2. Col. 2. 24. Re. 1. 9.

40. Mat. 20. 23.–25. 34. Jn°. 17. 2, 24.

41. Pr. 12. 10. Mat. 20. 24. Lu. 22. 24. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3. Ja. 4. 5, 6.

42. Are accounted; or, *think good.* Mat. 20. 25. Lu. 22. 25. 1 Pe. 5. 3.

43. ch. 9. 35. Mat. 20. 26..28.–23. 8..12. Lu. 9. 48. –14. 11..18. 14. Jn°. 13. 13..18.–18. 36. Ro. 12. 2. 1 Co. 9. 19..23. Ga. 5. 13. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.

45. Is. 53. 10..12. Da. 9. 24, 26. Mat. 20. 28. Lu. 22. 26, 27. Jn°. 13. 14. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13. Phi. 2. 5..8. 1 Ti. 2. 4..6. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 19.

46. Mat. 20. 29, &c. Lu. 16. 20, 22.–18. 35, &c. Jn°. 9. 8. Ac. 3. 2, 3.

47. Is. 9. 6, 7.–11. 1. Je. 23. 5, 6. Mat. 1. 1.–2. 23.–9. 27.–12. 23.–15. 22.–20. 30.–21. 9.–22. 42..45.–26. 71. Lu. 4. 16.–18. 36, 37. Jn°. 1. 46.–7. 41, 52.–19. 19. Ac. 6. 14.–13. 22, 23. Ro. 1. 3, 4. Re. 22. 16.

48. ch. 5. 35.–7. 26..29. Ge. 32. 24..28. Je. 29. 13. Mat. 15. 23..28.–19. 13.–20. 31. Lu. 11. 5..10.–18. 1, &c. Ep. 6. 18. He. 5. 7.

49. Ps. 86. 15.–145. 8. Mat. 20. 32..34. Lu. 18. 40. Jn°. 11. 28. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.

50. Phi. 3. 7..9. He. 12. 1.

51. ver. 36. 2 Ch. 1. 7. Mat. 6. 8.–7. 7, 8. Lu. 18. 41..43. Phi. 4. 6.

52. Made thee whole; or, *saved thee.* ch. 1. 31.–5. 34.–8. 25. Ps. 33. 9.–146. 8. Is. 29. 18, 19.–35. 5.–42. 16..18. Mat. 9. 22.–11. 5.–12. 22.–21. 14. Lu. 8. 2, 3. Jn°. 9. 5..7, 32, 39. Ac. 26, 18.

CHAP. XI.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] ch. 6. 7.–13. 3.–14. 13. 2 Sa. 15. 30. Zec. 14. 4. Mat. 21. 1, 21.–24. 3.–26. 30. Lu. 19. 29. Jn°. 8. 1.–12. 14. Ac. 1. 12.

2. Mat. 21. 2, 3. Lu. 19. 30, 31.

3. 1 Ch. 29. 12..18. Ps. 24. 1.–110. 3. Ac. 1. 24.–10. 36. 2 Co. 8. 9. He. 2. 7..9.

4. Mat. 21. 6, 7.–26. 19. Lu. 19. 32..34. Jn°. 2. 5. He. 11. 8.

7. 2 Ki. 9. 13. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 21. 4, 5, 7, 8. Lu. 19. 35, 36. Jn°. 12. 12..16.

8. Le. 23. 40. Mat. 21. 8.

9. Ps. 118. 25, 26. Mat. 21. 9.–23. 39. Lu. 19. 37, 38. Jn°. 12. 13.–19. 15.

10. Ps. 148. 1. Is. 9. 6, 7. Je. 33. 15..17, 26. Eze. 34. 23, 24.–37. 24, 25. Ho. 3. 5. Am. 9. 11, 12. Lu. 1. 31..33.–2. 14.–19. 38..40.

11. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 21. 10..12, 14..18. Lu. 19. 41..45.–21. 37, 38. Jn°. 8. 1, 2.

12. Mat. 4. 2.–21. 18. Lu. 4. 2. Jn°. 4. 6, 7, 31..33. –19. 28. He. 2. 17.

13. Ru. 2. 3. 1 Sa. 6. 9. Mat. 21. 19. Lu. 10. 31. –12. 6, 7.–13. 6..9.

14. ver. 20, 21. Is. 5. 5, 6. Mat. 3. 10.–7. 19.–12. 32..35.–21. 19, 20, 43, 44. Ja°. 15. 6. He. 6. 4..8.–10. 26, 31. 2 Pe. 2. 20..22. Re. 22. 11.

15. De. 14. 25, 26. Mat. 21. 12..16. Lu. 19. 45, 46. Jn°. 2. 13..17.

17. Of all nations the house of prayer; or, *an house of prayer for all nations.* 1 Ki. 8. 41..43. Is. 56. 7.–60. 7. Je. 7. 11. Ho. 12. 7. Lu. 19. 46. Jn°. 2. 16.

18. ver. 32. ch. 1. 22..3. 6.–6. 20.–12. 12.–14. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18.–21. 20.–22. 8, 18. Is. 49. 7. Mat. 7. 28.–21. 15, 38, 39, 45, 46.–26. 3, 4. Lu. 4. 22, 32.–19. 47. Jn°. 7. 46.–11. 53..57. Ac. 24. 25. Re. 11. 5..10.

19. ver. 11. Lu. 21. 37. Jn°. 12. 36.

20. Job 18. 16, 17.–20. 5..7. Is. 5. 4.–40. 24. Mat. 13. 6.–15. 13.–21. 19, 20. Jn°. 15. 6. He. 6. 8. Jude 12.

21. Pr. 3. 33. Zec. 5. 3, 4. Mat. 25. 41. 1 Co. 16. 22.

22. Have faith in God; or, *have the faith of God.* ch. 9. 23. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Ps. 62. 8. Is. 7. 9. Mat. 21. 21. Jn°. 7. 5. Col. 2. 12. Tit. 1. 1.

23. Ps. 37. 4. Mat. 14. 31.–17. 20.–21. 21, 22. Lu. 17. 6. Jn°. 14. 13.–15. 7. Ro. 4. 18..25. 1 Co. 13. 2. He. 11. 17..19. Ja. 1. 5, 6.

24. Mat. 7. 7..11.–18. 19.–21. 22. Lu. 11. 9..13.–18. 1, &c. Jn°. 14. 13.–15. 7.–16. 23..27. Ja. 1. 5, 6.–5. 15..18. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.–5. 14, 15.

25. Zec. 3. 1. Mat. 6. 12, 14, 15.–18. 23..35. Lu. 6. 37.–11. 9.–18. 11. Ep. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13. Ja. 2. 13. Re. 11. 4.

26. Mat. 18. 35.

27. ch. 14. 1. Ps. 2. 1..5. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 21. 23, &c. Lu. 20. 1, 21, &c. Jn°. 10. 23.–18. 20. Ac. 4. 5..8, 27, 28.

28. Ex. 2. 14. Nu. 16. 3, 13. Ac. 7. 27, 28, 38, 39, 51.

29. Question; or, *thing.* Is. 52. 13. Mat. 21. 24. Lu. 20. 3..8.

30. ch. 1. 1..11.–9. 13. Mat. III. Lu. 3. 1..20. Jn°. 1. 6..8, 15, 36.–3. 25..36.

Digitized by Google

that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism[a] that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye[b] shall indeed drink of the cup[c] that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal, shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand & on my left hand, is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared[d].

41 And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 But Jesus called them *to him*,& saith unto them, Ye[e] know that they which are[β] accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but[f] whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but[n] to minister, and to[p] give his life a ransom for many.

46 And[q] they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho, with his disciples, and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the highway side, begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, *thou* son of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more[ν] a great deal, *Thou* son of David, have mercy[u] on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he[x] calleth thee.

50 And he, casting[y] away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy[z] faith hath[ζ] made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAP. XI.

AND[δ] when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage, and Bethany, at the Mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring *him*.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need[f] of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, & found ye colt tied by ye door without, in a place where two ways met; & they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: & they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and[i] he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off ye trees, & strawed *them* in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna, Blessed[d] *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed *be* the kingdom[e] of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest[f].

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and[b] when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the even-tide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

12 And[k] on ye morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off, having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing[m] but leaves; for the time of figs was not *yet*.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard *it*.

15 And[o] they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers[r], and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* vessel through ye temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written[s], My house shall be called[γ] of all nations ye house of prayer? but ye have made it a den[t] of thieves.

18 And ye scribes & chief priests heard *it*, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all ye people was astonished[w] at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig-tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter, calling to remembrance, saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig-tree which thou cursedst is withered away!

22 And Jesus, answering, saith unto them, δ Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever[θ] shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them*, and ye shall have *them*.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive[d], if ye have ought against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But[e] if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 And they come again to Jerusalem: and[δ] as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By[ο] what authority doest thou these things? & who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one[η] question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of John, was *it* from

A. D. 33.

a Lu. 12. 50.
b Mat. 10. 25. Jn°. 17. 14.
c c. 14. 36.
d Ps. 118. 26.
e Is. 9. 7. Je. 33. 15.
f Ps. 148. 1.
g Mat. 25. 34. He. 11. 16.
h Zep. 1. 12. Eze. 8. 9.
i Lu. 22. 25.
k Mat. 21. 18, &c.
β or, *think good.*
l Mat. 20. 26, 28. c. 9. 35. Lu. 9. 48.
m Is. 5. 7.
n Jn°. 13. 14. Ph. 2. 7.
o Mat. 21. 12, &c. Lu. 19. 45, &c. Jn°. 2. 14, &c.
p Is. 53. 11, 12. Da. 9. 26. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14.
q Mat. 20. 29, &c. Lu. 18. 35, &c
r De. 14. 25, 26
s Is. 56. 7.
γ or, *an house of prayer for all nations.*
t Je. 7. 11.
u Je. 20. 13.
v Ps. 62. 12.
w Mat. 7. 28. c. 1. 22. Lu. 4. 32.
x Jn°. 11. 28.
y Ph. 3. 7–9.
δ or, *Have the faith of God.*
z Mat. 9. 22. c. 5. 34.
ζ or, *saved thee.*
a Mat. 17. 20. Lu. 17. 6.
b Mat. 21. 1, &c. Lu. 19. 29, &c Jn°. 12. 14, &c
c Mat. 7. 7. Lu. 11. 9. 18. 1. Jn°. 14. 13. 15. 7. 16. 24. Ja. 1. 5, 6.
d Mat. 6. 14. Col. 3. 13.
e Mat. 18. 35.
f Ac. 17. 25.
g Mat. 21. 23, &c. Lu. 20. 1, &c.
h Nu. 16. 3.
η or, *thing.*
i Zec. 9. 9.

Digitized by Google

heaven, or of men? Answer me.
31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?
32 But if we shall say, Of men, they feared the people; for *b* all *men* counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.
33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We *c* cannot tell. And Jesus answering, saith unto them, Neither do I *d* tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAP. XII.

AND he began to speak unto them by parables. A *e* *certain* man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about *it*, and digged *a place for* the wine-fat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.
2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the *g* fruit of the vineyard.
3 And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty.
4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones *j*, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.
5 And again he sent another; and him they killed; and *l* many others, beating some, and killing *m* some.
6 Having yet therefore one son, his well-beloved, he *n* sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.
7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, & the inheritance shall be ours.
8 And they took him, and killed *him*, and cast *him* out *p* of the vineyard.
9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and *r* destroy the husbandmen, and will *s* give the vineyard unto others.
10 And have ye not read this scripture? The *t* stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:
11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?
12 And *u* they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.
13 And *x* they send unto him certain of the Pharisees, and of the Herodians, to catch him in *his* words.
14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cesar, or not?
15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? Bring me a *β* penny, that I may see *it*.
16 And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cesar's.
17 And Jesus, answering, said unto them, Render to Cesar *t* the things that are Cesar's, and to God *b* the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.
18 Then *i* come unto him the Sadducees, which say *l* there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,
19 Master, Moses wrote *m* unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that

A. D. 33.

a Ru. 1. 11, 13.
b Mat. 3. 5, 6. 14-5-c. 6. 20.
c Lu. 1. 3. 29. 14.
Je. 8. 7.
Hos. 4. 6.
d Lu. 10. 21, 22
e Mat. 21. 33.
Lu. 20. 9, &c.
f 1 Cor. 15. 42-53.
g Ca. 8. 11.
Mi. 7. 1.
Lu. 12. 48.
Jn. 5. 1-8.
h Ex. 3. 6.
i ver. 24.
j He. 11. 37.
k Mat. 22. 35.
l Ne. 9. 30.
Jer. 7. 25, &c.
m Mat. 23. 37.
n He. 1. 1, 2.
o De. 6. 4, 5.
Lu. 10. 27.
p He. 13. 12.
q Le. 19. 18.
Mat. 22. 39.
Ro. 13. 9.
r Pr. 1. 24-31.
Is. 5. 5-7.
Da. 9. 26.
s Jer. 17. 3.
t Ps. 118. 22.
v De. 4. 39.
Is. 45. 5, 6, 14.
46. 9.
u c. 11. 18.
Jn. 7. 30.
w 1 Sa. 15. 22.
Hos. 6. 6.
Mi. 6. 6-8.
x Mat. 22. 15.
Lu. 20. 20, &c.
y Mat. 22. 46.
z Mat. 22. 41.
Lu. 20. 41, &c.
a 2 Sa. 23. 2.
2 Ti. 3. 16.
b Ps. 110. 1.
β Valuing of our money sevenpence halfpenny, as Mat. 22. 19.
c c. 4. 2.
d Mat. 23. 1.
Lu. 20. 46, &c.
e Lu. 11. 43.
f Mat. 17. 25-27.
Ro. 13. 7.
1 Pe. 2. 17.
g 2 Ti. 3. 6.
h Ec. 5. 4, 5.
Mal. 1. 6.
i Mat. 22. 23.
Lu. 20. 27, &c.
k Lu. 21. 1, &c.
l Ac. 23. 8.
γ *a piece of brass money*: see Mat. 10. 9.
m De. 25. 5.
δ 7th part of that piece of brass money.

his brother *a* should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.
20 Now there were seven brethren: & the first took a wife, & dying left no seed.
21 And *y* second took her, & died; neither left the any seed: & *y* third likewise.
22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.
23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.
24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not *y* scriptures, neither *y* power of God?
25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry nor are given in marriage; but *f* are as the angels which are in heaven.
26 And as touching the dead, that they rise; have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in *y* bush God spake unto him, saying, *h* I *am* the God of Abraham, & the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?
27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye *i* therefore do greatly err.
28 And *k* one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?
29 Which Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, *o* Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:
30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, & with all thy strength. This *is* the first commandment.
31 And the second *is* like, *namely* this, Thou *q* shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.
32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said *y* truth: for there is one God; & *z* there is none other but he:
33 And to love him with all the heart, & with all the understanding, & with all *y* soul, & with all *y* strength, & to love *his* neighbour as himself, is more *w* than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.
34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from *y* kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him *y* *any question*.
35 And *d* Jesus answered & said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David?
36 For David himself said by *a* the Holy Ghost, The *e* LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.
37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; & whence is he *then* his son? And the common people heard him gladly.
38 And he said unto them *c* in his doctrine, Beware *d* of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and *love* salutations in the market-places,
39 And *f* the chief seats in the synagogues, & *y* uppermost rooms at feasts;
40 Which devour widows *g* houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.
41 And *h* Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money *γ* into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.
42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two *δ* mites.

Digitized by Google

31. Mat. 11. 7..14.–21. 25..27, 31, 32. Jn°. 1. 15, 29, 34, 36–3 29..36.

32. ch. 6. 20.–12. 12. Mat. 3. 5.–14. 5.–21. 31, 32, 46. Lu. 7. 26..29.–20. 6..8, 19.–22. 2. Jn°. 10. 41. Ac. 5. 26.

33. Job 5. 13. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Is. 6. 9, 10.–29. 9..14.–42. 19, 20.–56. 10. Je. 8. 7..9. Ho. 4. 6. Mal. 2. 7, 8. Mat. 15. 14–16. 4.–21. 27.–23. 16..26. Lu. 20. 7, 8.–22. 66..69. Jn°. 3. 10.–9. 27. Ro. 1. 18..32, 28. 2 Co. 3. 15.–4. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 10..12.

CHAP. XII.

1. ch. 4. 2, 11..13, 33, 34.–13. 34. Ne. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 78. 68, 69.–80. 8..16.–147. 19, 20. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 5. 1..4.–7. 23. Je. 2. 21. Eze. 20. 11, 12, 18..20, 49. Mat. 13. 10..15, 34, 35.–21. 28..33, &c.–22. 1..14.–25. 14. Lu. 8. 10.–10. 9.–13. 6..9.–15. 13.–19. 12.–20. 9, &c.–22. 9. Jn°. 15. 1..8. Ac. 7. 38, 46, 47. Ro. 3. 1, 2.–9. 4, 5.–11. 17..24.

2. Ju. 6. 8..10. 2 Ki. 17. 13. 2 Ch 36. 15. Ezr. 9. 11. Ps. 1. 3.–21. 34. Je. 25. 4, 5–35. 15.–44. 4. Zec. 1. 3..6.–7. 7. Mat. 21. 34. Lu. 20. 10. He. 1. 1.

3. 1 Ki. 18. 4, 13.–19. 10, 14.–22. 27. 2 Ch. 16. 10.–24. 19..21.–36. 16. Ne. 9. 26. Je. 2. 30.–20. 2.–26. 20..24.–29. 26.–37. 15, 16.–38. 4..6.–44. 4, 5, 16. Da. 9. 10, 11. Zec. 7. 10..13. Mat. 23. 34..37. Lu. 11. 47..51.–13. 33, 34. Ac. 7. 52, 59. 1 Th. 2. 15. He. 11. 36, 37.

5. ch. 9. 13. Mat. 5. 12.–21. 35, 36.–22. 6. Lu. 6. 22, 23, 26.

6. ch. 1. 11.–9. 7. Ge. 22. 2, 12.–37. 3, 11..13.–44. 20. Ps. 2. 7, 12. Is. 42. 1. Mat. 1. 23.–3. 17.–11. 27.–17. 5.–26. 63. Lu. 3. 22.–9. 35. Jn°. 1. 14, 18, 34, 49.–3. 16..18, 35.–5. 23. He. 1. 6. 1 Jn°. 4. 9.–5. 11, 12. Re. 5. 9..13.

7. ver. 12. Ge. 3. 15.–37. 20. Ps. 2. 2, 3.–22. 12..15. Is. 49. 7.–53. 7, 8. Mat. 2. 3..13, 16. Jn°. 11. 47..50. Ac. 2. 23.–5. 28.–7. 52.–13. 27, 28.

8. Mat. 21. 33, 39. Lu. 20. 15. He. 13. 11..13.

9. Le. 26. 15..18, 23, 24, 27, 28. De. 4. 26, 27.–28. 15, &c. 61. Jos. 23. 15. Is. 5. 5..7.–29. 17.–32. 15, 16.–65. 15. Da. 9. 26, 27. Zec. 13. 7..9. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 3. 9..12.–8. 11..13.–12. 45.–21. 43.–22. 7.–23. 34..38. Lu. 19. 27, 42..44.–20. 15, 16. Ac. 13. 46..48.–28. 23..28. Ro. 9. 30..33–10. 20, 21.–11. 1, &c.

10. ch. 2. 25.–13. 14. Ps. 118. 22, 23. Is. 28. 16. Mat. 12. 3.–19. 4.–21. 16, 42.–22. 31. Lu. 6. 3.–20. 17, 18. Ac. 4. 11, 12. Ro. 9. 33. Ep. 2. 20..22. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.

11. Nu. 23. 23. Hab. 1. 5. Ac. 2. 12, 32..36.–3. 12..16.–13. 40, 41. Ep. 3. 8..11. Col. 1. 27. 1 Ti. 3. 16.

12. ch. 11. 18, 32. 2 Sa. 12. 7, &c. 1 Ki. 20. 38..41.–21..17. 27. Mat. 21. 26, 45, 46. Lu. 20. 6, 19. Jn°. 7. 25, 30, 44.

13. ch. 3. 6.–8. 15. Ps. 38. 12.–56. 5, 6. Is. 29. 21. Je. 18. 18. Mat. 16. 6.–22. 15, 16. Lu. 11. 54.–20. 20.

14. ch. 14. 45. Ex. 23. 2, 6. De. 16. 19.–33. 9, 10. 2 Ch. 18. 13.–19. 7. Ezr. 4. 12, 13. Ne. 9. 37. Ps. 12. 2..4.–55. 21.–120. 2. Pr. 26. 26..28. Is. 56. 7..9. Je. 15. 19..21.–42. 2, 3, 20. Eze. 2. 6, 7. Mi. 3. 3. Mat. 17. 25..27.–22. 17. Lu. 20. 22.–23. 2. Jn°. 7. 13. Ro. 13. 6, 7. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 2.–5. 11, 16. Ga. 1. 10.–2. 6. 1 Th. 2. 4.

15. A penny: value *sevenpence halfpenny*. ch. 10. 2. Ex. 17. 2. Mat. 18. 28.–22. 18. Lu. 20. 23. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–21. 17. Ac. 5. 9. 1 Co. 10. 9. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

16. Mat. 22. 19..22. Lu. 20. 24..26. 2 Ti. 2. 19. Re. 3. 12.

17. ver. 30. Job 5. 12, 13. Pr. 23. 26.–24. 21. Mat. 22. 22, 33, 46. Ac. 4. 19, 20. Ro. 6. 13.–12. 1.–13. 7. 1 Co. 6. 19, 20.–14. 24, 25. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. 1 Pe. 2. 17.

18. Mat. 22. 23, &c. Lu. 20. 27, &c. Ac. 4. 1, 2.–23. 6..9. 1 Co. 15. 13..18. 2 Ti. 2. 18.

19. Ge. 38. 8. De. 25. 5..10. Ru. 4. 5.

20. Mat. 22. 25..28. Lu. 20. 29..33.

21. Ge. 18. 14. Job 19. 25..27. Is. 8. 20.–25. 8.–26. 19. Je. 8. 7..9.–32. 17. Eze. 37. 1..14. Da. 12. 2. Ho. 6. 2, 6.–8. 12.–13. 14. Mat. 22. 29. Lu. 1. 37.–20. 34. Jn°. 5. 39.–20. 9. Ac. 17. 11. Ro. 15. 4. Ep. 1. 19, 20. Phi. 3. 21. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17.

25. Mat. 22. 30. Lu. 20. 35, 36. 1 Co. 15. 42..54. He. 12. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.

26. ver. 10. Ge. 17. 7, 8.–26. 24..28. 13.–31. 42.–32. 9.–33. 20. Ex. 3. 2..6, 16. Is. 41. 8..10. Mat. 22. 31, 32. Lu. 20. 37. Ac. 7. 30..32.

27. ver. 24. Pr. 19. 27. Ro. 4. 17.–14. 9. He. 3. 10.–11. 13..16.

28. Mat. 5. 19.–19. 18.–22. 34..40.–23. 23. Lu. 11. 42.

29. ver. 32, 33. De. 6. 4, 5.–10. 12.–30. 6. Pr. 23. 26. Mat. 10. 37. Lu. 10. 27. 1 Ti. 1. 5.

31. Le. 19. 18. Mat. 7. 12.–19. 18, 19.–22. 39. Lu. 10. 27, 36, 37. Ro. 13. 8, 9. 1 Co. 13. 4..8. Ga. 5. 14. Ja. 2. 8..13. 1 Jn°. 3. 17..19.–4. 7, 8, 21.

32. De. 4. 39.–5. 7.–6. 4. Is. 44. 8.–45. 6, 14, 18, 21, 22.–46. 9. Je. 10. 10..12.

33. 1 Sa. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8..15, 23. Pr. 21. 3. Is. 1. 11..17.–58. 5. Je. 7. 21..23. Ho. 6. 6. Am. 5. 21..24. Mi. 6. 6..8. Mat. 9. 13.–12. 7. 1 Co. 13. 1..3.

34. Job 32. 15, 16. Mat. 12. 20.–22. 46. Lu. 20. 40. Ro. 3. 19, 20.–7. 9. Ga. 3. 19, 20. Col. 4. 6. Tit. 1. 9..11.

35. ch. 11. 27. Mat. 22. 41, 42. Lu. 19. 47.–20. 1, 37, 41..44. Jn°. 7. 42.–18. 20.

36. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Ne. 9. 30. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 43..45. Lu. 20. 42. Ac. 1. 16.–2. 34..36.–28. 25. 1 Co. 15. 25. 2 Ti. 3. 16. He. 1. 13..3. 7, 8.–4. 7.–10. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

37. Mat. 1. 23.–11. 5, 25.–21. 46.–19. 48. Lu. 19. 48.–21. 38. Jn°. 7. 46, 49. Ro. 1. 3, 4.–9. 5. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 22. 16.

38. ch. 4. 2. Mat. 6. 5.–10. 17.–23. 1..7. Lu. 11. 43.–14. 7..11.–20. 45..47. 3 Jn°. 9.

39. Ja. 2. 2, 3.

40. Eze. 22. 25. Mi. 2. 2.–3. 1..4. Mat. 6. 7..11. 22..24.–23. 14, 33. Lu. 12. 47, 48.–20. 47.

41. Money. *A piece of brass money.* 2 Ki. 12. 9. Mat. 10. 9.–27. 6. Lu. 21. 1. Jn°. 8. 20.

42. Mites. It is the seventh part of one piece of *that* brass money. [ver. 41.]

Digitized by Google

43. Ex. 35. 21..29. Mat. 10. 42. Ac. 11. 29. 2 Co. 8. 12..9. 6..8.
44. ch. 14. 8. De. 24. 6. 1 Ch. 29. 2..17. 2 Ch. 24. 10..14.–31. 5..10.–35. 7, 8. Ezr. 2. 68, 69. Ne. 7. 70..72. Lu. 8. 43.–15. 12, 30.–21. 2..4. 2 Co. 8. 9, 3. Phi. 4. 10..17. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.

CHAP. XIII.

1. Eze. 7. 20..22.–8. 6.–10. 4, 19.–11. 22, 23. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Mat. 24. 1. Lu. 21. 5.
2. 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. 2 Ch. 7. 20, 21. Je. 26. 18. Mi. 3. 12. Mat. 24. 2. Lu. 19. 41..44.–21. 6. Ac. 6. 14. Re. 11. 2.
3. ch. 1. 16..19.–4. 34.–5. 37.–9. 2.–10. 35.–14. 33. Mat. 13. 10, 36.–24. 3. Jn°. 1. 40, 41.
4. Da. 12. 6, 8. Mat. 24. 3. Lu. 21. 7. Jn°. 21. 21, 22. Ac. 1. 6.
5. Je. 29. 8. Mat. 24. 4, 5. Lu. 21. 8. 1 Co. 15. 33. Ep. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Th. 2. 3. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
6. ver. 22. Je. 14. 14.–23. 21..25. Mat. 24. 5, 11, 23, 24. Jn°. 5. 43. Ac. 5. 36..39.
7. 2 Sa. 14. 14. Ps. 46. 1..3.–112. 7. Is. 8. 12. Je. 4. 19..21.–51. 46. Mat. 18. 7.–24. 6, 7. Lu. 21. 9..11. Ac. 17. 3.
8. Sorrows. The word in the original importeth *the pains of a woman in travail.* 2 Ch. 15. 6. Ps. 48. 6. Is. 19. 2.–37. 3. Je. 4. 31.–6. 24.–13. 21.–22. 23.–25. 32.–49. 24.–50. 43. Mi. 4. 9, 10. Hag. 2. 22. Zec. 14. 13. Mat. 24. 8. Ac. 11. 28. 1 Th. 5. 3. Re. 6. 4.
9. ch. 1. 44.–6. 11. Mat. 10. 17, 18.–23. 34..37.–24. 9, 10. Lu. 9. 5.–21. 16..18. Jn°. 15. 20.–16. 2. Ac. 4. 1..21.–5. 17..40.–6. 11..15.–7. 54..60.–8. 1..3.–9. 1, 2, 13, 14, 16.–12. 1..3.–16. 20..24.–21. 11, 31..40.–22. 19, 20.–23. 1, 2.–24. 1, &c.–XXV, XXVI. 1 Co. 4. 9..13. 2 Co. 11. 23..27. Phi. 1. 29. 2 Th. 1. 5. Re. 1. 9.–2. 10, 13.–6. 9..11.
10. ch. 16. 15. Mat. 24. 14.–28. 18, 19. Ro. 1. 8.–10. 18.–15. 19. Col. 1. 6, 23.
11. ver. 9. Ex. 4. 10..12. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Is. 50. 4. Je. 1. 6..9. Da. 3. 16..18. Mat. 10. 17, 19..21. Lu. 12. 11, 12.–21. 14, 15. Jn°. 3. 27. Ac. 2. 4.–3. 13.–4. 8, &c. 31.–6. 10, 15.–7. 55. 1 Co. 2. 13. Ep. 3. 5.–6. 19, 20. Ja. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 12.
12. Eze. 38. 21. Mi. 7. 4..6. Mat. 10. 21.–24. 10. Lu. 12. 52, 53.–21. 16.
13. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–10. 22.–24. 9, 13. Lu. 6. 22.–21. 17. Jn°. 15. 18, 19.–17. 14. Ro. 2. 7. Ga. 6. 9. He. 3. 14.–10. 39. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 13. Re. 2. 10.–3. 10.
14. La. 1. 10. Eze. 44. 9. Da. 8. 13.–9. 27.–12. 11. Mat. 13. 51.–24. 15, &c. Lu. 21. 20..24. Ac. 8. 30, 31. 1 Co. 14. 7, 8, 20. Re. 1. 3.–13. 18.
15. Ge. 19. 15..17, 22, 26. Job 2. 4. Pr. 6. 4, 5.–22. 3. Mat. 24. 16..18. Lu. 17. 31..33. Ac. 27. 18, 19, 38. Phi. 3. 7, 8. He. 11. 7.
17. De. 28. 56, 57. La. 2. 19, 20.–4. 3, 4, 10. Ho. 9. 14.–13. 16. Mat. 24. 19..21. Lu. 21. 23.–23. 29.
19. De. 4. 32.–28. 59.–29. 22..28. Is. 65. 12..15. La. 1. 12.–2. 13.–4. 6. Da. 9. 12, 26.–12. 1. Joel 2. 2. Mat. 24. 21. Lu. 21. 22..24.
20. Is. 1. 9.–6. 13.–65. 8, 9. Zec. 13. 8, 9. Mat. 24. 22. Ro. 11. 5..7, 23, 24, 28..32.
21. De. 13. 1..3. Mat. 21. 8.–24. 5, 23..25. Lu. 17. 23, 24.–21. 8. Jn°. 5. 43.
22. ver. 6. Mat. 24. 24. Jn°. 10. 27, 28. 2 Th. 2. 8..14. 2 Ti. 2. 19. 1 Jn°. 2. 19, 26, 27. Re. 13. 8. 13, 14.–17. 8.
23. ver. 5, 9, 33. Is. 44. 7, 8. Mat. 7. 15. Lu. 21. 8, 34. Jn°. 14. 29.–16. 1..4. 2 Pe. 3. 17.
24. Is. 13. 10.–24. 20..23. Je. 4. 23..25. Eze. 32. 7. Da. 7. 10. Joel 2. 10, 30, 31. Am. 5. 20. Zep. 1. 14..18. Mat. 24. 29, &c. Lu. 21. 25..27. Ac. 2. 19, 20. Re. 6. 12..14.–20. 11.
26. ch. 8. 38.–14. 62. Da. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 16. 17, 27.–24. 30.–25. 31. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. Re. 1. 7.
27. ver. 20, 22. Ge. 49. 10. De. 30. 4. Is. 65. 9. Mat. 12. 42.–13. 41, 49.–24. 22, 24, 31.–25. 31, 32. Lu. 16. 22.–18. 7. Jn°. 10. 16.–11. 52. Ro. 8. 33. Col. 3. 12. 1 Th. 4. 15..17. 2 Th. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 2. Re. 7. 1..3, 5..9.–14. 6, 7.
28. Mat. 24. 32, 33. Lu. 21. 29..31.
29. Eze. 7. 10..12.–12. 25..28. He. 10. 25..37. Ja. 5. 9. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18.
30. Mat. 16. 28.–23. 36.–24. 34. Lu. 21. 32.
31. Nu. 23. 19. Jos. 23. 14, 15. Ps. 19. 7.–102. 25..27. Is. 40. 8.–51. 6. Zec. 1. 6. Mat. 5. 18.–24. 35. Lu. 21. 33. 2 Ti. 2. 13. Tit. 1. 2. He. 1. 10..12. 2 Pe. 3. 10..12. Re. 20. 11.
32. ver. 26, 27. Mat. 24. 36..42.–25. 6, 13, 19. Ac. 1. 7. 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 1. 1.–3. 3.
33. ver. 23, 35..37. ch. 14. 37, 38. Mat. 24. 42..44.–25. 13.–26. 40, 41. Lu. 12. 40.–21. 34..36. Ro. 13. 11. 1 Co. 16. 13. Ep. 6. 18. 1 Th. 5. 5..8. He. 12. 15. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 8. Re. 3. 2.–16. 15.
34. Eze. 3. 17..21.–33. 2..9. Mat. 16. 19.–24. 45..47.–25. 14, &c. Lu. 12. 36..40.–29. 12..17. Jn°. 10. 3. Ac. 20. 29..31. Ro. 12. 4..8.–13. 6. 1 Co. 3. 5..10.–12. 4..31.–15. 58. Col. 3. 24.–4. 1. Re. 3. 7.
35. ver. 33. Mat. 24. 42, 44.
36. ch. 14. 37, 40. Pr. 6. 9..11.–24. 33, 34. Ca. 3. 1.–5. 2. Is. 56. 10. Mat. 24. 48..51.–25. 5. Lu. 21. 34.–22. 45. Ro. 13. 11..14. Ep. 5. 14. 1 Th. 5. 6, 7.
37. Lu. 12, 41..46.

CHAP. XIV.

1. Ex. 12. 6..20. Le. 23. 5..7. Nu. 28. 16..25. De. 16. 1..8. Ps. 2. 1..5.–52. 3.–62. 4, 9.–64. 2..6. Mat. 26. 2, 4. Lu. 22. 1, 2. Jn°. 11. 47, 53..57.–13. 1. Ac. 4. 25..28.
2. ch. 11. 18, 32. Pr. 19. 21.–21. 30. La. 3. 37. Mat. 26. 5. Lu. 20. 6. Jn°. 7. 40.–19. 19.
3. Spikenard; or, *pure nard*, or, *liquid nard*. Ca. 4. 13, 14.–5. 5. Mat. 26. 6, 7. Lu. 7. 37, &c. Jn°. 11. 2.–12. 1..3.
4. Ex. 5. 4..8. Ec. 4. 4. Mal. 1. 12, 13. Mat. 26. 8, 9. Jn°. 12. 4, 5.
5. Ex. 16. 7, 8. De. 1. 27. Ps. 106. 25. Mat. 16. 28.–20. 11. Lu. 15. 2. Jn°. 6. 7, 43.–12. 5, 6.–13. 29. 1 Co. 10. 10, Ep. 4. 28. Phi. 2. 14. Jude 16.
6. Job 42. 7, 8. Is. 54. 17. Mat. 26. 10. Jn°. 10. 32, 33. Ac. 9. 36. 2 Co. 9. 8.–10. 18. Ep. 2. 10. Col. 1. 10. 2 Th. 2. 17. 1 Ti. 5. 10.–6. 18. 2 Ti. 2. 21.–3. 17. Tit. 2. 7, 14.–3. 8, 14. He. 10. 24.–13. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 12.
7. De. 15. 11. Mat. 25. 35..45.–26. 11. Jn°. 12. 7, 8.–13. 33.–16. 5, 28.–17. 11. Ac. 3. 21. 2 Co. 9. 13, 14. Phile. 7. Ja. 2. 14..16. 1 Jn°. 3. 16..19.

Digitized by Google

which make a farthing.

43 And he called *unto him* his disciples, & saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that [b] this poor widow hath cast more in than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all *they* did cast in of their abundance [c]; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, *even* all [d] her living.

CHAP. XIII.

AND [f] as he went out of y[e] temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!*

2 And Jesus, answering, said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? [i] there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon y[e] Mount of Olives, over against y[e] temple, Peter and James & John & Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus, answering them, began to say, Take [l] heed lest any *man* deceive you:

6 For many shall come [m] in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* & shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be [n] ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the end *shall* not *be* yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, & kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be earthquakes in *divers* places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of β sorrows.

9 But take heed to yourselves: for they [q] shall deliver you up to councils; & in y[e] synagogues ye shall be beaten; & ye shall be brought before rulers & kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And [r] the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead *you*, & deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but [t] the Holy Ghost.

12 Now y[e] brother [u] shall betray y[e] brother to death, & y[e] father y[e] son: & children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated [w] of all *men* for my name's sake: but he [x] that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see y[e] abomination of desolation, spoken of [y] by Daniel y[e] prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on y[e] house-top not go down into y[e] house, neither enter *therein*, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in y[e] field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 For [z] *in* those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created, unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened y[e] days.

A. D. 33.

a Lu. 17. 23.
b 2 Cor. 8. 2, 12.
c 1 Ch. 29. 3, 17. 2 Ch. 24. 10.
d 2 Pe. 3. 17.
e De. 24. 6.
f Mat. 24. 1, &c. Lu. 21. 5, &c.
g Da. 12. 1. Zep. 1. 15-17.
h Is. 13. 10. 24. 20, 23. Jer. 4. 28. 2 Pe. 3. 10, 12. Re. 6. 12-14. 20. 11.
i Lu. 19. 44.
k Da. 7. 9-14. Mat. 16. 27. 24. 30.
c. 14. 62. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7, 10. Re. 1. 7.
l Je. 29. 8. Ep. 5. 6. 2 Th. 2. 3. Re. 20. 7, 8.
m Ac. 5. 36-39. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
n Ps. 27. 3. 46. 1, 2. Pr. 3. 25. Jn°. 14. 1, 27.
o Is. 40. 8.
β The word in the original importeth *the pains of a woman in travail.*
p Mat. 24. 42. 25. 13. Lu. 12. 40. 21. 34. Ro. 13. 11, 12. 1 Th. 5. 6. Re. 16. 15.
q Mat. 10. 17, &c. Re. 2. 10.
r Mat. 28. 19. Re. 14. 6.
s Mat. 25. 5.
t Ac. 2. 4. 4. 8, 31. 6. 10.
u Mi. 7. 6.
v ver. 33-35.
w Lu. 6. 22. Jn°. 17. 14.
x Da. 12. 12. Re. 2. 10.
y Da. 9. 27.
z Mat. 26. 6, &c. Lu. 7. 37. Jn°. 12. 1, &c.
γ or, *pure nard;* or, *liquid nard.*
δ See Mat. 18. 28.
a Da. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2.
b De. 15. 11.

21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, [a] here *is* Christ; or, Lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not:

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, & shall shew signs & wonders, to seduce, if *it were* possible, even y[e] elect.

23 But [d] take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation [g], the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light;

25 And [h] the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And [k] then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, & shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from y[e] uttermost part of the earth, to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree; When her branch is yet tender, & putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but [o] my words shall not pass away.

32 But of that day & *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take [p] ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, & gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning;

36 Lest coming suddenly, he find you sleeping [s].

37 And what I say unto you, I say unto all, Watch [v].

CHAP. XIV.

AFTER two days was *the feast of the* passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-*day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 And [z] being in Bethany, in y[e] house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster-box of ointment of γ spikenard, very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred δ pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For [b] ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

Digitized by Google

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 And [b] Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray [d] him unto them.

11 And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him [e] money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 And the first day of [h] unleavened bread, when they [β] killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, & saith unto them, Go [k] ye into [y] city, & there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The Master [m] saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat [n] the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, & came into [y] city, & found [p] as he had said unto them: & they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth [s] with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is it* I? and another *said*, *Is it* I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good [w] were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 And [x] as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, & brake *it*, & gave to them, and said, Take, [y] eat; this is my body.

23 And he took the cup; and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This [z] is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of [y] fruit of [y] vine, until that day that I drink it new in [y] kingdom of God.

26 And when they had sung an [γ] hymn, they went out into the Mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, [f] I will smite the Shepherd, & the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But [g] after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But [b] Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If

A. D. 33.

a Mat.26.36, &c. Lu.22.39,&c Jn°.18.1,&c.
b Mat.26.14, &c. Lu.22.3,&c
c Jn°. 12.27.
d Jn°. 13. 2.
e 1Ki. 21. 20. Pr. 1.10-16.
f He. 5. 7.
g Ro. 8. 15. Ga. 4. 6.
h Ex.12.8,&c
β or, *sacrificed.*
i Ps. 40. 8. Jn°. 4. 34. 5. 30. 6. 38, 39. 18. 11. Ph. 2. 8.
k c. 11. 2, 3. He. 4. 13.
l Ro.7.18-25. Ga. 5. 17.
m Jn°. 11.28. 13. 13.
n Re. 3. 20.
o Jn°. 7. 30. 8. 20. 13. 1.
p Jn°. 16. 4.
q Mat. 26.47. Lu.22.47,&c Jn°.18.3,&c.
r Ps. 3. 1, 2.
s Ps. 41. 9. 55. 13, 14.
t Ps. 2. 2.
v 2 Sa. 20. 9. Ps. 55. 21. Pr. 27. 6.
u Lu. 6. 46.
w Mat.18.6,7.
x Mat.26.26, &c. Lu. 22. 19. 1Cor. 11. 23, &c.
y Jn°.6.48-58
z 1Cor.10.16. Jn°. 6. 53.
a Ps. 22. Is. 53. Lu. 24. 44.
b Ps. 88. 8. Is. 63. 3. ver. 27.
c Joel 3. 18. Am.9.13,14.
γ or, *psalm.*
d c. 13. 16.
e Mat. 26.57, &c. Lu.22.54,&c Jn°.18.13&c
f Zec. 13. 7.
g c. 16. 7.
h Mat. 26.33, 34. Lu.22.33,34. Jn°.13.37,38
i Ps. 35.11.

I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 And [d] they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My [e] soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, & fell on the ground, & prayed [f] that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, [g] Abba, Father, all things *are* possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless [i] not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, & findeth them sleeping, & saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: The [i] spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, [y] [o] hour is come: behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 And [q] immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of [y] twelve, & with him a great multitude [r] with swords and staves, from the chief priests [s] and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss [v], that same is he: take him, and lead *him* away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master [u], master; and kissed him.

46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of [y] high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures [a] must be fulfilled.

50 And [b] they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body;* and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left [d] the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 And [e] they led Jesus away to [y] high priest: & with him were assembled all [y] chief priests & the elders & the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, & warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For [f] many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

Digitized by Google

8. ch. 15. 42. 47.—16. 1, &c. 1 Ch. 28. 2, 3.—29. 1..17 —31. 20, 21.—34. 19..33. Ps. 110. 3. Lu. 23. 53. 56. —24. 1..3. Jn°. 12. 7.—19. 32..38. 2 Co. 8. 1..3, 12.

9. ch. 16. 15. Nu. 31. 54. Ps. 112. 6..9. Zec. 6. 14. Mat. 26. 12, 13.

10. Ps. 41. 9.—55. 12..14. Mat. 10. 4.—26. 14..16. Lu. 22. 3..6. Jn°. 6. 70, 71.—13. 2, 30.

11. 2 Ki. 5. 26. Ps. 28. 21, 22. Ho. 7. 3. Mat. 26. 15. Lu. 22. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 14, 15. Jude 11.

12. Killed; or, *sacrificed*. Ex. 12. 6, 18.—13. 3. Le. 23. 5, 6. Nu. 28. 16..18. De. 16. 1..4. Mat. 3. 15.—26. 17. Lu. 22. 7..9. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. Ga. 4. 4.

13. Mat. 8. 9.—26. 18, 19. Lu. 19. 30..32.—22. 10..13. Jn°. 2. 5.—15. 14. He. 5. 9.

14. ch. 10. 17.—11. 3. Jn°. 11. 28.

15. 2 Ch. 6. 30. Ps. 110. 3. Pr. 16. 1.—21. 1, 2. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.—21. 17. Ac. 1. 13.—20. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 4. 13.

16. Lu. 22. 13, 35. Jn°. 16. 4.

17. Mat. 26. 20, &c. Lu. 22. 14.

18. ver. 9, 25. ch. 3. 28.—6. 11.—8. 12.—9. 1, 41..10. 15, 29. Ps. 41. 9.—55. 13, 14. Mat. 5. 18.—6. 2, 5, 16.—26. 21. Lu. 4. 24.—11. 51. Jn°. 1. 51.—3. 3, 5, 11.—5. 19, 24, 25.—6. 26, 32, 47, 70, 71.—13. 21, 38.—21. 18.

19. Mat. 26. 22. Lu. 22. 21..23. Jn°. 13. 22.

20. Mat. 26. 23, 47. Lu. 22. 47. Jn°. 6. 71.—13. 26.

21. ver. 49. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 22. 1, &c.—41. 9.—55. 15.—69. 1, &c.—109. 6..20. Is. 52. 14.—LIII. Da. 9. 24, 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 18. 7.—26. 24, 54, 56.—27. 3..5. Lu. 22. 22—24. 26, 27, 44. Jn°. 19. 28, 36, 37. Ac. 1. 16..20, 25.—2. 23.—4. 26, 27, 28.—13. 27..29.

22. ver. 24. ch. 6. 41. Ge. 41. 26, 27. Zec. 5. 7, 8. Mat. 26. 26..29. Lu. 22. 19, 20.—24. 30. Jn°. 6. 23. 1 Co. 10. 4, 16, 17.—11. 23..29. Ga. 4. 25.

23. ver. 22. Mat. 26. 27. Lu. 22. 17. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 16.

24. ch. 10. 45. Ex. 24. 8. Zec. 9. 11. 1 Co. 11. 25. He. 9. 15..23.—13. 20, 21. Re. 5. 8..10.—7. 9..17.

25. Ps. 104. 15. Joel 3. 18. Am. 9. 13. Zec. 9. 17. Mat. 26. 29. Lu. 22. 16..18, 29, 30.

26. An Hymn; or, *Psalm*. Ps. 47. 6, 7. Mat. 26. 30. Lu. 22. 39. Jn°. 18. 1..4. Ac. 16. 25. 1 Co. 14. 15. Ep. 5. 18..20. Col. 3. 16. Ja. 5. 13. Re. 5. 9.

27. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 26. 31. Lu. 22. 31, 32. Jn°. 16. 1, 32. 2 Ti. 4. 6.

28. ch. 16. 7. Mat. 16. 21.—26. 32.—28. 7, 10, 16. Jn°. 21. 1. 1 Co. 15. 4..6.

29. Mat. 26. 33..35. Lu. 22. 33, 34. Jn°. 13. 36..38. —21. 15.

30. ver. 66..72. Ge. 1. 5, 8, 13, 19, 23. Mat. 26. 69..75. Lu. 22. 54..62. Jn°. 18. 17, 25..27. 1 Co. 10. 12.

31. Ex. 19. 8. De. 5. 27..29. 2 Ki. 8. 13. Job 40. 4, 5. Ps. 30. 6. Pr. 16. 18.—28. 26.—29..83. Je. 10. 23..17. 9.

32. ver. 36, 39. Ps. 18. 5, 6.—22. 1, 2.—88. 1..3.—109. 4. Mat. 26. 36. Lu. 22. 39, 40. Jn°. 18. 1.

33. ch. 1. 16..19.—5. 37.—9. 2. Ps. XXXVIII.—69. 1..3.—88. 14..16. Is. 53. 10. Mat. 26. 37, 38. Lu. 22. 44. He. 5. 7.

34. ver. 37, 38. ch. 13. 35..37. Is. 53. 3, 4, 12. La. 1. 12. Jn°. 12. 27. Ep. 6. 18, 19. 1 Pe. 4. 7.—5. 8.

35. Ge. 17. 3. De. 9. 18. 1 Ch. 21. 15, 16. 2 Ch. 7. 3. Mat. 26. 39. Lu. 17. 15, 16. Ac. 10. 25, 26. Re. 4. 10.—5. 14.

36. ch. 10. 27. Ge. 18. 14. Ps. 40. 8. Je. 32. 27. Mat. 6. 9. Lu. 22. 41, 42. Jn°. 4. 34.—5. 30.—6. 38, 39.—12. 27.—18. 11. Ro. 8. 15, 16. Ga. 4. 6. Phi. 2. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 13. Tit. 1. 2. He. 5. 7, 8.—6. 18.

37. ver. 29..31, 40, 41. 2 Sa. 16. 17. Je. 12. 5. Jon. 1. 6. Mat. 25. 5.—26. 40. Lu. 9. 31, 32.—22. 45, 46. 1 Th. 5. 6..8. He. 12. 3.

38. ver. 34. Mat. 24. 42.—25. 13.—26. 41. Lu. 21. 36.—22. 40, 46. Ro. 7. 18..25.—16. 13. 1 Co. 16. 13. Ga. 5. 17. Phi. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 3. 2, 3, 10.

39. Mat. 6. 7.—26. 42..44. Lu. 18. 1. 2 Co. 12. 8.

40. ch. 9. 33, 34. Ge. 44. 16. Ro. 3. 19.

41. ver. 10, 18. ch. 7. 9—9. 31.—10. 33, 34. Ju. 10. 14. 1 Ki. 18. 27.—22. 15. 2 Ki. 3. 13. Ec. 11. 9. Eze. 20. 39. Mat. 26. 2, 45, 46. Jn°. 7. 30.—8. 20.—12. 23, 27.—13. 1, 2.—17. 1. Ac. 7. 52.

42. Mat. 26. 46. Jn°. 18. 1, 2.

43. Ps. 2. 1, 2.—3. 1..—22. 11..13. Mat. 26. 47. Lu. 22. 47, 48. Jn°. 18. 3..9. Ac. 1. 16.

44. Ex. 12. 13. Jos. 2. 12. 1 Sa. 23. 22, 23. 2 Sa. 20. 9, 10. Ps. 55. 20, 21. Pr. 27. 6. Mat. 26. 48..50. Ac. 16. 23. Phi. 1. 28. 2 Th. 3. 17.

45. ch. 12. 14. Is. 1. 3. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 23. 8..10. Lu. 6. 46. Jn°. 13. 13, 14.—20. 16.

46. Ju. 16. 21. La. 4. 20. Jn°. 18. 12. Ac. 2. 23.

47. Mat. 26. 51..54. Lu. 22. 49..51. Jn°. 18. 10, 11.

48. 1 Sa. 24. 14, 15.—26. 18. Mat. 26. 55. Lu. 22. 52, 53.

49. ch. 11. 15..18, 27.—12. 35. Ps. 22. 1..21.—LXIX. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 24..26. Mat. 21. 23, &c.—26. 54, 56. Lu. 19. 47, 48.—20. 1, 2.—21. 37, 38.—22. 37.—24. 25..27, 44, 45. Jn°. 7. 28..30, 37..8. 2, 12.—10. 23..18. 20.

50. ver. 27. Job 19. 13, 14. Ps. 38. 11.—88. 7, 8, 18. Mat. 26. 56. Jn°. 16. 32.—18. 8, 9. 2 Ti. 4. 26.

52. ch. 13. 14..16. Ge. 39. 12. Job 2. 4.

53. ch. 15. 1. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 26. 3, 57. Lu. 22. 54.—23. 26. Jn°. 18. 13, 14, 24. Ac. 4. 5, 6.

54. ver. 28..31, 38. 1 Sa. 13. 7. 1 Ki. 19. 9, 13. Mat. 26. 58. Lu. 22. 44, 55, 56. Jn°. 18. 15, 16, 18, 25.

55. 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. Ps. 27. 12.—35. 11. Da. 6. 4. Mat. 26. 59, 60. Ac. 6. 11..13.—24. 1..13. 1 Pe. 3. 16..18.

Digitized by Google

57. ch. 15. 29. Je. 26. 8, 9, 18. Mat. 26. 60, 61.—27. 40. Jn°. 2. 18..21. Ac. 6. 13.

58. ch. 15. 29. Da. 2. 34, 45. Jn°. 2. 19. Ac. 7. 48. 2 Co. 5. 1. He. 9. 11, 24.

59. ver. 56.

60. ch. 15. 3..5. Mat. 26. 62, 63. Jn°. 19. 9, 10.

61. ch. 15. 2. Ps. 2. 7.—39. 1, 2.—119. 12. Is. 9. 6, 7.—53. 7. Mat. 3. 17.—8. 29.—11. 3..5.—16. 16.—18. 12..14.—26. 63, 64.—27. 12..14. Lu. 22. 67..70. Jn°. 1. 34, 49..51.—5. 18..25.—10. 24, 30, 31, 36.—18. 37.—19. 7. Ac. 8. 32. 1 Ti. 1. 11.—6. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

62. ch. 13. 26.—15. 2.—16. 19. Ps. 110. 1. Is. 53. 7. Da. 17. 13, 14. Mat. 24. 30.—26. 63, 64.—27. 11. Lu. 22. 69.—23. 3. Ac. 1. 9..11. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. He. 1. 3.—8. 1.—10. 12, 13.—12. 2. Re. 1. 7.—20. 11.

63. Is. 36. 22.—37. 1. Je. 36. 23, 24. Ac. 14. 13, 14.

64. Le. 24. 16. 1 Ki. 21. 9..13. Mat. 26. 65, 66. Lu. 22. 71. Jn°. 5. 18.—8. 58, 59.—10. 31..33.—19. 7.

65. ch. 15. 19. Nu. 12. 14. Job 30. 10. Is. 50. 6.—52. 14.—53. 3. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 26. 67, 68. Lu. 22. 63, 64. Jn°. 18. 22.—19. 3. Ac. 23. 2 He. 12. 2.

66. ver. 54. Mat. 26. 58, 69, 70. Lu. 22. 55, 56, 57. Jn°. 18. 15..18.

67. ch. 10. 47. Mat. 2. 23.—21. 11. Jn°. 1. 45..49.—19. 19. Ac. 10. 38.

68. ver. 29..31. Mat. 26. 71, 72. Jn°. 13. 36..38. 2 Ti. 2. 12, 13.

69. ver. 38. Mat. 26. 71. Lu. 22. 58. Jn°. 18. 25. Ga. 6. 1.

70. Ju. 12. 6. Mat. 26. 73, 74. Lu. 22. 59, 60. Jn°. 18. 25..27. Ac. 2. 7.

71. 2 Ki. 8. 12..15.—10. 32. Je. 17. 9. 1 Co. 10. 12.

72. When he thought thereon he wept; or, *He wept abundantly*; or, *He began to weep.* ver. 30, 68. 2 Sa. 24. 10. Ps. 119. 59, 60. Je. 31. 18..20. Eze. 7. 16.—16. 63.—36. 31. Mat. 26. 34, 74, 75. Lu. 15. 17..19.—22. 60..62. Jn°. 13. 38. 2 Co. 7. 10.

CHAP. XV.

1. ch. 10. 33, 34. Ps. 2. 2. Mat. 20. 18, 19.—27. 1, 2. Lu. 18. 32, 33.—22. 66.—23. 1, 2. Jn°. 18. 28. Ac. 3. 13.—4. 5, 6, 25..28.

2. Mat. 2. 2.—27. 11. Lu. 23. 3. Jn°. 18. 33..37.—19. 19..22. 1 Ti. 6. 13.

3. ver. 5. ch. 14. 60, 61. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 27. 12. Lu. 23. 2..5. Jn°. 18. 29..31.—19. 6, 7, 12.

4. Mat. 26. 62.—27. 13. Jn°. 18. 33.—19. 10.

5. Ps. 71. 7. Is. 8. 18.—53. 7. Zec. 3. 8. Mat. 27. 14. Jn°. 19. 9. 1 Co. 4. 9.

6. Mat. 26. 2, 5.—27. 15. Lu. 23. 16, 17. Jn°. 18. 39, 40. Ac. 24. 27.—25. 9.

7. Mat. 27. 16. Lu. 23. 18, 19, 25.

9. Mat. 27. 17..21. Jn°. 18. 39.—19. 4, 5, 14..16. Ac. 3. 13..15.

10. Ge. 4. 4..6.—37. 11. 1 Sa. 18. 8, 9. Pr. 27. 4. Ec. 4. 4. Mat. 27. 18. Ja. 3. 14..16.—4. 5. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.

11. Ho. 5. 1. Mat. 27. 20. Jn°. 18. 40. Ac. 3. 14.

12. ver. 1, 2. ch. 11. 9..11. Ps. 2. 6, 7. Is. 9. 6, 7. Je. 23. 5, 6. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 2. 2.—21. 5.—27. 22, 23. Lu. 23. 2, 14, 20..24. Jn°. 19. 14..16.

13. Jn°. 18. 39.

14. Ps. 69. 4. Is. 53. 3, 9. Mat. 27. 4, 9, 23..25, 54. Lu. 23. 4, 14, 15, 21..24, 41, 47. Jn°. 18. 38.—19. 6, 12..15. Ac. 7. 54..57.—19. 34.—28. 22, 23. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.

15. ch. 10. 34. Ps. 139. 3. Pr. 29. 25. Is. 50. 6.—57. 11. Mat. 20. 19.—27. 26. Lu. 18. 33.—23. 24, 25. Jn°. 19. 1, 16. Ac. 24. 27.—25. 9. Ga. 1. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

16. Mat. 27. 27. Jn°. 18. 28, 33.—19. 2, 9.

17. Mat. 27. 28..30. Lu. 23. 11. Jn°. 19. 2..5.

18. ver. 29..32. Ge. 37. 10, 20. Mat. 27. 42, 43. Lu. 23. 36, 37. Jn°. 19. 14, 15.

19. ch. 9. 12..14. 65. Ge. 41. 43.—43. 28. 1 Ki. 19. 18. Es. 3. 2..5. Job 30. 8..12. Ps. 22. 6, 7.—25. 15..17.—69. 12, 19, 20. Is. 45. 23.—49. 7.—50. 6.—52. 14.—53. 3..5. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 20. 18, 19. Lu. 18. 32, 33. Ro. 11. 4—14. 10, 11. Phi. 2. 10. He. 12. 2, 3.—13. 13.

20. Mat. 27. 31. Jn°. 19. 16.

21. Mat. 27. 32. Lu. 14. 27.—23. 26. Jn°. 15. 18..20. Ac. 2. 10.—6. 9.—11. 20.—13. 1. Ro. 16. 13.

22. Mat. 27. 33. Lu. 23. 27..33. Jn°. 19. 17.

23. ch. 14. 25. Mat. 26. 29.—27. 34. Lu. 22. 18.—23. 36. Jn°. 19. 28..30.

24. De. 21. 23. Ps. 22. 16..18. Is. 53. 4..8. Mat. 27. 35, 36. Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 19. 23, 24. Ac. 5. 30. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

25. Mat. 27. 45. Lu. 23. 44. Jn°. 19. 14. Ac. 2. 15.

26. De. 23. 5. Ps. 2. 6.—76. 10. Pr. 21. 1. Is. 10. 7.—46. 10. Zec. 2. 6.—9. 9. Mat. 2. 2.—27. 37. Lu. 23. 37, 38. Jn°. 19. 18..22.

27. Mat. 27. 38. Lu. 23. 32, 33. Jn°. 19. 18.

28. Is. 53. 12. Lu. 22. 37. He. 12. 2.

29. ch. 14. 58. Ge. 37. 19, 20. Ps. 22. 7, 8, 12..14.—35. 15..21.—69. 7, 19, 20, 26.—109. 25. La. 1. 12.—2. 15. Mat. 26. 61.—27. 39, 40. Jn°. 2. 18..22.

31. Ps. 2. 1..4.—22. 16, 17. Mat. 27. 41..43. Lu. 23. 35..37. Jn°. 11. 47..52.—19. 23, 24. 1 Pe. 3. 17, 18.

32. ch. 14. 61, 62. Is. 44. 6. Zep. 3. 15. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 27. 44. Lu. 23. 39..43. Jn°. 1. 49—12. 13.—19. 12..15—20. 25..29.

33. ver. 25. Ps. 105. 28. Is. 50. 3, 4. Am. 8. 9, 10. Mat. 27. 45. Lu. 23. 44, 45.

Digitized by Google

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will [a] destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? What *is it which* these witness against thee?

61 But [b] he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and [c] ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent [i] his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit [l] on him, & to cover his face, & to buffet him, & to say unto him, Prophesy: & [y] servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 And [m] as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied [p], saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art *one* of them; for thou art a Galilean [r], and thy speech agreeth *thereto*.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before [y] cock crow twice thou shalt deny me thrice. And when β he thought thereon, he wept [t].

CHAP. XV.

AND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation [v] with the elders and scribes & the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he, answering, said unto him, Thou sayest *it*.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But [y] Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now [z] at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was *one* named Barabbas, *which lay* bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

A. D. 33.

a c. 15. 29. Jn^n. 2. 19.
b Pr. 27. 4. Ec. 4. 4. Ac. 13. 45. Tit. 3. 3.
c Mat. 26. 62, &c.
d Ac. 3. 14.
e Ps. 39. 9. Is. 53. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 23.
f Ps. 2. 6. Je. 23. 5. Ac. 5. 31.
g Da. 7. 13. Mat. 24. 30. 26. 64. Lu. 22. 69. Re. 1. 7.
h Is. 53. 9.
i Is. 37. 1.
k Mat. 27. 27. Jn^n. 18. 28, 33. 19. 9.
l Is. 50. 6. c. 15. 19.
m Mat. 26. 69, &c. Lu. 22. 55, &c. Jn^n. 18. 16, &c.
n c. 14. 65.
o Job 13. 9. Ps. 35. 16. Mat. 20. 19. c. 10. 34. Lu. 22. 63. 23. 11, 36.
p 2 Ti. 2. 12, 13.
q Mat. 27. 33, &c. Lu. 23. 33, &c. Jn^n. 19. 17, &c.
r Ac. 2. 7.
s Ps. 22. 18

β or, *he wept abundantly*: or, *he began to weep.*

t 2 Cor. 7. 10.
v Ps. 2. 2. Mat. 27. 1, &c. Lu. 23. 1, &c. Jn^n. 18. 28, &c. Ac. 3. 13. 4. 26.
u Is. 53. 12.
w Ps. 22. 7.
x c. 14. 58. Jn^n. 2. 19.
y Is. 53. 7. Jn^n. 19. 9.
z Mat. 27. 15. Lu. 23. 17. Jn^n. 18. 39.
a Ro. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 13.
b Mat. 27. 45. Lu. 23. 44.

8 And the multitude, crying aloud, began to desire *him to do* as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 (For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy [b].)

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release [d] Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered, & said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call the King [f] of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil [e] hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 And *so* Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

16 And [k] the soldiers led him away into the hall called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head;*

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit [n] upon him, and, bowing *their* knees, worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked [o] him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And [q] they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a scull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received *it* not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they [s] parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third hour; and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture [u] was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And [w] they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou [x] that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking, said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see [a], and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And [b] when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole

Digitized by Google

land, until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, [a] Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me [b]?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

36 And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, & put *it* on a reed, and [c] gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And [d] Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And the veil of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom.

39 And when y[e] centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar [f] off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, & Mary y[e] mother of James the less, and of Joses, and Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered [g] unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 And now when the even was come, because it was the Preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited [i] for the kingdom of God, came, & went in boldly unto Pilate, & craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, & wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a [p] stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene & Mary *the mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

CHAP. XVI.

AND [t] when y[e] sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices [u], that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning, the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 (And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away,) for it was very great.

5 And entering into y[e] sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen [d]; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, & fled from y[e] sepulchre; for they trembled & were amazed: neither said they any thing to any *man;* for they were afraid.

9 Now when *Jesus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 *And* she went & told them that had been with him, as they mourned & wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 After that he appeared in another form unto [h] two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told *it* unto the residue; neither believed they them.

14 Afterward [j] he appeared unto the eleven as they sat [β] at meat, & upbraided them with their unbelief [k] and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go [l] ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature [m].

16 He [n] that believeth, and is baptized, shall be saved; but [o] he that believeth not, shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe: In [q] my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak [r] with new tongues;

18 They shall take up [s] serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they [v] shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 So then [w] after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat [x] on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the [y] Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

A. D. 33.

a Ps. 22. 1.
b Ps. 42. 9. 71. 11. La. 1. 12.
c Ps. 69. 21.
d Ps. 71. 20.
e Mat. 27. 50. Lu. 23. 46. Jn°. 19. 30.
f Ps. 38. 11.
g Lu. 8. 2, 3.
h Lu. 24. 13.
i Lu. 2. 25, 38.
j Lu. 24. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 5.
β or, *together.*
k Lu. 24. 25.
l Mat. 28. 19. Jn°. 20. 21.
m Ro. 10. 18. Col. 1. 23.
n Jn°. 3. 18, 36. Ac. 16. 31-33. Ro. 10. 9.
o 1 Pe. 3. 21.
p Jn°. 12. 48. 2 Th. 2. 12.
q c. 16. 3, 4.
r Lu. 10. 17. Ac. 5. 16. 8. 7. 16. 18. 19. 12.
s Ac. 2. 4. 10. 46. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28.
t Lu. 10. 19. Ac. 28. 5.
u Mat. 28. 1, &c. Lu. 24. 1, &c. Jn°. 20. 1, &c.
v Ac. 5. 15, 16. 28. 8. Ja. 5. 14, 15.
w Lu. 23. 56.
x Ac. 1. 2, 3. Lu. 24. 51.
y Ps. 110. 1. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 3. 21.
z Ac. 5. 12. 14. 3. He. 2. 4.

Digitized by Google

34. Ps. 22. 1.–27. 9.–42. 9.–71. 11. Is. 41. 17. Lu. 5. 20. Da. 9. 21. Mat. 27. 46. Lu. 23. 46. Ac. 10. 3. He. 5. 7.

35. ch. 9. 11..13. Mat. 17. 11..13.–27. 47..49.

36. ver. 23. Ps. 69. 21. Mat. 27. 48. Lu. 23. 36. Jn°. 19. 28..30.

37. Mat. 27. 50. Lu. 23. 46. Jn°. 19. 30.

38. Ex. 26. 31..34.–40. 20, 21. Le. 16. 2, &c. 2 Ch. 3. 8..14. Mat. 27. 51..53. Lu. 23. 45. He. 4. 14..16.–6. 19.–9. 3..12.–10. 19..23.

39. ver. 44. Mat. 8. 5..10.–27. 43, 54. Lu. 23. 47, 48. Ac. 10. 1, 2.–27. 1..3, 43.

40. ver. 47. ch. 16. 1, 9. Ps. 38. 11. Mat. 13. 55.–27. 55, 56, 61.–28. 1. Lu. 8. 2.–23. 49. Jn°. 19. 25..27.–20. 11..18. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ga. 1. 19. Ja. 1. 1.

41. Mat. 27. 56. Lu. 8. 2, 3.

42. Mat. 27. 57, 62. Lu. 23. 50..54. Jn°. 19. 38.

43. ch. 10. 23..27.–14. 54, 66, &c. Mat. 19. 30.–20. 16. Lu. 2. 25, 38.–23. 51. Ac. 4. 8..13. Phi. 1. 14.

44. Jn°. 19. 31..37.

45. Mat. 27. 58..60. Jn°. 19. 38.

46. ch. 16. 3, 4. Is. 29. 16.–53. 9. Mat. 27. 59, 60.–28. 2. Lu. 23. 53, 58. Jn°. 11. 38.–19. 38..42.

47. ver. 40. ch. 16. 1. Mat. 27. 61.–28. 1. Lu. 23. 55, 56.–24. 1, 2.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ch. 14. 3, 8.–15. 40, 42, 47. 1 Ch. 16. 14. Mat. 28. 1. Lu. 23. 54, 56.–24. 1, 10. Jn°. 19. 25, 31, 40.–20. 1.

2. Mat. 28. 1. Lu. 24. 1. Jn°. 20. 1.

3. ch. 15. 46, 47. Mat. 27. 60..66.

4. Mat. 28. 2..4. Lu. 24. 2. Jn°. 20. 1.

5. ch. 6. 49, 50. Da. 8. 17.–10. 5..9, 12. Mat. 28. 3, 5. Lu. 1. 12, 26, 30.–24. 3..5. Jn°. 20. 8, 11, 12.

6. ch. 9. 9, 10.–10. 34. Ps. 105. 3, 4. Pr. 8. 17. Mat. 12. 40.–14. 26, 27.–28. 4..7. Lu. 24. 4..8, 20..27, 46. Jn°. 2. 19..22.–19. 19, 20. Ac. 2. 22, 23.–4. 10.–10. 38..40. 1 Co. 15. 3..7. Re. 1. 17, 18.

7. ch. 14. 28, 50, 66..72. Mat. 26. 32.–28. 7, 10, 16, 17. Jn°. 21. 1. Ac. 13. 31. 1 Co. 15. 5. 2 Co. 2. 7.

8. ver. 5, 6. 2 Ki. 4. 29. Mat. 28. 8. Lu. 10. 4.–24. 9..11, 22..24, 37.

9. ch. 15. 40..47. Lu. 8. 2.–24. 10. Jn°. 20. 14..19. Ac. 20. 7. 1 Co. 16. 2. Re. 1. 10.

10. ch. 14. 72. Mat. 9. 15.–26. 75. Lu. 24. 17. Jn°. 16. 6, 20..22.–20. 18.

11. ver. 13, 14. ch. 9. 19. Ex. 6. 9. Job 9. 16. Lu. 24. 11, 23..25.

12. Lu. 24. 13..32.

13. Lu. 16. 31.–24. 33..35. Jn°. 20. 8, 25.

14. At meal; or, *together*. ch. 7. 18.–8. 17, 18. Nu. 14. 11. Ps. 95. 8..11. Mat. 11. 20..15. 16, 17.–16. 8..11.–17. 20. Lu. 15. 8, 10.–24. 25, 36..43. Jn°. 20. 19, 20, 27. 1 Co. 15. 5. He. 3. 7, 8, 15..19. Re. 3. 19.

15. ch. 13. 10. Ps. 22. 27.–67. 1, 2.–96. 3.–98. 3. Is. 42. 10..12.–45. 22.–49. 6.–52. 10.–60. 1..3. Mat. 10. 5, 6.–28. 19. Lu. 2. 10, 11, 31, 32.–14. 21..23.–24. 47, 48. Jn°. 15. 16.–20. 21. Ac. 1. 8. Ro. 10. 18.–16. 26. Ep. 2. 17. Col. 1. 6, 23. 1 Jn°. 4. 14. Re. 14. 6.

16. ch. 1. 15. Mat. 28. 19. Lu. 2. 38, 41.–8. 12, 36..39.–22. 16. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.–3. 15, 16, 18, 19, 36.–5. 10, 13, 24.–6. 29, 35, 40.–7. 37, 38.–8. 24.–11. 25, 26.–12. 46..48.–20. 31. Ac. 2. 38, 41.–8. 36..39.–10. 43.–13. 39, 46.–16. 31, 32.–24. 16. Ro. 3. 26.–4. 24.–10. 9..14. 2 Th. 1. 8. He. 10. 38, 39. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–3. 21. 1 Jn°. 5. 10..13. Re. 20. 15.–21. 8.

17. Lu. 10. 17. Jn°. 14. 12. Ac. 2. 4..11, 33.–5. 16..8. 7, 17.–10. 46.–16. 18..19. 6, 12..16. 1 Co. 12. 10, 28, 30.–14. 5..26.

18. Ge. 3. 15. 2 Ki. 4. 39..41. Ps. 91. 13. Lu. 10. 19. Ac. 3. 6..8, 12.–4. 10, 22, 30.–5. 15, 16.–9. 17, 18, 34, 40..42.–19. 12.–28. 5, 8, 9. Ro. 16. 20. 1 Co. 12. 9. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

19. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 28. 18..20. Lu. 9. 51.–24. 44..51. Jn°. 13. 1.–16. 28.–17. 4, 5, 13.–21. 15..22. Ac. 1. 2, 3, 10, 11.–2. 33.–3. 21.–7. 55, 56. 1 Co. 15. 24, 25. Ep. 1. 20..22.–4. 8..11. He. 1. 3.–4. 14.–6. 20.–7. 26.–8. 1.–9. 24.–10. 12, 13, 19..22.–12. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 3. 21.

20. Ac. 11.–4. 30.–5. 12.–8. 4, 6.–14. 3, 8..10.–XXVIII. Ro. 15. 19. 1 Co. 2. 4, 5.–3. 6..9. 2 Co. 6. 1. He. 2. 4.

Digitized by Google

LUKE.

CHAP. I.

1. Jn°. 20. 31. Ac. 1. 1..8. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 2 Pe. 1. 16..19.

2. ch. 24. 48. Mar. 1. 1. Jn°. 15. 27. Ac. 1. 3, 8, 21, 22.–4. 20.–10. 39.41.–26. 16. Ro. 15. 16. Ep. 3. 7, 8. Col. 1. 23.–25. He. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3.

3. Ps. 40. 5.–50. 21. Ec. 12. 9. Ac. 1. 1.–11. 4.–15. 19, 25, 28.–23. 26.–24. 3.–26. 25. 1 Co. 7. 40.–16. 12.

4. Jn°. 20. 31. 2 Pe. 1. 15, 16.

5. [Before the common account called *A. D.* the sixth year.] 1 Ch. 24. 10, 19. Ne. 12. 4, 17. Mat. 2. 1.

6. ch. 16. 15. Ge. 6. 9.–7. 1.–17. 1. 1 Ki. 9. 4. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Job 1. 1, 8.–9. 2. Ps. 119. 6. Ac. 23. 1.–24. 16. Ro. 3. 9.–28. 2 Co. 1. 12. Phi. 2. 15.–3. 6..9. Col. 1. 22. 1 Th. 3. 13. Ti. 2. 11..14.–3. 3..7. 2 Pe. 3. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 29.–3. 7.

7. Ge. 15. 2, 3.–16. 1, 2.–17. 17.–18. 11.–25. 21.–30. 1, 2. Ju. 13. 2, 3. 1 Sa. 1. 2, 5..8. 1 Ki. 1. 1. 2 Ki. 4. 14..16. Ro. 4. 19, 20. He. 11. 11, 12.

8. Ex. 28. 1, 41.–29. 1, 9, 44.–30. 30. Nu. 18. 7. 1 Ch. 24. 2, 19. 2 Ch. 8. 14.–11. 14.–31. 2. 19. Ezr. 6. 18.

9. Ex. 30. 7, 8.–37. 25..29. Nu. 16. 40. 1 Sa. 2. 28. 1 Ch. 6. 49.–23. 13. 2 Ch. 26. 16..18.–29. 11. He. 9. 6, 7.

10. Ex. 30. 7. Le 16 17 He. 4. 14..16.–9. 24. Re. 8. 3, 4.

11. ver. 19, 28. ch. 2. 10. Ex. 20. 1.–30. 1..8.–37. 25..29.–40. 26, 27. Le. 16. 18. Ju. 13. 3, 9. Ac. 10. 3, 4 He. 1 14 Re. 8. 3.–9. 13.

12. ver. 29, 32. ch. 2. 9, 10. Ju. 6. 22.–13. 22. Job 4. 14, 15. Da. 10. 7, 8. Mar. 16. 5. Ac. 10. 4. Re. 1. 17.

13. ver. 60..63. ch. 2. 21. Ge. 17. 19.–18. 14.–25. 21. Ju. 6. 23. 1 Sa. 1 20..28.–2. 21. 2 Ki. 4. 16, 17. Ps. 113. 9.–118. 21.–127. 3..5. Is. 8. 3 Da. 10. 12. Ho. 1. 4, 6, 9, 10. Mat. 1. 21.–28. 5. Mar. 16. 6. Ac. 10. 31.

14. ver. 58. Ge. 21. 6, 7. Pr. 15. 20.–23. 15, 16, 24, 25.

15. ch. 7. 28, 33. Ge. 12. 2.–48. 19. Nu. 6. 2..4. Jos. 3. 7.–4. 14. Ju. 13. 4..6. 1 Ch. 17. 8.–29. 12. Ps. 22. 9. Je. 1. 5. Zec. 9. 15. Mat. 11. 9..19. Jn°. 5. 35. Ac. 2. 4, 14..18. Ga. 1. 15. Ep. 5. 18.

16. ver. 76. Is. 40. 3..5.–49. 6. Da. 12. 3. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 5, 6. Mat. 3. 1..6.–21. 32.

17. To the wisdom; or, *By*, &c. ver. 16. ch. 3. 7..14. 1 Sa. 7. 3. 1 Ki. 17. 1.–18. 18.–21. 20. 2 Ki. 1. 4..6, 16. 1 Ch. 29. 18. 2 Ch. 29. 36. Ps. 10. 17.–78. 8. Is. 29. 24. Am. 4. 12. Mal. 4. 5, 6. Mat. 3. 4, 7..12.–11. 14.–14. 4.–17. 11, 12.–21. 29..32. Mar. 9. 11..13. Jn°. 1. 21..24.–1. 16, 23..20.–3. 28. Ac. 10. 33. Ro. 9. 23. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. Col. 1. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 21. 2 Pe. 3. 11..14. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Re. 20. 4.

18. ver. 7, 34. Ge. 15. 8.–17. 17.–18. 12. Nu. 11 21..23. Ju. 6. 36..40. 2 Ki. 7. 2. Is. 38. 22. Ro. 4. 19..21.

19. ver. 26. ch. 2. 10. Da. 8. 16.–9. 21..23. Mat. 18. 10. He. 1. 14.

20. ver. 22, 45, 62, 63. Ge. 28. 10..15. Ex. 4. 11. Nu. 20. 12. 2 Ki. 7. 2, 19, 20. Is. 7. 9. Eze. 3. 26.–24. 27. Mar. 9. 19.–16. 14. Ro. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 13. Tit. 1. 2. He. 6. 18. Re. 3. 19.

21. Nu. 6. 23..27.

22. Jn°. 13. 24. Ac. 12. 17.–19. 33.–21. 40.

23. 2 Ki. 11. 5..7. 1 Ch. 9. 25.

25. Ge. 21. 1, 2.–25. 21.–30. 23. 1 Sa. 1. 6, 19, 20.–2. 21, 22. Is. 4. 1.–54. 1..4. He. 11. 11.

26. ver. 19, 24. ch. 2. 4. Mat. 2. 23. Jn°. 1. 45, 46.–7. 41, 42.

27. ch. 2. 4, 5. Ge. 3. 15. Is. 7. 14. Je. 31. 22. Mat. 1. 12, 18, 23.

28. Highly favored; or, *Graciously accepted*; or, *Much graced*. ver. 30. 42. ch. 11. 27, 28. Ju. 5. 24.–6. 12. Pr. 31. 29..31. Is. 43. 5. Je. 1. 8, 19. Da. 9. 21..23.–10. 19. Ho. 14. 2. Mat. 12. 48..50. Ac. 18. 10. Ep. 1. 6.

29. ver. 12, 66. ch. 2. 19..51. Ju. 6. 13..15. 1 Sa. 9. 20, 21. Mar. 6. 49, 50.–16. 5, 6. Ac. 10. 4, 17.

30. ver. 13. ch. 12. 32. Is. 41. 10, 14.–43. 1..4.–44. 1. Mat. 28. 5. Ac. 18. 9, 10.–27. 24. Ro. 8. 31, 32. He. 13. 6.

31. ver. 27. 13, ch. 2. 21. Is. 7. 14. Mat. 1. 21, 23, 25. Ga. 4. 4.

32. ver. 15, 35. ch. 3. 16. 2 Sa. 7. 11..13. Ps. 132. 11. Is. 9. 6, 7.–16. 5. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 15..17. Eze. 17. 22..24.–34. 23, 24.–37. 24, 25. Da. 7. 14, 27. Am. 7. 11, 12. Mi. 4. 7. Mat. 3. 11.–12. 42.–28. 18. Mar. 5. 7.–14. 61. Jn°. 3. 35, 36.–5. 21..23.–6. 69.–12. 34. Ac. 2. 30, 36.–16, 17. Ro. 1. 4. Ep. 1. 20..23. Phi. 2. 9..11. He. 1. 2..6. Re. 3. 7.

33. Ps. 45. 6.–89. 35..37. Da. 2. 44.–7. 13, 14, 27. Ob. 21. Mi. 4. 7. Jn°. 12. 34. Ro. 9. 6. 1 Co. 15. 24, 25. Ga. 3. 29.–6. 16. Phi. 3. 3. He. 1. 8. Re. 11. 15.–20. 4..6.–22. 3..5.

34. Ju. 13. 8..12. Ac. 9. 6.

35. ver. 27, 31, 32. Job 14. 4.–15. 16.–25. 4. Ps. 2. 7.–51. 5. Mat. 1. 20.–14. 33.–26. 63, 64.–27. 54. Mar. 1. 1. Jn°. 1. 34, 49.–20. 31. Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 1. 4. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 2. 3. He. 4. 15.–7. 26..28.

36. ver. 24..26.

37. ch. 18. 27. Ge. 18. 14.–28. 14. Nu. 11. 23. Job 42. 2. Je. 32. 17, 27. Zec. 8. 6. Mat. 19. 26. Mar. 10. 27. Ro. 4. 21. Phi. 3. 21.

38. 2 Sa. 7. 25..29. Ro. 4. 20, 21.

39. Jo. 10. 40.–15. 48..59.–21. 9..11.

41. ver. 15, 44, 67. ch. IV. Ge. 25. 22. Ps. 22. 10. Ac. 2. 4.–4. 8.–6. 3.–7. 55. Ep. 5. 18. Re. 1. 10.

42. ver. 28, 45, 48. ch. 19. 38. Ge. 22. 18. Ju. 5. 24. Ps. 21. 6.–45. 2.–72. 17..19. Ac. 1. 26..28. Ro. 9. 5. He. 12. 2.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from y^c beginning^a were eyewitnesses, and ministers of^b the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order^c, most excellent Theophilus^d,

4 That thou mightest know^e the certainty of those things wherein thou hast been instructed.

5 THERE was, in y^c days of^f Herod the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of y^c course of Abiah^g: and his wife *was* of the daughters of Aaron, and her name *was* Elisabeth.

6 And they were both righteous^h before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances^i of the Lord, blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were *now* well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,

9 According to y^c custom of y^c priest's office, his lot was^j to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without^k, at the time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord, standing on the right side of the altar^l of incense.

12 And when Zacharias saw *him*, he was troubled^m, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name^n John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; & many shall rejoice^o at his birth.

15 For he shall be great^p in the sight of the Lord, and shall^q drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even^r from his mother's womb.

16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And^s he shall go before him in the spirit & power of Elias, to turn y^c hearts of y^c fathers to y^c children, & the disobedient^γ to y^c wisdom^t of y^c just; to make ready a people^u prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for^v I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering, said unto him, I am Gabriel^w, that stand in the presence of God; & am sent^x to speak unto thee, & to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, thou shalt be^y dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me, in the days wherein he looked on *me*, to take^z away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God, unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin^i espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name *was* Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, *thou that art* β highly favoured^m, the^n Lord *is* with thee: blessed *art* thou among women.

29 And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at his saying, & cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary; for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou^p shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great^r, and shall be called the^s Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne^v of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and^w of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called^x the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren.

37 For^e with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according^k to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into^m a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, & said, Blessed^p *art* thou among women;

A.M. 3998, the sixth year before the account called *Anno Domini.*

a Jno. 15. 27. He. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 16. 1 Jno. 1. 1.
b Ro. 15. 16. Ep. 3. 7. 4. 11, 12.
c Ac. 11. 4.
d Ac. 1. 1.
e Jno. 20. 31.
f Mat. 2. 1.
g Ge. 30. 23. 1 Sa. 1. 6. Is. 54. 1, 4.
h 1 Ch. 24. 10. Ne. 12. 4, 17.
i Mat. 1. 18.
k Ge. 7. 1. 1 Ki. 9. 4. 2 Ki. 20. 3.
l 1 Cor. 11. 2. Ph. 3. 6.
β or, *graciously accepted*; or, *much graced.*
m Da. 9. 23.
n Ju. 6. 12.
o Ex. 30. 7, 8.
p Is. 7. 14 Mat. 1. 21.
q 1 e. 16. 17.
r Mat. 12. 42.
s He. 1. 2–8.
t Ex. 30. 1. Re. 8. 3, 4.
e 2 Sa. 7. 11, 12. Is. 9. 6, 7.
u Ju. 13. 22. ver. 29.
x Da. 7. 14, 27. Mi. 4. 7.
x ver. 60, 63.
y ver. 58.
z c. 7. 28.
a Nu. 6. 3.
b Je. 1. 5.
c Mar. 1. 1. Jno. 1. 34.
d Mal. 4. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 14. Mar. 9. 12.
e Mat. 19. 26. Ro. 4. 21.
γ or, *by.*
f Ps. 111. 10.
g 1 Pe. 2. 9.
h Ps. 116. 16.
i Ge. 17. 17.
k Ps. 119. 38.
l Da. 8. 16. ver. 26.
m Jos. 21. 9-11
n He. 1. 14.
o Eze. 3. 26.
p Ju. 5. 24. ver. 28.

Digitized by Google

and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb.
43 And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of my Lord [a] should come to me?
44 For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, ye babe leaped in my womb for joy.
45 And blessed *is* she [β] that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from ye Lord.
46 And Mary said, My [f] soul doth magnify the Lord,
47 And my spirit hath rejoiced [g] in God my Saviour.
48 For he hath regarded ye low [t] estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me [u] blessed.
49 For he that is mighty [m] hath done to me great things [n]; & holy [o] *is* his name.
50 And [p] his mercy *is* on them that fear him, from generation to generation.
51 He [q] hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the [r] proud in the imagination of their hearts.
52 He [s] hath put down ye mighty from *their* seats, & exalted them of low degree.
53 He [t] hath filled the hungry with good things, & ye rich he hath sent empty away.
54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in [v] remembrance of *his* mercy;
55 As he spake [w] to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.
56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.
57 Now Elisabeth's full time came, that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.
58 And her neighbours & her cousins heard how ye Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; & they [w] rejoiced with her.
59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.
60 And his mother answered and said, Not *so;* but he shall be called John.
61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.
62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.
63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is [y] John. And they marvelled all.
64 And his mouth [z] was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed,* and he spake, and praised God.
65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these [κ] sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea:
66 And all they that heard *them* laid *them* up [c] in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? And the hand [d] of the Lord was with him.
67 And his father Zacharias was filled with ye Holy Ghost, & prophesied, saying,
68 Blessed *f be* the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited & redeemed his people,
69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation [e] for us, in the house of his servant David;
70 As he spake [b] by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:
71 That we should be saved [i] from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;
72 To perform ye mercy *promised* to our fathers, & to [k] remember his holy covenant,
73 The oath [l] which he [λ] sware to our father Abraham,
74 That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of ye hand of our enemies, might serve him [δ] without fear,
75 In [ζ] holiness and righteousness before him, all [d] the days of our life.
76 And thou, child, shalt be called The Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go [e] before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people, [γ] by ye remission [h] of their sins,
78 Through the tender [δ] mercy of our God; whereby the [ζ] day-spring from on high hath visited us,
79 To [i] give light to them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.
80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

CHAP. II.

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all ye world should [η] be taxed.
2 (*And* this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)
3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.
4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David,)
5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.
6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.
7 And she [k] brought forth her first-born son, & wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.
8 And there were in ye same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch [θ] over their flock by night.
9 And, lo, ye angel of ye Lord came upon them, & ye glory of ye Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid.
10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.
11 For unto you [d] is born this day, in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.
12 And this *shall be* a sign unto you: Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.
13 And suddenly there was with the angel [b] a multitude of the heavenly host, praising God, and saying,
14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace [e], good will toward men.
15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the λ shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, & see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.
16 And they came with haste, & found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.
17 And when they had seen *it,* they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.
18 And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.
19 But Mary kept all these things and l

A.M.3998.

a Jno. 13. 13.
b Ro. 6. 22.
c Tit. 2. 11, 12.
1 Pe. 1. 14, 15.
d Re. 2. 10.
β or, *which believed that there shall be.*
e. Mal. 3. 1.
f 1 Sa. 2. 1.
Ps. 34. 2, 3.
g Ps. 35. 9.
Hab. 3. 18.
γ or, *for.*
h Ac. 5. 31.
δ or, *bowels of the mercy.*
Ps. 136. 23.
ζ or, *sunrising;* or, *branch.*
Is. 11. 1.
Zec. 3. 8.
6. 12.
k Mal. 3. 12.
c. 11. 27.
l Is. 9. 2.
49. 9.
m Ge. 17. 1.
n Ps. 71. 21.
126. 2, 3.
Ep. 3. 20.
o Ps. 111. 9.
p Ge. 17. 7.
Ex. 20. 6.
Ps. 103. 17.
q Ps. 98. 1.
Is. 51. 9.
52. 10.
63. 5.
r 1 Sa. 2. 9.
Da. 4. 37.
s Job 5. 11.
c. 18. 14.
η or *enrolled.*
t 1 Sa. 2. 5.
v Ps. 98. 3.
u Ge. 17. 19.
Ps. 132. 11.
w ver. 14.
Mat. 1. 25.
θ or, *the night-watches.*
y ver. 13.
z ver. 20.
a Is. 9. 6.
κ or, *things.*
b Ps. 103. 20, 21.
1 Pe. 1. 12.
c c. 2. 19, 51.
d Ps. 80. 17.
e Is. 57. 19.
f Ps. 72. 18.
λ *The men the shepherds.*
g Ps. 111. 9.
h Je. 23. 5, 6.
Da. 9. 24.
i Is. 54. 7-17.
Je. 30. 10, 11.
k Le. 26. 42.
Ps. 105. 8-10.
Eze. 16. 60.
l Ge. 22. 16, 17.

Digitized by Google

43. ch. 7. 7.—29, 42.—44. Ru. 2. 10. 1 Sa. 25. 41. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 3. 14. Jn°. 13. 6.—8.—20. 28. Phi. 2. 3.—3. 8.

44. ver. 41.

45. That believed; or, *Which believed that there.* ver. 20. ch. 11. 27, 28. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Jn°. 11. 40. —20. 29.

46. 1 Sa. 2. 1. Ps. 34. 2, 3.—35. 9.—103. 1, 2. Is. 24. 15, 16.—45. 25.—61. 10. Hab. 3. 17, 18. Ro. 5. 11. 1 Co. 1. 31. 2 Co. 2. 14. Phi. 3. 3.—4. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 8.

47. ch. 2. 11. Is. 12. 2, 3.—45. 21, 22. Zep. 3. 14.—17. Zec. 9. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 1. Tit. 2. 10, 13.—3. 4.—6.

48. ver. 26, 42. ch. 11. 27. Ge. 30. 13. 1 Sa. 1. 11.—2. 3 2 Sa. 7. 8, 18, 19. Ps. 102. 17.—113. 7, 8.—138. 6. Is. 66. 2. Mal. 3. 12. 1 Co. 1. 26.—28. Ja. 2. 5, 6.

49. Ex. 15. 11. 1 Sa. 2. 2. Ps. 24. 8.—71. 19.—21.—93. 3, 9.—111. 9.—126. 2, 3. Is. 1. 24.—6. 3, 31.—57. 15. Je. 10. 6.—20. 11. Mar. 5. 19. Re. 4. 8.—15. 4.

50. Ge. 17. 7. Ex. 20. 6.—34. 6, 7. Ps. 31. 19.—85. 9. —1. 103. 11, 17, 18.—115. 13.—118. 4.—145. 19.—147. 11. Mal. 3. 16.—18. Re. 19. 5.

51. Ge. 6. 5.—8. 21. Ex. 15. 6, 7, 9. 13.—18. 1. De. 4. 34. —28. 19, 20. 1 Sa. 2. 3, 4, 10. Job 40. 9.—12. Ps. 2. 1.—6.—33. 10.—89. 10, 13.—98. 1.—118. 15, 16. Is. 10. 12.—19.—40. 10.—51. 9.—52. 10.—63. 12. Je. 48. 29, 30. Da. 4. 37.—5. 23, &c. Ro. 1. 21. 2 Co. 10. 5. 1 Pe. 5. 5. Re. 18. 8.

52. 1 Sa. 2. 4, 6.. 8. Job 5. 11.—13.—34. 24.—28. Ps. 107. 40, 41.—113. 6.. 8. Ec. 4. 14. Eze. 17. 24. Am. 9. 11. Mar. 6. 3. Ja. 1. 9, 10.—4. 10.

53. ch. 6. 21, 24.—12. 16.—21.—16. 19.—25.—18. 11.—14, 24, 25. 1 Sa. 2. 5. Ps. 34. 10.—107. 8, 9.—146. 10. Eze. 34. 29. Mat. 5. 6. Jn°. 6. 11.—13, 35. 1 Co. 1. 26.—4. 8. Ja. 2. 5, 6.—5. 1.—6. Re. 3. 17, 18.—7. 16, 17.

54. ver. 70.—75. Ps. 98. 3. Is. 44. 21.—46. 3, 4.—49. 14.—16.—54. 6.—10.—63. 7.—16. Je. 31. 3, 20.—33. 24.—36. Mi. 7. 20. Zep. 3. 14.—20. Zec. 9. 9.—11.

55. Ge. 12. 3.—17. 9, 19.—22. 18.—26. 4.—28. 14. Ps. 105. 6.—10.—132. 11.—17. Is. 41. 8. Ro. 11. 28, 29. Ga. 3. 16, 17.

57. ver. 13. ch. 2. 6, 7. Ge. 21. 2, 3. Nu. 23. 19.

58. ver. 14. 25. Ge. 21. 6. Ru. 4. 14.—17. Ps. 113. 9. Is. 66. 9, 10. Ro. 12. 15. 1 Co. 12. 26.

59. ch. 2. 21. Ge. 17. 12.—21. 3, 4, 6. Le. 12. 3. Ac. 7. 8. Phi. 3. 5.

60. ver. 13. 2 Sa. 12. 25. Is. 8. 3. Mat. 1. 25.

62. ver. 22.

63. ver. 13. Pr. 3. 3. Is. 30. 8. Je. 17. 1. Hab. 2. 2.

64. ver. 20. Ex. 4. 15, 16. Ps. 39. 7.—12.—51. 15.—118. 18, 19. Is. 12. 1. Je. 1. 9. Eze. 3. 27.—29. 21.—33. 22. Da. 4. 34.—37. Mat. 9. 33. Mar. 7. 32.—37.

65. Sayings; or, *Things.* ver. 39. ch. 7. 16. Jos. 10. 6, 40. Ac. 2. 43.—5. 5, 11.—19. 17. Re. 11. 11.

66. ver. 80. ch. 2. 19, 40, 51. Ge. 37. 11.—39. 2. Ju. 13. 24, 25. 1 Sa. 2. 18.—16. 18. 1 Ki. 18. 46. Ps. 80. 17.—89. 21.—119. 11. Ac. 11. 21.

67. ver. 15, 41. Nu. 11. 25. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Joel 2. 28. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

68. ch. 7. 16.—19. 44. Ge. 9. 26.—14. 20. Ex. 3. 16, 17.—4. 31. 1 Ki. 1. 48. 1 Ch. 1. 48. 1 Ch. 29. 10, 20. Ps. 72. 17.—19.—41. 13.—72. 11, 18.—106. 48.—111. 9. Ep. 1. 3, 7. 1 Pe. 1. 3.

69. 1 Sa. 2. 10. 2 Sa. 7. 26.—22. 3. 1 Ki. 11. 13. Ps. 18. 2.—89. 3, 20, &c.—132. 17, 18. Is. 9. 6, 7.—11. 1.—9. Je. 23. 5, 6.—33. 15.—26. Eze. 34. 23, 24.—29. 21.—37. 24, 25. Am. 9. 11. Mar. 11. 10. Ro. 1. 3. Re. 22. 16.

70. ch. 24. 26, 27, 44. Ge. 3. 15.—12. 3.—49. 10. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Da. 9. 24.—27. Je. 23. 5, 6.—30. 10. Da. 9. 24. Mar. 12. 36. Ac. 3. 22.—24.—28. 25. Ro. 1. 2. Ge. 3. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 19. 10.

71. ver. 74. De. 33. 28. Ps. 106. 10, 47. Is. 14. 1.—3.—44. 24.—26. Je. 23. 6.—30. 9, 10.—32. 37. Eze. 28. 26.—34. 25, 28.—38. 8. Zep. 3. 15.—20. Zec. 9. 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.

72. ver. 54, 55. Ge. 12. 3.—17. 4.—9.—22. 18.—26. 4.—28. 14. Le. 26. 42. Ps. 98. 3.—105. 8, 9.—106. 45.—111. 5. Eze. 16. 8, 60. Ac. 3. 25, 26. Ro. 11. 26, 27. Ga. 3. 15.—17. He. 6. 14.—18.

73. Ge. 12. 3.—17. 4.—22. 16, 17.—24. 7.—26. 3. De. 7. 8, 12. Ps. 105. 9. Je. 11. 5.—31. 33. He. 6. 13, 16, 17.

74. ver. 71. Is. 35. 9, 10.—45. 17.—54. 13, 14.—65. 21.—25. Eze. 34. 25.—28.—39. 28, 29. Zep. 3. 15.—17. Zec. 9. 8.—10. Ro. 6. 18, 22.—8. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 7. He. 2. 15.—9. 14. Re. 2. 10.

75. De. 6. 2. Ps. 105. 44, 45. Je. 31. 33, 34.—32. 39, 40. Eze. 36. 24.—27. Mat. 1. 21. Ep. 1. 4.—2. 10.—4. 24. 1 Th. 4. 1, 7. 2 Th. 2. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 9. Tit. 2. 11.—14. 1 Pe. 1. 15, 16. 2 Pe. 1. 4.—8.

76. ver. 16, 17, 32, 35. ch. 3. 4.—6.—6. 35.—7. 28. Ps. 87. 5. Is. 40. 3.—5. Mal. 3. 1.—4. 5. Mat. 3. 3, 11.—11. 10.—14. 5.—21. 26. Mar. 1. 2, 3.—11. 32. Jn°. 1. 23, 27.—3. 28. Ac. 13. 24, 25.—16. 17.

77. By the remission; or, *For, &c.* ver. 17. ch. 3. 3.—6.—7. 47.—50. Mat. 4. 5. Mar. 1. 1.—4. Jn°. 1. 7.—9, 15.—17, 29, 34.—3. 27.—36. Ac. 2. 38.—3. 19.—10. 43.—13. 38, 39.—19. 4. Ro. 3. 25.—4. 6.—8. Ep. 1. 7.

78. Tender mercy; or, *Bowels of the mercy.*—Day-spring; *or, Sun-rising; or, Branch.* Nu. 24. 17. Ps. 25. 6. Is. 11. 1, 2.—63. 7, 15. Zec. 3. 8, 9.—6. 2. Mal. 4. 2. Jn°. 3. 16. Ep. 2. 4, 5. Phi. 1. 8.—2. 1. Col. 3. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.—4. 9, 10. Re. 22. 16.

79. ch. 2. 32, 42. Job 3. 5.—10. 21. Ps. 23. 4.—25. 8., 10, 12, 13.—44. 19.—85. 10.—13.—107. 10, 14. Pr. 3. 17.—8. 20. Is. 9. 2.—42. 7, 16.—48. 17, 18, 22.—49. 6, 9.—57. 19, 21.—59. 8.—60. 1.—3. Je. 2. 6.—6. 16. Mat. 3. 1.—4. 6, 10.—11. 7, 28, 29. Jn°. 1. 9.—8. 12.—9. 5.—12. 46. Ac. 26. 18. Ro. 3. 27. Ep. 5. 8. 1 Th. 5. 4, 5. 1 Jn°. 1. 5.—7.

80. ver. 15. ch. 2. 40, 52. Ju. 13. 24, 25. 1 Sa. 3. 19, 20. Mat. 3. 1.—11. 7. Mar. 1. 3, 4. Jn°. 1. 31.

CHAP. II.

1. [Before the account called *A. D.* the fifth year.] Taxed; or, *inrolled.* ch. 3. 1. Mat. 24. 14. Mar. 14. 9.—16. 15. Ac. 11. 28.—25. 11, 21. Ro. 1. 8. Phi. 4. 22.

2. ch. 3. 1. Ac. 5. 37.—13. 7.—18. 12.—23. 26.—26. 30.

3. ver. 4.

4. ch. 1. 26, 27.—3. 23.—31.—4. 16. Ge. 26. 19.—35. 19.—48. 7. Ru. 1. 19.—2. 4.—4. 11, 17, 21, 22. 1 Sa. 16. 1, 4.—17. 12, 58.—20. 6. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 1. 1.—17.—2. 6, 23. Jn°. 1. 46.—7. 42.

5. ch. 1. 27. De. 20. 7. Mat. 1. 18, 19.

6. ch. 1. 57. Ps. 33. 11. Pr. 19. 21. Mi. 5. 2. Re. 12. 1.—5.

7. ver. 11, 12. ch. 10. 34. Ge. 42. 27.—43. 21. Ex. 4. 24. Ps. 22. 6. Is. 7. 14.—53. 2, 3. Mat. 1. 25.—8. 20.—13. 55. Jn°. 1. 14. 2 Co. 8. 9. Ga. 4. 4.

8. Watch over their flock by night; or, *The night-watches.* Ge. 31. 39, 40. Ex. 3. 1, 2. 1 Sa. 17. 34, 35. Ps. 78. 70, 71. Eze. 34. 8. Jn°. 10. 8.—12.

9. ch. 1. 11, 12, 28. Ex. 16. 7, 10.—40. 34, 35. Ju. 6. 11, 12. 1 Ki. 8. 11. Is. 6. 3.—5.—35. 2.—40. 5.—60. 1. Eze. 3. 23. Mat. 1. 20. Jn°. 12. 41. Ac. 22. 6.—9.—26. 13, 14.—27. 23. 2 Co. 3. 18.—4. 6. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 12. 21. Re. 18. 1.—20. 11.

10. ver. 31, 32. ch. 1. 13, 19, 30.—8. 1.—24. 27, 47. Ge. 12. 3. Ps. 67. 1, 2.—98. 2, 3. Is. 40. 9.—41. 27. 49. 6.—52. 7, 10.—61. 1. Da. 10. 11, 12, 19. Mat. 28. 5, 18 19. Mar. 1. 15.—16. 15. Ac. 13. 24.

Digitized by Google

Re. 10. 15—15. 3.-12. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 1. 23. Re. 1. 17, 18.

11. ver. 4, 26. ch. 1. 43, 69.—90. 41.—44. Ge. 3. 15.—49. 10. Ps. 2. 2. Is. 9. 6. Da. 9. 24..26. Mat. 1. 16, 21.—16. 16. Jn°. 1. 41, 45—6. 69.—7. 25.-27, 41.—20. 31. Ac. 2. 36.—10. 36.—17. 3. 1 Co. 15. 47. Ga. 4. 4, 5. Phi. 2. 11.—3. 18. Col. 2. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 9, 10. Tit. 2. 10..14.—3. 4-7. 1 Jn°. 4. 14—5. 1.

12. Ex. 3. 12. 1 Sa. 10. 2..7. Ps. 22. 6. Is. 53. 1, 2.

13. Ge. 28. 12.—32. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 22. 19. Job 38. 7. Ps. 68. 17.—103. 20, 21.—148. 2. Is. 6. 2, 3. Eze. 3. 12. Da. 7. 10. Lu. 15. 10. Ep. 3. 10. He. 1. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 5. 11.

14. ch. 1. 79.—19. 38. Ps. 69. 31, 35.—85. 9..12.—96. 11..13. Is. 9. 6, 7.—44. 23.—49. 13—57. 19. Je. 33. 5, 6. Mi. 5. 5. Zec. 6. 12, 13. Jn°. 3. 16.—14. 27.—17. 4. Ac. 10. 36. Ro. 5. 1. 2 Co. 5. 18..20. Ep. 1. 6.—2. 4, 7, 14..18.—3. 20, 21. Phi. 2. 11. Col. 1. 20. 2 Th. 2. 16. Tit. 3. 4..7. He. 13. 20, 21* 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10. Re. 5. 11, 13.

15. The shepherds: Gr. *The men; the shepherds.* ch. 24. 51. Ex. 3. 2. 2 Ki. 2. 1, 11. Ps. 111. 2.. Mat. 2. 1, 9..11.—12. 42. Jn°. 20. 1..10. 1 Pe. 3. 22.

16. ver. 7, 12. ch. 1. 39.—19. 32.—22. 13. Ec. 9. 10.

17. ver. 38. ch. 8. 39. Ps. 40. 9, 10.—66. 16.—71. 17, 18. Mal. 3. 16. Jn°. 1. 41.—46.—4. 28, 29.

18. ver. 33, 47. ch. 1. 65, 66.—4. 36.—5. 9, 10. Is. 8. 18.

19. ver. 51. ch. 1. 66.—9. 43, 44. Ge. 37. 11. 1 Sa. 21. 12. Pr. 4. 4. Ho. 14. 9.

20. ch. 18. 43.—19. 37, 38. 1 Ch. 29. 10..12. Ps. 72. 17..19.—106. 48.—107. 8, 15, 21. Is. 29. 19. Ac. 2. 46, 47.—11. 18.

21. ch. 1. 31, 59. Ge. 17. 12. Le. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 1. 21, 25.—3. 15. Ga. 4. 4, 5. Phi. 2. 8.

22. Le. 12. 2, 6.

23. Ex. 13. 2, 12..15.—22. 29.—34. 19. Nu. 3. 13.—8. 16, 17.—18. 15.

24. Le. 12. 2, 6..8. 2 Co. 8, 9.

25. ver. 38. ch. 1. 6, 41, 41, 67. Ge. 6. 9. Nu. 11. 25, 29. Job 1. 4, 8. Is. 25. 9.—40. 1. Da. 6. 22, 23. Mi. 6. 8. Mar. 15. 43. Ac. 10. 2, 22—24. 16. Ti 2. 11..14. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

26. Ps. 2. 2, 6.—25. 14.—89. 48. Is. 61. 1 Da. 9. 24, 26. Am. 3. 7. Jn° 1. 41.—4. 29.—8. 51.—20. 31. Ac. 2. 36.—9. 20.—10. 38.—17. 3. He. 1. 8, 9.—11. 5.

27. ver. 22, 41, 48, 51. ch. 4. 1. Mat. 4. 1. Ac. 8. 29.—10. 19.—11. 12.—16. 7. Re. 1. 10.—17. 3.

28. ver. 13, 14, 20. ch. 1. 46, 64, 68. Ps. 32. 11.—33. 1.—105. 1..3.—135. 19, 20. Mar. 9. 36.—10. 16.

29. ver. 26. Ge. 15. 15.—46. 30. Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2. Phi. 1. 23. Re. 14. 13.

30. ver. 10, 11. ch. 3. 6. Ge. 49. 18. 2 Sa. 23. 1..5. Is. 49. 6.—52. 10.—53. 10. Ac. 4. 10..12.

31. Ps. 96. 1..3, 10..13.—97. 6..8.—98. 2, 3. Is. 42. 1..4, 10..12.—45. 21..25.—62. 1, 2.

32. Ps. 86. 9. Is. 4. 2.—9. 2.—49. 6, 7.—45. 25.—49. 6.—60. 1..3, 19. Je. 2. 11. Zec. 2. 5. Mat. 4. 6, 16. Ac. 13. 47.—28. 28. Ro. 15. 8. 1 Co. 1. 31. Re. 21. 23.

33. ver. 48. ch. 1. 65, 66. Is. 8. 18.

34. Ge. 14. 19.—47. 7. Ex. 39. 43. Le. 9. 22, 23. Ps. 22. 6..8.—69. 9..12. Is. 8. 14, 15, 18. Ho. 14. 9. Mat. 11. 19.—21. 44.—26. 65.-67.—27. 40..45, 63. Jn°. 3. 20.—5. 18.—8. 48..52.—9. 24..29. Ac. 2. 36..41.—3. 15..19.—4. 20, 27.—6. 7.—9. 1..20.—13. 4, 5.—17. 6, 7.—24. 25.—28. 22. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 1 Co. 1. 23, 24. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16. He. 7. 1, 7.—12. 1..3. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.—4. 14.

35. ch. 16. 14, 15. De. 8. 2. Ps. 42. 10. Mat. 12. 24..35. Jn°. 8. 42.-47.—15. 22..24.—19. 25. Ac. 8. 21..23. 1 Co. 11. 19. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

36. Ge. 30. 13. Ex. 15. 20. Ju. 4. 4. 2 Ki. 22. 14. Job 5. 26. Ps. 32. 14. Ac. 2. 18—21. 9. 1 Co. 12. 1. Re. 7. 6.

37. Ex. 38. 8. 1 Sa. 2. 22. Ps. 22. 2.—23. 6.—27. 4.—84. 4, 10.—92. 13.—135. 1, 2. Ac. 26. 7. 1 Ti. 5. 5. Re. 3. 12.—7. 15.

38. Jerusalem; or, *Israel.* ver. 25, 27..32. ch. 1. 46, &c. 64, &c.—23. 51.—24. 21. Mar. 15. 43. 2 Co. 9. 15. Ep. 1. 3.

39. ver. 21..24. ch. 1. 4, 6. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 2. 22, 23.—3. 15. Ga. 4. 4, 5.

40. ver. 47, 52. ch. 1. 80. Ju. 13. 24. 1 Sa. 2. 18, 26.—3. 19. Ps. 22. 9, 10.—45. 2. Is. 11. 1..5.—53. 1, 2. Jn°. 1. 14. Ac. 4. 33. Ep. 6. 10. Co. 2. 2, 3. 2 Ti. 2. 1.

41. Ex. 21. 14.—23. 14..17.—34. 18, 23. Le. 23. 5. Nu. 28. 16. De. 12. 5..7, 11, 18—16. 1..8. 1 Sa. 1. 3, 21. Jn°. 2. 13.—6. 4.—11. 55.—13. 1.

42. [*A. D.* 8.]

43. 2 Ch. 30. 21..23.—35. 17.

44. Ps. 42. 4.—132. 1..4. Is. 2. 3.

46. ver. 44, 45. ch. 5. 17. 1 Ki. 12. 5, 12. Is. 49. 1, 2.—50. 4. Mat. 12. 40.—16. 21.—27. 63, 64. Ac. 5. 34.

47. ch. 4. 22, 32. Mat. 7. 28. Mar. 1. 22. Jn°. 7. 15, 46.

49. ver. 48. Ps. 40. 8. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Mat. 21. 12. Jn°. 2. 16, 17.—4. 34.—6. 38.—8. 29.

50. ch. 9. 45.—18. 34.

51. ver. 19, 39. Ge. 37. 11. Da. 7. 28. Mat. 3. 15. Mar. 6. 3. Ep. 5. 21.—6. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

52. Stature; or, *age.* ver. 40. ch. 1. 80. 1 Sa. 2. 26. Pr. 3. 3, 4. Ac. 7. 9, 10. Ro. 14. 8.

CHAP. III.

1. [*A. D.* 26.] ver. 19. ch. 2. 4..9. 7..23. 1..4, 6..11, 24, 25. Ge. 49. 10. Mat. 14. 3. Mar. 6. 17. Ac. 4. 27..23. 26..24. 27.—26. 30.

2. ch. 1. 59..63. Is. 40. 3. Je. 1. 2.—2. 1. Eze. 1. 3. Ho. 1. 1, 2. Joh. 1. 1. Mi. 1. 1. Zep. 1. 1. Mat. 3. 1.—11. 7. Mar. 1. 3. Jn°. 1. 23.—11. 49..51.—18. 13, 14, 24. Ac. 4. 6.

3. ch. 1. 77. Mat. 3. 1, 5, 6, 11. Mar. 1. 4, 5. Jn°. 1. 28, 31..33.—3. 26. Ac. 13. 24.—19. 4.—22. 16.

4. ch. 1. 16, 17, 76..79. Is. 40. 3..5.—57. 14.—62. 10. Mal. 4. 6. Mat. 3. 3. Mar. 1. 3. Jn°. 1. 7, 23, 26..36.—3. 28..36.

5. ch. 1. 51..53. Is. 2. 11..17.—35. 6..8.—40. 4.—42. 16.—45. 2.—49. 11.—61. 1..3. Eze. 17. 24. He. 12. 12, 13. Ja. 1. 9..11.

6. ch. 2. 10, 11, 30..32. Ps. 98. 2, 3. Is. 40. 5.—49. 6.—52. 10. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Ro. 10. 18.

7. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 52. 4, 5. Is. 59. 5. Mat. 3. 7..10.—23. 33. Jn°. 8. 44. Ac. 13. 10. 1 Th. 1. 10. He. 6. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 8..10.

8. Worthy of; or, *meet for.* ch. 13. 28, 29.—16. 23..31.—19. 40. Jos. 4. 3..8. Is. 1. 16..18.—48. 1, 2. Je. 7. 4..10.—8. 43, 49. Eze. 18. 27..31. Mat. 8. 11, 12.—21. 43. Jn°. 8. 33, 39. Ac. 26. 20. Ro. 4. 16.—9. 7. 2 Co. 7. 10, 11. Ga. 3. 28, 29.—5. 22..24. Phi. 1. 11. He. 6. 7, 8.

9. ch. 23. 29..31. Is. 10. 33, 34. Eze. 15. 2..4.—31. 18. Da. 4. 14, 23. Mat. 3. 10.—7. 19. Jn°. 15. 6. He. 10. 28, 29.—12. 29.

10. ver. 8. Ac. 2. 37.—9. 6.—16. 30.

11. ch. 11. 41.—18. 22.—19. 8. Is. 58. 7..11. Da. 4. 27. Mat. 25. 40. Mar. 14. 5, 8. Jn°. 13. 2, 9. Ac. 10. 2, 4, 31. 2 Co. 8. 8..14. 1 Ti. 6. 18. He. 6. 10. Ja. 1. 27.—2. 15..26. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.—4. 20.

12. ch. 7. 29, 30.—15. 1, 2.—18. 13, 14. Mat. 21. 31, 32.

13. ch. 19. 8. Ps. 18. 23. Pr. 28. 13. Is. 1. 16, 17.—55. 6, 7. Eze. 18. 21, 22, 27, 28. Mi. 6. 8. Mat. 7. 12. Ep. 4. 28. Ti. 2. 11, 12. He. 12. 1.

Digitized by Google

pondered *them* in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And when eight days were accomplished [a] for the circumcising of y[e] child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel [b] before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when [c] the days of her purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present *him* to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every [d] male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in y[e] law of y[e] Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name *was* Simeon; and the same man *was* just and [g] devout, waiting for the consolation [h] of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see [i] death before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, now [m] lettest thou thy servant depart in peace [n], according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes have seen [o] thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people:

32 A light to lighten the [q] Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph & his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the fall [t] and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken [u] against;

35 (Yea, a sword [w] shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that [x] the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with fastings and prayers [a] night and day.

38 And she, coming in that instant, gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that [b] looked for redemption in [δ] Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled [d] with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every [e] year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled y[e] days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and

A.M. 4000.

a Le. 12. 3.
b Mat. 1. 21. c. 1. 31.
c Le. 12. 2, &c.
d Ps. 119. 99. Mat. 7. 28. Mar. 1. 22. c. 4. 22, 32. Jn[o]. 7. 15, 46.
e Ex. 13. 12 22. 29. Nu. 8. 17.
f Jn[o]. 5. 17. 9. 4.
g Mar. 15. 43. ver. 38.
h Is. 40. 1.
i Ps. 89. 48. He. 11. 5.
k Da. 7. 28. ver. 19.
l 1 Sa. 2. 26. ver. 40.

β or, *age.*

m Ge. 46. 30.
n Is. 57. 2. Re. 14. 13.
o Is. 52. 10. c. 3. 6. Ac. 4. 12.
p Jn[o]. 11. 49, 51. 18. 13. Ac. 4. 6.
q Is. 42. 6. 49. 6. 60. 3. Ac. 13. 47, 48
r Mat. 3. 1. Mar. 1. 4.
s c. 1. 77
t Is. 8. 14. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 1 Co. 1. 23, 24. 2 Co. 2. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.
v Is. 40. 3.
u Ac. 28. 22.
w Jn[o]. 19. 25.
x Ju. 5. 15, 16. 1 Co. 11. 19.
y Ps. 98. 2. Is. 40. 5. 49. 6. 52. 10. Ro. 10. 12, 18
z Mat. 3. 7.
a Ac. 26. 7. 1 Ti. 5. 5.

γ or, *meet for.*

b ver. 25.

δ or, *Israel.*

c Mat. 7. 19. c. 13. 7, 9.
d Is. 11. 2, 3. ver. 52.
e Ex. 23. 15. De. 16. 1.
f c. 11. 41. 2 Co. 8. 14. 1 Jn[o]. 3. 17.
g Mat. 21. 32. c. 7. 29.
h c. 19. 8. 1 Co. 6. 10.

his mother knew not *of it.*

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, & asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding *d* & answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about *f* my Father's business?

50 And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept [k] all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus increased [l] in wisdom & stature *β*, & in favour with God & man.

CHAP. III.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 Annas [p] and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.

3 And [r] he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance [s] for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet [v], saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low: & the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways *shall be* made smooth;

6 And [y] all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O [z] generation of vipers! who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth, therefore, fruits *γ* worthy of repentance; and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

9 And now also y[e] axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every [c] tree, therefore, which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, He *f* that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also publicans, [g] to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, Exact [h] no

Digitized by Google

more than that which is appointed you.
14 And ye[e] soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, [β] Do violence to no man, neither accuse *any* [b] falsely; and be content[c] with your [γ] wages.
15 And as the people were [δ] in expectation, & all men [ζ] mused in their hearts of John, whether he were ye[e] Christ or not;
16 John answered, saying unto *them* all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:
17 Whose fan *f is* in his hand, & he will throughly purge his floor, & will [ε] gather the wheat into his garner; but ye[e] [ζ] chaff he will burn [f] with fire unquenchable.
18 And many other things, in his exhortation, preached he unto the people.
19 But [f] Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,
20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.
21 Now when all the people were baptized, it [g] came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,
22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him; and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.
23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son [g] of Joseph, which was *the son* of Heli,
24 Which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi, which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Janna, which was *the son* of Joseph,
25 Which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Amos, which was *the son* of Naum, which was *the son* of Esli, which was *the son* of Nagge,
26 Which was *the son* of Maath, which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Semei, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Juda,
27 Which was *the son* of Joanna, which was *the son* of Rhesa, which was *the son* of Zorobabel, which was *the son* of Salathiel, which was *the son* of Neri,
28 Which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Addi, which was *the son* of Cosam, which was *the son* of Elmodam, which was *the son* of Er,
29 Which was *the son* of Jose, which was *the son* of Eliezer, which was *the son* of Jorim, which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi,
30 Which was *the son* of Simeon, which was *the son* of Juda, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Jonan, which was *the son* of Eliakim,
31 Which was *the son* of Melea, which was *the son* of Menan, which was *the son* of Mattatha, which was *the son* of Nathan[z], which was *the son* of David,
32 Which was *the son* of Jesse[a], which was *the son* of Obed, which was *the son* of Booz, which was *the son* of Salmon, which was *the son* of Naasson.
33 Which was *the son* of Aminadab, which was *the son* of Aram, which was *the son* of Esrom, which was *the son* of

A. D. 26.

β or, *put no man in fear.*
γ or, *allowance.*
δ or, *in suspence.*
ζ or, *reasoned*; or, *debated.*
ε or, *reason.*

a Ge. 11. 24-26
b Ex. 23. 1. Le. 19. 11.
c 1 Ti. 6. 8.
d Ge. 11. 12.
e Ge. 5.
f Je. 15. 7.
g Mi. 4. 12. Mat. 13. 30.
h Ps. 1. 4.
i Ps. 21. 9. Mar. 9. 44, 48.
k Ge. 1. 26. 2. 7. Is. 64. 8. 1 Co. 15. 45, 47.
l Mat. 14. 3. Mar. 6. 17.
m Mat. 4. 1, &c. Mar. 1. 12, &c. ver. 14.
n Ex. 34. 28. 1 Ki. 19. 8.
o Mat. 3. 13, &c. Jn°. 1. 32, &c.
p De. 8. 3.
q Mat. 13. 55. Jn°. 6. 42.
r Jn°. 12. 31. 14. 30. Ep. 2. 2. Re. 13. 2, 7.
s Ge. 6. 13. 10. 20.
t Ps. 91. 11.
v De. 6. 16.
u He. 4. 15.
w Jn°. 4. 43. Ac. 10. 37.
x Mat. 2. 23.
y Mat. 13. 54. Jn°. 18. 20. Ac. 13. 14. 17. 2.
z Zec. 12. 12. 2 Sa. 5. 14.
a Ru. 4. 18, 22
b Is. 61. 1.

Phares, which was *the son* of Juda,
34 Which was *the son* of Jacob, which was *the son* of Isaac, which was *the son* of Abraham[a], which was *the son* of Thara, which was *the son* of Nachor,
35 Which was *the son* of Saruch, which was *the son* of Ragau, which was *the son* of Phalec, which was *the son* of Heber, which was *the son* of Sala,
36 Which was *the son* of Cainan, which was *the son* of Arphaxad[d], which was *the son* of Sem, which was *the son* of Noe, which was *the son* of Lamech[e],
37 Which was *the son* of Mathusala, which was *the son* of Enoch, which was *the son* of Jared, which was *the son* of Maleleel, which was *the son* of Cainan,
38 Which was *the son* of Enos, which was *the son* of Seth, which was *the son* of Adam, which was *the son* of God[k].

CHAP. IV.

AND [m] Jesus, being full of the Holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,
2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And [n] in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungred.
3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.
4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It [p] is written, that man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.
5 And ye[e] devil, taking him up into a high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for [r] that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will [l] give it.
7 If thou, therefore, wilt [η] worship me, all shall be thine.
8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for [s] it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, & set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:
10 For it is written, He [t] shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee;
11 And in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
12 And Jesus, answering, said unto him, It is said, Thou [v] shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.
13 And when the devil had ended all the [u] temptation, he departed from him for a season.
14 And Jesus [w] returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: & there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.
15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.
16 And he came to Nazareth [x], where he had been brought up: &, as his custom was, he [y] went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and stood up for to read.
17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,
18 The [b] Spirit of the Lord *is* upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me

Digitized by Google

14. Do violence to no man; or, *Put no man in fear.*—Wages; or, *allowance.* ch. 19. 8. Ex. 20. 16.–23. 1. Le. 19. 11. Mat. 8. 5. Ac. 10. 7. Ro. 13. 9, 10. Phi. 2. 15.–4. 11. 1 Ti. 6. 8..10. Tit. 2. 3. He. 13. 5, 6. Re. 12. 10.

15. In expectation; or, *suspense.*—Mused; or, *reasoned;* or, *debated.* Jn°. 1. 19, &c.–3. 28, 29.–10. 24.

16. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 4. 4.–32. 15.–44. 3, 4. Eze. 36. 25. Joel 2. 28, 29. Zec. 13. 9. Mal. 2. 2, 3. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 7, 8. Jn°. 1. 26, 33.–7. 38. Ac. 1. 5, 11.–2. 3, 4, 17, 18, 33.–10. 44, 47.–11. 15, 16.–13. 24, 25.–19. 4, 5. 1 Co. 12. 13.

17. Ps. 1. 4.–9. 10. Je. 15. 7. Mi. 4. 12. Mat. 3. 12. –13. 30. Mar. 9. 43..49.

18. Jn°. 1. 15, 29, 34.–3. 29..36. Ac. 2. 40.

19. [*A. D.* 30.] Pr. 9. 7, 8.–15. 12. Mat. 11. 2.–14. 3, 4. Mar. 6. 17, 18.

20. ch. 13. 31..34. 2 Ki. 21. 16.–24. 4. 2 Ch. 24. 17..22.–36. 16. Ne. 9. 26. Je. 2. 30. Mat. 21. 35..41.–22. 6, 7.–23. 31..33. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. Re. 16. 6.

21. [*A. D.* 27.] ch. 9. 28, 29. Mat. 3. 13..17. Mar. 1. 9..11. Jn° 1. 32..34.–12. 27, 28.

22. ch. 9. 34, 35. Ps. 2. 7. Is. 42. 1. Mat. 3. 17.–12. 18.–17. 5.–27. 43. Col. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 17, 18.

23. ch. 4. 22. Ge. 12. 46. Nu. 4. 3, 35, 39, 43, 47. Mat. 13. 55. Mar. 6. 3 Jn°. 6. 42.

31. 2 Sa. 5. 14. 1 Ch. 3. 5.–14. 4. Zec. 12. 12.

32. Nu. 1. 7.–2. 3.–7. 12. Ru. 4. 18..22. 1 Sa. 17. 58.–20. 31. 1 Ki. 12. 16. 1 Ch. 2. 11..15. Ps. 72. 20. Is. 11. 1, 2. Mat. 1. 3..6. Ac. 13. 22, 23.

33. Ge. 29. 35.–38. 29.–46. 12.–49. 8..10. Nu. 26. 20, 21. Ru. 4. 12, 19, 20. 1 Ch. 2. 4, 5, 9, 10.–9. 4. Mat. 1. 2..4.

34. Ge. 11. 24..32.–21. 8.–25. 26. Jos. 24. 2. 1 Ch. 1. 24..28, 34. Mat. 1. 2. Ac. 7. 8.

35. Ge. 10. 24, 25.–11. 12..21.

36. Ge. 5. 6, 29, 30, 32.–6. 8..10, 22.–7. 1, 13, 23, 32.–8. 1.–9. 1, 18, 26, 27.–10. 21, 22.–11. 10, &c. 1 Ch. 1. 17. Eze. 14. 14. He. 11. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 20. 2 Pe. 2. 5.

37. Ge. 5. 6..28. 1 Ch. 1. 1..3.

38. Ge. 1. 26, 27.–2. 7.–4. 25, 26.–5. 1..3. Is. 64. 8. Ac. 17. 26..29. 1 Co. 15. 45.

CHAP. IV.

1. [*A. D.* 26.] ver. 14, 18. ch. 2. 27.–3. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 12.–19. 4. Is. 11. 2..4.–61. 1. Eze. 3. 14. Mat. 3. 16.–4. 1. Mar. 1. 12, 13. Jn°. 1. 32..–3. 34. Ac. 1. 2..8. 39.–10. 38.

2. Ge. 3. 15. Ex. 24. 18.–34. 28. De. 9. 9, 18, 25. 1 Sa. 17. 16. 1 Ki. 19. 8. Es. 4. 16. Jon. 3. 7. Mat. 4. 3.–21. 18. Jn°. 4. 6. He. 2. 18.–4. 15.

3. ch. 3. 22. Mat. 4. 3.

4. ver. 8, 10. ch. 22. 35. Ex. 23. 25. De. 8. 3. Is. 8. 20. Je. 49. 11. Mat. 4. 4.–6. 25, 26, 31. Jn°. 10. 34, 35. Ep. 6. 17.

5. Job 20. 5. Ps. 73. 19. Mat. 4. 8, 9. 1 Co. 7. 31. –15. 52. 2 Co. 4. 17. Ep. 2. 2.–6. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

6. Es. 5. 11. Is. 5. 14.–23. 9. Jn°. 8. 44.–12. 21, 31 –14. 30. 2 Co. 11. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 24. Re. 12. 9.–13. 2, 7.–20. 2, 3.

7. Worship me; or, *Fall down before me.* ch. 8. 28.–17. 16. Ps. 72. 11. Is. 45. 14.–46. 6. Mat. 2. 11. Re. 4. 10.–5. 8.–22. 8.

8. ver. 4. De. 6. 13.–10. 20. 1 Sa. 7. 3. 2 Ki. 19. 15. Ps. 83. 18. Is. 2. 11. Mat. 4. 10.–16. 23. Ja. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 9. Re. 19. 10.–22. 9.

9. ver. 3. 2 Ch. 3. 4. Job 2. 6. Mat. 4. 5, 6.–8. 29. Ro. 1. 4.

10. ver. 4, 8. Ps. 91. 11, 12. 2 Co. 11. 14. He. 1. 14.

12. De. 6. 16. Ps. 85. 9.–106. 14. Mal. 3. 15. Mat 4. 7. 1 Co. 10. 9. He. 3. 8, 9.

13. Mat. 4. 11. Jn°. 14. 30. He. 4. 15. Ja. 4. 7.

14. [*A. D.* 30.] ver. 1. Mat. 4. 12, 23..25. Mar. 1. 14, 28. Jn°. 4. 43. Ac. 10. 37, 38.

15. ver. 16. ch. 13. 10 Is. 55. 5. Mat. 4. 23.–9. 5, 35.–13. 54. Mar 1. 27, 39, 45.

16. [*A. D.* 31.] ver. 15. ch. 1. 26, 27.–2. 39, 42, 51. Mat. 2. 23.–13. 54. Mar. 6. 1. Jn°. 4. 45. Ac. 13. 14..16.–17. 2.

17. ch. 20. 42. Is. 61. 1..3. Ac. 7. 42.–13. 15, 27.

Digitized by Google

18. ch. 6. 20.–7. 22. Ge. 3. 15. 2 Ch. 24. 27. Ps. 2. 2,6.–34. 18.–45. 7.–51. 17.–102. 20.–107. 16.–146. 7,8.–147. 3. Is. 11. 2..5.–28. 18,19.–32. 3.–35. 5.–42. 1..4, 7, 16..18.–45. 13.–49. 24, 25.–50. 4.–52. 2, 3.–57. 15.–59. 21.–60. 1, 2.–61. 1.–66. 2. Eze. 9. 4. Da. 9. 24. Zep. 3. 12. Zec. 9. 11, 12.–11. 11. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16.–5. 3.–9. 27.–30.–11. 5.–12. 20. Jn°. 1. 41.–9. 39..41.–12. 46. Ac. 4. 27.–10. 38.–26. 18. Ep. 5. 8..14. Col. 1. 13. 1 Th. 5. 5, 6. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 8..10.

19. ch. 19. 42. Le. 25. 8..13, 50..54. Nu. 36. 4. Is. 61. 2.–63. 4. 2 Co. 6. 1.

20. ver. 17. ch. 5. 3.–19. 48. Mat. 5. 1, 2.–13. 1, 2.–20. 26..28. Jn°. 8. 2. Ac. 3. 12.–13. 14..16.–16. 13.

21. ch. 10. 23, 24. Mat. 13. 14. Jn°. 4. 25, 26.–5. 39. Ac. 2. 16..18, 29..33.–3. 18.

22. ch. 2. 47.–21. 15. Ps. 45. 2, 4. Pr. 10. 32.–16. 21.–25. 11. Ec. 12. 10, 11. Ca. 5. 16. Is. 50. 4. Mat. 13. 54..56. Mar. 6. 2, 3. Jn°. 6. 42.–7. 46. Ac. 6. 10. Ti. 2. 8.

23. ch. 6. 42. Mat. 4. 13, 23.–11. 23.–13. 54. Mar. 6. 1. Jn°. 2. 3, 4–4. 46, 48.–7. 3, 4. Ro. 2. 21, 22.–11. 34, 35. 2 Co. 5. 18.

24. Mat. 13. 57. Mar. 6. 4, 5. Jn°. 4. 41. Ac. 22. 3, 18..22.

25. ch. 10. 21. 1 Ki. 17. 1, 9.–18. 2. Is. 55. 8. Mat. 20. 15. Mar. 7. 26..29. Ro. 9. 15, 20. Ep. 1. 9, 11. Ja. 5. 17.

26. 1 Ki. 17. 9, &c. Ob. ver. 20.

27. 1 Ki. 19. 19..21. 2 Ki. V. Job 22. 32.–33. 13.–36. 23. Da. 4. 35. Mat. 12. 4. Jn°. 17. 12.

28. ch. 6. 11.–11. 53, 54. 2 Ch. 16. 10.–24. 20, 21. Je. 37. 15, 16.–38. 6. Ac. 5. 33.–7. 54.–22. 21..23. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

29. Brow; or, *edge*. 2 Ch. 25. 12. Jn°. 8. 37, 40, 59.–15. 24, 25. Ac. 7. 57, 58.–16. 23, 24.–21. 28..32.

30. Jn°. 8. 39, 50, 59.–10. 39.–18. 6, 7. Ac. 12. 18.

31. Mat. 4. 13.–10. 23. Mar. 1. 21. Ac. 13. 50..52.–14. 1, 2, 6, 7, 19..21.–17. 1..3, 10, 11, 16, 17.–18. 4.–20. 1, 2, 23, 24.

32. ver. 36. Je. 23. 28, 29. Mat. 6. 28.–7. 28, 29. Mar. 1. 22. Jn°. 6. 63. 1 Co. 2. 4, 5.–14. 24, 25. 2 Co. 4. 2.–10. 4, 5. 1 Th. 1. 5. Ti. 2. 15. He. 4. 12, 13.

33. Mar. 1. 23.

34. Let us alone; or, *away*. ver. 41. ch. 1. 35.–8. 28, 37. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 16. 10. Da. 9. 24. Mat. 8. 29. Mar. 1. 24, 34.–5. 7. Ac. 2. 27.–4. 27.–16. 39. He. 2. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–Re. 3. 7.–20. 2.

35. ver. 39, 41. ch. 9. 39, 42.–11. 22. Ps. 50. 16. Zec. 3. 2. Mat. 8. 26.–17. 18. Mar. 1. 2, 6.–3. 11, 12.–9. 26. Ac. 16. 17, 18. Re. 12. 12.

36. ver. 32. ch. 10. 17..20. Mat. 9. 33.–12. 22, 23. Mar. 1. 27.–7. 37.–16. 17..20. Ac. 19. 10..16.

37. ver. 15. Is. 52. 13. Mat. 4. 23..25.–9. 26. Mar. 1. 28, 45.–3. 14.

38. ch. 7. 3, 4. Mat. 8. 14, 15.–15. 23. Mar. 1. 29..31. Jn°. 11. 3, 22. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

39. ver. 35. ch. 8. 2, 3, 24. Ps. 116. 12. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15.

40. ch. 7. 21..23. Mat. 4. 23, 24.–8. 16, 17.–11. 5.–14. 13, 14. Mar. 1. 32..34.–3. 18.–6. 5, 55, 56. Ac. 5. 15.–19. 12.

41. ver. 34, 35. Mat. 8. 29.–26. 63. Mar. 1. 25, 34.–3. 11. Jn°. 20. 31. Ac. 16. 17, 18. Ja. 2. 19.

42. To speak, for they knew that he was Christ; or, *To say, that they knew him to be Christ*. ch. 6. 12.–8. 37, 38.–24. 29. Mat. 14. 13, 14. Mar. 1. 35, 37, 45.–6. 33, 34. Jn°. 4. 34, 40.–6. 24.

43. Ia. 42. 1..4.–48. 16.–61. 1..3. Mar. 1. 14, 15, 38, 39. Jn°. 6. 36..40.–9. 4.–20. 21. Ac. 10. 38. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

44. ver. 15. Mat. 4. 23. Mar. 1. 39.

CHAP. V.

1. [*A. D.* 31.] ch. 8. 45.–12. 1. Nu. 34. 11. Jos. 12. 3. Mat. 4. 18.–11. 12.–14. 34. Mar. 1. 16.–3. 9.–5. 21.–6. 53.

2. Mat. 4. 18, 21. Mar. 1. 16, 19.

3. Mat. 4. 18.–13. 1, 2. Mar. 4. 1, 2. Jn°. 1. 41, 42.–8. 2.

4. Mat. 17. 27. Jn°. 21. 6.

5. ch. 6. 46..48. 2 Ki. 5. 10..14. Ps. 127. 1. Eze. 37. 4..7. Jn°. 2. 5.–15. 14.–21. 3.

6. 2 Ki. 4. 3..7. Ec. 11. 6. Jn°. 21. 6..11. Ac. 2. 41.–4. 4. 1 Co. 15. 58. Ga. 6. 9.

7. Ac. 11. 25, 26. Ro. 16. 2..4. Ga. 6. 2. Phi. 4. 3.

8. Ex. 20. 19. Ju. 13. 22. 1 Sa. 6. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 9. 1 Ki. 17. 18. 1 Ch. 13. 12. Job 11. 4.–42. 5, 6. Is. 6. 5. Da. 10. 16, 17. Mat. 2. 11.–7. 8.–18. 6. Jn°. 11. 32. Ac. 10. 25, 26. Re. 1. 17.–22. 3, 9.

9. ch. 4. 32, 36. Mar. 9. 6.

10. ver. 7. ch. 6. 14. Eze. 47. 9, 10. Mat. 4. 19, 21.–13. 47.–20. 20. Mar. 1. 17. Ac. 2. 4. 2 Co. 8. 23.

11. ch. 18. 28..30. Mat. 4. 20.–10. 37.–19. 27. Mar. 1. 18..25.–10. 21, 29, 30. Phi. 3. 8.

12. ch. 17. 12, 13, 16. Ge. 18. 14. Ex. 4. 6. Le. 13. 24.–13. 14. Nu. 12. 10..12. De. 24. 8. Jos. 5. 14. 1 Ki. 18. 39. 2 Ki. 5. 1, 27.–7. 3. 1 Ch. 21. 16. 2 Ch. 26. 19, 20. Ps. 50. 15.–91. 15. Mat. 8. 2..4, 8, 9.–9. 28.–26. 6. Mar. 1. 40..45.–5. 23.–9. 22..24. He. 7. 25.

13. ch. 4. 39.–8. 54, 55. Ge. 1. 3, 9. Ps. 33. 9. Eze. 36. 25..27, 29. Ho. 14. 4. Mat. 9. 29, 30. Jn°. 4. 50..53.

14. ch. 9. 5.–17. 14. Le. 13. 2, &c.–14. 4, 10, 21, 22. Mat. 8. 4.–9. 30.–10. 18.–12. 16. Mar. 1. 44.–6. 11.

15. ch. 12. 1. 1 Pr. 15, 33. Mat. 4. 23..25.–9. 26.–15. 30, 31. Mar. 1. 28, 45.–2. 1, 2.–3. 7. Jn°. 6. 2. 1 Ti. 5. 25.

16. ch. 6. 12. Mat. 14. 23. Mar. 1. 35, 36.–6. 46. Jn°. 6. 15.

17. ver. 21, 30. ch. 6. 19.–7. 30.–8. 46.–11. 52..54.–15. 2. Mat. 11. 5.–15. 1, 15. Mar. 3. 22.–7. 1.–16. 18. Ac. 4. 30.–19. 11, 12.

Digitized by Google

to heal the broken-hearted [a], to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering [b] of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised [c],

19 To preach the acceptable year [d] of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious [f] words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is [g] not this Joseph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum [i], do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No [k] prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, Many [l] widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up [m] three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, *a city* of Sidon, unto a woman *that was* a widow.

27 And [o] many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow [γ] of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down [p] headlong.

30 But he, passing [r] through the midst of them, went his way;

31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath-days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with [w] power.

33 And [x] in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, [δ] Let *us* alone; what [y] have we to do with thee, *thou* Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I [e] know thee who thou art; y[e] [ε] Holy One of God.

35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, & come out of him. And when y[e] devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and [ζ] they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 And he arose out of the synagogue, & entered into Simon's house. And [g] Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; & they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; & it left her: and immediately she arose, and ministered unto them.

40 Now when y[e] sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, & healed them.

A. D. 31.

a 2 Ch. 34. 27. Ps. 34. 18. 51. 17. 147. 3. Is. 57. 15.
b Ps. 146. 8 Is. 29. 18.
c Is. 42. 3. Mat. 12. 20.
β or, *to say that they knew him to be Christ.*
d Is. 61. 2. 63. 4.
e Mar. 1. 38.
f Ps. 45. 2. Is. 50. 4. Mat. 13. 54. Mar. 6. 2. c. 2. 47.
g Jn°. 6. 42.
h Mat. 4. 18, &c. Mar. 1. 16, &c.
i Mat. 4. 13. 11. 23, &c.
k Mat. 13. 57. Jn°. 4. 44.
l 1 Ki. 17. 9.
m Ja. 5. 17.
n Jn°. 21. 6.
o 2 Ki. 5. 14.
p Ps. 127. 1, 2. Eze. 37. 11, 12.
q Ec. 11. 6. Ga. 6. 9.
r Ex. 23. 5. Ga. 6. 2. Pr. 18. 24.
γ or, *edge.*
s Ps. 37. 14. 32. 33.
t Jn°. 8. 59. 10. 39.
v Ju. 13. 22. 2 Sa. 6. 9. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Is. 6. 5.
u Ps. 8. 6, 8.
w Je. 23. 29. Mat. 7. 28, 29. Tit. 2. 15. He. 4. 12.
x Mar. 1. 23.
δ or, *away.*
y Ja. 2. 19.
z Mat. 4. 20. 19. 27. Ph. 3. 7, 8.
a ver. 41.
b Ps. 16. 10. Da. 9. 24. c. 1. 35. Ac. 3. 14.
c Mat. 8. 2, &c. Mar. 1. 40, &c.
d 2 K. 5. 10, 14.
e 1 Pe. 3. 22.
f Le. 14. 4, &c.
g Mat. 8. 14, &c. Mar. 1. 29, &c.
h Mat. 4. 25. Mar. 3. 7. Jn°. 6. 2.
i Mat. 14. 23. Mar. 6. 46.
k Jn°. 3. 21.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he, rebuking *them*, suffered them not β to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed, and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also; for therefore [e] am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

CHAP. V.

AND [b] it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear y[e] word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch [n] out into the deep, & let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon, answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all y[e] night, and have taken nothing [p]: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And [q] when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help [r] them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw *it*, he fell down [v] at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes [u] which they had taken:

10 And so *was* also James and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook [z] all, and followed him.

12 And [c] it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold, a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus, fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be [d] thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go and shew thyself to the priest, & offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded [f], for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and [h] great multitudes came together, to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 And [i] he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that [k] there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town

Digitized by Google

of Galilee, & Judea, & Jerusalem; & ye power of ye Lord was *present* to heal them.

18 And^a, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him.

19 And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of ye multitude, they went upon ye house-top, & let him down through the tiling, with *his* couch, into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive^c sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he, answering, said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up & walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and^b take up thy couch, and go unto thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, & took up that whereon he lay, & departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, & [l] they glorified God, and [m] were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to-day.

27 And [n] after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and [q] there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes & Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat & drink with publicans & sinners?

31 And Jesus, answering, said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician [q]; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call ye righteous, but sinners [w] to repentance.

33 And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, & make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Pharisees; but [y] thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, & then shall they fast [z] in those days.

36 And [c] he spake also a parable unto them: No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not [a] with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old [q] is better.

CHAP. VI.

AND [q] it came to pass on the second

A. D. 31.

a Mat. 9. 2, &c. Mar. 2. 3, &c.
b Ex. 20. 10. Is. 58. 13.
c 1 Sa. 21. 6.
d Le. 24. 9.
e Ps. 32. 5. 103. 3. 130. 4. Is. 1. 18. 43. 25.
f Mat. 12. 10, &c. Mar. 3. 1, &c. c. 13. 14. 14. 3
g Jno. 9. 16.
h Jno. 5. 8, 12.
i Job 42. 2.
k Is. 42. 4. Ac. 26. 26.
l Ac. 4. 21. Gal. 1. 24.
m v. 8.
n Mat. 9. 9, &c.
o Mar. 2. 13.
p Mar. 3. 5.
q Ps. 2. 1, 2.
r c. 15. 1, &c.
s Mat. 14. 23.
t Mat. 6. 6.
u Mat. 10. 1, &c. Mar. 3. 13. 6. 7.
v Jno. 1. 42.
u Je. 8. 22.
w Lu. 15. 7, 10. 1 Co. 8. 9-11. 1 Ti. 1. 15. 2 Pe. 3. 9.
x Jude 1.
y c. 7. 34, 35.
z Mat. 4. 25, &c.
a Ps. 103. 3. 107. 17-20.
b Is. 22. 12.
c Mat. 9. 16, 17. Mar. 2. 21, 22
d Nu. 21. 8, 9. Mat. 14. 36. Jno. 3. 14, 15.
e Mar. 5. 30. c. 8. 46.
f Mat. 5. 2, &c.
g Ja. 2. 5.
h Le. 19. 19. De. 22. 11. 2 Cor. 6. 16.
i Is. 55. 1.
k Ps. 107. 9.
l Is. 61. 3. Re. 21. 4.
m Jno. 17. 14.
n 1 Pe. 2. 19, 20. 3. 14. 4. 14.
o Je. 6. 16.
p Ac. 5. 41. Col. 1. 24. Ja. 1. 2.
q Mat. 12. 1, &c. Mar. 2. 23, &c
r Ac. 7. 52. He. 11. 32-39.

sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn-fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which [b] is not lawful to do on the sabbath-days?

3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what [c] David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful [d] to eat, but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 And [f] it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue, and taught; and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath-day [g], that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts [i], and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise [k] up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose, and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath-days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it*?

10 And looking [o] round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed [p] one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 And [r] it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain [s] to pray, & continued all night in prayer to God.

13 And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: and of them he chose twelve [t], whom also he named Apostles;

14 Simon (whom [v] he also named Peter), and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the *son* of Alpheus, & Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas [x] *the brother* of James, & Judas Iscariot, which also was ye traitor.

17 And he came down with them, & stood in ye plain, & ye company of his disciples, & [z] a great multitude of people out of all Judea & Jerusalem, & from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed [a] of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch [d] him: for [e] there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

20 And [f] he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed *be ye* [g] poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed *are ye* that hunger [i] now: for ye shall be filled [k]. Blessed *are ye* that weep [l] now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye when men shall hate [m] you, and when they shall separate [n] you *from their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice [p] ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner [r] did

Digitized by Google

18. Mat. 9. 2, 8. Mar. 2. 3..12. Jn°. 5. 8, 6. Ac. 9. 33.
19. De. 22. 8. 2 Sa. 11. 2. Je. 19. 13. Mat. 10. 27. Mar. 2. 4.
20. ch. 7. 48. Ge. 22. 12. Ps. 90. 7, 8.–107. 17, 18. Is. 38. 17. Mat. 9. 2. Mar. 2. 5. Jn°. 2. 25.–5. 14. Ac. 11. 23.–14. 9. 2 Co. 2. 10. Col. 3. 13. Ja. 2. 18.–5. 14, 15.
21. ver. 17. ch. 7. 49. Ex. 34. 6, 7. Le. 24. 16. 1 Ki. 21. 10..14. Ps. 32. 5.–103. 3. Is. 43. 25.–44. 22. Da. 9. 9, 19. Mi. 7. 19. Mat. 9. 3.–26. 65. Mar. 2. 6, 7. Jn°. 10. 33. Ac. 6. 11..13. Ro. 8. 33.
22. ch. 24. 38. 1 Ch. 28. 9. Ps. 139. 2. Pr. 15. 26. Is. 66. 18. Eze. 38. 10. Mat. 9. 4.–12. 25. Mar. 8. 17. Ac. 5. 3. He. 4. 12. Re. 2. 23.
23. Mat. 9. 5. Mar. 2. 9.
24. ver. 13. ch. 7. 14.–8. 54. Is. 53. 11. Da. 7. 13. Mat. 9. 6.–16. 13.–25. 31.–26. 64.–28. 18. Jn°. 3. 13.–5. 8..12, 22, 23, 27.–11. 43.–17. 2.–20. 22, 23. Ac. 3. 6..8.–5. 31.–9. 34, 40.–14. 10. Re. 1. 13.
25. ver. 13. ch. 13. 13.–17. 15..18.–18. 43. Ge. 1. 3. Ps. 33. 9.–50. 23.–103. 1..3.–107. 20..22. Jn°. 9. 24.
26. ch. 7. 16.–8. 37. Je. 33. 9. Ho. 3. 7. Mat. 9. 8.–12. 23.–28. 8. Mar. 2. 12. Ac. 4. 21.–5. 11..13. Ga. 1. 24.
27. ch. 18. 22. Mat. 4. 19..21.–8. 22.–9. 9.–10. 3.–16. 24. Mar. 2. 13, 14.–3. 14.–3. 18. Jn°. 1. 43.–12. 26.–21. 19..22.
28. ver. 11. ch. 9. 59..62. 1 Ki. 19. 9..21. Mat. 19. 22..27.
29. ch. 15. 1. Mat. 9. 10. Mar. 2. 15. Jn°. 12. 2. 1 Co. 5. 9..11.–10. 27.
30. ver. 17, 21. ch. 7. 29, 30, 34, 39.–15. 1, 2.–18. 11.–19. 7. Is. 65. 5. Mat. 21. 28..32. Mar. 2. 16.–7. 2.
31. Je. 8. 22. Mat. 9. 12, 13. Mar. 2. 17.
32. ch. 4. 18, 19.–15. 7, 10.–18. 10..14.–19. 10.–24. 47. Is. 55. 6, 7.–57. 15. Mat. 9. 13.–18. 11. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19, 26.–5. 31.–17. 30.–20. 21.–26. 18..20. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.
33. ch. 11. 1.–18. 12.–20. 47. Pr. 28. 9. Is. 1. 15.–58. 3..6. Zec. 7. 6. Mat. 6. 5, 6.–9. 14..16.–23. 14. Mar. 2. 18..22.–12. 40. Ac. 9. 11. Ro. 10. 2, 3.
34. Ju. 14. 10, 11. Ps. 45. 10..16. Ca. 2. 6, 7.–3. 20, 21.–5. 8.–6. 1. Is. 54. 5.–62. 5. Zep. 3. 17. Mat. 22. 2.–25. 1..10. Jn°. 3. 29. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 25..27. Re. 19. 7..9.
35. ch. 24. 17..21. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 6. 17, 18. Jn°. 12. 8.–13. 33.–14. 3, 4.–16. 4..7, 16..22, 28.–17. 11..13. Ac. 1. 9.–3. 21.–13. 2, 3.–14. 23. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 11. 27.
36. Mat. 9. 16, 17. Mar. 2. 21, 22.
37. Jos. 9. 4, 13. Ps. 119. 83.
38. Eze. 36. 26. 2 Co. 6. 17. Ga. 2. 4, 12..14.–4. 9..11.–5. 1..6.–6. 13, 14. Phi. 3. 5..7. Col. 2. 19..23. 1 Ti. 4. 8. He. 8. 8..13.–13. 9, 10. Re. 21. 5.
39. Je. 6. 6. Mar. 7. 7..13. Ro. 4. 11, 12. He. 11. 1, 2, 39.

CHAP. VI.

1. [*A. D.* 31.] Ex. 12. 15, 16. Le. 23. 7, 10, 11, 15. De. 16. 9..23. 25. Mat. 12. 1. Mar. 2. 23.
2. ver. 7..9. ch. 5. 33. Ex. 20. 10..31. 15.–35. 2. Nu. 15. 32..35. 1 Sa. 21. 6. Mat. 12. 2.–15. 2.–23. 23, 24. Mar. 2. 24. Jn°. 5. 9..11, 16.–9. 14..16.
3. 1 Sa. 21. 3..6. Mat. 12. 3..5.–19. 4.–21. 16, 42.–22. 31. Mar. 2. 25, 26.–12. 10, 26.
4. Ex. 29. 32. Le. 24. 5..9. 1 Sa. 21. 6.
5. Mat. 12. 5..8. Mar. 2. 27, 28.–9. 7. Re. 1. 10.
6. ch. 4. 16, 31.–13. 10, 14.–14. 13. 1 Ki. 13. 4. Zec. 11. 17. Mat. 4. 23.–12. 9..14. Mar. 3. 1..6. Jn°. 5. 3.–9. 16.
7. ch. 11. 53, 54.–13. 14.–14. 1..6.–20. 20. Ps. 37. 32, 33.–38. 12. Is. 29. 21. Je. 20. 10. Mat. 26. 59, 60. Mar. 3. 2. Jn°. 5. 10..16.–9. 16, 26..29.
8. ch. 5. 22. 1 Ch. 28. 9.–29. 17. Ps. 44. 21. Is. 42. 4. Jn°. 2. 25.–9. 4..21. 17. Ac. 20. 24. Phi. 1. 28. He. 4. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 1. Re. 2. 23.
9. ch. 9. 56..14. 3. Mat. 12. 12, 13. Mar. 3. 4. Jn°. 7. 19..23.
10. Ex. 4. 6, 7. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Ps. 107. 20. Mar. 3. 5. Jn°. 5. 8.
11. ch. 4. 28. Ps. 2. 1, 2. Ec. 9. 3. Mat. 12. 14, 15.–21. 45, 46. Jn°. 7. 1.–11. 47, 48. Ac. 4. 15, 16.–5. 33, 34.–7. 54.–26. 11.
12. Ge. 32. 24..26. Ps. 22. 2.–55. 15..17.–109. 3, 4. Da. 6. 10. Mat. 1. 35.–14. 23..25, 34..36. Mar. 1. 35.–6. 46, 48.–14. 34..36. Col. 4. 2. He. 5. 7.
13. ch. 9. 1, 2.–11. 49.–22. 30. Mat. 9. 36..38.–10. 1..4.–19. 28. Mar. 3. 13..19.–6. 7. Ep. 2. 20.–4. 11. He. 3. 1. 2 Pe. 3. 2. Re. 12. 1.–18. 20.–21. 14.
14. ch. 5. 8, 10. Mat. 4. 18, 21.–10. 3. Mar. 1. 19, 20.–2. 6, 8.–5. 37.–9. 2.–14. 33. Jn°. 1. 40..42, 45, 46.–6. 8.–14. 8, 9.–21. 15..24. Ac. 1. 13.–12. 2. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
15. ch. 5. 27. Mat. 9. 9.–10. 3, 4. Mar. 2. 14.–3. 18. Jn°. 11. 16.–20. 24..29. Ac. 1. 13.–15. 13. Ga. 1. 19.–2. 9. Ja. 1. 1.
16. Mat. 10. 3.–26. 14..16.–27. 3..5. Mar. 3. 18. Jn°. 6. 70, 71.–14. 22. Ac. 1. 16..20, 25. Jude 1.
17. ch. 5. 16. Mat. 4. 23..25.–11. 21.–12. 15.–14. 14.–15. 21. Mar. 3. 7, 8.–7. 24..31.
18. Mat. 14. 36.–15. 22.–17. 15. Ac. 5. 16.
19. ch. 8. 46. 2 Ki. 13. 21. Mat. 9. 20, 21.–14. 36. Mar. 3. 10.–5. 30.–6. 56.–8. 22. Ac. 5. 15, 16.–19. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
20. ver. 24. ch. 4. 18.–12. 32.–13. 28.–14. 15.–16. 25. 1 Sa. 2. 8. Ps. 37. 16.–113. 7, 8. Pr. 16. 19.–19. 1. Is. 29. 19.–57. 15, 16.–66. 2. Zep. 3. 12. Zec. 11. 11. Mat. 5. 2, 3, 10.–11. 5.–12. 49, 50. Mar. 3. 34, 35. Jn°. 7. 48, 49. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Co. 1. 26, 29.–3. 21..23. 2 Co. 6. 10.–8. 2, 9. 1 Th. 1. 6. 2 Th. 1. 5. Ja. 1. 9, 10, 12.–2. 5, 6. Re. 2. 9.
21. ver. 25. ch. 1. 53. Ge. 17. 17.–21. 6. Ps. 6. 6..8. 28. 7.–17. 15.–30. 11, 12.–42. 1, 2.–43. 3.–63. 1..5.–119. 136.–126. 1, 2, 5, 6, 36.–133. 6. Ec. 7. 2, 3. Is. 12. 1, 2.–25. 6.–30. 19.–44. 3, 4.–49. 9, 10.–55. 1, 2.–57. 17, 18.–61. 1..3.–65. 13, 14.–66. 10. Je. 9. 1.–13. 17.–31. 9, 13, 14, 18..20, 25. Eze. 7. 16.–9. 4. Mat. 5. 4, 6. Jn°. 4. 9.–6. 35.–7. 37, 38.–11. 35.–16. 20, 21. Ro. 9. 1..3. 1 Co. 4. 11. 2 Co. 1. 4..6.–6. 10.–7. 10, 11.–11. 27..12. 10. Ja. 1. 2..4, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 6..8. Re. 7. 16, 17.–21. 3, 4.
22. ch. 20. 15.–21. 17. Is. 65. 5.–66. 5. Mat. 5. 10..12.–10. 18, 22, 39. Mar. 13. 9..13. Jn°. 7. 7.–9. 22, 28, 34.–12. 42.–15. 18..20.–16. 2. Ac. 9. 16.–22. 22–24. 28. 1 Co. 4. 10, 11. 2 Co. 11. 23, 26. Phi. 1. 28..30. 1 Th. 2. 2, 14, 15. 2 Ti. 3. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 2. 19.–3. 14.–4. 12..16.
23. ver. 35. ch. 1. 41, 44. 2 Sa. 6. 16. 1 Ki. 18. 4.–19. 2, 10, 14.–21. 20.–22. 8, 27. 2 Ki. 6. 31. 2 Ch. 36. 16. Ne. 9. 26. Is. 35. 6. Je. 2. 30. Mat. 5. 12.–6. 42.–21. 35, 36.–23. 31..37. Ac. 3. 8.–5. 41.–7. 51, 52.–14. 10. Ro. 5. 3. 2 Co. 12. 10. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 2. 14, 15. 2 Th. 1. 5..7. 2 Ti. 2. 12.–4. 7, 8. He. 11. 6, 26, 36, 37. Ja. 1. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 4. 13. Re. 2. 7, 10, 11, 17, 26.–3. 5, 12..21. 7.

Digitized by Google

24. ch. 12. 15.–31.–16. 19.–25.–18. 23.–25. Job 21. 7.–15. Ps. 49. 6, 7, 16.–19.–73. 3.–12. Pr. 1. 32. Is. 5. 4.–6. Am. 4. 1.–3.–6. 1, 4.–6. Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16. 1 Ti. 6. 17. Ja. 2. 6.–5. 1.–6. Re. 18. 6.–8.

25. ch. 8. 53.–12. 20.–13. 28.–16. 14, 15. De. 6. 11, 12. 1 Sa. 2. 5. Job 20. 5.–7.–21. 11.–13. Ps. 22. 6, 7.–41. 19. Pr. 13. 14.–14. 13.–30. 9. Ec. 2. 2.–7. 3, 6. Is. 8. 21.–9. 20.–21. 3, 4.–24. 7.–12.–65. 13. Da. 5. 4.–6. Am. 8. 10. Na. 1. 10.–22. 11.–13. Mat. 22. 11.–13. Phi. 4. 12, 13. 1 Th. 5. 3. Ja. 4. 9. Re. 3. 17.–18. 7.–11.

26. 1 Ki. 22. 6.–8, 13, 14, 24.–28. Is. 30. 10. Je. 5. 31. Mi. 2. 11. Jn°. 7. 7.–15. 19. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Th. 2. 8.–12. Ja. 4. 4. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3, 18, 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 5, 6. Re. 13. 3, 4.

27. ver. 22, 35. ch. 8. 8, 15, 18.–23. 24. Ex. 23. 4, 5. Job 1. 29.–31. Ps. 7. 43. Pr. 24. 17.–25. 2, 21, 22. Mat. 5. 43.–45. Mar. 4. 24. Ac. 7. 60.–10. 38. Ro. 12. 17.–21. Ga. 6. 10. 1 Th. 5. 15. 3 Jn°. 11.

28. Eze. 25. 15.–36. 5. Ac. 14. 5. Ro. 12. 14. 1 Co. 4. 12. Ja. 3. 10. 1 Pe. 3. 9.

29. ch. 22. 64. 2 Sa. 19. 30. 2 Ch. 18. 23. Is. 50. 6. La. 3. 30. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 5. 20, 39.–26. 67. Jn°. 18. 22. Ac. 23. 2. 1 Co. 4. 11.–6. 7. 2 Co. 11. 20. He. 10. 34.

30. ver. 38. ch. 11. 41.–12. 33. Ex. 22. 26, 27. De. 15. 7.–10. Ne. 5. 1.–19. Ps. 41. 1.–112. 9. Pr. 3. 27, 28.–11. 24, 25.–21. 26.–22. 9. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Is. 58. 7, 10. Eze. 18. 16. Mat. 5. 42.–6. 12.–18. 27.–30, 35. Ac. 20. 35. 2 Co. 8. 9.–9. 6.–14. Ep. 4. 28.

31. Mat. 7. 12, 17.–22. 39. Ga. 5. 14. Ja. 2. 8.–16.

32. Mat. 5. 46, 47. 1 Pe. 2. 19, 20.

34. ver. 35. ch. 14. 12.–14. De. 15. 8.–11. Mat. 5. 42.

35. ver. 27.–31. Le. 25. 35.–37. Ps. 37. 26.–112. 5.–145. 9. Pr. 19. 17.–22. 9. Mat. 5. 44, 45. Jn°. 13. 35.–15. 8. Ac. 14. 17. Ro. 5. 8.–10. 2 Co. 8. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 10.–14.–4. 7.–11.

36. Mat. 5. 48. Ep. 4. 31, 32.–5. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 1. 15, 16.

37. ch. 17. 3, 4. Is. 65. 5. Mat. 5. 7.–6. 14, 15.–7. 1.–47. 35. Mar. 11. 25, 26. Ro. 2. 1, 2.–14. 3, 4, 10.–16. 1 Co. 4. 3.–5.–13. 4.–7. Ep. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13. Ja. 4. 11, 12.

38. ver. 30. De. 15. 10.–19. 16.–21. Ju. 1. 7. Es. 7. 10.–9. 25. Ezr. 7. 27, 28. Job 31. 16.–20.–42. 11, 12. Ps. 18. 25, 26.–41. 1, 2.–79. 12. Pr. 3. 9, 10.–10. 22.–19. 17.–22. 9. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Mat. 7. 2. Mar. 4. 24. 2 Co. 8. 14, 15.–9. 6.–8. Phi. 4. 17.–19. Ja. 2. 13. Re. 16. 5, 6.

39. Is. 9. 16.–56. 10. Je. 6. 15.–8. 12.–14. 15, 16. Mi. 3. 6, 7. Zec. 11. 15.–17. Mat. 15. 14.–23. 16.–36, 33. Ro. 2. 19. 1 Ti. 6. 3.–5. 2 Ti. 3. 13.

40. That is perfect shall be as his master; or, *Shall be perfected as his master.* Mat. 10. 24, 25.–23. 15. Jn°. 13, 16.–15. 20.

41. 2 Sa. 12. 5.–7.–20. 9, 10, 20, 21. 1 Ki. 2. 32. 1 Ch. 21. 6. Ps. 36. 2. Je. 17. 9. Eze. 18. 28. Mat. 7. 3.–5. Jn°. 8. 7, 40.–44. Ro. 2. 1, 21.–24. Ja. 1. 24.

42. ch. 13. 15.–22. 32. Ps. 50. 16.–21.–51. 9.–13. Pr. 18. 17. Mat. 6. 22, 23.–23. 13.–15.–26. 75. Ac. 2. 38.–8. 23.–9. 20.–13. 10. 2 Co. 5. 18. 1 Th. 2. 10.–12. 2 Ti. 2. 21. Phile. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 1. 9. Re. 3. 17, 18.

43 Ps. 92. 12.–14. Is. 5. 4.–61. 3. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 3. 10.–7. 16.–20.–12. 33.

44. Grapes: Gr. *A grape.* Mat. 12. 33. Ga. 5. 19.–23. Tit. 2. 11.–13. Ja. 3. 12. Jude 12.

45. Ps. 12. 2.–4.–37. 30, 31.–40. 8.–10.–41. 6, 7.–52. 2 4.–59. 7, 12.–64. 3.–8.–71. 15.–18.–140. 3. Pr. 10. 20, 21.–12. 18.–15. 23.–22. 17, 18. Je. 9. 2.–5. Mat. 12. 34.–37. Jn°. 7. 38. Ac. 5. 3, 4.–8. 19.–23. Ro. 3. 13, 14. 2 Co. 4. 6, 7. Ep. 3. 8.–4. 29.–5. 3, 4, 19. Col. 3. 16.–4. 6. He. 8. 10. Ja. 3. 5, 8. Jude 15.

46. ch. 13. 25.–27. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 7. 21.–23.–25. 11, 24, 44. Jn°. 13. 13.–17. Ro. 2. 13. Ja. 1. 22.

47. ch. 8. 8, 15.–11. 28.–14. 26. Is. 55. 3. Mat. 7. 24, 25.–11. 28.–30.–12. 50.–17. 5. Jn°. 5. 40.–6. 35, 37, 44, 45.–8. 52.–9. 27, 28.–10. 27.–13. 17.–14. 15, 21.–24.–15. 9.–14. Ro. 2. 7.–10. He. 5. 9. Ja. 1. 22.–25.–4. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.–3. 7. Re. 22. 14.

48. De. 32. 15, 18, 31. 1 Sa. 2. 2. 2 Sa. 22. 2, 3, 32, 47.–23. 3. Ps. 31. 6.–93. 3, 4.–95. 1.–125. 1, 2. Pr. 10. 25. Is. 26. 4.–28. 16.–59. 19. Na. 1. 8. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 14. 22. Ro. 8. 35.–38. 1 Co. 3. 10.–15.–15. 55.–58. Ep. 2. 20. 2 Ti. 2. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 4.–6. 2 Pe. 3. 10.–14. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Re. 6. 14.–17.–20. 11.–15.

49. ver. 46. ch. 8. 5.–7.–10. 12.–16.–11. 24.–26.–12. 47.–19. 14, 27. Ne. 4. 16, 17. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 12. 43.–45.–13. 20.–22.–21. 29, 30.–23. 8.–24. 10. Mar. 4. 7. Jn°. 15. 2. Ac. 20. 29.–26. 11. 1 Th. 3. 5. He. 11. 26.–29. Ja. 1. 22.–24.–2. 17.–26. 2 Pe. 2. 10.–22. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4, 19.

CHAP. VII.

1. Mat. 7. 28, 29.–8. 5.–13.
2. ch. 8. 42.–23. 47. Ge. 24. 2.–14, 27, 35.–49.–35. 8.–39. 4.–6. 2 Ki. 5. 2, 3. Job 21. 15. Mat. 27. 54. Jn°. 4. 46, 47.–11. 2, 3. Ac. 10. 1, 2, 7.–22. 26.–23. 17.–27. 1, 3, 43. Col. 3. 22.–25.–4. 1.
3. ch. 8. 41.–9. 38. Mat. 8. 5. Jn°. 4. 47. Phile. 10.
4. ver. 6, 7. ch. 20. 35. Mat. 10. 11, 13, 37, 38. Re. 3. 4.
5. 1 Ki. 5. 1. 1 Ch. 29. 3, &c. 2 Ch. 2. 11, 12. Ezr. 7. 27, 28. Ga. 5. 6. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 18, 19.–5. 1.–3.
6. ch. 4. 5, 8.–8. 49.–15. 19.–21. Ge. 32. 10. Pr. 29. 23. Mat. 3. 11.–8. 8.–15. 26, 27.–20. 28. Mar. 5. 24. Ac. 10. 38. Ja. 4. 6, 10.
7. ch. 4. 36.–5. 13. Ex. 15. 26. De. 32. 39. 1 Sa. 2. 6. Ps. 33. 9.–107. 20. Mar. 1. 27.
8. Unto one go: Gr. *Unto this man go.* Ac. 10. 7, 8.–22. 25, 26.–23. 17, 23, 26.–24. 23.–25. 26. Col. 3. 22. 1 Ti. 6. 1, 2.
9. Ps. 147. 19, 20. Mat. 8. 10.–9. 33.–15. 28. Ro. 3. 1.–3.–9. 4, 5.
10. Mat. 8. 13.–15. 28. Mar. 9. 23. Jn°. 4. 50.–53.
11. Ac. 10. 38.
12. ch. 8. 42, 52. Ge. 22. 2, 12. 2 Sa. 14. 7. 1 Ki. 17. 9, 12, 18, 23. 2 Ki. 4. 16, 20. Job 29. 13. Zec. 12. 10. Jn°. 11. 19. Ac. 9. 39, 41. 1 Ti. 5. 4, 5. Ja. 1. 27.
13. ch. 8. 52. Ju. 10. 16. Ps. 86. 5, 15.–103. 13. Is. 63. 9. Je. 31. 15, 16, 20. La. 3. 32, 33. Mar. 8. 2. Jn°. 11. 33.–35.–20. 13, 15. 1 Co. 7. 30. 1 Th. 4. 13. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.
14. Bier; or, *coffin.* ch. 8. 54, 55. 1 Ki. 17. 21. Job 14. 12, 14. Ps. 33. 9. Is. 26. 19. Eze. 37. 3.–10. Jn°. 5. 21, 25, 28, 29.–11. 25, 43, 44. Ac. 9. 40, 41. Ro. 4. 17. Ep. 5. 14.
15. 1 Ki. 17. 23, 24. 2 Ki. 4. 34.–37.
16. ch. 1. 65, 68.–2. 20.–5. 8, 26.–8. 37.–9. 19.–19. 44.–24. 19. Ex. 4. 31. Ps. 65. 9.–106. 4, 5. Je. 29. 9. Mat. 9. 8.–15. 31.–28. 8. Jn°. 1. 21, 25.–4. 19.–6. 14.–7. 40, 41.–9. 17. Ac. 3. 22, 23.–3. 13, 15.–7. 37. Ga. 1. 24.
17. ch. 4. 14. Mat. 4. 24.–9. 31. Mar. 1. 28.–6. 14.
18. Mat. 11. 2.–6. Jn°. 3. 26.

Digitized by Google

their fathers unto the prophets.
24 But woe unto you that are [a] rich! for ye have received [b] your consolation.
25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh [c] now! for ye shall mourn & weep.
26 Woe unto you when all men shall speak well [d] of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.
27 But I say unto you which hear, Love [e] your enemies, do good to them which hate you;
28 Bless them that curse you, & [f] pray for them which despitefully use you.
29 And [m] unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and him [g] that taketh away thy cloak forbid not *to take thy* coat also.
30 Give [h] to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.
31 And [r] as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.
32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.
33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.
34 And if ye lend *to them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.
35 But love ye your enemies [v], and do good, & lend [u], hoping for nothing again: & your reward shall be great, & [x] ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful, and *to* the evil.
36 Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.
37 Judge [z] not, & ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, & ye shall be forgiven:
38 Give, & it shall be given [a] unto you: good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, & running over, shall men give into your bosom [b]. For [c] with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again.
39 And he spake a parable unto them: Can [d] the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?
40 The [e] disciple is not above his master: but every one [γ] that is perfect shall be as his master.
41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?
42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out y[e] mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite! cast [f] out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.
43 For [g] a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
44 For [h] every tree is known by his own fruit: for of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble-bush gather they [ζ] grapes.
45 A [i] good man out of y[e] good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.
46 And why call ye me, [θ] Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?
47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:
48 He [d] is like a man which built an house, & digged deep, & laid the foundation on a rock; and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and [g] could not shake it; for it was founded upon a rock [h].
49 But he [k] that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon y[e] earth: against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell [n]; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAP. VII.

NOW [p] when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.
2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear [l] unto him, was sick, & ready to die.
3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.
4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:
5 For he loveth [t] our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.
6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble [w] not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:
7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say [y] in a word, and my servant shall be healed.
8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers: & I say unto [β] one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth [ι].
9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.
10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.
11 And it came to pass the day after that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.
12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.
13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.
14 And he came & touched the [δ] bier: & they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, [b] Arise.
15 And he that was dead [i] sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.
16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet [m] is risen up among us; and, That [n] God hath visited his people.
17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.
18 And the disciples of John shewed

A. D. 31.

a Ha. 2. 9.
Ja. 5. 1.
b c. 16. 25.
c Is. 28. 7.
65. 13.
d Mat. 7. 25, 26
e Pr. 14. 13.
Ep. 5. 4.
f Jn. 15. 19.
1 Jn. 4. 5.
g 2 Pe. 1. 10.
Jude 24.
h Ps. 46. 1-3.
62. 2.
i Ex. 23. 4, 5.
Pr. 25. 21.
Mat. 5. 44.
ver. 35.
Ro. 12. 20.
k Ja. 1. 24-26.
l c. 23. 34.
Ac. 7. 60.
m Mat. 5. 39.
n Pr. 28. 18.
Hos. 4. 14.
o 1 Cor. 6. 7.
p Mat. 5. 5, &c.
q De. 15. 7, 8.
10.
Pr. 19. 17.
21. 26.
Mat. 5. 42, &c.
r Mat. 7. 12.
s Job 31. 15.
Pr. 29. 21.
t 1 Ki. 5. 1.
Gal. 5. 6.
1 Jn. 2. 3. 14.
5. 1, 2.
v ver. 27.
u Ps. 37. 26.
112. 5.
w c. 8. 49.
x Mat. 5. 45.
y Ps. 107. 20.
z Mat. 7. 1.
β *This man.*
a Pr. 19. 17.
Mat. 10. 42.
b Ps. 79. 12.
c Mat. 7. 2.
Mar. 4. 24.
Ja. 2. 13.
d Mat. 15. 14.
e Mat. 10. 24.
Jn. 13. 16.
15. 20.
γ *or, shall be perfected as his master.*
δ or, *coffin.*
f Pr. 18. 17.
Ro. 2. 1, 21, &c.
Mat. 7. 16, 17.
h c. 8. 54.
Ac. 9. 40.
Ro. 4. 17.
i 2 K. 4. 32-37.
13. 21.
Jn. 11. 44.
k Mat. 12. 33.
ζ *A grape.*
l Mat. 12. 35.
m c. 24. 19.
n c. 1. 68.
o Mal. 1. 6.
Mat. 7. 21.
25. 11.
c. 13. 25.
Ga. 6. 7.

Digitized by Google

him of all these things.

19 And [a] John calling *unto him* two of his disciples, sent *them* to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come[β]? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in the same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus, answering, said unto them, Go your way, and tell [γ] John what things ye have seen & heard; how [δ] that ye blind see, ye lame walk, ye lepers are cleansed, ye deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor [ε] the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended [ζ] in me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, & live delicately, are in kings' courts [η].

26 But what went we out for to see? A prophet [θ]? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is *he* of whom it is written [ι], Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women, there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified [κ] God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers [λ] rejected the counsel [μ] of God [ν] against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 And ye Lord said, Whereunto [ξ] then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came [ο] neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The [π] Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But [ρ] Wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 And [σ] one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner [τ], when she knew that *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster-box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind *him* weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if [υ] he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him; for she is a sinner [φ].

40 And Jesus, answering, said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred [χ] pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing [ψ] to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me, therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that *he* to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly [ω] judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My [α] head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who [β] is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, [γ] Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

CHAP. VIII.

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went thro' out every city & village, preaching & shewing [δ] the glad tidings of [ε] kingdom of God: & [ζ] the twelve *were* with him;

2 And [η] certain women which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out [θ] of whom went seven devils,

3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him [ι] of their substance.

4 And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A [κ] sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way-side; and it was trodden [λ] down, and fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock [μ]; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns [ν]; & the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold [ξ]. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear [ο].

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing [π] they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now [ρ] ye parable is this: The [σ] seed is the word of God.

A. D. 31.

a Jn°. 9. 24.
b Mat. 11. 2.
c Zec. 9. 9.
d c. 15. 2.
β See Mat. 18. 28.
e Ps. 49. 7, 8. Ro. 5. 6.
f Jn°. 1. 46.
g Is. 35. 5, 6.
h Ps. 116. 16-18.
1 Cor. 15. 9.
2 Cor. 5. 14.
2 Ti. 1. 13-16.
i c. 4. 18. Ja. 2. 5.
k Is. 8. 14, 15. Mat. 11. 6. 13. 57. c. 2. 34. Jn°. 6. 66. 1 Co. 1. 21-28.
l Ps. 23. 5.
m 2 Sa. 19. 35. Est. 1. 3, 11.
n c. 1. 76.
o Mal. 3. 1. c. 1. 15-17.
p Mat. 9. 2, 3. Mar. 2. 7.
q Ha. 2. 4. Mat. 9. 22. Mar. 5. 34. 10. 52. c. 8. 48. 18. 42. Ep. 2. 8.
r Ps. 51. 4. Ro. 3. 4.
s Mat. 3. 5, 6. c. 3. 12.
γ or, *frustrated.*
t Ac. 20. 27.
δ or, *within themselves.*
v Mat. 27. 55.
u Mat. 11. 16, &c.
w Mar. 16. 9. ver. 30.
x 2 Cor. 8. 9.
y Mat. 3. 4. Mar. 1. 6. c. 1. 15.
z Mat. 13. 3, &c. Mar. 4. 3, &c.
a Jn°. 2. 2. 12. 2. ver. 36.
b Ps. 119. 118. Mat. 5. 13.
c Jer. 5. 3.
d Pr. 8. 32-36. 17. 16.
e Mat. 26. 6, &c. Mar. 14. 3, &c. Jn°. 11. 2, &c.
f Jer. 4. 3.
g Ge. 26. 12.
h c. 5. 32. ver. 34. 1 Ti. 1. 15.
i Pr. 20. 12. Je. 13. 15. 25. 4.
k Is. 6. 9.
l Mat. 13. 18. Mar. 4. 14, &c.
m 1 Pe. 1. 23.

Digitized by Google

19. Ge. 3. 15.—10. 1.—22. 18.—49. 10. De. 18. 15.—18. Jos. 2. 1. Ps. 110. 1.—4. Is. 7. 14.—9. 6, 7.—11. 1.—40. 10, 11.—59. 20, 21. Je. 23. 5, 6. Da. 9. 24.—26. Mi. 5. 2. Hag. 2. 7. Zec. 9. 9. Mal. 3. 1.—3.—4. 2. Mat. 16. 2. Mar. 6. 7. Jn°. 4. 25. Ac. 10. 7, 8. Re. 11. 3.

21. 1 Ki. 8. 37. Ps. 90. 7.—9. Mar. 3. 10.—5. 29.—34. 1 Co. 11. 20.—32. He. 12. 6. Ja. 5. 14, 15.

22. ver. 14, 15, 21. ch. 4. 18.—5. 12.—15.—8. 53.—55.—17. 12.—19.—18. 35.—43. Job 29. 15. Ps. 146. 8. Is. 29. 18, 19.—32. 3, 4.—35. 5, 6.—42. 6, 7, 16.—43. 8.—61. 1.—3. Je. 31. 8. Zep. 3. 12. Mat. 9. 28.—30.—11. 5.—15. 30, 31.—21. 14. Mar. 7. 32.—37. Jn°. 9. 30.—33. Ac. 3. 2.—8.—8. 7.—14. 8.—10.—26. 18. Ja. 2. 5.

23. ch. 2. 34. Is. 8. 14, 15. Mat. 11. 6.—13. 57, 58. Jn°. 6. 60, 66. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 1 Co. 1. 22, 23.—2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.

24. ch. 1. 80.—3. 2. Ge. 49. 4. Mat. 11. 7, 8.—3. 1.—5. Mar. 1. 4, 5. Jn°. 1. 23. 2 Co. 1. 17.—20. Ep. 4. 14. Ja. 1. 6.—8. 2 Pe. 2. 17.—3. 17.

25. 1 Ki. 10. 5. 2 Ki. 1. 8. Es. 4. 2.—5. 1.—8. 15. Is. 59. 17. Mat. 3. 4.—6. 29. 1 Pe. 3. 3, 4.

26. ch. 1. 76.—16. 16.—20. 6. Mat. 11. 9.—11. Jn°. 3. 26, &c.—5. 35.

27. ch. 1. 16, 17, 76. Is. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1.—4. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 10. Mar. 1. 2. Jn°. 1. 23.

28. ch. 1. 14, 15.—3. 16.—9. 48.—10. 23, 24. Mat 11. 11.—13. 16, 17. Ep. 3. 8, 9. Col. 1. 25.—27. He. 11. 39, 40. 1 Pe. 1. 10.—12.

29. ver. 35. ch. 3. 12. Ju. 1. 7. Ps. 51. 4. Mat. 3. 5.—21. 31, 32. Ro. 3. 4.—6.—10. 3. Re. 15. 3.—16. 5.

30. Rejected; or, *frustrated.*—Against themselves; or, *within themselves.* ch. 13. 34. Je. 8. 8. Ac. 20. 27. Ro. 10. 21. 2 Co. 6. 1. Ga. 2. 21. Ep. 1. 11.

31. La. 2. 13. Mat. 11. 16. Mar. 4. 20.

32. Pr. 17. 16. Is. 28. 9.—13.—29. 11, 12. Je. 5. 3.—5. Zec. 8. 5. Mat. 11. 16.—19.

33. ch. 1. 15. Je. 16. 8.—10. Mat. 3. 4.—10. 25. Mar. 1. 6. Jn°. 8. 48, 52.—10. 20. Ac. 2. 13.

34. ch. 5. 29.—11. 37.—14. 1.—15. 2.—19. 7. Mat. 9. 11. 1 Jn°. 12. 2.

35. ver. 29. Pr. 8. 32.—36. Ho. 14. 9. Mat. 11. 19. 1 Co. 2. 14, 15.

36. ver. 34. ch. 11. 37.—14. 1.

37. ver. 39. ch. 5. 30.—18. 13.—19. 7. Mat. 21. 31.—26. 6, 7. Mar. 14. 3. Jn°. 9. 24, 31.—11. 2.—12. 2, 3. Ro. 5. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 9, 15. 1 Pe. 4. 18.

38. ver. 44. ch. 6. 21.—22. 62. Ge. 18. 4. Ju. 2. 4, 5. Ezr. 10. 1. Ps. 6. 6.—38. 18.—51. 17.—126. 5, 6. Ec. 9. 8. Ca. 1. 3. Is. 57. 9.—61. 3. Je. 31. 9, 18.—20. Joel 2. 12. Zec. 2. 10. Mat. 5. 4. Jn°. 13. 4, 5. 2 Co. 7. 10, 11. Ja. 4. 9.

39. ver. 16, 37. ch. 3. 8.—12. 17.—15. 2, 28.—30.—16. 3.—18. 4, 9.—11. 2 Ki. 5. 20. Pr. 23. 7. Is. 65. 5. Mat. 9. 12, 13.—20. 16.—21. 28.—31. Mar. 2. 6, 7.—7. 21. Jn°. 7. 12, 40, 41, 47.—52.

40. ch. 5. 22, 31.—6. 8.—18. 18.—20. 20, 21. Eze. 33. 31. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 7. 22.—26. 49. Jn°. 3. 2.—13. 13.—16. 19, 30.

41. ver. 47. ch. 11. 4.—12. 48.—13. 4. Nu. 27. 3. Is. 50. 1. Je. 3. 11. Mat. 6. 12.—18. 28.—28. 23.—25. Jn°. 15. 22.—24. Ro. 3. 23.—5. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.—10.

42. Ps. 32. 1.—5.—49. 7, 8.—51. 1.—103. 3. Is. 43. 25.—44. 22. Je. 31. 33, 34. Da. 9. 18, 19. Mi. 7. 18.—20. Mat. 6. 12.—18. 25, 26, 34. Ac. 13. 38, 39. Ro. 3. 24.—4. 5.—8.—11. 6. Ga. 3. 10. Ep. 1. 7.—4. 32. Co. 3. 13.

43. ver. 47. ch. 10. 28. Mar. 12. 34. 1 Co. 15. 9, 10. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. 1 Ti. 1. 13.—16.

44. ver. 37.—39. Ge. 19. 2. Ju. 19. 21. 1 Sa. 25. 41. 1 Ti. 5. 10. Ja. 2. 6.

45. Ge. 29. 11.—33. 4. 2 Sa. 15. 5.—19. 39. Mat. 26. 48. Ro. 16. 16. 1 Co. 16. 20. 1 Th. 5. 26.

46. Ru. 3. 3. 2 Sa. 14. 2. Ps. 23. 5, 15.—104. 15. Ec. 9. 8. Da. 10. 3. Am. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 15. Mat. 6. 17.

47. ver. 42, 43. ch. 5. 20, 21. Ex. 34. 6, 7. Is. 1. 18.—55. 7. Eze. 16. 63.—36. 29.—32. Mi. 7. 19. Mat. 10. 37. Jn°. 21. 15.—17. Ac. 5. 31. Ro. 5. 20. 1 Co. 6. 9.—11. 2 Co. 5. 14. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 6. 24. Phi. 1. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—3. 18.—4. 19.—5. 3.

48. Mat. 9. 2. Mar. 2. 5.

49. ch. 5. 20, 21. Mat. 9. 3. Mar. 2. 7.

50. ch. 8. 48.—18. 42. Ec. 9. 7. Mat. 9. 22. Mar. 5. 34.—10. 52. Ro. 5. 1, 2. Ep. 2. 8.—10. Ja. 2. 14.—26.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ch. 2. 10, 11.—4. 18.—43. 44.—6. 14.—16. Is. 61. 1.—3. Mat. 4. 23.—9. 35.—10. 2.—4.—11. 1.—13. 19. Mar. 1. 39.—3. 16.—19. Ac. 10. 38.—13. 32. Ro. 10. 15.

2. ch. 23. 27. Mat. 27. 55, 56. Mar. 15. 40, 41.—16. 1, 9. Jn°. 19. 25. Ac. 1. 14.

3. ch. 9. 7.—9.—14. 10. 1 Ch. 29. 14. Is. 23. 18. Mat. 2. 11.—25. 40.—26. 11. Jn°. 4. 46.—53. Ac. 9. 36.—39.—13. 1. 2 Co. 8. 9. Phi. 4. 22. 1 Ti. 5. 10.

4. Mat. 13. 2. Mar. 4. 1, &c.

5. ver. 11, 12. Ge. 15. 11. Mat. 13. 3, 4, 18, 19, 24.—26, 37. Mar. 4. 2.—4, 15, 26.—29. He. 2. 1. Ja. 1. 23, 24.

6. ver. 13. Je. 5. 3. Eze. 11. 19.—36. 26. Am. 6. 12. Mat. 13. 5, 6, 20, 21. Mar. 4. 5, 6, 16, 17. Ro. 2. 4, 5. He. 3. 7, 8, 15.

7. ver. 14. ch. 21. 34. Ge. 3. 18. Je. 4. 3. Mat. 13. 7, 22. Mar. 4. 7, 18, 19. He. 6. 7, 8.

8. Ge. 26. 12. Pr. 1. 20.—23.—8. 1. Mat. 11. 15.—13. 8, 9, 23. Mar. 4. 8, 20. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.—3. 3.—5. Ep. 2. 10. Col. 1. 10. Re. 2. 7, 11.

9. Ho. 6. 3. Mat. 13. 10, 18, 36.—15. 15. Mar. 4. 10. 34.—7. 17, 18. Jn°. 15. 15.

10. ch. 10. 21.—24. De. 29. 4. Ps. 25. 14. Is. 6. 9, 10.—44. 18. Je. 5. 21. Mat. 11. 25.—13. 11, 12, 14.—17.—16. 17. Mar. 4. 11, 12. Jn°. 12. 40. Ac. 28. 26, 27. Ro. 11. 7.—10.—16. 25, 26. 1 Co. 2. 7.—11.—12. 11. Ep. 3. 3.—9. Col. 1. 26.—28.—2. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 10.—12.

11. Is. 8. 20. Mat. 13. 18, 19. Mar. 4. 14. 1 Co. 3. 6, 7, 9.—12. Ja. 1. 21. 1 Pe. 1. 23.—25.

Digitized by Google

12. ver. 5. Pr. 1. 24..26, 29. Mat. 13. 19. Mar. 4. 15. 2 Th. 2. 9. 11. Ja. 1. 23, 24. Re. 12. 9.

13. ch. 22. 31, 32. Job 19. 28. Ps. 106. 12..14. Pr. 12. 3, 12. Is. 58. 2. Eze. 33. 32. Ho. 6. 4. Mat. 12. 20, 21. Mar. 4. 16, 17..6. 20. Jn°. 2. 23..25. –5. 25..8. 30..32.–12. 42, 43.–15. 2, 6. Ac. 8. 13..23. 1 Co. 13. 2.–15. 2. Ga. 4. 15..20. Ep. 3. 17. Col. 1. 23.–2. 7. 1 Th. 3. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 19. 2 Ti. 2. 18, 19. He. 10. 39. Ja. 2. 26. 2 Pe. 2. 20, 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

14. ver. 7. ch. 13. 6..9.–16. 13.–17. 26..30.–18. 24, 25.–21. 34. Mat. 6. 24, 25.–13. 22. Mar. 4. 19. Jn°. 15. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10, 17. 2 Ti. 4. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

15. ch. 6. 45.–11. 28. De. 30. 6. Job 23. 11, 12. Ps. 1. 1..3.–51. 10.–119. 11, 127..129. Pr. 3. 1. Je. 15. 16.–31. 33–32. 39. Eze. 36. 26, 27. Mat. 24. 13. Jn°. 14. 15, 21..24.–15. 10. Ro. 2. 7.–6. 22.–7. 4, 18. 1 Co. 7. 19. Ga. 5. 22..26. Ep. 2. 8. Phi. 1. 11.–3. 13..15. Col. 1. 6..10. He. 2. 1.–6. 11, 12.–10. 36. Ja. 1. 16..19, 22..25. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.

16. ch. 11. 33, 36. Mat. 5. 15, 16. Mar. 4. 21, 22. Ac. 26. 18. Phi. 2. 15, 16. Re. 1. 20.–2. 1.–11. 4.

17. ch. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 10. 26, 27. Mar. 4. 22. 1 Co. 4. 5.

18. Seemeth to have; or, *Thinketh that he hath.* ch. 9. 44.–12. 20, 21.–16. 2..4, 19..25.–19. 26 De. 32. 46, 47. Pr. 2. 2..5.–14. 12. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–13. 12.–25. 29. Mar. 4. 23..25.–13. 14. Jn°. 15. 2. Ac. 10. 33.–17. 11. Ro. 12. 3. 1 Co. 3. 18.–8. 2.–13. 1..3.–14. 37. Phi. 3. 4. He. 2. 1. Ja. 1. 19..22, 26. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.

19. Mat. 12. 46..50. Mar. 3. 21, 31..35.

20. Mat. 13. 55, 56. Mar. 6. 3. Jn°. 7. 3..6. Ac. 1. 14. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ga. 1. 19.

21. ver. 15. ch. 11. 27. Mat. 7. 21..26.–17. 5.–25. 40, 45.–28. 10. Jn°. 6. 28, 29.–13. 17.–15. 14, 15.–20. 17. 2 Co. 5. 16.–6. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 11..13. Ja. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.–3. 22, 23. 3 Jn°. 11.

22. Mat. 8. 18, 23, 27.–14. 22. Mar. 4. 35, 36, 41.–5. 21.–6. 45.–8. 13. Jn°. 6. 1.

23. Ps. 24. 2..4.–44. 23.–93. 3, 4.–107. 23..30.–124. 2..4.–148. 8. Is. 51. 9.–54. 11. Ac. 27. 14..20. He. 4. 15.

24. Ps. 65. 7.–69. 1, 2.–104. 6..9.–107. 25..29.–116. 3, 4.–142. 4, 5. Is. 50. 2. Je. 5. 22. La. 3. 54..56. Jon. 2. 2.. Na. 1. 4. Mat. 14. 30. 1 Co. 1. 9, 10.

25. ch. 12. 28. Ge. 1. 9, 10. Jo. 10. 12..14. Job 28. 8..10. Pr. 8. 29.–30. 4. Mat. 6. 30.–8. 26.–14. 31.–17. 20. Mar. 4. 40, 41. Jn°. 11. 40.

26. Mat. 8. 28, &c. Mar. 5. 1.

27. Nu. 19. 16. 1 Sa. 19. 24. Is. 65. 4. Mar. 5. 2..5.

28. ver. 37, 38. ch. 4. 33..36. Is. 27. 1. Mat. 8. 29. Mar. 1. 24..27.–5. 6..8. Ac. 16. 16..18. 2 Pe. 2. 4 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 20. 1..3.

29. ch. 9. 39, 42. Mar. 5. 3..5, 8.–9. 20..26. Ac. 19. 12..16. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.

30. ver 2. Mat. 8. 29.–26. 53. Mar. 5. 9.–16. 9.

31. ver. 28. Job. 1. 11.–2. 5. Mat. 25. 41. Phi. 2. 10, 11. Re. 9. 2.–19. 20.–20. 2, 3, 14, 15.

32. Le. 11. 7. 1 Ki. 22. 22. Job 1. 10, 12.–2. 6. Ps. 62. 11. Is. 65. 4.–66. 3. Mat. 8. 30..33. Mar. 5. 11..13. Jn°. 19. 11. 1 Jn°. 4. 4. Re. 20. 7.

33. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 9. 11.

34. Mat. 8. 33.–28. 11. Mar. 5. 14. Ac. 19. 16, 17.

35. ver. 47. ch. 2. 46.–10. 39.–15. 17. Is. 49. 24, 25.–53. 12. Mar. 5. 15. Ac. 22. 3. He. 2. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.

37. ver. 28. ch. 5. 8.–9. 5, 56.–10. 10, 11, 16. De. 5. 25. 1 Sa. 6. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 8, 9. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Job 21. 14, 15. Mat. 8. 34. Mar. 5. 17. Ac. 16. 39.

38. ver. 28, 37. Ex. 12. 25..27.–13. 8, 9, 14 .16. Ps. 27. 4.–32. 7.–71. 17, 18.–78. 3..6.–107. 21, 22, 31, 32.–111. 2..4.–145. 3..12. Is. 63. 7..13. Mar. 5. 18..20. Ac. 9. 13..16. Ga. 1. 23, 24. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16.

39. ch. 17. 15..18. De. 10. 21. Ps. 66. 16.–126. 2, 3. Da. 4. 1..3, 34..37. Mar. 1. 45. Jn°. 1. 29.

40. ch. 5. 1.–19. 36, 37, 38, 48. Pr. 8. 34. Mat. 9. 1. Mar. 5. 21..6. 20.–12. 37. Jn°. 5. 35. Ac. 10. 33.

41. ch. 5. 8.–13. 14.–17. 16. Mat. 8. 7, 8.–9. 18..25 Mar. 5. 22, 23. Jn°. 4. 46..49.–11. 21. Ac. 9. 38.–13. 15.–16. 8. 17. Re. 5. 8.

42. ver. 45. ch. 7. 12. Ge. 44. 20..22. Job 1. 18, 19.–4. 20. Ps. 50. 5..8. Ec. 6. 12. Eze. 24. 16, 25. Zec. 12. 10. Mar. 5. 24. Ro. 5. 12.

43. ver. 13. ch. 13. 11, 26. Le. 15. 25, &c. Ps. 108. 12. Is. 2. 22.–55. 1..3. Mat. 9. 20..22. Mar. 5. 25, 26.–9. 18, 21, 22. Jn°. 5. 5, 6.–9. 1, 21. Ac. 3. 2.–4. 22.–14. 8..10.

44. ch. 7. 38.–13. 14. Ex. 15. 26. De. 22. 12. Mal. 4. 2. Mar. 5. 27, 28.–6. 56. Ac. 5. 15.–19. 12.

45. ch. 9. 13. Mar. 5. 30..32.

46. ch. 6. 19. Mar. 5. 30. 1 Pe. 2. 9.

47. ch. 17. 15, 16. 1 Sa. 16. 4. Ps. 2. 11.–66. 16. Ho. 13. 1. Hab. 3. 16. Mat. 28. 8. Mar. 5. 33. Ac. 16. 29. 1 Co. 2. 33. 2 Co. 7. 15. Phi. 2. 12. He. 12. 28.

48. ch. 7. 50.–17. 19.–18. 42. Ex. 14. 8. 1 Sa. 1. 17. 2 Ki. 5. 19. Mat. 18. 13.–9. 3. 22.–12. 20. Mar. 5. 34. Ac. 14. 9. 2 Co. 6. 18. He. 4. 2

49. ver. 41 42. ch. 7. 6.–11. 7. Is. 7. 12. Mat. 9. 23..26 Mar. 5. 35.

50. Is. 50. 10. Mar. 5. 36.–9. 23.–11. 22..24. Jn°. 11. 25, 40. Ro. 4. 17..20.

51. ch. 6. 14.–9. 28. 1 Ki. 17. 19..23. 2 Ki. 4. 4..6, 34..36. Is. 42. 2. Mat. 6. 5, 6. Mar. 5. 37..40. 4. 33. Ac. 9. 40.

Digitized by Google

12 Those by the way-side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away [a] the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on y[e] rock *are they*, which, when they hear, receive [c] the word with joy; & these have no root [d], which for a while believe, & in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with [e] cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit [f] to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which, in an honest and good heart [h], having heard the word, keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with [i] patience.

16 No [k] man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 For [m] nothing is secret that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take [o] heed therefore how ye hear: for [p] whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth [β] to have.

19 Then [r] came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him *by certain*, which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered & said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 Now [u] it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed, he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and [w] awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish! Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they, being afraid, wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this? for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 And [a] they arrived at y[e] country of y[e] Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment [c] me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

A. D. 31.

a Pr. 4. 5. Is. 65. 11. Ja.1.23,24.
b Re. 20. 3.
c Ps. 106. 12, 13. Is. 58. 2. Ga. 3. 1, 4. 4. 15.
d Pr. 12. 3. Hos. 6. 4.
e 1 Ti.6.9,10. 2 Ti. 4. 10. 1 Jn. 2. 15-17.
f Jn. 15. 6.
g Ac.19.16,17
h Jer. 32. 39.
i He. 10. 36. Ja. 1. 4.
k Mat. 5. 15. Mar. 4. 21. c. 11. 33.
l Ps. 51. 10.
m Ec. 12. 14. Mat.10.26 c. 12. 2. 1 Cor.4. 5.
n Ac. 16. 39.
o Ja.1.21-25.
p Mat.13.12. 25. 29. c. 19. 26.
β or, *thinketh that he hath.*
q De.10.20,21 Ps.116.12,16
r Mat.12.46, &c. Mar. 3. 32, &c.
s 1 Ti. 5. 8.
t Ps.126.2,3.
v Mat. 9. 18, &c. Mar.5.22,&c
u Mat. 8. 23, &c. Mar.4.35,&c
w Ps. 44. 23. Is. 51. 9,10.
x 2 Ch.16.12. Is. 55. 2.
y Job 13. 4.
z Mat. 8. 3. 20. 34. Lu. 13. 13.
a Mat. 8. 28, &c. Mar.5.1,&c.
b c. 6. 19. 1 Pe.2. 9,
c Ps. 38. 9. Hos. 5. 3.
d Is. 66. 2. Hos. 13. 1. Ac. 16. 29.
e Is. 27. 1. Ja. 2. 19. Re. 20. 10.
f Mat. 9. 23, &c.
g Mar.5.35,&c
h ver. 42, 43.
i Jn. 11. 25. Ro. 4. 17.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep [b].

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on y[e] mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them: & he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled [c], and went & told *it* in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom y[e] devils were departed, sitting at y[e] feet of Jesus, clothed, & in his right [d] mind: & they were afraid.

36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 Then y[e] whole multitude of y[e] country of y[e] Gadarenes round about besought him [n] to depart from them, for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with [o] him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house [s], & shew how great things [t] God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, & published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 And, behold, there [v] came a man named Jairus, & he was a ruler of y[e] synagogue; & he fell down at Jesus' feet, & besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went, y[e] people thronged him.

43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent [x] all her living upon physicians, [y] neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind *him*, and touched the border of his garment: and [z] immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter, & they that were with him, said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue [b] is gone out of me.

47 And when y[e] woman saw that she was not hid [c], she came trembling [d], & falling down before him, she declared unto him, before all y[e] people, for what cause she had touched him, & how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole: go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler [f] of the synagogue's *house*, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not [h]: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter.

Digitized by Google

and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth *b*.

53 And they laughed him to *d* scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, & took her by *y*e hand, & called, saying, Maid, *e* arise.

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished; but he charged *f* them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAP. IX.

THEN *i* he called his twelve disciples together, & gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take *k* nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city shake *o* off the very dust from your feet, for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, & went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 Now *q* Herod *y*e tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some that John was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, That Elias had appeared; and of others, That one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And *s* he desired to see him.

10 And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place, belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

11 And *y*e people, when they knew *u* *it*, followed him: and he received *w* them, & spake unto them of *y*e kingdom *y* of God, & healed them that had need *z* of healing.

12 And *a* when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, & get victuals: for we are here in a desert *a* place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go & buy meat for all this people.

14 (For they were about five thousand men.) And he said to his disciples, *b* Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes; and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, & were all *i* filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them, twelve baskets.

18 And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them saying, Whom say the people that I am?

A. D. 31.

a Mat. 14. 2. ver. 7. 8.
b Jn°. 11. 11, 13.
c Jn°. 6. 69.
d Ps. 22. 7. c. 16. 14.
e c. 7. 14. Jn°. 11. 43.
f Mat. 16. 21. 17. 22.
g Mat. 10. 38. 16. 24. Mar. 8. 34. c. 14. 27. Ro. 8. 13. Col. 3. 5.
h Mat. 8. 4. 9. 30. Mar. 5. 43.
i Mat. 10. 1, &c. Mar. 3. 13, &c. 6. 7, &c.
k Lu. 10. 4, &c. 12. 22.
l Mat. 10. 33. Mar. 8. 38. 2 Ti. 2. 12.
m Mat. 16. 28. Mar. 9. 1.
n Jn°. 8. 59. He. 2. 9.
o Ne. 5. 13. Ac. 13. 51. 18. 6.
p Mat. 17. 1, &c. Mar. 9. 2, &c.

β or, *things.*

q Mat. 14. 1, &c. Mar. 6. 14, &c.
r Da. 8. 18. 10. 9.
s c. 23. 8.
t Jn°. 1. 14.
v Ps. 27. 4. 73. 28.
u Ro. 10. 14, 17.
w Jn°. 6. 37.
x Mar. 10. 38.
y Ac. 28. 31.
z c. 1. 53. 5. 31. He. 4. 16.
a Mat. 14. 15, &c. Mar. 6. 35, &c. Jn°. 6. 5, &c.
b Mat. 3. 17. 2 Pe. 1. 17, 18.
c De. 18. 15. Ac. 3. 22.
d Ps. 78. 19, 20. Eze. 34. 25. Hos. 13. 5.
e Ec. 3. 7.
f Mat. 17. 14, &c. Mar. 9. 17, &c.
g 1 Cor. 14. 40.
h Zec. 12. 10.
i Ps. 107. 9.
k Ac. 19. 13-16.
l Mat. 16. 13, &c. Mar. 8. 27, &c.
m Jn°. 20. 27. He. 4. 2.
n De. 32. 5. Ps. 78. 8.

19 They answering said, John *a* *y*e Baptist; but some *say*, Elias; and others *say*, That one of *y*e old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter *c* answering said, The Christ of God.

21 And he straitly charged them, & commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, The *i* Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 And he said to *them* all, If *k* any *m*an will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, & follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life, shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 For *l* whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels'.

27 But *m* I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not *n* taste of death, till they see *y*e kingdom of God.

28 And *p* it came to pass about an eight days after these *β* sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white *and* glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias,

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter and they that were with him were heavy *r* with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his *s* glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it *t* is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing *x* what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: & they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This *b* is my beloved Son: hear *c* him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days *e* any of those things which they had seen.

37 And *f* it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son; for he is mine *h* only child:

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again; and, bruising him hardly, departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not *k*.

41 And Jesus answering said, O faithless *m* and perverse *n* generation! how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming *y*e devil

Digitized by Google

52. Ge. 23. 2.–37. 34, 35. 2 Sa. 18. 33. Je. 9. 17..21. Eze. 24. 17. Zec. 12. 10. Mar. 5. 38, 39. Jn°. 11. 4, 11..13.

53. ch. 16. 14. Job 12. 4.–17. 2. Is. 53. 3. Mar. 15. 44, 45. Jn°. 11. 39.–19. 33..35.

54. ver. 51. ch. 7. 14, 15. Je. 31. 32. Mat. 9. 25. Mar. 1. 31.–5. 40, 41.–8. 23.–9. 27. Jn°. 5. 21, 28, 29. –11. 43. Ac. 9. 40. Ro. 4. 17.

55. ch. 24. 41..43. 1 Ki. 17. 21..23. Mar. 5. 43. Jn°. 11. 44.

56. ch. 5. 14. Mat. 8. 4.–9. 30. Mar. 5. 42, 43.

CHAP. IX.

1. ch. 6. 13..16.–10. 19. Mat. 10. 1..5.–16. 19. Mar. 3. 13..19.–6. 7..13.–16. 17, 18. Jn°. 14. 12. Ac. 1. 8.–3. 16.–4. 30.–9. 34.

2. ch. 10. 1, 9, 11..16.16. Mat. 3. 2.–10. 7, 8.–13. 19. –24. 14. Mar. 1. 14, 15.–6. 12.–16. 15. He. 2. 3, 4.

3. ch. 3. 21.–6. 29.–10. 4.–12. 28.–22. 35. Ps. 37. 3. Mat. 10. 9, 10. Mar. 6. 8, 9. 2 Ti. 2. 4.

4. ch. 10. 5..8. Mat. 10, 11. Mar. 6. 10. Ac. 16. 15.

5. ver. 48, 53..56. ch. 5. 14.–10. 10..12. 16. Ne. 5. 13. Mat. 10. 14, 15, 18. Mar. 6. 11.–9. 37. Ac. 13. 51.–18. 6.

6. ver. 1, 2. Mar. 6. 12, 13.–16. 20. Ac. 4. 30.–5. 15.

7. [*A. D.* 32.] ch. 9. 7..21. 25. Job 18. 11, 12. Ps. 73. 19. Is. 22. 5. Mi. 7. 4. Mat. 14. 1..12. Mar. 6. 14..28.

8. ver. 19 Mat. 17. 10. Mar. 6. 15.–8. 28. Jn°. 1. 21.

9. ver. 7. ch. 13 31, 32.–23. 8.

10. ch. 10. 17. Zec. 1. 10, 11. Mat. 11. 21.–14. 13. Mar. 6. 30, 45. Jn°. 1. 44. He. 13. 17.

11. ch. 8. 1, 10. Is. 61. 1. Mat. 14. 14.–21. 31, 43. Mar. 6. 33, 34. Jn°. 4. 34. Ro. 15. 3. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

12. Ps. 78. 19, 20. Mat. 14. 15.–15. 23, 32. Mar. 6. 35, 36, Jn°. 6. 1, 5.

13. Nu. 11. 21..23. 2 Ki. 4. 42, 43. Pr. 11. 24, 25. Mat. 14. 16, 17. Mar. 6. 37, 38. Jn°. 6. 5..9.

14. Mar. 6. 39, 40.–8. 6.

16. Ps. 121. 1, 2. Mat. 14. 19.–15. 36. Mar. 7. 34. –22. 19.–24. 30. Jn°. 6. 11, 23. Ac. 27. 35. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 30.–11. 24. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5.

17. 2 Ki. 4. 44. Ps. 37. 16. Pr. 13. 35. Mat. 14. 20, 21.–15. 37, 38.–16. 9, 10. Mar. 6. 42..44.–8. 8, 9, 19, 20. Jn°. 6. 11..13. Phi. 4. 18, 19.

18. ch. 11. 1.–22. 39..41. Mat. 16. 13, 14.–26. 36. Mar. 8. 27..30.

19. ver. 7, 8. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 14. 2. Mar. 6. 15. Jn°. 1. 21, 25.–7. 40.–9. 17.

20. ch. 22, 67. Mat. 5. 47.–16. 15..17.–22. 42.–26. 63. Mar. 8. 29.–14. 61. Jn°. 1. 41, 49.–4. 29, 42.– 6. 67, 69.–7. 40, 41.–9. 17.–11. 27.–20. 31. Ac. 8. 37.–9. 22.–17. 3. 1 Jn°. 5. 1.

21. Mat. 16. 20.–17. 9 Mar. 8. 31.

22. ver. 44. ch. 18. 31..34. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. XXII.– LXIX. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 26 Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 16. 21.–17. 11, 12, 22. Mar. 8. 31.–9. 30, 31.–10. 33, 34. Ac. 4. 25, 28.–13. 27..29. 1 Co. 15. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

23. ch. 14. 26, 27. Mat. 10. 38, 39.–16. 22..24. Mar. 8. 34..38. Jn°. 12. 25, 26. 1 Co. 15. 30, 31. 2 Ti. 3. 12. Ti. 2. 12.

24. ch. 17. 33. Jn°. 12. 25. Ac. 20. 23, 24. He. 11. 35. Re. 2. 10.–12. 11.

25. ch. 4. 5, 7.–12. 19..21.–16. 24, 25. Ps. 49. 6, 8. Mat. 13. 48.–16. 26. Mar. 8. 36.–9. 43..48. Ac. 1. 18, 25. 1 Co. 9. 27. 2 Pe. 2. 15..17. Re. 18. 7, 8.

26. ch. 12. 8, 9.–13. 25..27. Ps. 22. 6..8. Is. 53. 3. Da. 7. 10. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–10. 32, 33.–16. 27..24. 30, 31.–25. 31.–26. 64. Mar. 8. 38. Jn°. 5. 44.– 12. 43. Ro. 1. 16. 2 Co. 12. 10. Ga. 6. 14. 2 Th. 1. 8..10. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–2. 12. He. 11. 26.–13. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 14..16. Jude 14. Re. 1. 7.–3. 5.–20. 11 –21. 8.

27 ch. 2. 26.–22. 18. Mat. 16. 28. Mar. 8. 39.– 9. 1.–14. 25. Jn°. 8. 51. 52.–14. 2.–16. 7.–21. 22, 23. He. 2. 9.

28. Sayings; or, *things*. ver. 18. ch. 6. 12.–8. 51. Ps. 109. 4. Mat. 17. 1.–26. 37..39. Mar. 1. 35.– 6. 46.–9. 1, 2.–14. 33..36. 2 Co. 13. 1. He. 5. 7.

29. Ex. 34. 29..35. Is. 33. 17.–53. 2. Mat. 17. 2. Mar. 9. 2, 3. Jn°. 1. 14. Ac. 6. 15. Phi. 2. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 16..18 Re. 1. 13..16.–20. 11.

30. ver. 19. ch. 1. 17.–24. 27, 44. Mat. 17. 3, 4. Mar. 9. 4..6. Jn°. 1. 17. Ro. 3. 21..23. 2 Co. 3. 7..11. He. 3. 3..6. Ja. 5. 17, 18.

31. ver. 22. ch. 13. 32..34. Jn°. 1. 29. 1 Co. 1. 23, 24. 2 Co. 3. 18. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.–5. 10. Re. 5. 6..12.–7. 14.

32. ch. 22. 45, 46. Ex. 23. 18..23. Is. 60. 1..3. Da. 8. 18.–10. 9. Mat. 26. 40..43. Jn°. 1 14.–17. 24. 2 Pe. 1. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 22. 4, 5

33. Ps. 4. 6, 7.–27. 4.–63. 2..5. Mat. 17. 4. Mar. 9. 5, 6. Jn°. 14. 8, 9. 2 Co. 4. 6.

34. Ex. 14. 19, 20.–40. 34..38. Ju. 6. 22.–13. 22. Ps. 18. 9..11. Is. 19. 1. Da. 10. 8. Mat. 17. 5..7. Mar. 9. 7, 8. Re. 1. 17.

35. ch. 3. 22. De. 18. 18, 19. Is. 55. 3, 4. Mat. 3. 17. Jn°. 3. 16, 35, 36.–5. 22..24. Ac. 3. 22, 23. He. 1. 12.–2. 3.–3. 7, 8, 15.–5. 9.–12. 25, 26. 2 Pe. 1. 17, 18.

36. Ec. 3. 7. Mat. 17. 9. Mar. 9. 9, 10.

37. Mat. 17. 14..21. Mar. 9. 14..29.

38. ch. 7. 12.–8. 41, 42. Ge. 44. 20. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 15. 22.–17. 14. Mar. 9. 16. Jn°. 4. 47.

39. ch. 4. 35.–8. 29. Mar. 5. 4, 5.–9. 20, 26. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 9. 11.

40. ver. 1. ch. 10. 17..19. 2 Ki. 4. 31. Mat. 17. 20, 21. Ac. 19. 14..16.

41. ch. 8. 25. Ex. 10. 3.–16. 28. Nu. 14. 11, 27. De. 32. 5. 2 Ki. 5. 8. Je. 4. 14. Mat. 3. 7.– 11. 28.–12. 39, 45.–16. 4.–17. 17.–23. 36. Mar. 9. 19.–10. 14, 49. Jn°. 14. 9.–20. 27. Ac. 2. 40.– 13. 18. Ro. 2. 4. He. 3. 9..11, 19.–4. 2, 11.–7. 25.

Digitized by Google

42. ver. 39. ch. 7. 15. 1 Ki. 17. 23. 2 Ki. 4. 36, 37. Mar. 1. 26.—9. 20, 26, 27. Ac. 9. 41. Re. 12. 12.
43. ch. 4. 36.—5. 9, 26.—8. 25. Mar. 6. 51. Ac. 3. 10.—13.
44. ver. 22. ch. 1. 66.—2. 19, 51.—18. 31.—24. 6, 7, 44. Is. 32. 9, 10. Mat. 16. 21.—17. 22, 23.—20. 18, 19.—21. 38, 39.—26. 2. Mar. 8 31.—9. 31. Jn°. 2. 19.—22. —16. 4.—19. 11. Ac. 2. 23.—3. 13.—15.—4. 27, 28. 1 Th. 3 3, 4 He. 2. 1.—12. 2.-5.
45. ver. 46. ch. 2. 50.—18. 34. Mat. 16. 22. Mar. 8. 16.-18, 32, 33.—9. 10, 32. Jn°. 12. 16, 34—14. 5.—16. 17, 18. 2 Co. 3. 14.-16.
46. ch. 14. 7.-11.—22. 24.-27. Mat. 18. 1.—20. 20.-28. —23. 6, 7. Mar. 9. 33.-37. Ro. 12. 3, 10. Ga. 5. 20, 21, 25, 26. Phi. 2. 13, 14. 3 Jn°. 9.
47. ch. 5. 22.—7. 39, 40. Ps. 139. 2, 23. Je. 17. 10. Mat. 18. 2.-4.—19. 13.-15. Mar. 10. 14, 15. Jn°. 2. 25.—16. 30.—21. 17. 1 Co. 14. 20. He. 4. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2. Re. 2. 23.
48. ch. 7. 28.—10. 16.—22. 30. Pr. 18. 12. Mat. 10. 40.-42.—18. 5, 6, 10, 14.—23. 11, 12.—25. 40, 45.—19. 28.—23. 11, 12.—25. 40, 45. Mar. 9. 37. Jn°. 12. 44, 45.—13. 20.—14. 21. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 5. 3, 4, 6. Re. 3. 21.—21. 14.
49. Nu. 11. 27.-29. Mar. 9. 38.-40.—10. 13, 14. Ac. 4. 18, 19.—5. 28. 1 Th. 2. 16. 3 Jn°. 9, 10.
50. ch. 11. 23. Jos. 9. 14. Pr. 3. 5, 6. Mat. 12. 30. —13. 28.-30.—17. 24.-26. Mar. 9. 41. 1 Co. 12. 3. Phi. 1. 15.-18.
51. ch. 12. 50.—24. 51. 2 Ki. 2. 1.-3, 11. Is. 50. 5.-9. Mar. 16. 19. Jn°. 6. 62.—13. 1.—16. 5, 28.—17. 11. Ac. 1. 2, 9.—20. 22.-24.—21. 11.-14. Ep. 1. 20.—4. 8.-11. Phi 3. 14. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 6. 20.—12. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22.—4. 1.
52. ch. 7. 27.—10. 1, 33.—17. 16. 2 Ki. 17. 24.-33. Ezr. 4. 1.-5. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 10. 5. Jn°. 8. 48.
53. ver. 48. Jn°. 4. 4, 9. 40.-42.
54. 2 Sa. 21. 2. 2 Ki. 1. 10.-14.—10. 16, 31. Ac. 4. 29, 30. Ja. 1. 19, 20.—3. 14.-18. Re. 13. 3.
55. Nu. 20. 10.-12. 1 Sa. 24. 4.-7.—26. 8.-11. 2 Sa. 19. 22. Job 2. 10.—26. 4.—31. 29.-31.—34. 4.-9.—35. 2.-4.—42. 6. Pr. 9. 8. Je. 17. 9. Mat. 16. 23.—26. 33, 41, 51. Jn°. 16. 2. Ac. 23. 3.-5.—26. 9.-11. Ja. 3. 10. 1 Pe. 3. 9. Re. 3. 19.
56. ch. 6. 27.-31.—19. 10.—22. 51.—23. 34. Mat. 5. 39. —18. 11.—20. 28. Jn°. 3. 17.—10. 10.—12. 47. Ro. 12. 21. 1 Ti. 1. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 21.-23.
57. Ex. 19. 8. Mat. 8. 19, 20. Jn°. 13. 37.
58. ch. 14. 26.-33.—18. 22, 23. Jos. 24. 19.-22. Ps. 84. 3. Mat. 8. 20. Jn°. 6. 66.-68. 2 Co. 8. 9. Ja. 2. 5.
59. Hag. 1. 2. Mat. 4. 19.-22.—6. 33.—8. 21, 22.—9. 9. —16. 24.
60. ch. 15. 32. Jn°. 21. 15.-17. 1 Co. 9. 16. 2 Co. 5. 16.-18. Ep. 2. 1, 5. 1 Ti. 5. 6. 2 Ti. 2. 3, 4.—4. 2, 5. Re. 3. 1.
61. ch. 14. 8.-20, 26. De. 33. 9. 1 Ki. 19. 20. Ec. 9. 10. Mat. 10. 37, 38.
62. ch. 17. 31, 32. Ps. 78. 8, 9. Ac. 15. 37, 38. 2 Ti. 4. 10. He. 10. 38. Ja. 1. 6.-8. 2 Pe. 2. 20.-22.

CHAP. X.

1. [*A. D.* 32.] ch. 1. 17, 76.—3. 4.-6.—9. 52. Nu. 11. 16, 21.-26. Mat. 10. 1. Mar. 6. 7. Ac. 13. 2.-4. Re. 11. 3.-10.
2. ch. 9. 1. Nu. 11. 17, 29. 1 Ki. 18. 22.—22. 6.-8. Ps. 68. 11. Is. 56. 9.-12. Je. 3. 15. Ex. 34. 2.-6. Zec. 11. 5, 17. Mat. 9. 36.-38.—20. 1. Mar. 13. 34. —16. 15.-20. Jn°. 4. 35, 38. Ac. 8. 4.—11. 19.—13. 2, 4.—16. 9, 10.—20. 28.—22. 21.—26. 15.-18. 1 Co. 3. 6.-9.—12. 28.—15. 10. 2 Co. 6. 1. Ep. 4. 7.-12. Phi. 2. 21, 25, 30. Col. 1. 29.—4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 9.—5. 12. 2 Th. 3. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 12.-14.—4. 10, 15, 16.—5. 17, 18. 2 Ti. 2. 3.-6.—4. 5. Phile. 1. He. 3. 6. Re. 2. 1.—11. 2, 3.
3. Ps. 22. 12.-16, 21. Eze. 2. 3.-8. Zep. 3. 3. Mat. 7. 15.—10. 16, 22. Jn°. 10. 12.—15. 20.—16. 2. Ac. 9. 2. 16.—20. 29.
4. ch. 9. 3, 50, 60.—22. 35. Ge. 24. 33, 56. 1 Sa. 21. 8. 2 Ki. 4. 24, 29. Mat. 10. 9, 10. Mar. 6. 8, 9.
5. ch. 19. 9. 1 Sa. 25. 6. Is. 57. 19. Mat. 10. 12, 13. Ac. 10. 36. 2 Co. 5. 18.-20. Ep. 2. 17.
6. 1 Sa. 25. 17. Ps. 35. 13. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16. Ep. 2. 2, 3.—5. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 14.
7. ch. 9. 4. De. 12. 12, 18, 19.—24. 14. Mat. 10. 10, 11. Mar. 6. 10. Ac. 16. 15, 34, 40. 1 Co. 9. 4.-15.—10. 27. Ga. 6. 6. Phi. 4. 17, 18. 1 Ti. 5. 17, 18. 2 Ti. 2. 6. 3 Jn°. 5.-8.
8. ver. 10. ch. 9. 48. Mat. 10. 40. Jn°. 13. 20. 1 Co. 10. 27.
9. ver. 11. ch. 9. 2.—17. 20, 21. Da. 2. 44. Mat. 3. 2.—4. 17.—10. 7, 8. Mar. 4. 30.—6. 13. Jn°. 3. 3, 5. Ac. 28. 7.-10, 28, 31.
10. ch. 9. 5. Mat. 10. 14. Ac. 13. 51.—18. 6.
11. ver. 9. ch. 9. 5. De. 30. 11.-14. Mat. 10. 14 Ac. 13. 26, 40, 46, 51.—18. 6. Ro. 10. 8, 21. He. 1. 3.
12. La. 4. 6. Eze. 16. 48.-50. Mat. 10. 15. Mar. 6. 11.—11. 24.
13. ch. 9. 10.-17. Job 42. 6. Is. XXIII.-61. 3. Eze. 3. 6, 7.—XXVI.-XXVIII. Da. 9. 3. Jon. 2. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 20.-22. Mar. 8. 22.-26. Ac. 28. 25.-28. Ro. 9. 29.-33.—11. 8.-11. 1 Ti. 4. 2.
14. ch. 12. 47, 48. Am. 3. 2. Jn°. 3. 19.—15. 22.-25. Ro. 2. 1, 27.
15. ch. 7. 1, 2.—13. 28. Ge. 11. 4. De. 1. 23, 28. Is. 5. 14.—14. 13.-15. Je. 51. 53. Eze. 26. 20.—28. 12.-14.—32. 18, 20, 27. Ob. 4. Mat. 4. 13.—10. 28.—11. 23. 2 Pe. 2. 4.
16. ch. 9. 48. Ex. 16. 7, 8. Nu. 14. 2, 11.—16. 11. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 10. 40.—18. 5. Mar. 9. 37. Jn°. 5. 23, 23.—9. 23.—12. 44, 48.—13. 20. 1 Th. 4. 8.
17. ver. 1, 9. ch. 9. 1. Ro. 16. 20.
18. Jn°. 2. 31.—12. 31.—16. 11. He. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 9. 1.—12. 7, 9.—20. 2.
19. ch. 21. 17, 18. Ps. 91. 13. Is. 11. 8. Eze. 2. 6. Mar. 16. 18. Ac. 28. 5. Ro. 8. 31.-39.—16. 20. He. 13. 5, 6. Re. 11. 5.
20. Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Is. 4. 3. Da. 12. 1. Mat. 7. 22, 23.—10. 1.—26. 24.—27. 5. 1 Co. 13. 2, 3. Phi. 4. 3. He. 12. 23. Re. 3. 5.—13. 8, 18.—20. 12, 15.—21. 27.
21. ch. 15. 5, 9. Job 5. 12.-14. Ps. 8. 2.—24. 1.—25. 14. Is. 29. 14, 18, 19.—35. 8.—53. 11.—62. 5.—66. 1. Zep. 3. 17. Mat. 11. 25, 26.—13. 11.-16.—16. 17.—21. 16. Mar. 10. 15. Jn°. 11. 41, 42.—17. 24.-26. 1 Co. 1. 19, 26.-29.—2. 6.-8.—3. 18.-20. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4. Ep. 1. 5, 11. Col. 2. 2, 3. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.
22. Many ancient copies add these words: *And turning to his disciples, he said, All things, &c.* Mat. 11. 27.-28. 18. Jn°. 1. 18.—3. 35.—5. 22.-27.—6. 44.-46.—10. 15.—13. 3.—17. 2, 5, 10, 26. 1 Co. 15. 21. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 21, 22. Phi. 2. 9.-11. He. 2. 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. 2 Jn°. 9.
23. Mat. 13. 16, 17.
24. Jn°. 8. 56. He. 11. 13, 39. 1 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
25. ch. 7. 30.—11. 45, 46.—18. 18. Mat. 19. 16.—22. 35. Mar. 12. 28. Ac. 16. 30, 31.

Digitized by Google

threw him down, and tare *him*. And Jesus rebuked [a] the unclean spirit, and healed y[e] child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 And they were all amazed [c] at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for [g] the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men [h].

45 But [i] they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 Then [m] there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving y[e] thought of their heart, took a child, & set him by him,

48 And said unto them, Whosoever [r] shall receive this child in my name, receiveth me; & whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sent me: for [s] he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 And John answered and said, Master, we [t] saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for [u] he that is not against us, is for us.

51 And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received [u] up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

52 And sent messengers before his face: & they went, and entered into a village of y[e] Samaritans [x], to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

54 And when his disciples, James & John, saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, & consume them, even as Elias [c] did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For [e] the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*. And they went to another village.

57 And [z] it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer [j] me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man having put his hand to the plough, & looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAP. X.

AFTER [m] these things y[e] Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two & two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, [o] The harvest truly *is* great, but the [p] labourers *are* few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

A. D. 32.

a Mar. 1. 27.
b c. 9. 3, &c.
c Ps. 139. 14. Zec. 8. 6.
d Ge. 24. 33, 36.
2 Ki. 4. 29. Pr. 4. 25.
e Is. 9. 6.
2 Th. 3. 16.
Ja. 3. 18.
f Mat. 17. 22.
h 2 Sa. 24. 14.
i Mar. 9. 32. c. 2. 50. 18. 34.
k 1 Cor. 6. 4-14.
1 Ti. 5. 18.
l 1 Ti. 5. 13.
m Mat. 18. 1, &c.
Mar. 9. 34, &c.
n 1 Cor. 10. 27.
o Mat. 3. 2.
p Mat. 10. 26.
Ju°. 12. 48. 13. 20.
q Mat. 23. 11, 12. c. 14. 11.
r c. 9. 5.
s Nu. 11. 27-29.
t Mat. 12. 30. c. 16. 13.
v Mat. 11. 21, &c.
u Mar. 16. 19. Ac. 1. 2.
w Eze. 3. 6.
x Ju°. 4. 4.
y Is. 14. 13-15. Je. 51. 53. Am. 9. 2, 3.
z Eze. 36. 20. 31. 18.
a Ju°. 13. 20.
b Ac. 5. 4.
c 2 Ki. 1. 10, 12.
d Ju°. 5. 23.
e Ju°. 3. 17. 12. 47.
f Re. 12. 8, 9.
g Mat. 8. 19, &c.
h Mar. 16. 18. Ac. 28. 5.
i Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Is. 4. 3. Da. 12. 1. Ph. 4. 3. He. 12. 23. Re. 13. 8. 20. 12; 21. 27.
j 1 Ki. 19. 20.
β Many ancient copies add, *And turning to his disciples, he said*
k Mat. 28. 18. Ju°. 3. 35.
l Ju°. 6. 44, 46.
m Mat. 10. 1, &c. Mar. 6. 7, &c.
n 1 Pe. 1. 10.
o Mat. 9. 37. Ju°. 4. 35.
p 1 Cor. 3. 9.
1 Ti. 5. 17.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry [b] neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and [d] salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house.

6 And if the son [e] of peace be there, your peace shall rest [f] upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for [k] the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house [l] to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat [n] such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The [o] kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even [β] y[e] very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that y[e] kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe [v] unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for [w] if the mighty works had been done in Tyre & Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth & ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which [y] art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust [z] down to hell.

16 He [a] that heareth you, heareth me; and he [b] that despiseth you, despiseth me; and [d] he that despiseth me, despiseth him that sent me.

17 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan [f] as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents [h] and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written [i] in heaven.

21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven & earth, that thou hast hid these things from y[e] wise & prudent, & hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All [β] things [k] are delivered to me of my Father: and no [l] man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him*.

23 And he turned him unto *his* disciples, and said privately, Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, that [n] many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them*; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them*.

25 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master,

Digitized by Google

what [a] shall I do to inherit [b] eternal life?
26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?
27 And he answering said, Thou [c] shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy [d] neighbour as thyself.
28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, & [e] thou shalt live.
29 But he, willing to justify [g] himself, said unto Jesus, & who is my [f] neighbour?
30 And Jesus answering said, A certain *man* went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, & fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him*, and departed, leaving *him* half dead.
31 And by chance there came down [a] certain priest that way; and when he saw him, he passed by [k] on the other side.
32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked [l] *on him*, and passed by on the other side.
33 But a certain Samaritan [m], as he journeyed, came where he was: & when he saw him, he had compassion [n] *on him*,
34 And went to *him*, and bound [o] up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.
35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two [γ] pence, and gave *them* to the host, & said unto him, Take care of him; & whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay [r] thee.
36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?
37 And he said, He that shewed mercy [δ] on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.
38 Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman, named Martha [u], received him into her house.
39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat [w] at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.
40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.
41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art [x] careful and troubled about many things:
42 But one thing [a] is needful: & Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

CHAP. XI.

AND it came to pass, that as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.
2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our [b] Father which art in heaven, Hallowed [ζ] be thy name: Thy kingdom come: Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.
3 Give us [ζ] day by day our daily bread:
4 And forgive us our sins; for [d] we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.
5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;
6 For a friend of mine [η] in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him:
7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.
8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise & give him because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity [e] he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.
9 And I say unto you, Ask [h], and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.
10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.
11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?
12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer [β] him a scorpion?
13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give [c] Holy Spirit to them that ask him!
14 And [P] he was casting out a devil, & it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.
15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through [δ] Beelzebub the chief of the devils.
16 And others, tempting *him*, [q] sought of him a sign from heaven.
17 But he, knowing [t] their thoughts, said unto them, Every [t] kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; & a house *divided* against a house, falleth.
18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.
19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast *them* out? therefore shall they be your judges.
20 But if I with the finger [x] of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:
22 But when a stronger [y] than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.
23 He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth.
24 When [y] unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.
25 And when he cometh, he findeth *it* swept and garnished.
26 Then goeth he, & taketh *to him* seven other spirits more wicked than himself; & they enter in, and dwell there: & the last *state* of that man is worse [e] than the first.
27 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed [e] *is* the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.
28 But he said, Yea, rather blessed *f are* they that hear [y] word of God, & keep it.
29 And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign;

A. D. 32.

a Ac. 16. 30, 31.
b Ga. 3. 18.
c De. 6. 5.
d Le. 19. 18.
e c. 18. 1–8.
f Le. 18. 5. Ne. 9. 29. Eze. 20. 11, 21 Ro. 10. 5. Ga. 3. 12.
g Job 32. 2. c. 16. 15. Ro. 4. 2. Ga. 3. 11. Ja. 2. 24.
h Mat. 7. 7. 21. 22. Jn°. 15. 7. Ja. 1. 6. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.
i Mat. 5. 43, 44.
k Ps. 38. 11.
β *give.*
l Pa. 109. 25. Pr. 27. 10.
m Jn°. 4. 9.
n Ex. 2. 6.
o Ps. 147. 3. Is. 1. 6.
p Mat. 9. 32, 12. 22, &c.
γ See Mat. 20. 2.
δ *Beelzebul,* so v. 18, 19.
q Mat. 12. 38. 16. 1.
r Pr. 19. 17. c. 14. 14.
s Jn°. 2. 25.
t Mat. 12. 25. Mar. 3. 24.
v Pr. 14. 21. Hos. 6. 6. Mi. 6. 8. Mat. 23. 23.
u Jn°. 11. 1. 12. 2, 3.
w Lu. 8. 35. Ac. 22. 3.
x Ex. 8. 19.
y Is. 53. 12. Col. 2. 15.
z Mar. 4. 19. c. 21. 34. 1 Co. 7. 32, 35
a Ps. 27. 4. 73. 25. Ec. 12. 13. Mar. 8. 36. c. 18. 22. 1 Co. 13. 3.
b Mat. 6, 9, &c
c Jn°. 5. 14. He. 6. 4. 10. 26, 27. 2 Pe. 2. 20, 21
ζ or, *for the day.*
d Mar. 11. 25, 26.
e c. 1. 28, 48.
f Ps. 119. 1, 2. Mat. 7. 21. c. 8. 21. Ja. 1. 25.
η or, *out of his way.*

Digitized by Google

26. Le. 19. 18. De. 6. 5. Is. 8. 20. Ro. 3. 19.–4. 14..16.–10. 5. Ga. 3. 12, 13, 21, 22.

27. Le. 19. 18. De. 6. 5.–10. 12.–30. 6. Mat. 19. 19.–22. 37.–40. Mar. 12. 30, 31, 33, 34. Ro. 13. 9. Ga. 5. 13, 14. He. 8. 10. Ja. 2. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 18.

28. ch. 7. 43. Le. 18. 5. Ne. 9. 29. Eze. 20. 11, 13, 21. Mat. 19. 17. Mar. 12. 34. Ro. 3. 19, 20.–10. 4, 5. Ga. 3. 12, 13.

29. ver. 36. ch. 16. 15.–18. 9..11. Le. 19. 34. Mat. 5. 43, 44. Ro. 10. 3.

30. Ps. 88. 4, 5. Je. 51. 52. La. 2. 12. Eze. 30. 24.

31. Ru. 2. 3. 2 Sa. 1. 6. Job 6. 14..21. Ec. 9. 11. Ps. 38. 10, 11.–69. 20.–142. 4. Pr. 21. 13.–24. 11, 12. Je. 5. 31. Ho. 5. 1.–6. 9. Mal. 1. 10. Ja. 2. 13..16. 1 Jn°. 3. 16..18.

32. Ps. 109. 25. Jn°. 4. 9. Ac. 18. 17. 2 Ti. 3. 2.

33. ch. 7. 13.–9. 52, 53.–17. 16..18. Ex. 2. 6. 1 Ki. 8. 50. Pr. 27. 10. Je. 38. 7..13.–39. 16..18. Mat. 18. 33. Jn°. 4. 9.–8. 48.

34. ver. 30, 31. ch. 2. 7. Ge. 42. 27. Ex. 4. 24.–23. 4, 5. Pr. 24. 17, 18.–25. 21, 22. Is. 1. 5, 6. Mat. 5. 43..45. Mar. 14. 8. Ro. 12. 20, 21. 1 Th. 5. 15.

35. ch. 14. 13, 14. Mat. 20. 2. Ro. 16. 23.

36. ver. 20. ch. 7. 42. Mat. 17. 25.–21. 28..31.–22. 42.

37. ch. 6. 32..36. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 13. 15..17. 2 Co. 8. 9. Ep. 3. 18, 19.–5. 2. He. 2. 9..15. 1 Pe. 2. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 16..18, 23, 24.–4. 10, 11. Re. 1. 5.

38. ch. 8. 2, 3. Jn°. 11. 1..5.–12. 1..3. Ac. 16. 15. 2 Jn°. 10.

39. ch. 2. 46.–8. 35. De. 33. 3. Pr. 8. 34. Lu. 8. 35. Ac. 22. 3. 1 Co. 7. 32, &c.

40. ch. 9. 55.–12. 29. Jon. 4. 1..4. Mat. 14. 15.–16. 22. Mar. 3. 21.

41. ch. 8. 14. Ec. 6. 11. Mat. 6. 25..34. 1 Co. 7. 32..35. Phi. 4. 6.

42. ch. 8. 18.–12. 20, 23.–16. 2, 25.–18. 22. De. 30. 19. Jos. 24. 15, 22. Ps. 16. 5, 6.–17. 15.–27. 4.–73. 25.–119. 30, 111, 173.–142. 5. Ec. 12. 13. Jn°. 4. 14.–5. 24.–10. 27, 28.–17. 3. Ro. 8. 35..39. Ga. 5. 6. Col. 2. 10, *&c.*–3. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12.

CHAP. XI.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] ch. 6. 12.–9. 18, 28.–22. 39..45. Ps. 10. 17.–19. 14. Ro. 8. 26, 27. He. 5. 7. Ja. 4. 2, 3. Jude 20.

2. ch. 10. 9..11. Le. 10. 3.–22. 32. 1 Ki. 8. 43.–2 Ki. 19. 19. 2 Ch. 20. 6. Ps. 11. 4.–57. 11..72. 18, 19.–103. 20.–108. 5. Ec. 5. 2. Is. 2. 2. 5..6, 2, 3.–63. 16. Eze. 36. 23. Da. 2. 28, 44.–7. 18, 27. Ho. 14. 2. Hab. 2. 14. Mat. 5. 16.–6. 6..10.–10. 32. Ro. 1. 7.–8. 15. 1 Co. 1. 3. 2 Co. 1. 2. Ga. 1. 4. Ep. 1. 2. Phi. 1. 2.–4. 20. Col. 1. 2. 1 Th. 1. 1, 3.–3. 11..13. 2 Th. 1. 1, 2.–2. 16. Re. 11. 15.–15. 4.–19. 6.–20. 4.

3. Day-by-day; or, *For the day.* Ex. 16. 15. 22. Pr. 30. 8. Is. 33. 16. Mat. 6. 11, 34. Jn°. 6. 27..33.

4. ch. 8. 13.–22. 46. Ge. 49. 16. 1 Ki. 8. 34, 36. Ps. 25. 11, 18.–32. 1..5.–51. 1..3.–121. 7.–130. 3, 4. Is. 43. 25, 26. Da. 9. 19. Ho. 14. 2. Mat. 6. 12..15.–18. 25..26. 41. Jn°. 17. 15. 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Co. 12. 7, 8. Ep. 4. 31, 32. Col. 3. 13. 2 Th. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Ja. 2. 3. 1 Jn°. 1. 8..10. Re. 2. 10.–3. 10.

5. ch. 18. 1..8.

6. In his journey; or, *Out of his way.*

7. ch. 7. 6.–13. 25. Mat. 25. 10. Ga. 6. 17.

8. ch. 18. 1, 4..8. Ge. 32. 26. Mat. 15. 22..28. Ro. 15. 30. 2 Co. 12. 8. Col. 2. 1..4. 12.

9. ch. 13. 24, 25. Ps. 27. 4, 8.–34. 4, 10.–50. 15.–105. 3, 4.–118. 5. Ca. 3. 1..4.–5. 6. Is. 45. 19.–55. 6, 7. Je. 29. 12, 13.–33. 3. Da. 9. 3. Am. 5. 4..6. Mat. 6. 29.–7. 7, 8.–21. 22, 31. Mar. 11. 24.–13. 37. Jn°. 1. 45, 49.–4. 10.–14. 13.–15. 7, 16.–16. 23, 24. Ac. 10. 4..6. Ro. 2. 7. 2 Co. 6. 2.–12. 8, 9. He. 4. 16.–11. 6. Ja. 1. 5, 6.–5. 15, 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.–5. 14, 15. Re. 2. 24.

10. ch. 18. 1. Ps. 31. 22. La. 3. 8, 18, 54..58. Jon. 2. 2..8. Ja. 4. 3.–5. 11.

11. Is. 49. 15. Mat. 7. 9, 10.

12. Offer; or, *give.* ch. 10. 19. Eze. 2. 6. Re. 9. 10.

13. ch. 15. 30..32. Ge. 6. 5, 6.–8. 21. Job 15. 14..16. Ps. 51. 5. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 44. 3, 4.–49. 16. Eze. 36. 27. Joel 2. 28. Mat. 5. 16, 45.–6. 14, 30, 32.–7. 11. Jn°. 3. 5, 6.–4. 10.–7. 37..39. Ro. 5. 9, 10, 17.–7. 18.–8. 32. 2 Co. 3. 9..11. Tit. 3. 3. He. 12. 9, 10.

14. Mat. 9. 32, 33.–12. 22, 23. Mar. 7. 32..37.

15. Beelzebub; Gr. *Beelzebub.* ver. 18, 19. Mat. 9. 31.–12. 24..30. Mar. 3. 22..30. Jn°. 7. 8, 20.–8. 48, 52.–10. 20.

16. Mat. 12. 38, 39.–16. 1..4. Mar. 8. 11, 12. Jn°. 6. 30. 1 Co. 1. 22.

17. 2 Ch. 10. 16..19.–13. 16, 17. Is. 9. 20, 21.–19. 2, 3. Mat. 9. 4.–12. 25. Mar. 3. 23..26. Jn°. 2. 25. Re. 2. 23.

18. ver. 15. Mat. 12. 26, 31..34. Ja. 3. 5..8.

19. ver. 31, 32. ch. 9. 49.–19. 22. Job 15. 6. Mat. 12. 27, 28, 41, 42. Ro. 3. 19.

20. ch. 10. 9, 11. Ex. 8. 19. Da. 2. 44. Mat. 12. 28. Ac. 20. 25.–8. 23..28. 2 Th. 1. 5.

21. Mat. 12. 29. Mar. 3. 27.

22. Ge. 3. 15.–27. 1. Is. 27. 1.–49. 24, 25.–53. 12.–63. 1..4. Col. 2. 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–4. 4. Re. 20. 1..3.

23. ch. 9. 50. Mat. 12. 30. Re. 3. 15, 16.

24. Ju. 6. 37..40. Job 1. 7.–2. 2. Ps. 63. 1. Pr. 4. 16. Is. 35. 1, 2, 7.–41. 17..19.–44. 3.–48. 22.–57. 20, 21. Eze. 47. 8..11. Mat. 12. 43..45. Mar. 5. 10.–9. 25. Ep. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 5. 8.

25. 2 Ch. 24. 17..22. Ps. 36. 3.–81. 11, 12.–125. 5. Mat. 12. 44, 45. 2 Th. 2. 9..12. 2 Pe. 2. 10..19. Jude 8..13.

26. Zep. 1. 6. Mat. 12. 45.–23. 15. Jn°. 5. 14. He. 6. 4..8.–10. 26..31. 2 Pe. 2. 20..22. 1 Jn°. 5. 16. Jude 12, 13.

27. ch. 1. 28, 42, 48.

28. ch. 6. 47, 48.–8. 21. Ps. 1. 1..3.–112. 1.–119. 1..6.–128. 1. Is. 48. 17, 18. Mat. 7. 21..25.–12. 48..50. Jn°. 13. 17. Ja. 1. 21..25. 1 Jn°. 3. 21..24. Re. 22. 14.

29. ver. 50. ch. 9. 41.–12. 1.–14. 25, 26. Is. 57. 3, 4. Mat. 3. 7.–12. 38, 39.–16. 1..4.–23. 33..36. Mar. 8. 11, 12, 38. Jn°. 2. 18.–6. 30.–8. 44. Ac. 7. 51, 52. 1 Co. 1. 22.

Digitized by Google

30. ch. 24. 46, 47. Jon. 1. 17.—2. 1, 10.—3. 2, &c. Mat. 12. 40.

31. ch. 3. 22.—9. 35. 1 Ki. 10. 1, 2. 2 Ch. 9. 1. Is. 9. 6, 7.—54. 17. Je. 3. 11. Mat. 12. 42. Ro. 2. 27. Col. 1. 15.—19. He. 11. 7.

32. Jon. 1. 2, 3.—3. 5..10.—4. 1.—4. 9. He. 7. 26.

33. ch. 8. 16, 17. Mat. 5. 15, 16.—10. 27. Mar. 4. 21, 22. Jn°. 11. 9.—12. 46. Phi. 2. 15, 16.

34. Ge. 19. 11. 2 Ki. 6. 15..20. Ps. 81. 12.—119. 18. Is. 6. 10.—29. 10.—42. 19, 20.—44. 18. Je. 5. 21. Mat. 6. 22, 23. Mar. 4. 12.—8. 18. Ac. 2. 46.—13. 11.—26. 18. Ro. 11. 8..10. 2 Co. 1. 12.—4. 4.—11. 3. Ep. 1. 17, 18.—6. 5. Col. 3. 22. 2 Th. 2. 9..12.

35. Pr. 16. 25.—26. 12. Is. 5. 20, 21. Je. 8. 8, 9. Jn°. 7. 48, 49.—9. 39..41. Ro. 1. 22.—2. 19..23. 1 Co. 1. 19..21.—3. 18..20. Ja. 3. 13..17. 2 Pe. 1. 9.—2. 18, 19. Re. 3. 17, 18.

36. The bright shining of a candle: Gr. *A candle by its bright shining* Ps. 119. 97..105. Pr. 1. 5.—2. 1..11.—4. 18, 19.—20. 27. Is. 42. 16. Ho. 6. 3. Mat. 13. 11, 12, 52. Mar. 4. 24, 25. Ep. 4. 14, 15. Col. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17. He. 5. 14. Ja. 1. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

37. ch. 7. 36.—14. 1. 1 Co. 9. 19..23.

38. Mat. 15. 2, 3. Mar. 7. 2..5. Jn°. 3. 25.

39. ch. 16. 15. Ge. 6. 5. 2 Ch. 25. 2—31. 20, 21. Ps. 22. 13. Pr. 26. 25.—30. 12. Je. 4. 14. Eze. 22. 25, 27. Zep. 3. 3. Mat. 7. 15.—12. 33..35.—15. 19.—23. 25, 26. Jn°. 12. 6.—13. 2. Ac. 5. 3.—8. 21..23. Ga. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 15, 16. Ja. 4. 8.

40. ch. 12. 20..24. 25. Ge. 1. 26, 27.—2. 7. Nu. 16. 22. Ps. 14. 1.—33. 15.—75. 4, 5.—94. 8..10. Zec. 12. 1. Pr. 1. 22.—8. 5. Je. 5. 21. Mat. 23. 17, 26. 1 Co. 15. 36. He. 12. 9.

41. Of such things as ye have; or, *As you are able.* ch. 12. 33.—14. 12..14.—16. 9.—18. 22.—19. 8. Ge. 15. 8..10. Job 31. 16..20. Ps. 41. 1.—112. 9. Pr. 14. 31.—19. 17. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Is. 58. 7..11. Da. 4. 27. Mat. 5. 42.—6. 1..4.—25. 34..40.—26. 11. Ac. 9. 36..39.—10. 15, 31, 32.—11. 29.—24. 17. Ro. 14. 14..18. 2 Co. 8. 7..9, 12.—9. 6..15. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5. Tit. 1. 15. He. 6. 10.—13. 16. Ja. 1. 27.—2. 14..16. 1 Jn°. 3. 16, 17.

42. ch. 18. 12. Le. 27. 30..33. De. 10. 12, 13. 1 Sa. 15. 22. 2 Ch. 31. 5..10. Ne. 10. 37, 38. Pr. 21. 3. Ec. 7. 18. Is. 1. 10..17.—58. 2..6. Je. 7. 2..10, 21, 22. Mi. 6. 8. Mal. 1. 6.—2. 17.—3. 8..10. Mat. 23. 13..15, 23. Jn°. 5. 42. Tit. 2. 11, 12. 1 Jn°. 4. 20, 21.

43. ch. 14. 7..11.—20. 46. Pr. 16. 18. Mat. 28. 6, 7. Mar. 12. 38, 39. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3. Ja. 2. 2..4. 3 Jn°. 9.

44. Nu. 19. 16. Ps. 5. 9. Ho. 9. 8. Mat. 23. 27, 28. Ac. 23. 3.

45. 1 Ki. 22. 8. Je. 6. 10.—20. 8. Am. 7. 10..13. Jn°. 7. 7, 48, 49.—9. 40, 41.

46. Is. 10. 1. Mat. 23. 2..4. Ga. 6. 13.

47. Mat. 23. 29..33. Ac. 7. 51, 52. 2 Th. 2. 15, 16.

48. Jos. 24. 22. 2 Ch. 36. 16. Job 15. 6. Ps. 64. 8. Mat. 24. 35..38. He. 11. 36..38. Ja. 5. 10.

49. ch. 21. 16, 17.—24. 47. Pr. 1. 2, &c.—8. 1..12.—9. 1..3. Mat. 22. 6.—23. 34. Jn°. 16. 2. Ac. 1. 8.—7. 57..60.—8. 1..3.—9. 1, 2.—12. 1, 2.—22. 4, 5, 20.—26. 10, 11. 1 Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 11. 24, 25. Ep. 4. 11. Col. 2. 3.

50. Ge. 9. 5, 6. Nu. 35. 33. 2 Ki. 24. 4. Ps. 9. 12. Is. 26. 21. Je. 7. 29. Re. 18. 20..24.

51. Ge. 4. 8..11. 2 Ch. 24. 21, 22. Zec. 1. 1. Mat. 23. 35. Ha. 11. 4.—12. 24. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.

52. Hindered; or, *forbade.* ch. 19. 39, 40. Mat. 23. 13, 30. Jn°. 7. 47..52.—9. 24..34. Ac. 4. 17, 18.—5. 40.

53. ch. 20. 20, 27. Ps. 22. 12, 13. Is. 9. 12. Je. 18. 18.—20. 10.

54. Ps. 37. 32, 33.—56. 5, 6. Mat. 22. 15, 18, 35. Mar. 12. 13.

CHAP. XII.

1 ver. 56. ch. 5. 1, 15.—6. 17.—11. 44. 2 Ki. 7. 17. Job 20. 5.—27. 8.—36. 13. Is. 33. 14. Mat. 16. 6..12. Mar. 8. 15. Ac. 21. 20. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8.—15. 3. Ja. 3. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 1.

2. ch. 8. 17. Ec. 12. 14. Mat. 10. 26. Mar. 4. 22. Ro. 2. 16. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10. Re. 20. 11, 12.

3. Job 24. 14, 15. Ec. 10. 12, 13, 20. Mat. 10. 27.—12. 36. Jude 14, 15.

4. Ca. 5. 1, 16. Is. 41. 8.—51. 7, 8, 12, 13. Je. 1. 8, 17.—26. 14, 15. Eze. 2. 6. Da. 3. 16, 17. Mat. 10. 28. Jn°. 15. 14, 15. Ac. 4. 13..20. 24. Phi. 1. 28. Ja. 2. 23. 1 Pe. 3. 14. Re. 2. 10.

5. Ps. 9. 17. Pr. 14. 26. Je. 5. 22.—10. 7. Mat. 10. 28.—25. 41, 46. Mar. 13. 23. 1 Th. 4. 6. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Re. 14. 7.—15. 4.—20. 14.

6. ver. 24, 27. Ps. 50. 10, 11.—113. 5, 6.—145. 15, 16.—147. 9. Mat. 10. 29.

7. ch. 21. 16. 1 Sa. 14. 45. 2 Sa. 14. 11. Job 35. 11. Ps. 8. 6. Is. 43. 3, 4. Mat. 6. 26.—10. 30, 31. Ac. 27. 34.

8. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 119. 46. Mat. 10. 32, 33.—25. 31..34. Mar. 8. 38. Ro. 10. 9, 10. 1 Ti. 2. 12. Jude 24, 25. Re. 2. 13.—3. 4, 5.

9. ch. 9. 26.—13. 26, 27. Mat. 7. 23.—10. 33.—25. 12, 41. Mar. 8. 38. Ac. 3. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 28, 29. Re. 3. 5.

10. ch. 23. 34. Mat. 12. 31, 32. Mar. 3. 28, 38, 39. 1 Ti. 1. 13. He. 6. 4..8.—10. 26..31. 1 Jn°. 5. 16.

11. ch. 21. 12..14. Mat. 10. 17..20.—23. 34. Mar. 13. 9..11. Ac. 4. 5..7.—5. 27..32.—6. 9..15.

12. ch. 21. 15. Ex. 4. 11, 12. Jn°. 18. 36. Ac. 4. 8.—7. 2, &c. 55.

13. ch. 6. 45. Ps. 17. 14. Eze. 33. 31. Ac. 8. 18, 19. 1 Ti. 6. 5.

14. ch. 5. 20.—22. 58. Ex. 2. 4. Jn°. 6. 15.—8. 11.—18. 36. Ro. 2. 1, 3.—9. 20.

15. ch. 8. 14.—16. 14.—21. 34. Jos. 7. 21. Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 10. 3.—37. 16.—62. 10.—119. 36, 37. Pr. 15. 16.—23. 4, 5.—28. 16. Ec. 4. 6..8. Je. 6. 13.—22. 17, 18. Mi. 2. 2. Hab. 2. 9. Mat. 6. 25, 26. Mar. 7. 22. 1 Co. 5. 10, 11.—6. 10. Ep. 5. 3..5. Col. 3. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 6..10. 2 Ti. 3. 2. He. 13. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 14.

16. Ge. 26. 12..14.—41. 47..49. Job 12. 6. Ps. 73. 3, 12. Ho. 2. 8. Mat. 5. 45. Ac. 14. 17.

17. ver. 22, 29, 33. ch. 1. 33.—3. 11.—10. 25.—11. 41.—14. 12, 14.—16. 3, 9.—18. 22.—19. 17. Ec. 11. 2. Is. 59. 7. Mat. 5. 42. Ac. 2. 37.—16. 30. Ro. 12. 13. 2 Co. 9. 6, &c. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 16, 17.

18. ver. 21. ch. 16. 4, 6. Ps. 17. 14. Ja. 3. 15.

Digitized by Google

and [a] there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

30 For as Jonas [c] was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 The queen [f] of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for [i] they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here.

33 No [m] man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth *it* in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see [y^e] light.

34 The [o] light of [y^e] body is [y^e] eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light: but when *thine eye* is evil [p], thy body also *is* full of darkness.

35 Take heed, therefore, that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore *be* full of light [r], having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when [γ] the bright shining [t] of a candle doth give thee light.

37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And [v] when the Pharisee saw *it*, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the LORD said unto him, Now do [w] ye Pharisees make clean the outside of [y^e] cup & [y^e] platter; but [x] your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 But [y] rather give alms ζof such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But woe [a] unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for [e] ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as [f] graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware *of them*.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying, thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens [k] with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bare witness that ye allow [l] the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them [g], and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of

A. D. 33.

a Mat.12.40, &c. Mar.8.12.
b Ex. 20. 5. Je. 51. 56.
c Jon. 1. 17. 2. 10.
d Ge. 4. 8.
e 2 Ch. 24.20.
f 1 Ki.10.1, &c
g Je. 7. 28.
h Mal. 2. 7.
β or, *forbad*
i Jon.3.5,10.
k 1 Co. 13. 5.
l Mar.12.13.
m Mat. 5.15, &c. Mar. 4. 21. c. 8. 16.
n Mat. 16. 6, &c. Mar. 8. 15, &c.
o Mat.6.22&c
p Pr. 28. 22. Mar. 7. 22.
q Mat.10.26. Mar. 4. 22. c. 8. 17.
r Ps.119.105. Pr. 6. 23. Is. 8. 20.
2 Co. 4. 6.
γ *a candle by its bright shining.*
s Pr. 4. 18. 20. 27.
t Jn°. 15. 4.
u Is.51. 7-13. Mat.10.28, &c.
v Mar. 7. 3.
w Mat.23.25.
x Tit. 1. 15.
δ See Mat. 10. 29.
y Is. 58. 7. c. 12. 33.
ζ or, *as you are able.*
z 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 119. 46. 2 Ti. 2. 12. Re. 2. 10.
a Mat.23.23, 27.
b Jude 24.
c Ac. 3.13,14. Re. 3. 8.
d Mat.25. 31.
e Mat. 23. 6. Mar.12. 38.
f Ps. 5. 9.
g Mat.12. 31.
1 Jn°. 5. 16.
h Mat.10. 19. Mar. 13. 11. c. 21. 14.
i Ac. 6.10. Ac. 26.
k Is. 58. 6.
l Eze.33.31.
m Jn°.18. 35.
n 1 Ti.6. 7-10.
o Job 2. 4. Mat. 6. 25.
p Eze.18. 19.
q He.11.35,37
r Ja. 4.15,16.

the world, may be required [b] of this generation;

51 From [y^e] blood of Abel [d] unto [y^e] blood of Zacharias [e], which perished between [y^e] altar & [y^e] temple: Verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation [δ].

52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge [e]: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye [β] hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and Pharisees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke [i] him to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and [l] seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

I N [n] [y^e] mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of [y^e] Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For [q] there is nothing covered that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear, in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends [t], [u] Be not afraid of them that kill the body, & after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him which, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings δ? and not one of them is forgotten before God:

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not, therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, [z] Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess [b] before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth [c] me before men, shall be denied before [y^e] angels [d] of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth the Holy Ghost, it shall not [ℓ] be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, & *unto* magistrates & powers, take [h] ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For [y^e] Holy Ghost shall teach [i] you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me [i].

14 And he said unto him, Man, [m] who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed & beware of covetousness [n]; for a man's life [o] consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, & build greater; & there

Digitized by Google

will I bestow all my fruits and my goods?
19 And I will say to my soul, Soul[a], thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, [c] drink, *and* be merry.
20 But God said unto him, *Thou* fool! this night [β] thy [γ] soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?
21 So *is* he that layeth up treasure for himself [δ], and is not rich [θ] toward God.
22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take [k] no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.
24 Consider ye ravens[m]: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; & God feedeth them. How much more are ye better than the fowls?
25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?
26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?
27 Consider the lilies, how they grow; they toil not, they spin not: and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.
28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, & to-morrow is cast into the oven, how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith!
29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, [ζ] neither be ye of doubtful mind.
30 For all these things do ye[n] nations of ye[o] world seek after: & your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.
31 But [ν] rather seek ye the kingdom of God; & all [ξ] these things shall be added unto you.
32 Fear not, little flock[w]: for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom [π].
33 Sell [ρ] that ye have, and give alms: provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure [q] in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.
34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.
35 Let [b] your loins be girded about, and *your* lights [c] burning;
36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; [τ] that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.
37 Blessed [d] *are* those servants whom ye[p] lord, when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, & will come forth and serve them.
38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.
39 And this know, that if the good man of the house had known what hour the thief [k] would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.
40 Be ye therefore ready [l] also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.
41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?
42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward [σ], whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them their* portion of meat in due season?
43 Blessed [d] *is* that servant, whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing.
44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.
45 But & if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; & shall begin to beat [i] ye[q] men-servants & maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;
46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will [γ] cut him in sunder [t], & will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.
47 And that servant which [r] knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten [o] with many *stripes*.
48 But he [p] that knew not, & did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For [q] unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: & to whom men have [r] committed much, of him they will ask the more.
49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I if it be already kindled?
50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I [δ] straitened till it be accomplished!
51 Suppose [s] ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:
52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.
53 The father [t] shall be divided against the son, & the son against ye[q] father; the mother against ye[q] daughter, & ye[q] daughter against ye[q] mother; ye[q] mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, & ye[q] daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.
54 And he said also to the people, When [z] ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower: and so it is.
55 And when *ye see* the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat: and it cometh to pass.
56 *Ye* hypocrites! ye can discern the face of the sky, and of ye[q] earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?
57 Yea, and why even of [d] yourselves judge ye not what is right?
58 When [e] thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, *as thou art* in [f] the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to ye[q] judge, & the judge deliver thee to the officer, & the officer cast thee into prison.
59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very [η] last mite.

CHAP. XIII.

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the [h] Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled [i] with their sacrifices.
2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?
3 I tell you, Nay: but except ye repent [m], ye shall all likewise perish.
4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, & slew them, think ye that they were [θ] sinners above all men

A. D. 33.

a 1 Cor. 4. 2.
b Ps. 49. 18.
c Ec. 11. 9. 1 Co. 15. 32. Ja. 5. 5.
d ver. 37. or, *do they require thy soul.*
e Job 20. 20-23
27. 8. Ps. 52. 7. Ja. 4. 14.
f Ps. 39. 6. 49. 16, 17. Je. 17. 11. Ha. 2. 9.
g 1 Ti. 6. 18. Ja. 2. 5. ver. 33.
i Mat. 22. 6.
k Mat. 6. 25, &c.
γ or, *cut him off.*
l Ps. 37. 9. 94. 14.
m Job 38. 41. Ps. 147. 9.
n Ja. 4. 17.
o De. 25. 2.
p Ac. 17. 30.
q Le. 5. 17. Jn°. 15. 22. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
r 1 Ti. 6. 20.
δ or, *pained.*
ε or, *be not.* Ro. 6. 34.
ζ or, *live not in careful suspense.*
t Mi. 7. 6.
v Mat. 6. 33.
u Ps. 34. 10. Is. 33. 16. Ro. 8. 31, 32.
w Is. 40. 11. Jn°. 10. 27, 28
x Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 18. 36. He. 12. 28. Ja. 2. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 1. 6. 22. 5.
y Mat. 19. 21. Ac. 2. 45. 4. 34.
z Mat. 16. 2, &c.
a Mat. 6. 20. 1 Ti. 6. 19.
b Ep. 6. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 13.
c Mat. 25. 1, 13
d 1 Cor. 11. 14.
e Mat. 5. 25.
f Is. 55. 6.
η See Mar. 12. 42.
g Mat. 24. 46. &c.
h Ac. 5. 37.
i Lu. 2. 20.
k 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 3. 3. 16. 15.
l c. 21. 34, 36.
m Ac. 3. 19. Re. 2. 21, 22.
θ or, *debtors.*

Digitized by Google

19. ch. 16. 19.–21. 34. De. 6. 13, 12.–8. 12..14. Job 14. 1.–21. 11..13.–31. 24, 25. Ps. 49. 5..13.–52. 5..7.–62. 10. Pr. 18. 11.–23. 5.–27. 1. Ec. 11. 9. Is. 5. 8, 11, 12.–22. 13, 14. Ho. 12. 8. Am. 6. 3..6. Hab. 1. 16. Mat. 6. 1..21. 1 Co. 15. 32. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Ti. 5. 6.–6. 17. 2 Ti. 3. 4. Ja. 4. 13..15.–5. 1..3, 5. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 18. 7.

20. Thy soul shall be required of thee; or, *Do they require thy soul.* ch. 11. 40.–16. 22, 23. Ex. 16. 9, 10. 1 Sa. 25. 36..38. 2 Sa. 13. 28, 29. 1 Ki. 16. 9, 10. Es. 5. 11.–8. 1, 2. Job 20. 20..23.–27. 8, 16, 17. Ps. 39. 6.–49. 17..19.–52. 5..7.–73. 19, 20.–78. 30, 31. Pr. 11. 4.–28. 8. Ec. 2. 18..22.–5. 14..16. Je. 17. 11. Da. 5. 1..6, 25..30. Na. 1. 10. Mat. 24. 48..51. 1 Th. 5. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 7. Ja. 4. 14.

21. ver. 33. ch. 6. 24.–16. 11. Ho. 10. 1. Mat. 6. 19, 20. Ro. 2. 5. 2 Co. 6. 10. 1 Ti. 6. 18, 19. 2 Ti. 6. 18. Ja. 2. 5.–5. 1..3. Re. 2. 19.

22. ver. 29. Ps. 54. 23. Mat. 6. 25, &c. 1 Co. 7. 32. Phi. 5. 6. He. 13. 5. 1 Pe. 5. 7.

23. Ge. 19. 17. Job 1. 12.–2. 4, 6. Pr. 13. 8. Ac. 27. 18, 19, 38.

24. ver. 7, 27, 30..32. 1 Ki. 17. 4..6. Job 35. 11.–38. 41. Ps. 145. 15, 16.–147. 9. Mat. 6. 26.–10. 31.

25. ch. 19. 3. Mat. 5. 36.–6. 27.

26. ver. 29. Ps. 39. 6. Ec. 7. 13. 1 Pe. 5. 7.

27. ver. 24. 1 Ki. 10. 1..13. 2 Ch. 9. 1..12. Mat. 6. 28..30. Ja. 1. 10, 11.

28. ch. 8. 25. Is. 40. 6, 7. Mat. 8. 26.–14. 31.–16. 8.–17. 17, 20. 1 Pe. 1. 24.

29. Neither be ye of doubtful mind; or, *Live not in careful suspense.* ver. 22. ch. 10. 7, 8.–22. 35. Mat. 6. 31.

30. ver. 32. Mat. 5. 47.–6. 1, 8, 32.–10. 20.–18. 14. Jn°. 20. 17. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 4. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 2..4.

31. ch. 10. 42. 1 Ki. 3. 11..13. Ps. 34. 9, 10.–37. 3, 19, 25.–84. 11. Is. 33. 15, 16. Mat. 6. 33. Jn°. 6. 27. Ro. 8. 31, 32. 1 Ti. 4. 8. He. 13. 5.

32. ch. 10. 21. Ca. 1. 7, 8. Is. 40. 11.–41. 14.–53. 6. Je. 3. 19. Mat. 7. 14.–11. 25..27.–18. 12..14.–20. 16. Jn°. 10. 26..30. Ro. 6. 23.–8. 28..32. Ep. 1. 5..9. Phi. 2. 13. 2 Th. 1. 5, 11. He. 12. 28. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 3..5. 2 Pe. 1. 11.

33. ch. 16. 9.–18. 22. Hag. 1. 6. Mat. 6. 19..21.–19. 21. Jn°. 12. 6. Ac. 2. 45.–4. 34, 35. 2 Co. 8. 2. 1 Ti. 6. 17..19. Ja. 5. 1..3.

34. Mat. 6. 21. Phi. 3. 20. Col. 3. 1..3.

35. 1 Ki. 18. 46. Pr. 31. 17, 18. Is. 5. 27.–11. 5. Mat. 5. 16.–25. 1, &c. Ep. 6. 14. Phi. 2. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 13.

36. ch. 2. 25..30. Ge. 49. 18. Ca. 5. 5, 6. Is. 64. 4. La. 3. 25, 26. Mat. 22. 1, &c.–24. 42..44.–25. 1, &c. Mar. 13. 34..37. Ja. 5. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 13..15. Jude 20, 21. Re. 3. 20.

37. ver. 43. ch. 21. 36. Is. 62. 5. Je. 32. 41. Zep. 3. 17. Mat. 24. 45..47.–25. 20..23. Jn°. 12. 26.–13. 4, 5. 1 Co. 2. 9. Phi. 1. 21, 23. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 5. 1..4. 2 Pe. 1. 11.–3, 14. Re. 3. 21.–7. 17.–14. 3, 4, 13.

38. Mat. 25. 6. 1 Th. 5. 4, 5.

39. Mat. 24. 43, 44. 1 Th. 5. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 3. 3.–16. 15.

40. ch. 21. 34..36. Mat. 24. 42, 44.–25. 13. Mar. 13. 33..36. Ro. 13. 11..14. 1 Th. 5. 6. 2 Pe. 3. 12..14. Re. 16. 15.–19. 7.

41. Mar. XIII.–14. 37, 38. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 8.

42. ch. 16. 1..12.–19. 15..19. Pr. 15. 23. Is. 50. 4. Je. 23. 4. Eze. 34. 3. Mat. 13. 52.–20. 8.–24. 45, 46.–25. 20..23. Jn°. 21. 15..17. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2. 1 Ti. 3. 15.–5. 17. 2 Ti. 4. 2, 37. Tit. 1. 7. He. 3. 5.–13. 7, 17. 1 Pe. 4. 10.–5. 1..4.

43. ver. 37

44. ch. 19. 17..19.–22. 29, 30. Da. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 24. 47. Re. 3. 21.

45. Is. 56. 10..12.–65. 5. Je. 20. 2. Eze. 12. 22, 27, 28.–34. 3, 4, 8. Mat. 24. 48..50. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Co. 11. 20. Phi. 3. 18, 19. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 4, 13, 19. 3 Jn°. 9, 10. Jude 12, 13. Re. 13. 7..10, 15..17.–16. 6.–17. 5, 6.–18. 7, 8, 19, 20, 24, 40.

46. Cut him in sunder; or, *Cut him off.* ver. 19, 20, 40. Job 20. 29. Ps. 11. 5. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–13. 41, 42, 49, 50.–24. 51. Re. 16. 15.

47. ch. 10. 12..15. Nu. 15. 30, 31. De. 25. 2, 3. Mat. 11. 22..24. Jn°. 9. 41.–12. 48.–15. 22..24.–19. 11. Ac. 17. 30. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16. Ja. 4. 17.

48. ch. 16. 2, 10..12. Ge. 39. 8, &c. Le. 5. 17. Mat. 25. 14..29. Ro. 2. 12..16. 1 Co. 9. 17, 18. 1 Ti. 1. 11, 13.–6. 20. Tit. 1. 3. Ja. 3. 1.

49. ver. 51, 52. ch. 12. 53, 54.–13. 31..33.–19. 39, 40. Is. 11. 4. Joel 2. 30, 31. Mal. 3. 2, 3.–4. 1. Mat. 3. 10..12. Jn°. 9. 4.–11. 8..10.–12. 17..19.

50. Straitened; or, *pained.* Ps. 40. 8. Mat. 20. 17..22. Mar. 10. 32..38. Jn°. 4. 34.–7. 6..8, 10.–10. 39. 41.–12. 27, 28.–18. 11.–19. 30. Ac. 20. 22.

51. ver. 49. Mi. 7. 6. Zec. 11. 7, 8, 10, 11, 14. Mat. 10. 34..36.–24. 7..10. Jn°. 7. 43.–9. 16.–10. 19.

52. Ps. 41. 9. Mi. 7. 5, 6. Mat. 10. 35. Jn°. 7. 41..43.–9. 16.–10. 19..21.–15. 18..21.–16. 2. Ac. 13. 43..46.–14. 1..4.–28. 24.

53. Zec. 13. 2..6. Mat. 10. 21, 22.–24. 10.

54. 1 Ki. 18. 44, 45. Mat. 16. 2.

55. Job 37. 17.

56. ch. 19. 42..44. 1 Ch. 12. 32. Da. 9. 24..26. Hag. 2. 7. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 2. Mat. 11. 25.–16. 3.–24. 32, 33. Ac. 3. 24..26. Ga. 4. 4.

57. De. 32. 29. Mat. 15. 10..14.–21. 31, 32. Ac. 2. 40.–13. 26..38.

58. ch. 13. 24..28.–14. 31, 32. Ge. 22. 3..28. 1 Sa. 25. 18, &c. Job 22. 21.–33. 7.–36. 17, 18. Ps. 32. 6.–50. 22. Pr. 6. 1..5.–25. 8, 9. Is. 55. 6. Mat. 5. 23..26.–18. 30. 2 Co. 6. 2. He. 3. 7..13. 1 Pe. 3. 19. Re. 20. 7.

59. ch. 16. 26. Mat. 18. 34.–25. 41, 46. Mar. 12. 42. 2 Th. 1. 9.

CHAP. XIII.

1. La. 3. 20. Eze. 9. 5..7. Ac. 5. 37. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18.

2. ver. 4. Job 22. 5..16. Jn°. 9. 2. Ac. 28. 4.

3. ver. 5. ch. 19. 42..44.–21. 22..24.–23. 28..30.–24. 47. Mat. 3. 2, 10..12.–12. 45.–22. 7.–23. 35..38.–24. 21..29. Ac. 2. 38..40.–3. 19.

4. Sinners; or, *debtors.* ch. 7. 41, 42.–11. 4. 1 Ki. 20. 30. Ne. 3. 15. Job 1. 19. Mat. 6. 12.–18. 24. Jn°. 9. 7, 11.

Digitized by Google

5. ver. 3. Is. 28. 10..13. Eze. 18. 30.

6. ch. 20. 10..14. Ps. 80. 8..13. Is. 5. 2..4. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 21. 19, 20, 34..40. Mar. 11. 12..14.

7. ch. 3. 9. Ex. 22. 10. Le. 19. 23.–25. 21. Da. 4. 14. Mat. 3. 9, 10.–7. 19. Jn°. 15. 2, 6. Ro. 2. 4, 5.

8. Ex. 32. 11..13, 30..32.–34. 9. Nu. 14. 11..20. Jos. 7. 7..9. Je. 14. 7..9, 13, &c.–15. 1.–18. 20. Joel 2. 17. Ro. 10. 1.–11. 14.

9. Ezr. 9. 14, 15. Ps. 69. 22..28. Da. 9. 5..8. 1 Th. 2. 15. Re. 15. 3, 4.–16. 5..7.

10. ch. 4. 15, 16, 44.

11. ver. 16. ch. 8. 2, 27, 43. Job 2. 7. Ps. 38. 6.–42. 5.–145. 14.–146. 8. Mat. 9. 32, 33. Mar. 9. 21. Jn°. 5. 5, 6.–9. 19..21. Ac. 3. 2.–4. 22.–14. 8..10.

12. ver. 16. ch. 6. 8..10. Ps. 107. 20. Is. 65. 1. Mat. 8. 16.

13. ch. 4. 40.–17. 14..17.–18. 43. Ps. 103. 1..5.–107. 20..23.–116. 16, 17. Mar. 6. 5.–8. 25.–16. 18. Ac. 9. 17.

14. ch. 6. 7, 11.–8. 41.–14. 3..6. Ex. 20. 9.–23. 12. Le. 23. 3. Eze. 20. 12. Mat. 12. 10..12. Mar. 3. 2..6. Jn°. 5. 15, 16.–9. 14, 16. Ac. 13. 15.–18. 8, 17. Ro. 10. 2.

15. ch. 6. 42.–14. 5. Job 34. 30. Is. 29. 20. Mat. 15. 7, 14. Jn°. 7. 21..24. Ac. 8. 20..23.–13. 9, 10.

16. ver. 11, 12. ch. 3. 8.–16. 24.–19. 9. Mar. 2. 27. Jn°. 8. 44. Ac. 13. 26. Ro. 4. 12..16. 2 Ti. 2. 26.

17. ch. 14. 6.–19. 37..40, 48.–20. 40. Ps. 40. 14.–109. 29.–132. 18. Jn°. 12. 17, 18. Ac. 3. 9..11.–4. 21. 2 Ti. 3. 9.

18. ver. 20. ch. 7. 31.–17. 21. La. 2. 13. Mat. 13. 31. Mar. 4. 26, 30.

19. Ps. 62. 16, 17. Ca. 4. 12, 16.–5. 1.–6. 2.–8. 13. Is. 2. 2, 3.–9. 7.–49. 20..25.–51. 2, 3.–53. 1, 10..12.–54. 1, 3.–58. 11.–60. 15..22.–61. 11. Je. 31. 2. Eze. 17. 22, 24.–31. 6.–47. 1..12. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.–4. 12. Mi. 4. 1, 2. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20..23.–14. 7..9. Mat. 13. 31, 32.–17. 20. Mar. 4. 31, 32. Ac. 2. 41.–4. 4.–15. 14..18.–21. 20. Ro. 15. 19. Re. 11. 15.

21. Job 17. 9. Ps. 92. 13, 14. Pr. 4. 18. Ho. 6. 3. Mat. 13. 33. Jn°. 4. 14.–15. 2. 1 Co. 5. 6. Phi. 1. 6, 9..11. 1 Th. 5. 23, 24. Ja. 1. 21.

22. ch. 4. 43, 44.–9. 51. Mat. 9. 35. Mar. 6. 6, 56.–10. 32, 34. Ac. 10. 38.

23. ch. 12. 13..15.–21. 7, 8. Mat. 7. 14.–19. 25.–20. 16.–22. 14.–24. 3..5. Mar. 13. 4, 5. Jn°. 21. 22. Ac. 1. 7, 8.

24. ch. 21. 36. Ge. 22. 25, 26. Pr. 1. 24..28.–14. 6.–21. 25, 26. Ec. 10. 15. Is. 1. 15.–58. 2..4. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 7. 13, 14.–11. 12. Mar. 6. 18..20. Jn°. 6. 27.–7. 34.–8. 21.–13. 33. Ro. 9. 31..33.–10. 3. 1 Co. 9. 24..27. Phi. 2. 12, 13. Col. 1. 29. He. 4. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 10.

25. ch. 6. 46. Ge. 7. 16. Ps. 32. 6.–33. 6. Is. 55. 6. Mat. 7. 21, 22.–25. 10..12. 2 Co. 6. 2. He. 3. 7, 8.–12. 17.

26. Is. 58. 2. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 16.

27. ver. 25. Ps. 1. 6.–5. 6.–6. 8.–28. 3.–119. 115.–125. 5. Ho. 9. 12. Mat. 7. 23.–25. 12, 41. 1 Co. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 19.

28. ch. 14. 15.–16. 23.–23. 42, 43. Ps. 112. 10. Mat. 8. 11, 12.–13. 42, 50.–22. 13.–24. 51.–29. 30. 2 Th. 1. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 21. 8.–22. 15.

29. Ge. 28. 14. Is. 43. 6.–49. 6.–54. 2, 3.–66. 18..20. Mal. 1. 11. Mar. 13. 27. Ac. 28. 28. Ep. 3. 6..8. Col. 1. 6, 23.

30. Mat. 3. 9, 10.–8. 11, 12.–19. 30.–20. 16.–21. 28..31. Mar. 10. 31.

31. Ne. 6. 9..14. Ps. 11. 1, 2. Am. 7. 12, 13.

32. ch. 3. 19, 20.–9. 7..9.–23. 8..11. Eze. 13. 4. Mi. 3. 1..3. Zep. 3. 3. Mar. 6. 14, 26..28. Jn°. 10. 32.–11. 8..10.–17. 4, 5.–19. 20. He. 2. 10.–5. 9.

33. ch. 9. 53. Mat. 20. 18. Jn°. 4. 34.–9. 4.–11. 54.–12. 35. Ac. 10. 38.–13. 27.

34. ch. 15. 28.–19. 41, 42, 44.–23. 28. De. 5. 29.–32. 11, 12. Ru. 2. 12. 2 Ch. 24. 21, 22.–36. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 26, 30. Ps. 17. 8.–36. 7.–57. 1.–81. 10, 11, 13.–91. 4.–149. 2. Pr. 1. 24..30. Is. 30. 15.–48. 17..19.–50. 2. Je. 2. 30.–6. 16.–7. 23, 24.–26. 23.–35. 14.–44. 4..6. La. 1. 16.–4. 13. Ho. 11. 2, 7. Joel 2. 23. Zec. 1. 4. Mat. 21. 35, 36.–22. 3, 6.–23. 37..39. Ac. 3. 14, 15.–7. 52, 56.–8. 1. Ga. 4. 25, 26. Re. 11. 8.

35. ch. 19. 38..40.–21. 5, 6, 24. Le. 26. 31, 32. Ps. 69. 25.–118. 26. Is. 1. 7, 8.–40. 9..11.–52. 7.–54. 10, 11. Da. 9. 26, 27. Mi. 3. 12. Ho. 3. 4, 5. Zec. 11. 1, 2.–12. 10.–14. 2. Mat. 21. 9. Mar. 11. 9, 10. Jn°. 7. 34..36.–8. 22..24.–12. 13, 35, 36.–14. 19..23. Ac. 6. 13, 14. Ro. 10. 9..15. 2 Co. 3. 15..18.

CHAP. XIV.

1. ch. 6. 7.–7. 34..36.–11. 37, 53, 54.–20. 20. Ps. 37. 32.–41. 6.–62. 4. Pr. 23. 7. Is. 29. 21. Je. 20. 10. Mar. 3. 2. Jn°. 3. 1. Ac. 5. 34. 1 Co. 9. 19..22.

3. ch. 6. 9.–11. 44, 45.–13. 14..16. Mat. 12. 10. Mar. 3. 4. Jn°. 7. 23.

4. Mat. 21. 25..27.–22. 46.

5. ch. 13. 15. Ex. 23. 4, 5. De. 22. 4. Mat. 12. 11, 12.

6. ch. 13. 17.–20. 26, 40.–21. 15. Ac. 6. 10.

7. ch. 11. 43.–20. 46. Ju. 14. 12. Pr. 8. 1. Eze. 17. 2. Mat. 13. 34.–23. 6. Mar. 12. 36, 39. Ac. 8. 18, 19. Phi. 2. 3. 3 Jn°. 9.

9. Es. 6. 6..12. Pr. 3. 35.–11. 2.–16. 18. Eze. 28. 2..10. Da. 4. 30..34.

10. 1 Sa. 15. 17. Pr. 15. 33.–25. 6, 7. Is. 60. 14. Re. 3. 9.

11. ch. 1. 51.–18. 14. Job 22. 29.–40. 10..12. Ps. 18. 27.–138. 6. Pr. 15. 33.–18. 12.–29. 23. Is. 2. 11, 17.–57. 15. Mat. 23. 12. Ja. 4. 6. 1 Pe. 5. 5.

Digitized by Google

that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 He spake also this parable: A [b] certain *man* had a fig-tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought [c] fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down [d]: why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone [e] this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung *it:*

9 And if it bear fruit, *well:* and if not, *then* after that [f] thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath:

11 And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity [i] eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up *herself.*

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called *her to him,* and said unto her, Woman, thou [a] art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And [p] he laid *his* hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed [r] on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people, There [s] are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath-day.

15 The Lord then answered him, & said, *Thou* hypocrite [t]! doth not each one of you on [y] sabbath loose [u] his ox or *his* ass from the stall, & lead *him* away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter [x] of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath-day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed [z]: and all the people rejoiced for all the [a] glorious things that were done by him.

18 Then said he, Unto [c] what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three [β] measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 Strive [f] to enter in at the strait gate: for [g] many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When [h] once the master of [γ] house is risen up, & hath shut [i] to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, [k] Lord, open unto us; & he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence,

A. D. 33.

a Mat. 7. 22, 23.
25. 12, 41.
b Is. 5. 1, &c. Mat. 21. 19.
c Ps. 6. 8. 101. 8.
d Mat. 8. 12. 13. 42. 24. 51.
e Jn°. 15. 16. Ga. 5. 22. Ph. 4. 17.
f Re. 7. 9, 10.
g Ex. 32. 10.
h Ps. 106. 23. 2 Pe. 3. 9.
i Mat. 19. 30.
k Jn°. 15. 2. He. 6. 8.
l Ps. 6. 2.
m Zep. 3. 3.
n He. 2. 10.
o Joel 3. 10.
p Mar. 16. 18. Ac. 9. 17.
q Mat. 23. 37.
r Mat. 12. 10. Mar. 3. 2. c. 6. 7. 14. 3. Jn°. 5. 16.
s Ex. 20. 9.
t Le. 26. 31, 32. Ps. 69. 25. Is. 1. 7. 5. 5, 6. Da. 9. 27. Mi. 3. 12.
v Pr. 11. 9. Mat. 7. 5. 23. 13, 28. c. 12. 1.
u c. 14. 5.
w c. 19. 38. Jn°. 12. 13.
x c. 19. 9.
y Ps. 37. 32. Is. 29. 20, 21. Je. 20. 10, 11.
z Is. 45. 24. 1 Pe. 3. 16.
a Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 111. 3. Is. 4. 2.
b c. 13. 14.
c Mat. 13. 31. Mar. 4. 30, &c.
d c. 13. 15.
β See Mat. 13. 33.
e Pr. 25. 6, 7.
f Mat. 7. 13.
g Jn°. 7. 34. 8. 21. Ro. 9. 31.
h Ps. 32. 6. Is. 55. 6.
i Mat. 25. 10.
k Lu. 6. 46.
l 1 Sa. 15. 17. Job 22. 29. Ps. 18. 27. Pr. 15. 33. 29. 23. Mat. 23. 12. c. 18. 14. Ja. 4. 6. 1 Pe. 5. 5.

and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But [a] he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all *ye* workers [b] of iniquity.

28 There [d] shall be weeping & gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you *yourselves* thrust out.

29 And they [f] shall come from the east, and *from* the west, and from the north, and *from* the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, there [l] are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox [m], Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to-day and to-morrow, and the third *day* I shall be [n] perfected.

33 Nevertheless, I must walk to-day, and to-morrow, and the *day* following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 O [q] Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen *doth gather* her brood under *her* wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, [r] your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, Blessed [w] is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAP. XIV.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees, to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched [y] him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus, answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is [b] it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took *him,* and healed him, & let him go:

5 And answered them, saying, [d] Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When [e] thou art bidden of any *man* to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher; then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For [l] whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself

Digitized by Google

shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the [e] poor, [y] maimed, [y] lame, [y] blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at [y] resurrection of [y] just.

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed [z] is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper [a], & bade many:

17 And sent his servant at suppertime to say to them that were bidden, Come, for [b] all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The [m] first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have [o] married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, & shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house, being angry [p], said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets [r] & lanes of the city, & bring in hither the poor [s], and the maimed, and the halt [t], and the blind.

22 And [y] servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet [u] there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel [w] *them* to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, that [x] none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 And there went great multitudes with him: & he turned & said unto them,

26 If any *man* come to me, & [z] hate not his father, & mother, and wife, and children, & brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life [a] also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And [b] whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending [c] to build a tower, sitteth not down first and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish *it?*

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish [g].

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth [i] whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all [l] that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 Salt [n] *is* good; but if [y] salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor

A. D. 33.

a Jn°. 15. 6.
b Mat. 9. 10, &c.
c Pr. 22. 16.
d Ac. 11. 3.
1 Co. 5. 9-11.
Ga. 2. 12.
e Ne. 8.10,12.
f Mat. 18. 12.
g Re. 19. 9.
h Mat.22.2&c.
i Is. 25. 6,7.
k Pr. 9. 2, 5.
Ca. 5. 1.
Is. 55. 1, 2.
l Ps. 119.176.
1 Pe. 2. 25.
m c. 8. 14.
n c. 5. 32.

β *Drachma*, here translated *a piece of silver*, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to sevenpence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny. See Mat. 18. 28.

o ver. 26.
1 Co. 7. 33.
p Ps. 2. 12.
q Eze. 18, 23, 32.
33. 11.
Ac. 11. 18.
Phil. 15.16.
r Re. 22. 17.
s Sa. 2. 8.
Ps. 113. 7, 8.
t Ps. 38. 7.
Is. 33. 23.
35. 6.
u Ps. 103. 6.
130. 7.
v Mar. 12. 44.
w Ps. 110. 3.
x Pr. 1. 24.
Mat. 21.43.
He. 12. 25.
y Am.8.11,12.
z De. 33. 9.
Mat. 10.37.
a Ac. 20. 24.
Re. 12. 11.
b Mat. 16.24.
Mar. 8.34.
c. 9. 23.
2 Ti. 3. 12.
c Is. 44. 20.
Ho. 12. 1.
d Ps. 73. 22.
e Pr. 24. 27.
f Ps. 32. 5.
g He. 6. 11.
h Ac. 2. 39.
Ep. 2.13,17.
i Pr. 20. 18.
k Ps. 51. 4.
l Ph. 3. 7, 8.
m Zec. 3. 3-5.
n Mat. 5. 13.
Mar. 9. 50.

yet for the dunghill; *but* men [a] cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAP. XV.

THEN [b] drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners, for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth [d] with them.

3 And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What [f] man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep [l] which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons which [n] need no repentance.

8 Either what woman having ten β pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it?*

9 And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise I say unto you, [q] there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them *his* living [v].

13 And not many days after, [y] younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, & there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine [y] in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks [z] that the swine [a] did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I [f] will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, & came to his father. But when he was yet a great way [b] off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven [c], and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring [m] forth the best robe, and put *it* on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it;* and let us eat and be merry:

Digitized by Google

12. ch. 1. 53.–6. 32..36. Pr. 3. 9.–14. 20.–22. 16. Zec. 7. 5..7. Mat. 5. 46.–6. 1..4. 16..18. Ja. 2. 1..6.
13. ver. 21. ch. 11. 41. De. 14. 29.–16. 11, 14.–26. 12, 13. 2 Sa. 6. 9. 2 Ch. 30. 24. Ne. 8. 10, 12. Job 29. 13, 15, 16.–31. 16..20. Pr. 3. 9, 10.–14. 31.–31. 6, 7. Is. 58. 7, 10. Mat. 14. 14..21.–15. 32..39.–22. 10. Ac. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34, 35.–9. 39. Ro. 12. 13..16. 1 Ti. 3. 2.–5. 10. Tit. 1. 8. Phile. 7. He. 13. 2.
14. ch. 20. 35, 36. Pr. 19. 17. Da. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 6. 4.–10. 41, 42.–25. 34..40. Jn°. 5. 29. Ac. 24. 15. Phi. 4. 18, 19.
15. ch. 12. 37.–13. 29.–22. 30. Mat. 8. 11.–25. 10. Jn°. 6. 27, &c. Re. 19. 9.
16. Pr. 9. 1, 2. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 25. 6.–55. 1..7. Je. 31. 12..14. Zec. 9. 17. Mat. 22. 2..14. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Re. 3. 20.–19. 9.–22. 17.
17. ch. 3. 4..6.–9. 1..5.–10. 1, &c. Pr. 9. 2..5. Mat. 3. 1, &c.–10. 1, &c.–11. 27..29.–22. 3, 4. Jn°. 7. 37. Ac. 2. 38, 39.–3. 23, 24.–13. 26, 38, 39. 2 Co. 5. 18..21.–6. 1.
18. ch. 8. 14.–17. 26..31.–18. 24.–20. 4, 5. Is. 28. 12, 13.–29. 11, 12. Je. 5. 4, 5.–6. 10, 16, 17. Mat. 22. 5, 6.–24. 38, 39. Jn°. 1. 11.–5. 40. Ac. 13. 45, 46.–18. 5, 6.–28. 25–27. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 2 Ti. 4. 10. He. 12. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.
20. ver. 26..28. ch. 18. 29, 30. 1 Co. 7. 29..31.
21. ver. 13, 24. ch. 7. 22, 23.–9. 10..24. 47. 2 Sa. 24. 13. Ps. 2. 12. Pr. 1. 20..25.–8. 2..4.–9. 3, 4. Je. 5. 1. Zec. 11. 7, 11. Mat. 11. 5, 28.–15. 12.–18. 31.–21. 28..31.–22. 7, 8. Jn°. 4. 39..42.–7. 47..49.–9. 39. Ac. 6. 4..7. He. 2. 3.–12. 25, 26.–13. 17. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 15. 1, &c.–19. 15.
22. Jn°. 14. 2. Ac. 1..IX. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 7. 4..9.
23. ch. 24. 29. Ge. 19. 2, 3. Ps. 98. 3. Is. 11. 10.–19. 24, 25.–27. 13.–49. 5, 6.–66. 19, 20. Zec. 14. 8, 9. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 21. 43.–22. 9, 10.–28. 19, 20. Ac. 9. 15.–10. 44..48.–11. 18..21.–13. 47, 48.–16. 15.–18. 6.–22. 21, 22.–26. 18..20.–28. 28. Ro. 10. 18.–11. 13, 14.–15. 9..12. 1 Co. 9. 19..23. 2 Co. 5. 11, 12.–6. 1. Ep. 2. 11..22. Col. 1. 23, 28. 2 Ti. 4. 2.
24. Pr. 1. 24..32. Mat. 21. 43.–22. 8.–23. 38, 39. Jn°. 3. 19, 36.–8. 21, 24. Ac. 13. 46. He. 12. 25, 26.
25. ch. 12. 1. Jn°. 6. 24..27.
26. Ge. 29. 30, 31. De. 13. 6..8.–21. 15.–23. 9.–33. 9. Job 7. 15, 16. Ps. 73. 25, 26. Ec. 2. 17..19. Mal. 1. 2, 3. Mat. 10. 37, 57. Jn°. 12. 25. Ro. 9. 13. Phi. 3. 8. Re. 12. 11.
27. ch. 9. 23..25. Mat. 10. 38.–13. 21.–16. 24..26. Mar. 8. 34..37.–10. 21.–15. 21. Jn°. 19. 17. Ac. 14. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–3. 12.
28. ver. 33. Ge. 11. 4..9. Jos. 24. 19..24. Pr. 24. 27. Mat. 8. 20.–10. 22.–20. 22, 23. Ac. 21. 13. 1 Th. 3. 4, 5. 2 Pe. 1. 13, 14.
30. Mat. 7. 27.–27. 3..8. Ac. 1. 18, 19. 1 Co. 3. 14, 15. He. 6. 4..8.–10. 38. 2 Pe. 2. 19..22. 3 Jn°. 8.
31. 1 Ki. 20. 11. 2 Ki. 18. 20..22. Pr. 20. 18.–25. 8.
32. ch. 12. 58. 1 Ki. 20. 31..34. 2 Ki. 10. 4, 5. Job 11. 19. Mat. 5. 25. Ac. 12. 20. Ja. 4. 6..10.
33. ver. 26. ch. 5. 11, 28.–18. 22, 23, 28..30. Jn°. 12. 6. Ac. 5. 1..5.–8. 19..22. 2 Ti. 4. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.
34. Mat. 5. 13. Mar. 9. 49, 50. Col. 4. 6. He. 6. 4..8.
35. ch. 8. 8.–9. 44. Mat. 11. 15.–13. 9. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29.

CHAP. XV.

1. ch. 5. 29..32.–7. 29.–13. 30. Eze. 18. 27, 28. Mat. 9. 10..13.–21. 28..31. Ro. 5. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 15.
2. ver. 29, 30. ch. 5. 30.–7. 34, 39.–19. 7. Mat. 9. 11. Ac. 11. 3. 1 Co. 5. 9..11. Ga. 2. 12.
4. ch. 13. 15. Ps. 119. 176. Is. 53. 6. Je. 50. 6. Eze. 34. 8, 11, 12, 16, 21. Mat. 12. 11..18. 12, 13. Jn°. 10. 15, 16, 26..28. Ro. 2. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 25.
5. ver. 23, 24, 32. ch. 19. 9..23. 43. Is. 40. 10, 11.–46. 3, 4.–53. 10, 11.–62. 5, 12.–63. 9. Je. 22. 41, 42. Eze. 18. 23.–23. 11. Mi. 5. 4.–7. 18. Zep. 3. 17. Jn°. 4. 34, 35.–15. 11. Ac. 9. 1..15. Ro. 10. 20, 21. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 3..6, 10.–3. 7. 1 Th. 1. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 26. Tit. 3. 3..7. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 5.
6. ver. 7, 10, 24. ch. 2. 13, 14. Is. 66. 10, 11. Jn°. 3. 29.–15. 14. Ac. 11. 23.–15. 3. Phi. 1. 4..2. 17.–4. 1. 1 Th. 2. 19.–3. 7..9. 1 Pe. 2. 10, 25.
7. Pieces of silver: *Drachma.* Here translated *a piece of silver*, value seven-pence halfpenny. ver. 29, 32. ch. 5. 32.–16. 15.–18. 9..11. Pr. 30. 12. Mat. 18. 13, 28. Ro. 7. 9. Phi. 3. 6, 7.
8. ch. 19. 10. Eze. 34. 12. Mat. 18. 28. Jn°. 10. 16.–11. 52. Ep. 2. 17.
9. ver. 6, 7.
10. ch. 2. 10..14.–7. 47.–13. 5. 2 Ch. 33. 13..19. Mat. 18. 10, 11, 14–28. 5..7. Ac. 5. 19, 20.–10. 3..5.–11. 8. 2 Co. 7. 10. He. 1. 14. Re. 5. 11..14.
11. Mat. 21. 28..31.
12. De. 21. 16, 17. Ps. 16. 5, 6.–17. 14. Mar. 12. 44.
13. ver. 30. ch. 16. 1, 19. 2 Ch. 33. 1..10. Job 21. 13..15.–22. 17, 18. Ps. 10. 4..6.–73. 27. Pr. 5. 8..14.–6. 26..18. 9.–21. 17..20.–23. 19..22.–27. 8.–28. 7.–29. 3. Ec. 11. 9, 10. Is. 1. 4.–22. 18.–30. 11.–56. 12. Je. 2. 5, 13, 17..19, 31. Mi. 6. 3. Am. 6. 3..7. Ro. 13. 13, 14. Ep. 2. 13, 17. 1 Pe. 4. 3, 4. 2 Pe. 2. 13.
14. 2 Ch. 33. 11. Eze. 16. 27. Ho. 2. 9..14. Am. 8. 9, 10.
15. ver. 13. ch. 8. 32..34. Ex. 10. 3. 2 Ch. 28. 22. Is. 1. 5..9. 10..13.–57. 17. Je. 5. 3..8. 4..6.–31. 18, 19. Eze. 16. 52, 63. Na. 3. 6. Mal. 2. 9. Ro. 1. 24..26.–6. 22. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. Ep. 2. 2, 3.–4. 17..19.–5. 11, 12. Col. 3. 5..7. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Tit. 3. 3. Re. 2. 21, 22.
16. Ps. 142. 4. Is. 45. 20.–57. 2, 3. La. 4. 5. Ho. 12. 1. Jon. 2. 2..8. Ro. 6. 19..21.
17. ver. 18, 19. ch. 8. 35.–16. 23. Ps. 73. 20. Ec. 9. 3. Je. 31. 19. La. 1. 7. Eze. 18. 28. Ac. 2. 37.–16. 29, 30.–26. 14..19. Ep. 2. 4, 5.–5. 14. Tit. 3. 4..6. Ja. 1. 16..18.
18. ver. 21. ch. 11. 2.–18. 13. Le. 26. 40, 41. 1 Ki. 8. 47, 48.–20. 30, 31. 2 Ki. 7. 3, 4. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13, 19. Job 33. 37, 38.–36. 8..10. Ps. 25. 11.–32. 3..5.–51. 3..5.–116. 3..7. Pr. 28. 13. Is. 63. 16. Je. 3. 19..31. 6..9, 20.–50. 4, 5. La. 3. 18..22, 29, 40. Da. 6. 26. Ho. 2. 6, 7.–14. 1..3. Jon. 2. 4..3. 9. Mat. 3. 6..6. 9, 14, 15.–7. 11. 1 Jn°. 1. 8..10.
19. ch. 5. 3..7. 6, 7. Ge. 32. 10. Jos. 9. 24, 25. Job 42. 6. Ps. 84. 10. Mat. 15. 26, 27. 1 Co. 15. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16. Ja. 4. 8..10. 1 Pe. 5. 6.
20. Ge. 33. 4..45. 14, 15.–46. 29. De. 30. 2..4. Job 33. 27, 28. Ps. 86. 5, 15.–103. 10..13. Is. 49. 15.–55. 6, 9.–57. 18. Je. 31. 20. Eze. 16. 6..8. Ho. 11. 8. Mi. 7. 18, 19. Ac. 2. 39..20. 37. Ep. 2. 13, 17.
21. ver. 18, 19. Ps. 51. 4.–143. 2. Je. 3. 13. Eze. 16. 63. Ro. 2. 4. 1 Co. 8. 12.
22. Ge. 41. 42. De. 33. 25. Es. 3. 10.–8. 2. Ps. 13. 14.–18. 33.–45. 13.–132. 9, 16. Ca. 7. 1. Is. 61. 10. Eze. 16. 9..13. Zec. 3. 3, 4. Mat. 22. 11, 12. Ro. 3. 22.–8. 15.–13. 14. Ga. 3. 27.–4. 5, 6. Ep. 1. 13, 14.–4. 22..24.–6. 15. Re. 2. 17.–3. 4, 5, 18.–6. 11.–7. 9, 13, 14.–19. 8.
23. Ge. 18. 7. Ps. 63. 5. Pr. 9. 2. Is. 25. 6.–65. 13, 14. Mat. 22. 2, &c.

Digitized by Google

24. ver. 4. 7-9, 19, 22. ch. 19. 10. Ge. 45. 28. Ec. 9. 7.—10. 19. Is. 35. 10.—66. 11. Je. 31. 12.-17. Mat. 8. 22.—18. 11.-13. Jn°. 5. 21, 24, 25.—11. 25. Ro. 6. 13.—8. 2.—12. 15. 1 Co. 19. 26. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. Ep. 2. 1, 5.—5. 14. Col. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 5. 6. Jude 12. Re. 3. 1.

25. ver. 11, 12. ch. 7. 32. Ex. 15. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 14. Ps. 30. 11.—149. 3.—150. 4. Ec. 3. 4. Je. 31. 4, 13.

27. ver. 23, 30. Ac. 9. 17.—22. 13. Phile. 16.

28. ver. 2. ch. 5. 20.—7. 39.—13. 34.—24. 47. Ge. 4. 5.-7. 1 Sa. 17. 28.—18. 8 Is. 65. 5.—66. 5. Jon. 4. 1.-9. Mat. 20. 11. Ac. 13. 45, 50.—14. 2, 19.—22. 21, 22. 2 Co. 5. 20. 1 Th. 2. 16.

29. ver. 7. ch. 17. 10.—18. 8, 11, 12, 20, 21.—19. 21. 1 Sa. 15. 18, 14. Is. 58. 2, 3. Zec. 7. 3. Mal. 1. 12, 13. -3. 14. Mat. 20. 12. Ro. 3. 20, 27.—7. 9.—10. 3. Phi. 3. 4..6. 1 Jn°. 1. 8..10. Re. 2. 17.—3. 17.

30. ver. 13, 22, 23, 32. ch. 18. 11. Ex. 32. 7, 11.

31. ch. 19. 22, 23. Mat. 15. 13..16. Mar. 7. 27, 28. Ro. 9. 4—11. 35.

32. ver. 24. ch. 7. 35. Ho. 11. 9. Jon. 4. 10, 11. Ro. 3. 4, 19.—15. 9..13. Ep. 2. 1..10.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ver. 19. ch. 8. 3.—12. 42.—18. 13, 30.—19. 20. Ge. 15. 2.—43. 19. 1 Ch. 28. 1. Pr. 18. 9. Ho. 2. 8. Mat. 18. 23, 24.—25. 14, &c. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 1. 7. Ja. 4. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 10.

2. ch. 12. 20.—19. 21..26. Ge. 3. 9..11.—4. 9, 10.—18. 20, 21. 1 Sa. 2. 23, 24. Ec. 11. 9, 10.—12. 14. Mat. 12. 36. Ro. 14. 12. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10. 1 Ti. 5. 24. 1 Pe. 4. 5. Re. 22. 12.

3. ch. 12. 17.—16. 20, 22.—18. 4. Es. 6. 6. Pr. 13. 4.—15. 19.—18. 9.—19. 15.—20. 4.—21. 25, 26.—24. 30..34.—26. 13..16.—27. 23..27.—29. 21. Is. 10. 3. Je. 5. 1. Ho. 9. 5. Mar. 10. 46. Jn°. 9. 8. Ac. 3. 2.—9. 6. 2 Th. 3. 11.

4. Pr. 39. 9. Je. 4. 22. Ja. 3. 15.

5. ch. 7. 41, 42. Mat. 18. 24.

6. Measures: The word *Batus* in the original, containeth nine gallons three quarts. ver. 9. 12. Eze. 45. 10..14. Tit. 2. 10.

7. Measures: The word here interpreted a measure, in the original containing about fourteen bushels and a pottle. ch. 20. 9, 10. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Jn°. 12. 36. Ep. 5. 8. 1 Th. 5. 5.

8. ver. 4, 10. ch. 18. 6.—20. 34. Ge. 3. 1. Ex. 1. 10. 2 Sa. 13. 3. 2 Ki. 10. 19. Ps. 17. 14.—49. 10..19. Pr. 6. 6..8. Mat. 17. 26. Jn°. 12. 36. 1 Co. 3. 18, 19. Ep. 5. 8. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Th. 5. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 10.

9. Mammon; or, riches. ch. 11. 41.—14. 14. Ps. 73. 26. Pr. 19. 17.—23. 5. Ec. 12. 3..7. Is. 57. 16. -58. 7, 8. Da. 4. 27. Mat. 6. 19, 24.—19. 21.—25. 35..40. Ac. 10. 4, 31. 2 Co. 4. 17, 18.—5. 1.—9. 12..15. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10, 17..19. 2 Ti. 1. 16..18. Jude 21.

10. ver. 11, 12. ch. 19. 17. Mat. 25. 21, 23. Jn°. 3. 6.—13. 2, 27. Heb. 3. 2.

11. ver. 9. ch. 12. 33.—18. 22. Pr. 8, 18, 19. Ep. 3. 8. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 3. 18.

12. ch. 10. 42.—19. 13..26. 1 Ch. 29. 14..16. Job 1. 21. Eze. 16. 16..21. Ho. 2. 8, 9. Mat. 25. 14..29. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5.

13. ch. 9. 50.—11. 23.—14. 26. Jos. 24. 15. Mat. 4. 10.—6. 24. Ro. 6. 16, 22.—8. 5..8. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

14. ch. 8. 53.—12. 15.—20. 47.—23. 35. Ps. 35. 15, 16.—19. 51. Is. 53. 3. Je. 6. 3.—8. 10.—20. 7, 8. Eze. 22. 25..29.—23. 31. Mat. 23. 14. Ha. 11. 36.—12. 2, 3.

15. ch. 10. 29.—11. 38, 40.—18. 11, 12, 21.—20. 20, 47. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 29. 17. 2 Ch. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9.—10. 3.—49. 13, 18.—66. 14.—139. 1, 2. Pr. 16. 5.—20. 6. Is. 1. 10..14. Je. 17. 10. Am. 5. 21, 22. Mal. 3. 15. Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16.—23. 5, 23..27. Jn°. 2. 25.—21. 17. Ac. 1. 26.—15. 8. Ro. 3. 20. 1 Co. 4, 5. Ja. 2. 21..25. 1 Pe. 3, 4.—5. 5. Re. 2. 23.

16. ver. 29, 31. ch. 8. 26..29.—9. 2.—10. 9, 11. Mat. 3. 2.—4. 17.—10. 17.—11. 9..14.—21. 32. Mar. 1. 14, 45. Lu. 7. 29. Jn°. 11. 43.—12. 19.

17. ch. 21. 33. Ps. 102. 26, 27. Is. 40. 8.—51. 6. Mat. 5. 18. Ro. 3. 31. 1 Pe. 1. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 20. 11.—21. 1..4.

18. Mat. 5. 32.—19. 9. Mar. 10. 11, 12. 1 Co. 7. 4, 10..12.

19. ver. 1. ch. 12. 16..21.—15. 13—18. 24, 25. Ju. 8. 26. Es. 8. 15. Job 21. 11..15. Ps. 73. 3..7. Eze. 16. 13, 49.—27. 7. Am. 6. 4..6. Mar. 15. 17, 20. Ja. 5. 1..5. Re. 17. 4.—18. 7, 16.

20. ver. 21. ch. 18. 35, 43. 1 Sa. 2. 8. Job 2. 7, 8. Ps. 34. 19.—73. 14. Is. 1. 6. Je. 8. 22. Jn°. 11. 1. Ac. 3. 2. Ja. 1. 9—2. 5.

21. Mat. 15. 27. Mar. 7. 28. Jn°. 6. 12. 1 Co. 4. 11. 2 Co. 7. 27.

22. ch. 3. 20. 2 Ki. 9. 34, 35. Job 3. 13..19.—21. 30..32. Ps. 49. 6..12, 16..19.—73. 18..20.—91. 11, 12. Ec. 8. 10. Pr. 14. 32. Is. 14. 18.—22. 16.—57. 1, 2. Mat. 8. 11.—13. 38..43.—24. 31. Mar. 8. 36, 37. Jn°. 13. 23.—21. 20. He. 2. 14. Ja. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 24. Re. 14. 13.

23. ver. 28. ch. 8. 28.—13. 29. Ps. 9. 17.—16. 10.—49. 15.—86. 13. Pr. 5. 5.—7. 27.—9. 18.—15. 24. Is. 14. 9, 15. Mat. 5. 22, 29.—8. 11, 12, 29.—18. 9.—23. 33. 1 Co. 15. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Re. 14. 10, 11.—20. 10, 13, 14.

24. ver. 30. ch. 3. 8. 1 Sa. 28. 16. Is. 27. 11.—41. 17, 18.—65. 13, 14.—66. 24. Zec. 14. 12. Mat. 3. 9, -25. 41. Mar. 9. 43..49. Jn°. 4. 10, 14.—8. 33..39, 53..56.—7. 37. Ro. 4. 12.—9. 7, 8. 2 Th. 1. 8. Ja. 2. 13.—3. 6. Re. 7. 16, 17.—14. 10, 11.—19. 20.—20. 15.—22. 1.

25. ver. 23, 24. ch. 6. 24. Job 21. 13, 14.—22. 18. Ps. 17. 14—37. 35, 36.—49. 17.—73. 7, 12..20. La. 1. 7. De. 5. 29, 33, 30. Mar. 9. 46. Ro. 8. 7. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

26. ver. 20. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 14. 22. 1 Th. 3. 3, 4. He. 14. 25, 6. Re. 7. 14.

28. ch. 12. 59. 1 Sa. 29. 30. Ps. 49. 14.—50. 22. Mal. 3. 18. Mat. 25. 46. Jn°. 3. 36. 2 Th. 1. 4..10. Ja. 1. 11, 12.—5. 1..7. Re. 20. 10.—22. 11.

29. Ps. 49. 12, 13. Is. 8. 20.—31. 16. Jn°. 5. 39, 45. Ac. 15. 21.—17. 11.

30. ver. 16. Is. 8. 20. Mal. 4. 2..4. Jn°. 5. 39..45. -12. 20, 11. Ac. 15. 21.—17. 11, 12. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17. 2 Pe. 1. 19..21.

31. ch. 13. 3, 5. Ge. 9. 27. Jn°. 11. 43..53.—12. 10, 11. Ac. 19. 8.—26. 26.—28. 33. 2 Co. 5. 11. Re. 16. 9, 11.

CHAP. XVII.

1. Mat. 16. 23.—18. 6, 7. Mar. 9. 41, 42. Ro. 14. 13, 20, 21.—16. 17. 1 Co. 8. 13.—10. 32.—11. 19. 2 Th. 2. 10..12. Re. 2. 14, 20.—13. 14, &c.

2. Is. 40. 11. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 18. 3..6, 10, 14.—26. 24. Mar. 9. 42. Jn°. 21. 15. 1 Co. 8. 11, 12. -9. 15, 22. 2 Pe. 2. 1..3.

3. ch. 21. 34. Ex. 34. 12. Le. 19. 7. De. 4. 9, 15, 23. 2 Ch. 19. 6, 7. Ps. 141. 5. Pr. 9. 8, 9.—17. 10.—27. 5, 6. Mat. 17. 15..17.—18. 15..21. Ga. 2. 11..14. Ep. 5. 15. He. 12. 15. Ja. 5. 19. 2 Jn°. 8.

Digitized by Google

24 For [a] this my son was dead [b], and is alive [c] again; he was [d] lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing [f].

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry [l], and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him.

29 And he, answering, said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I [o] serve thee, neither transgressed [p] I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever [q] with me, & all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet [r] that we should make merry, and be glad [s]: for [t] this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAP. XVI.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship [x]; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do, for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship? I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred [β] measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, & write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred [γ] measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than [y] the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make [f] to yourselves friends of [y] [δ] mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He [b] that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much: & he that is unjust in [y] least, is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous [δ] mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches?*

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 No [i] servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who [e] were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves [ε] before men; but God [b] knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed [i] among men, is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The [k] law and [y] [e] prophets *were* until John: since that time [y] [e] kingdom of God is preached, & every man presseth into it.

17 And [m] it is easier for heaven & earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever [n] putteth away his wife, & marrieth another, committeth adultery: & whosoever marrieth her that is put away from *her* husband, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with [y] [e] crumbs which fell from [y] [e] rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom [u]: the [e] rich man also died, and was buried.

23 And [w] in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom:

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue [y]; for I am tormented in this flame [z].

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime [a] receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither [b] can they pass to us that *would come* from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house;

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They [y] [e] have Moses & [y] [e] prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If [e] they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will [ε] they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

THEN said he unto the disciples, It [i] is impossible but that offences will come: but woe *unto him* thro' whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke [ε] him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day

A.D. 33.

a ver. 32.
b Ep. 2. 1. 5. 14. Re. 3. 1.
c Ro. 6. 11, 13.
d Eze. 34. 4, 16 c. 19. 10.
e Mat. 23. 14.
f Ps. 30. 11. 126. 1, 2.
g c. 10. 29.
h Ps. 7. 9. Je. 17. 10.
i Pr. 16. 5 Mal. 3. 15.
k Mat. 11. 12. 13.
l Jon. 4. 1-3. Ro. 10. 19.
m Ps. 102. 26. Is. 40. 8. 51. 6.
n Mat. 5. 32. 1 Co. 7. 10, 11.
o Is. 65. 5. c. 18. 11.
p Ph. 3. 6.
q Ro. 9. 4. 11. 1.
r Jon. 4. 10, 11
s Ps. 51. 8. Is. 25. 10.
t ver. 24.
u Mat. 8. 11.
v Pr. 14. 32.
w Re. 14. 10, 11
x c. 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 2. 1 Ti. 4. 14. 1 Pe. 4. 10.
y Zec. 14. 12.
z Is. 66. 24. Mar. 9. 44, &c
a Job 21. 13. Ps. 73. 12-19. c. 6. 24.
b Eze. 28. 24.
β The word *Batus* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts: See Eze. 45. 10—14.
γ The word here interpreted *A measure*, in the original containeth about 14 bushels & a pottle.
c Is. 34. 16. Jn°. 5. 39.
d Jn°. 12. 36. Ep. 5. 8.
e 2 Cor. 4. 3.
f Ec. 11. 1. 1 Ti. 6. 18, 19
δ or, *riches*.
g Jn°. 12. 10, 11
h Mat. 25. 21, 23.
i Mat. 18. 6, 7. Mar. 9. 42.
k Le. 19. 17.
l Jos. 24. 15. Mat. 6. 24.

Digitized by Google

turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou [a] shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase [c] our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If [d] ye had faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye might say unto this sycamine-tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing, or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go, and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, & gird thyself, & serve me till I have eaten & drunken; & afterward thou shalt eat & drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are [t] unprofitable servants; we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria [l] and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar [n] off:

13 And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, Go shew [o] yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as [p] they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified [q] God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: & he was a [r] Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine?

18 There are not [s] found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy [v] faith hath made thee whole.

20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh [δ] not with observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, Lo there! for, behold, the [y] kingdom of God is [η] within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The [z] days will come when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see *it*.

23 And [b] they shall say to you, See here; or, See there: go not after *them*, nor follow *them*.

24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of [c] one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 But [d] first must he suffer many things, & be rejected of this generation.

26 And as it was [e] in the days [f] of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought;

A. D. 33.

a Mat. 6. 12, 14. Col. 3. 13.
b Ge. 19. 23, 24
c He. 12. 2.
d Mat. 17. 20. 21. 21. Mar. 9. 23. 11. 23.
e 2 Th. 1. 7.
f Ge. 19. 26.
g Mat. 16. 25. Mar. 8. 35
c. 9. 24. Jn°. 12. 25.
h Mat. 24. 40 -41.
β Ver. 36: is wanting in most Gr. copies.
i Job 22. 3. 35. 7. Ps. 16. 2, 3. Is. 64. 6. Ro. 11. 35. 1 Co. 9 16, 17.
k Job 39. 30. Mat. 24. 28.
l c. 9. 51, 52. Jn°. 4. 4.
m Ps. 65. 2. 102. 17. c. 11. 8. 21. 36. Ro. 12. 12. Ep. 6. 18. Ph. 4. 6.
n Le. 13. 46.
γ *in a certain city.*
o Le. 13. 2. 14. 3.
Mat. 8. 4. c. 5. 14.
p 2 Ki. 5. 14. Is. 65. 24.
q Ps. 30. 1, 2.
r Jn°. 4. 39-42.
s Ps. 106. 13.
t Ro. 6. 10.
v Mat. 9. 22.
u Ps. 46. 5. He. 10. 37. 2 Pe. 3. 8, 9.
w Mat. 24. 12.
δ or, *with outward shew.*
x c. 10. 29.
ζ or, *as being righteous.*
y Ro. 14. 17.
η or, *among you.*
Jn°. 1. 26.
z Mat. 19. 15.
a Is. 65. 5. Re. 3. 17.
b Mat. 24. 23, &c. Mar. 13. 21. c. 21. 8.
c Je. 31. 19.
d Mar. 8. 31. c. 9. 22.
e Ge. 7. 11, 23.
f Job 22. 29. Mat. 23. 12.
g Mat. 19. 13. Mar. 10. 13 &c

they sold, they planted, they builded:

29 But the same day that Lot went out [b] of Sodom, it rained fire & brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed [c].

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the house-top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's [f] wife.

33 Whosoever [g] shall seek to save his life, shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life, shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there [h] shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; [γ] one shall be taken, & [γ] other left.

36 Two [β] *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body *is*, [k] thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAP. XVIII.

AND he spake a parable unto them, *to this end*, that men ought [m] always *to* pray, and not to faint:

2 Saying, There was [γ] in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet, because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge [δ] his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily [u]. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall [w] he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which [x] trusted in themselves [ζ] that they were righteous, & despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 The Pharisee stood & prayed thus with himself: God, I thank thee that I am not [a] as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican:

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote [b] upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather* than the other: for [f] every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 And [δ] they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is

Digitized by Google

4. ch. 13. 15.—14. 5. Mat. 5. 44.—6. 12, 14, 15.—18. 1½, 17, 21, 22, 35. Ro. 12. 20, 21. 1 Co. 13. 4.-7. Ep. 4. 31, 32. Col. 3. 12, 13. 2 Th. 3. 13, 14.
5. Mar. 9. 24. 2 Co. 12. 8.-10. Phi. 4. 13. 2 Th. 1. 3. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23.
6. ch. 13. 19. Mar. 13. 31, 32.—17. 17.-21.—21. 21. Mar. 9. 23.—11. 22, 23. 1 Co. 13. 2.
7. ch. 13. 15.—14. 5. Mat. 12. 11.
8. ch. 12. 37. Ge. 43. 16. 2 Sa. 12. 20.
10. 1 Ch. 29. 14.-16. Job 22. 2, 3.—25. 7, 8.—35. 7. Ps. 16. 2, 3. Is. 6. 5.—64. 6. Mat. 25. 30, 37.-40. Ro. 3. 12.—11. 35. 1 Co. 9. 16, 17.—15. 9, 10. Phi. 3. 8, 9. Philc. 11. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.
11. ch. 9. 51, 52. Lu. 9. 51, 52. Jn°. 4. 4.
12. ch. 5. 12.—18. 13. Le. 13. 45, 46. Nu. 5. 2, 3.—12. 14. 2 Ki. 5. 27.—7. 3. 2 Ch. 26. 20, 21.
13. ch. 18. 38, 39. Mat. 9. 27.—15. 22.—20. 30, 31. Mar. 9. 22.
14. ch. 5. 14. Le. 13. 1, &c.—14. 2, &c. Mat. 3. 15.—8. 3, 4. Jn°. 2. 5.—4. 50.-53.—9. 7.—11. 40.
15. ver. 17, 18. 2 Ch. 32. 24.-26. Ps. 30. 11, 12.—103. 1.-4.—107. 20.-22.—116. 12.-15.—118. 18, 19. Is. 38. 19.-22. Jn°. 5. 14.—9. 38.
16. ch. 5. 8.—9. 52.-56.—10. 32.-35. Ge. 17. 3. Mat. 2. 11. Mar. 5. 33. Jn°. 4. 9, 21, 22, 39.-42.—5. 23.—8. 48. Ac. 1. 8.—8. 5, &c.—10. 25, 26. Re. 4. 10.—5. 14.—19. 4, 5, 10.
17. Ge. 3. 9. Ps. 106. 13. Jn°. 8. 7.-10. Ro. 1. 21.
18. Ps. 29. 1, 2.—50. 23. Is. 42. 12. Mat. 8. 10, 11.—15. 24.-28.—19. 30.—20. 16. Re. 14. 7.
19. ch. 7. 50.—8. 48.—18. 42. Mat. 9. 22. Mar. 5. 34.—10. 52.
20. With observation; or, *With outward shew.* ch. 10. 11.—16. 16.—19. 11. Da. 2. 44. Zec. 4. 6. Jn°. 18. 36. Ac. 1. 6, 7.
21. Within you; or, *Among you.* ver. 23. ch. 10. 9.-11.—21. 8. Mat. 12. 28.—24. 23.-28. Mar. 1. 26.—13. 21.-23. Jn°. 1. 26. 1 Ro. 14. 17. Col. 1. 27.
22. ch. 5. 35.—13. 35. Mat. 9. 15. Jn°. 7. 33.-36.—8. 21.-24.—12. 35.—13. 33.—16. 5.-7, 16.-22.—17. 11.-13.
23. ver. 21. ch. 21. 8. Mat. 24. 23.-26. Mar. 13. 21. 23.
24. Job 37. 3, 4. Zec. 9. 14. Mal. 3. 1, 2.—4. 1, 2. Mat. 24. 27, 30.—25. 31.—26. 64. 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Th. 2. 2, 8. Ja. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 3. 10.
25. ch. 9. 22.—18. 31, 33.—24. 25, 26, 46. 1 Sa. 8. 7.—10. 19. Is. 53. 3. Mat. 16. 21.—17. 22, 23.—20. 18, 19.—21. 42. Mar. 8. 31.—9. 31.—10. 33.—12. 10. Jn°. 1. 11.—12. 48.
26. ver. 22, 24. ch. 18. 8. Ge. 7. 7, 20.-23. Job 22. 15.-18. Mat. 24. 37.-39. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 19, 20. 2 Pe. 2. 5.—3. 6.
27. ch. 12. 19, 20.—16. 19.-23. De. 6. 10.-12.—8. 12.-14. 1 Sa. 25. 36.-38. Job 21. 9.-13. Is. 21. 4.—22. 12.-14. 1 Th. 5. 1.-3.
28. Ge. 13. 13.—18. 20, 21.—19. 4.-15, 25. Eze. 16. 49, 50. Ja. 5. 1.-5.
29. Ge. 19. 16.-25. De. 29. 23.-25. Is. 1. 9.—13. 19. Je. 50. 40. Ho. 11. 8. Am. 4. 11. Zep. 2. 9. Mat. 11. 23, 24. 2 Pe. 2. 6. Jude 7. Re. 11. 8.
30. ver. 24. ch. 21. 22, 27, 34.-36. Mat. 24. 3, 27.-31.—26. 64. Mar. 13. 26. 2 Th. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 13. Re. 1. 7.
31. Job 2. 4. Je. 45. 5. Mat. 6. 26.—16. 26.—24. 17.-21. Mar. 13. 14.-16. Phi. 3. 7, 8.
32. Ge. 19. 17, 26. 1 Co. 10. 6.-12. He. 10. 38, 39. 2 Pe. 2. 18.-22.
33. ch. 9. 24, 25. Mat. 10. 39.—16. 25. Mar. 8. 35.-37. Jn°. 12. 25. Re. 2. 10.
34. ch. 3. 5, 13, 24. Ps. 26. 9.—68. 3. Is. 42. 9. Je. 45. 5. Eze. 9. 4.-6. Mal. 3. 16.-18. Mat. 24. 35, 40, 41. Mar. 13. 23. Jn°. 14. 29. Ro. 11. 4.-7. 1 Th. 4. 16, 17. 2 Pe. 2. 9.
35. Ex. 11. 5. Ju. 16. 21.
36. This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies.—*Blaney.*
37. Job 39. 29, 30. Da. 9. 26, 27. Am. 9. 1. 4. Zec. 13. 8, 9.—14. 2. Mat. 24. 28. 1 Th. 2. 16. Re. 19. 17, 18.

CHAP. XVIII.

1. ch. 11. 5.-8.—21. 36. Ge. 32. 9, 10, 24.-26. Job 27. 8.-10. Ps. 27. 13.—55. 16, 17.—86. 3.—143. 5.-7. Je. 29. 12, 13. Jon. 2. 7. Ro. 12. 12, 32. Ga. 6. 9. Ep. 6. 18. Phi. 4. 6. Col. 4. 2, 12. 1 Th. 5. 17. He. 12. 3.-5.
2. In a city: Gr. *In a certain city.* ver. 4. Ex. 18. 21, 22. 2 Ch. 19. 6.-9. Job 29. 7.-17. Ps. 82. 1.-4. Pr. 29. 7. Is. 33. 8. Je. 22. 16, 17. Eze. 22. 6, 8. Mi. 3. 1.-3. Ro. 2. 14.-18.
3. ver. 7, 8. De. 27. 19. 2 Sa. 14. 5, &c. Job 22. 9.—29. 13. Is. 1. 17, 21.-23. Je. 5. 28. Ro. 13. 3, 4.
4. ch. 12. 17.—16. 3. He. 4. 12, 13.
5. ver. 39. ch. 11. 8. Ju. 16. 16. 2 Sa. 13. 24.-27. Mat. 7. 11.—15. 23. Mar. 10. 47, 48.
7. ch. 2. 37.—11. 13. 1 Sa. 24. 12.-15.—26. 10, 11. Ps. 9. 18.—10. 15.-18.—13. 1, 2.—54. 1.-7.—88. 1. Je. 20. 11.-13. Hab. 2. 3. 1 Th. 3. 10. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. 1 Ti. 5. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 3. He. 10. 35.-37. Re. 6. 10, 11.—7. 15.—18. 20.
8. Ps. 46. 5.—143. 7.-9. Mat. 24. 9.-13, 24. 1 Th. 5. 1.-3. He. 10. 23.-37. Ja. 5. 1.-8. 2 Pe. 2. 3.—3. 8, 9.
9. That they were righteous; or, *As being righteous.* ver. 11. ch. 7. 39.—10. 29.-15. 2, 29, 30.—16. 15.—19. 7. Pr. 30. 12. Is. 65. 5.—66. 5. Jn°. 7. 47.-49.—8. 48.—9. 28, 34. Ac. 22. 21, 22. Ro. 7. 9.—9. 31, 32.—10. 3.—14. 10. Phi. 3. 4.-6.
10. ch. 1. 9, 10.—7. 20, 30.—19. 46. 1 Ki. 8. 30. Mat. 21. 31, 32. Ac. 3. 1.—23. 6.-8.—26. 5. Phi. 2. 5.
11. ch. 20. 47. Ps. 134. 1.—135. 2. Is. 1. 15.—58. 2. Je. 2. 23, 35. Eze. 33. 31. Mi. 3. 11. Mat. 3. 7.-10.—19. 18.-20. Mar. 11. 25. 1 Co. 4. 7, 8.—15. 9, 10. Ga. 3. 10. Phi. 3. 16. 1 Ti. 1. 12.-16. Ja. 2. 9.-12. Re. 3. 17.
12. ch. 11. 42.—17. 10. Le. 27. 30.-33. Nu. 18. 24.—23. 4. 1 Sa. 15. 13. 2 Ki. 10. 16. Is. 1. 15.—58. 2, 3. Zec. 7. 5, 6. Mal. 3. 8. Mat. 6. 1, 5, 16.—9. 14.—15. 7.-9.—23. 23, 24. Ro. 3. 27.—10. 1.-3. 1 Co. 1. 29. Ga. 1. 14. Ep. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 4. 8.
13. ch. 5. 8.—7. 6, 7.—15. 18.-21.—17. 12.—23. 40.-43, 48. 2 Ch. 23. 12, 13, 19, 23. Ezr. 9. 6. Job 42. 6. Ps. 25. 7, 11.—40. 12.—41. 4.—51. 1.-3.—86. 15, 16.—106. 6.—119. 41.—130. 3, 4, 7. Is. 1. 18.—6. 5.—64. 5, 6. Je. 31. 18, 19. Eze. 16. 63. Da. 9. 5, 7.-11, 18, 19. Mat. 9. 13. Ac. 2. 37. Ro. 5. 8.—20. 21. 2 Co. 7. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 15. He. 4. 16.—8. 12. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-10.
14. ch. 1. 52.—5. 24, 25.—7. 47.-50.—10. 29.—14. 11.—16. 15. Ex. 18. 11. 1 Sa. 1. 18. Job 9. 20.—22. 29.—25. 4.—40. 9.-13. Ps. 138. 6.—143. 2. Pr. 3. 34.—15. 33.—16. 18, 19.—18. 12.—29. 23. Ec. 9. 7. Is. 2. 11.-17.—45. 25.—53. 11.—57. 15. Da. 4. 37. Hab. 2. 4. Mat. 5. 3.—23. 12. Ro. 3. 20.—4. 5.—5. 2.—8. 33. Ga. 2. 16. Ja. 2. 21.-25.—4. 6, 10. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.
15. ch. 9. 49, 50, 54. 1 Sa. 1. 24. Mat. 19. 13.-15. Mar. 10. 13.-16.
16. Ge. 17. 10.-14.—21. 4. De. 29. 11.—31. 12. 2 Ch. 20. 13. Je. 32. 39. Mat. 18. 3, 4. Ac. 2. 39. 1 Co. 7. 14.—14. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 2.

Digitized by Google

17. Ps. 131. 1, 2. Mar. 10. 15.

18. ch. 6. 46.–10. 25. Ezc. 33. 31. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 19. 16. Mar. 10. 17. Jn°. 13. 13–15. Ac. 2. 37.–16. 30.

19. ch. 1. 35.–11. 13. Job 14. 4.–15. 14..16.–25. 4. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 7. 26. Ja. 1. 17.

20. ch. 10. 26..28. Ex. 20. 12..17, 19. De. 5. 16..21. Is. 8. 20. Mat. 19. 17..19. Mar. 10. 18, 19. Ro. 3. 20.–7. 7..11.–13. 9. Ga. 3. 10..13. Ep. 6. 2. Col. 3. 20. Ja. 2. 8. 11.

21. ver. 11, 12. ch. 15. 7, 29. Mat. 19. 20, 21. Mar. 10. 20, 21. Ro. 10. 2, 3. Phi. 3. 16.

22. ch. 9. 33, 57..62.–10. 42.–12. 33.–16. 9. Ps. 27. 4.–19. 21, 27, 28. Mat. 6. 19, 20.–19. 21, 27, 28. Ac. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34..37. 1 Ti. 6. 18, 19. Phi. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 3. 8.

23. ch. 8. 14.–12. 15.–19. 8.–21. 34. Ju. 18. 23, 24. Job 31. 24, 25. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 19. 22. Mar. 10. 22. Ep. 5. 5. Phi. 3. 8. Col. 3. 5. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

24. De. 6. 10..19.–8. 11, 17. Ps. 10. 3, 4.–73. 5..12. Pr. 11. 28.–18. 11.–30. 9. Je. 2. 31.–5. 5. Mat. 19. 23..25. Mar. 6. 26.–10. 23..27. 1 Co. 1. 26, 27. 2 Co. 7. 9, 10. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. Ja. 2. 5..7.–5. 1..6.

25. Mat. 23. 24.

26. ch. 13. 23.

27. ch. 1. 37. Ge. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Je. 32. 17. Da. 4. 35. Zec. 8. 6. Mat. 19. 26. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 4..10.

28. ch. 5. 11. Mat. 4. 19..22.–9. 9–19. 27. Mar. 10. 28. Phi. 3. 7..9.

29. ch. 14. 26..28. De. 23. 9. Mat. 10. 37..39.–19. 28..30. Mar. 10. 29..31. Phi. 3. 7..9.

30. ch. 12. 33, 34. Job 43. 10. Ps. 37. 16–63. 4, 5.–84. 10..12.–119. 72, 103, 111, 127, 162. Ro. 6. 21..23. 1 Ti. 4. 8.–6. 6. Heb. 13. 5, 6. Re. 2. 17.–3. 21.

31. ch. 9. 22.–24. 6, 7, 44.–46. Ps. XXII.–LXIX. Is. LIII. De. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 16. 21.–17. 22, 23.–20. 17..19. Mar. 8. 31.–9. 30, 31.–10. 32..34.

32. ch. 22. 63..65.–23. 1, 11, 12, 35. Is. 50. 6.–52. 14.–53. 3. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 26. 67.–27. 1, 2, 28..30. Mar. 14. 65.–15. 1, 17..20. Jn°. 18. 22, 28, 30, 35.–19. 1..5. Ac. 2. 13, 14.–3. 13.

33. ch. 24. 7, 21..23. Mat. 27. 63, 64. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4.

34. ch. 2. 50.–9. 34, 45.–24. 25, 45. Mar. 9. 32. Jn°. 10. 6.–12. 16.–16. 1..19.

35. ch. 16. 26, 21. 1 Sa. 2. 8. Mat. 20. 23, 30. Mar. 10. 46, 47. Jn°. 9. 8. Ac. 3. 2.

36. ch. 15. 26. Mat. 21. 10, 11, 14.

37. ch. 2. 51. Mat. 2. 23. Mar. 2. 1..3. Jn°. 1. 45.–12. 35, 36.–19. 19. Ac. 2. 22.–4. 10. 2 Co. 6. 2.

38. Is. 9. 6, 7.–11. 1. Je. 23. 5, 6. Mat. 4. 27.–12. 23.–15. 22.–21. 9, 15.–22. 42..45. Ro. 1. 3. Re. 22. 16.

39. ver. 15. ch. 8. 49.–11. 8..10, 52.–18. 1.–19, 39. Ge. 32. 26..28. Je. 29. 12, 13. Mat. 7. 7.–26. 40..44. 2 Co. 12. 8.

40. Mat. 20. 31..34. Mar. 10. 48..52.

41. 1 Ki. 3. 5, &c. Mat. 20. 21, 22. Ro. 8. 25. Phi. 4. 6.

42. ch. 7. 50.–8. 43–17. 19. Ps. 33. 9.–107. 20. Mat. 8. 3.–15. 28.

43. ch. 4. 30.–5. 26.–17. 15..18. Ps. 103. 1..3.–107. 8, 15, 21, 22, 31, 32.–146. 8. Is. 29. 18, 19.–35. 5.–42. 16.–43. 7, 8, 21. Mat. 9. 28..30.–11. 5.–21. 14. Jn°. 9. 5..7, 39, 40. Ac. 4. 21.–11. 18.–26. 18. Ga. 1. 24. 2 Th. 1. 10..12. 1 Pe. 2. 9.

CHAP. XIX.

1. Jos. 2. 1.–6. 1, &c. 26. 1 Ki. 16. 34. 2 Ki. 2. 18..22.

2. ch. 18. 24..27. 2 Ch. 17. 5, 6.

3. ch. 9. 7..9.–12. 25.–23. 8. Jn°. 12. 21.

4. ch. 5. 19. 1 Ki. 10. 27. Is. 9. 10. Am. 7. 14.

5. ver. 10. Ge. 18. 3..5.–19. 1..3. Ps. 101. 2, 3. Ec. 9. 10. Eze. 16. 6. Jn°. 1. 18.–4. 7..10. 2 Co. 6. 1, 2. Ep. 3. 17. Heb. 13. 2. Re. 3. 20.

6. ch. 2. 16.–5. 29. Ge. 18. 6, 7. Ps. 119. 59, 60. Is. 64. 5. Ac. 2. 41.–16. 15, 34. Ga. 1. 15, 16.

7. ch. 5. 30.–7. 34, 39.–15. 2.–18. 9..14. Mat. 9. 11.–21. 28..31.

8. ch. 3. 8..14, 41.–12. 33.–16. 9.–18. 22, 23. Ex. 22. 1..4. Le. 6. 1..6. 1 Sa. 12. 3. 2 Sa. 12. 6. Pr. 6. 31. Ac. 2. 44..46.–4. 34, 35. 2 Co. 8. 7, 8. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. Ja. 1. 10, 11.

9. ch. 2. 30.–13. 16, 30. Jn°. 4. 36..42. Ac. 16. 30..32. Ro. 4. 11, 12, 16. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. Ga. 3. 7, 14, 29. 1 Pe. 2. 10.

10. ch. 5. 31, 32.–15. 4..7, 32. Mat. 1. 21.–9. 12, 13.–10. 6.–15. 24.–18. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16. Heb. 7. 25. 1 Jn°. 4. 9..14.

11. ch. 17. 20. Ac. 1. 6. 2 Th. 2. 1..3.

12. ch. 20. 9.–24. 51. Mat. 21. 38.–25. 14..30.–26. 18. Mar. 12. 1.–13. 34..37.–16. 19. Jn°. 18. 37. Ac. 1. 9..11.–17. 31. 1 Co. 15. 25. Ep. 1. 20..23. Phi. 2. 9..11. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 1. 7.

13. *Mina*, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half, which, according to 5*s*. the ounce, is 3*l*. 2*s*. 6*d*. Mat. 25. 14, 15. Jn°. 12. 26. Ro. 12. 6..8. 1 Co. 12. 7..11, 28, 29. Ga. 1. 10. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 4. 9..11. 2 Pe. 1. 1.

14. ver. 7. 1 Sa. 8. 7. Ps. 2. 1..3. Is. 49. 7. Zec. 11. 8. Jn°. 1. 11.–15. 23, 24. Ac. 3. 14, 15.–4. 27, 28.–7. 51, 52.

15. Money: Gr. *silver*. ver. 23. ch. 19. 48.–16. 2, &c. Ps. 2. 4..6. Mat. 18. 2, 3, &c.–25. 19. Ro. 14. 10..12. 1 Co. 4. 1..5.

16. 1 Ch. 29. 14..16. 1 Co. 15. 10. Col. 1. 28, 29. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. Ja. 2. 18..26.

17. ch. 16. 10.–22. 30. Ge. 39. 4. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Mat. 25. 21. Ro. 2. 29. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 7..5. 4. Re. 2. 26..29.

18. Mat. 13. 23. Mar. 4. 20. 2 Co. 8. 12.

19. Is. 3. 10. 1 Co. 3. 8.–15. 41, 42, 58. 2 Co. 9. 6. 2 Jn°. 8.

20. ver. 13. ch. 3. 9.–6. 46. Pr. 26. 13..16. Mat. 25. 24. Ja. 4. 17.

21. Ex. 20. 19, 20. 1 Sa. 6. 19..21.–12. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 9..11. Job 21. 14, 15. Eze. 18. 25..29. Mal. 3. 14, 15. Mat. 25. 24, 25. Ro. 8. 7, 15. 2 Ti. 1. 7. Ja. 2. 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 18. Jude 15.

22. 2 Sa. 1. 16. Job 15. 5, 6. Mat. 12. 37.–22. 12.–25. 26, 27. Ro. 3. 19.

23. Ex. 22. 25..27. De. 23. 19, 20.

Digitized by Google

the kingdom of God.

17 *Verily* I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child[b], shall in nowise enter therein.

18 And [c] a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why call-est thou me good? None *is* good save one, *that is*, God.

20 Thou knowest the [e] commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto y [e] poor, & thou shalt have treasure [h] in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful; for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How [k] hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The [p] things which are impossible with men, are possible with God.

28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, there is no man that hath [l] left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for y [c] kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life [u] everlasting.

31 Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and [w] all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered [y] unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge *him*, & put him to death: & y [c] third day he shall rise again.

34 And [z] they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 And it [a] came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way-side, begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, *thou* son of David, have mercy [i] on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried [d] so much the more, *Thou* son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy [f] faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received [b] his

A. D. 33.

a c. 5. 26. Ac. 4. 21. 11. 18. Ga. 1. 24.
b Ps. 131. 2. Mar. 10. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 14.
c Mat. 19. 16, &c.
Mar. 10. 17, &c.
d Jos. 6. 26. 1 Ki. 16. 34.
e Ex. 20. 12-16 De. 5. 16-20. Ro. 13. 9.
f Ps. 139. 1-3
g Jn°. 14. 23 Re. 3. 20.
h Mat. 5. 19, 20 1 Ti. 6. 19.
i Mat. 9. 11. c. 5. 30.
k Pr. 11. 28. 1 Ti. 6. 9.
l Ps. 41. 1.
m Ex. 20. 16. c. 3. 14.
n Ex. 22. 1. 2 Sa. 12. 6.
o Je. 32. 17. Zec. 8. 6. c. 1. 37.
p c. 13. 16.
q Mat. 18. 11.
r Eze. 34. 16. Ro. 5. 6. De. 33. 9.
s Ac. 1. 6.
t Mat. 25. 14, &c. Mar. 13. 34.
u Re. 2. 10.
β *Mina*, here translated a *pound*, is 12 ounces & an half, which, at 5 shillings the ounce, is 3*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*
w Ps. 22. Is. 53.
x Jn°. 1. 11. 15. 18.
y Mat. 27. 2. c. 23. 1. Jn°. 18. 28. Ac. 3. 13.
z Mar. 9. 32. Jn°. 12. 16.
γ *silver*, and so ver. 23.
a Mat. 20. 29, &c.
b c. 16. 10.
c Ps. 62. 12.
d Ps. 141. 1.
e 2 Sa. 1. 16. Job 15. 6. Mat. 12. 37. 22. 12. Ro. 3. 12.
f c. 17. 19.
g Ro. 2. 4, 5.
h Ps. 30. 2.

sight, and followed him, glorifying [m] God: and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

CHAP. XIX.

AND *Jesus* entered and passed through Jericho [d].

2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jesus, who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore-tree to see him; for he was to pass that *way*.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw [f] him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide [g] at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, That [i] he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor [l]: and if I have taken any thing from any man by [m] false accusation, I restore [n] *him* four-fold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son [p] of Abraham.

10 For [q] the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost [r].

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because [t] they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He said therefore, A certain [v] noble-man went into a far country, to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten [β] pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But [x] his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the [γ] money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful [b] in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, Behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, Out [e] of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore [f] then gavest not thou my money into y [c] bank, that at my coming I

Digitized by Google

might have required mine own with usury?
24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds.
25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)
26 For I say unto you, that [h] unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.
27 But those mine enemies [d], which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.
28 And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.
29 And [e] it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called *the mount* of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,
30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against *you;* in ye which, at your entering, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither.*
31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him?* thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need [g] of him.
32 And they that were sent went their way and found even as he had said unto them.
33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?
34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.
35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their [i] garments upon the colt, and they set [m] Jesus thereon.
36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.
37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of ye [o] mount of Olives, the whole multitude of ye [o] disciples began to rejoice & praise God with a loud voice, for all ye [o] mighty works that they had seen;
38 Saying, Blessed [n] *be* the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: [o] peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.
39 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.
40 And he answered & said unto them, I tell you, that if these should hold their peace, the [p] stones would immediately cry out.
41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over [r] it,
42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day [q], the things *which belong* unto thy peace! But now they are hid from thine eyes.
43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast [s] a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,
44 And [t] shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they [z] shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because [a] thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.
45 And [b] he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;
46 Saying unto them, It is [d] written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den [e] of thieves.
47 And he taught [f] daily in the temple. But the chief priests & the scribes, & the chief of ye [c] people, sought to destroy him;
48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people [γ] were very attentive to hear him.

A.D. 33.

a Mat. 21. 23, &c. Mar. 11. 27, &c.
b Mat. 13. 12. 25. 29. Mar. 4. 25. c. 8. 18.
c Ac. 4. 7-10. 7. 27.
d Ps. 2. 4, 5, 9. 21. 8, 9. Is 66. 6, 14. Na. 1. 2, 8. He. 10. 13.
e Mat. 21. 1, &c. Mar. 11. 1, &c.
f Mat. 14. 5.
g Ps. 50. 10.
h Mat. 21. 33, &c. Mar. 12. 1, &c.
i Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 5. 1-7.
k Jn°. 15. 16. Ro. 7. 4.
l 2 Ki. 9. 13.
m Jn°. 12. 14.
n Ps. 118. 26. c. 13. 35.
o c. 2. 14. Ro. 5. 1. Ep. 2. 14.
p Ps. 2. 8. Ro. 8. 17. He. 1. 2.
q Mat. 27. 21-25. Ac. 2. 23. 3. 15.
r Ha. 2. 11. Mat. 3. 9.
s Ne. 9. 36, 37.
t Ps. 119. 136. Je. 9. 1. 13. 17. 17. 16. Jn°. 11. 35.
u Ps. 118. 22.
v Ps. 95. 7, 8. He. 3. 7, 13, 15
w Da. 2. 34, 35
x Is. 29. 2, 3. Je. 6. 5, 6.
y 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. Mi. 3. 12. Mat. 23. 37, 38. c. 13. 34, 35.
z Mat. 24. 2. Mar. 13. 2.
a La. 1. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 12.
b Mat. 21. 12, 13. Mar. 11. 15-17 Jn°. 2. 15, 17.
c Mat. 22. 15, &c.
d Is. 56. 7.
e Je. 7. 11.
f Jn°. 18. 20.
β or, of a truth.
γ or, hanged on him.
δ See Mat. 18. 28.

CHAP. XX.

AND [a] it came to pass, *that* on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him*, with the elders,
2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, By [c] what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?
3 And he answered & said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; & answer me:
4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?
5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?
6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us; for [f] they be persuaded that John was a prophet.
7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence *it was.*
8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.
9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable: A [b] certain man planted a vineyard [i], & let it forth to husbandmen, & went into a far country for a long time.
10 And at the season, he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit [k] of the vineyard; but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty.
11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.
12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.
13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him*, when they see him.
14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir [l]: come, let [g] us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.
15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?
16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others [l]. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid.
17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The [u] stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?
18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but [w] on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.
19 And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.
20 And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that [c] they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.
21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou ye [c] person *of any*, but teachest ye [c] way of God β truly:
22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cesar, or no?
23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
24 Shew me a δ penny. Whose image

Digitized by Google

24. ch. 12. 20.–16. 2.

25. ch. XVI. 2 Sa. 7. 19. Is. 55. 8, 9.

26. ch. 8. 18.–16. 3. 1 Sa. 2. 30.–15. 28. 2 Sa. 7. 16. Ps. 109. 8. Eze. 44. 12..16. Mat. 13. 12.–21. 43.–25. 28, 29. Mar. 4. 25. Jn°. 15. 1..3. Ac. 1. 20. 2 Jn°. 8. Re. 2. 3.–3. 11.

27. ver. 14, 42..44. ch. 21. 22, 24. Nu. 14. 36, 37.–16. 30..35. Ps. 2. 3..5.–21. 8, 9.–69. 22..28. Mat. 21. 37..41.–22. 7.–23. 34..36. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

28. ch. 9. 51.–12. 50.–18. 31. Ps. 40. 6..8. Mar. 10. 32..34. Jn°. 18. 11. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 1.

29. ver. 37. ch. 21. 37.–22. 39.–24. 50. Zec. 14. 4. Mat. 21. 1, &c. Mar. 11. 1, &c. Jn°. 12. 12..16. Ac. 1. 12.

30. ver. 32. ch. 22. 8..13. 1 Sa. 10. 2..9. Jn°. 14. 29.

31. Ps. 24. 1.–50. 10..12. Mat. 21. 2, 3. Mar. 11. 2..6. Ac. 10. 36.

34. Zec. 9. 9. Jn°. 10. 25.–12. 16. 2 Co. 8. 9.

35. 2 Ki. 9. 13. Mat. 21. 7, 8. Mar. 11. 7, 8. Jn°. 12. 14. Ga. 4. 15, 16.

36. Mat. 21. 8.

37. ver. 29. ch. 7. 16. Ex. 15. 1, &c. Ju. 5. 1, &c. 1 Sa. & 12..16. 1 Ki. 8. 55, 56. 1 Ch. 15. 28.–16. 4, &c. 2 Ch. 29. 26..30, 36. Exr. 3. 10..13. Ps. 106. 11, 12. Mar. 13. 3.–14. 26. Jn°. 12. 12, 13.

38. ch. 2. 10..14.–13. 35. Ps. 72. 7..19.–118. 22..26. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 21. 9. Mar. 11. 9, 10. Ep. 1. 6, 12.–2. 14..18.–3. 10, 21. Col. 1. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 5. 9..14.–19. 1..6.

39. Is. 26. 11. Mat. 23. 13. Jn°. 11. 47, 48.–12. 10, 19. Ac. 4. 1, 2, 16..18. Ja. 4. 5.

40. Ps. 106. 11.–108. 7..9.–114. 1..8. Is. 55. 12. Hab. 2. 11. Mat. 3. 9.–21. 15, 16.–27. 45, 51..54. 2 Pe. 2. 16.

41. Ps. 119. 53, 136, 158. Je. 9. 1.–13. 17.–17. 16. Ho. 11. 8. Jn°. 11. 35. Ro. 9. 2, 3.

42. ver. 44. ch. 1. 77..79.–2. 10..14.–10. 5, 6. De. 5. 29.–32. 29. Ps. 32. 6..8.–81. 13. Is. 6. 9, 10.–29. 10..14.–44. 18.–48. 18.–55. 6. Eze. 18. 31, 32.–33. 11. Mat. 13. 14, 15. Jn°. 12. 35, 36, 38..41. Ac. 10. 36.–13. 46.–28. 25..27. Ro. 11. 7..10. 2 Co. 3. 14..16.–4. 3, 4.–6. 1, 2. 2 Th. 2. 9..12. He. 3. 3.–10. 26..29.–12. 24..26.

43. ch. 21. 20..24. De. 28. 49..58. Ps. 37. 12, 13. Is. 29. 1..4. Je. 6. 3..6. Da. 9. 26, 27. Mat. 22. 7.–23. 37..39. Mar. 13. 14..20. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

44. ver. 42. ch. 1. 68, 69, 78.–11. 6.–13. 34.–21. 6. 1 Ki. 9. 7, 8. Da. 9. 24. Mi. 3. 12. Mat. 23. 37.–24. 2. Mar. 13. 2. Jn°. 3. 18..21. 1 Pe. 2. 12.

45. De. 14. 26, 26. Mat. 21. 12, 13. Mar. 11. 11, 15..17. Jn°. 2. 13..16.

46. Ps. 33. 5. Is. 56. 7. Je. 7. 11. Eze. 43. 12. Ho. 12. 7. Mat. 23. 14.

47. ch. 21. 37, 38. Mat. 21. 23.–26. 3, 4. Mar. 11. 18, 27, &c.–12. 12.–14. 4. Jn°. 7. 19, 44.–8. 37..40.–10. 39.–11. 53.–57.–18. 20.

48. Were very attentive; or, *Hanged on him.* ch. 20. 19, 20.–22. 2..4. Ne. 8. 2. Mat. 22. 15, 16. Jn°. 7. 46..49. Ac. 16. 14.

CHAP. XX.

1. ch. 19. 47, 48. 1 Ch. XXIV. Mat. 21. 23. Mar. 11. 27. Jn°. 18. 20.

2. ch. 19. 35..45, 46. Ex. 2. 14. Mat. 21. 23..27. Mar. 11. 28..33. Jn°. 2. 18.–5. 22..27. Ac. 4. 7..10.–7. 27, 35..39, 51.

3. ch. 22. 63. Mat. 15. 2, 3. Col. 4. 6.

4. ch. 7. 28..35.–15. 18. De. 4. 25, 26. Mat. 11. 7..19.–17. 11, 12..21. 25..31. Jn°. 1. 6, 19..28.

5. Jn°. 1. 15..18, 39, 34.–3. 26..36.–5. 33..35. Ac. 13. 26.

6. ch. 1. 76.–7. 26..29. Mat. 14. 5.–21. 26, 46.–26. 5. Mar. 12. 12. Jn°. 10. 41. Ac. 5. 26.

7. Is. 6. 9, 10.–26. 11.–29. 9..12, 14.–41. 28.–42. 19.–44. 18. Je. 8. 7..9. Zec. 11. 15..17. Mal. 2. 7..9. Jn°. 3. 19, 20.–9. 39. 2 Th. 2. 10..12. 2 Ti. 3. 8, 9. 2 Pe. 3. 3.

8. ch. 22. 63. Job 5. 12, 13. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Mat. 15. 14.–16. 4.–21. 27. Mar. 11. 33.

9. ch. 19. 12. De. 1. 15..18.–16. 18.–17. 8..15. Ps. 80. 8..14. Ca. 8. 11, 12. Is. 5. 1..4. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 21. 33. Mar. 12. 1. Jn°. 15. 1..12. 1 Co. 3. 6..9.

10. ch. 11. 47..50.–13. 34. Ju. 6. 8..10. 1 Ki. 22. 24. 2 Ki. 17. 13. 2 Ch. 16. 10..24. 19..21.–36. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 26, 30. Ps. 1. 3. Je. 2. 30.–5. 24..30. 2.–25. 3..7.–26. 2..6, 20..24.–27. 15, 16.–28. 4..6.–29. 26, 27.–35. 15..37. 15, 16.–38. 4..6.–44. 4, 5. Ho. 6. 4..6. Zec. 1. 3..6.–7. 9..13. Mat. 21. 34..36.–23. 30..37. Mar. 12. 2..5. Ac. 7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 15.

11. Ho. 10. 1. 1 Th. 2. 2. He. 11. 36, 37.

13. ch. 9. 35. Is. 5. 4. Je. 36. 3, 7. Ho. 6. 4.–11. 8. Mat. 3. 17.–17. 5. Jn°. 1. 34.–3. 16, 17, 35, 36. Ro. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 4. 9..14.

14. ver. 5, 19. ch. 19. 47.–22. 2. Ge. 37. 18..20. Ps. 2. 1..6.–89. 27. Mat. 2. 2..16.–16. 7.–21. 25. Jn°. 11. 47..50. Ac. 3. 15. He. 1. 2.

15. Mat. 21. 37..40. Mar. 12. 6..9. He. 13. 12.

16. ch. 19. 27. Ps. 2. 8, 9.–21. 8..10. Mat. 21. 41.–22. 7.– Ac. 13. 46.

17. ch. 19. 41.–22. 37, 61.–24. 44. Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16. Zec. 3. 9. Mat. 21. 42. Mar. 3. 5.–10. 23, 32.–12. 10, 11. Jn°. 15. 25. Ac. 4. 11. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.

18. Is. 8. 14, 15. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Zec. 12. 3. Mat. 21. 44. 1 Th. 2. 16.

19. ver. 14. ch. 19. 47, 48. Mat. 21. 45, 46.–26. 3, 4. Mar. 12. 12.

20. 2 Sa. 14. 2. 1 Ki. 14. 2..6. Ps. 37. 32, 33.–38. 12.–66. 3.–81. 15. Is. 29. 20, 21. Je. 11. 19.–18. 18.–20. 10. Mat. 22. 13, 15.–27. 2. Mar. 12. 13, 15. Jn°. 18. 28..32. 2 Pe. 2. 3.

21. Truly: or, *Of a truth.* 2 Ch. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Ps. 12. 2.–55. 21. Je. 42. 2, 3. Mat. 22. 16.–26. 49, 50. Mar. 12. 14. Jn°. 3. 2. Ac. 10. 34, 35. 2 Co. 2. 17. Ga. 1. 10.–2. 6. 1 Th. 2. 4, 5.

22. De. 17. 15. Exr. 4. 13, 19..22.–9. 7. Ne. 5. 4.–9. 37. Mat. 22. 17..21. Mar. 12. 14..17. Ac. 5. 37.

23. ver. 20. ch. 5. 22.–6. 8.–11. 16, 17, 53, 54. Ps. 35. 9. Mat. 16. 1.–22. 18. Jn°. 2. 24, 25. 1 Co. 3. 19.–10. 9. He. 4. 13.

Digitized by Google

24. ver. 22. ch. 2. 1.–3. 1.–20. 2.–23. 2. Mat. 18. 26. Ac. 11. 28.–25. 5.–12.–26. 32. Phi. 4. 22.

25. Pr. 24. 21. Mat. 17. 27.–22. 21. Mar. 12. 17. Ac. 4. 19, 20.–5. 29. Ro. 13. 6, 7. 1 Co. 10. 31. 1 Pe. 2. 13.–17.–4. 11.

26. ver. 20, 39, 40. ch. 13. 17. Job 5. 12, 13. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Mat. 22. 12, 22, 34. Ro. 3. 19. 2 Ti. 3. 8, 9. Tit. 1. 11.

27. Mat. 16. 1, 6, 12.–22. 23. Mar. 12. 18. Ac. 4. 1, 2.–5. 17.–23. 6.–8. 1 Co. 15. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 17, 18.

28. Ge. 38. 8, 11, 26. De. 25. 5.–10. Ru. 1. 11, 12.

29. Le. 20. 20. Je. 22. 30.

32. Ju. 2. 10. Ec. 1. 4.–9. 5. Heb. 9. 27.

33. Mat. 22. 24.–28. Mar. 12. 19.–23.

34. ch. 16. 8.–17. 27. 1 Co. 7. 2, &c. Ep. 5. 31. Heb. 13. 4.

35. ch. 21. 36. Da. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 22. 29, 30. Mar. 12. 24, 25. Jn°. 5. 29. Ac. 5. 41.–24. 15. 2 Th. 1. 5. He. 11. 35. Re. 3. 4.

36. Is. 25. 8. Ho. 13. 14. Zec. 3. 7. Mat. 22. 30. Mar. 12. 25. Ro. 8. 19, 23. 1 Co. 15. 26, 43, 49, 52.–54. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Th. 4. 13.–17. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 5. 6.–14.–7. 9.–12.–20. 6.–21. 4.–22. 2.–5. 9.

37. Ge. 17. 7.–28. 13, 21.–32. 9. Ex. 3. 2.–6. De. 33. 16. Mat. 21. 31.–33. Mar. 12. 26, 27. Ac. 7. 30.–32.

38. Ps. 16. 5.–11.–73. 23.–26.–145. 1, 2. Jn°. 6. 57.–11. 26, 27.–14. 19. Ro. 6. 10, 11, 22, 23.–14. 7.–9. 2 Co. 6. 16.–13. 4. Col. 3. 3, 4. He. 11. 16. Re. 7. 15.–17.–22. 1.

39. Mat. 22. 34.–40. Mar. 12. 28.–34. Ac. 23. 9.

40. Pr. 26. 5. Mat. 22. 46. Mar. 12. 34.

41. ch. 18. 38, 39. Is. 9. 6, 7.–11. 1, 2. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 15, 16, 21. Mat. 1. 1.–22. 41, 42. Mar. 12. 35. Jn°. 7. 42. Ac. 2. 30. Ro. 1. 3, 4. Re. 22. 16.

42. ch. 24. 44. 2 Sa. 23. 1, 2. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 23.–25, 44, 45. Mar. 12. 36, 37. Ac. 1. 20.–2. 34, 35.–13. 33.–35. 1 Co. 15. 25. He. 1. 13.–3. 7.

43. ch. 19. 27. Ps. 2. 1.–9.–21. 8.–12.–72. 9.–109. 4.–20.–110. 5, 6. Re. 19. 14.–20.

44. ch. 1. 31.–35.–2. 11. Is. 7. 14. Mat. 1. 23. Ro. 9. 5. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Re. 22. 16.

45. Mat. 15. 10.–23. 1, 2. Mar. 8. 34.–12. 38. 1 Ti. 5. 20.

46. ch. 11. 43.–12. 1.–14. 7. Pr. 29. 23. Mat. 16. 6.–23. 5.–7. Mar. 8. 15.–12. 38, 39. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3.–5. 2 Ti. 4. 15. 3 Jn°. 9.

47. ch. 10. 12.–14.–12. 47, 48.–22. 1. Je. 7. 6.–10. Eze. 22. 7.–33. 31. Am. 2. 7.–8. 4, 6. Mi. 2. 2, 8, 9.–3. 2, 3. Mat. 11. 22, 24.–23. 14, 26.–28. Mar. 12. 40. 1 Th. 2. 5. 2 Ti. 3. 2, 5. Tit. 1. 16. Ja. 3. 1.

CHAP. XXI.

1. Jos. 6. 19, 24. 1 Ki. 14. 26. 2 Ki. 24. 13. 2 Ch. 26. 18. Ne. 13. 13. Mat. 27. 6. Mar. 7. 11.–13.–12. 41.–44. Jn°. 8. 20.

2. Mar. 12. 42.

3. ch. 4. 25.–9. 27.–12. 44. Ex. 35. 21.–29. Mar. 12. 43, 44.–14. 8, 9. Ac. 4. 27.–10. 34. 2 Co. 8. 3, 12.–9. 6, 7.

4. ch. 8. 43.–15. 12. Ac. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34.

5. Mat. 24. 1. Mar. 13. 1. Jn°. 2. 20.

6. ch. 19. 44. 1 Ki. 9. 7.–9. 2 Ch. 7. 20.–22. Is. 64. 10, 11. Je. 7. 11.–14.–26. 6, 9, 18. La. 2. 6, 8.–4. 1.–5. 18. Eze. 7. 20.–22. Da. 9. 26, 27. Mi. 3. 12. Zec. 11. 1.–14. 2. Mat. 24. 2. Mar. 13. 2. Ac. 6. 13, 14.

7. ver. 20, 21, 27, 28, 32. Da. 12. 6, 8. Mat. 24. 3, 15, 16. Mar. 13. 3, 4, 14. Jn°. 21. 21, 22. Ac. 1. 6, 7.

8. And the time; or, *And, The time,* [Blaney.] Je. 29. 8. Mat. 3. 2.–4. 17.–24. 4, 5, 11, 23.–25. Mar. 13. 5, 6, 21.–23. Jn°. 5. 43. Ac. 5. 36, 37.–8. 9, 10. 2 Co. 5. 6.–11. 13.–15. 2 Th. 2. 3, 10, 11. 2 Ti. 3. 13. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Re. 12. 9.

9. ver. 8, 18, 19, 28. Ps. 27. 1.–3.–46. 1, 2.–112. 7. Is. 8. 12.–51. 12, 13. Jer. 4. 19, 20. Mat. 24. 6.–8. Mar. 13. 7, 8.

10. 2 Ch. 15. 5, 6. Hag. 2. 21, 22. Zec. 14. 2, 3, 13. Mat. 24. 7. Mar. 13. 8. Ac. 2. 18, 20.–11. 28. He. 12. 27. Re. 6. 2.–12.

11. ver. 25.–27. Mat. 24. 29, 30.

12. ch. 11. 49.–51. Mat. 10. 16.–25.–22. 6.–23. 34.–36.–24. 9, 10. Mar. 13. 9.–13. Jn°. 15. 20.–16. 2, 3. Ac. 4. 3.–7.–5. 17.–19, 40.–6. 12.–15.–7. 57.–60.–8. 3.–9. 4.–12. 1.–4.–16. 24.–26.–21. 30, 31.–22. 30.–24. 1, &c.–25. 1, 2, 11, 12, 22.–25.–26. 2, &c. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 2. 13.–4. 12.–14. Re. 2. 10.

13. Phi. 1. 28. 1 Th. 3. 3, 4. 2 Th. 1. 5.

14. ch. 12. 11, 12. Mat. 10. 19, 20. Mar. 13. 11.

15. ch. 24. 45. Ex. 4. 11, 12. Pr. 2. 6. Je. 1. 9. Ac. 2. 4.–4. 8, 13, 31.–33.–6. 10.–24. 25.–26. 28. Ep. 6. 19. Col. 4. 3, 4. 2 Ti. 4. 16, 17. Ja. 1. 5.

16. Je. 9. 4.–12. 6. Mi. 7. 5, 6. Mat. 10. 21. Mar. 13. 12. Ac. 7. 59.–12. 2.–26. 10, 11. Re. 2. 13.–6. 9.–12. 11.

17. ch. 6. 22. Mat. 5. 11.–10. 22.–24. 9. Mar. 13. 13. Jn°. 7. 7.–15. 19.–21.–17. 14. Ac. 9. 16. 2 Co. 4. 5, 11.–12. 10. Phi. 1. 29. 1 Pe. 4. 14. Re. 2. 3.

18. ch. 12. 7. 1 Sa. 14. 45.–25. 19. 2 Sa. 14. 11. Mat. 10. 30. Ac. 27. 34.

19. ch. 8. 15. Ps. 27. 13, 14.–37. 7.–40. 1. Ro. 2. 7.–8. 25.–15. 4, 5. 1 Th. 1. 3. 2 Th. 3. 5. Heb. 6. 11, 12, 15.–10. 36. Ja. 1. 3, 4.–5. 7.–11. Re. 1. 9.–2. 2, 3.–3. 10.–13. 10.–14. 12.

20. ver. 7. ch. 19. 43. Da. 9. 27. Mat. 24. 15. Mar. 13. 14.

21. ch. 17. 31.–33. Ge. 19. 17.–22, 26. Ex. 9. 20, 21. Nu. 16. 26. Pr. 22. 23. Je. 6. 1.–35. 12.–37. 12, 13. Mat. 24. 16.–18. Mar. 13. 15, 16. Re. 18. 4.

22. Le. 26. 14.–33. De. 28. 15.–68.–29. 19.–28.–32. 34, 43. Ps. 69. 22.–28.–149. 7.–9. Is. 34. 8.–61. 2.–65. 12.–16. Je. 51. 6. Da. 9. 26, 27. Zec. 11. 1, &c. Mal. 4. 1. Mar. 13. 19, 20. Ro. 2. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 7.

23. ch. 19. 27, 43, 44.–23. 29. De. 28. 56, 57. La. 4. 10. Ho. 9. 12.–17.–13. 16. Mat. 21. 41, 44.–24. 19. Mar. 13. 17. 1 Th. 2. 16. He. 10. 26, 31. Ja. 5. 1. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18.

24. De. 28. 64.–68. Is. 5. 5.–63. 18.–66. 12, 19. La. 1. 15. Da. 9. 27.–12. 7. Mal. 1. 11. Ro. 11. 25. Re. 11. 2.

25. Ps. 46. 3.–93. 3, 4. Is. 5. 30.–13. 10, 13, 14.–22. 4, 5.–24. 23.–51. 15. Je. 4. 28. Eze. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 30, 31.–3. 15. Am. 8. 9, 10. Mi. 7. 4. Mat. 24. 29.–27. 45. Mar. 13. 24, 26.–15. 33. Ac. 2. 19, 20. 2 Pe. 3. 10.–12. Re. 6. 12, 14.–20. 11.

26. Le. 26. 36. De. 28. 32, 34, 65, 67. Mat. 24. 20, 29. Mar. 13. 25. He. 10. 26, 27.

27. Da. 7. 13. Mat. 13. 26.–16. 27, 28.–24. 30.–25. 31.–26. 64. Mar. 13. 26. Ac. 1. 9, 11. Re. 1. 7.–14. 4.

Digitized by Google

and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cesar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render[a] therefore unto Cesar[c] things which be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, & held[d] their peace.

27 Then[e] came to *him* certain of the Sadducees[f], which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote[g] unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy[o] to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither[q] can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels[r]; and are the[s] children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed[v] at y[e] bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for[y] all live unto him.

39 Then certain of the scribes answering, said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any *question at all.*

41 And[b] he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

42 And David himself saith[c] in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord; how is he then his son?

45 Then, in the audience of[e] all the people, he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware[f] of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings[h] in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, & the chief rooms at feasts;

47 Which[i] devour widows' houses, and for a shew[l] make long prayers: the same shall receive greater[m] damnation.

CHAP. XXI.

AND he looked up, and[o] saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two[γ] mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more[r] than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

A. D. 33.

a Mat. 24. 1, &c. Mar. 13. 1, &c
b Ro. 13. 7.
c c. 19. 44, &c.
d Tit. 1. 10, 11
e Mat. 22. 23, &c. Mar. 12. 18, &c.
f Ac. 23. 6, 8.
g De. 25. 5-8.
h 2 Th. 2. 3, 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. 2 Jn°. 7.
i Re. 1. 3.
j Pr. 3. 25, 26.
k Hag. 2. 22.
l Ac. 4. 3. 5. 18. 12. 4. 16. 24. Re. 2. 10.
m Ac. 25. 23. Ph. 1. 28. 2 Th. 1. 5.
o c. 21. 36. Re. 3. 4.
p Mat. 10. 19. c. 12. 11.
q Re. 21. 4.
r 1 Co. 15. 49, 52. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
s Ro. 8. 17.
t Ac. 6. 10.
u Mi. 7. 5, 6.
v Ex. 6. 3.
w Ac. 7. 59. 12. 2—26. 10 Re. 2. 13. 6. 9—12. 11
x Jn°. 17. 14.
y Ro. 14. 8, 9.
z Mat. 10. 30.
a Ro. 5. 3. He. 10. 36. Ja. 1. 4.
b Mat. 22. 42. Mar. 12. 35, &c.
c Ps. 110. 1. Ac. 2. 34.
d De. 28. 25, 48 Da. 9. 26, 27. Zec. 11. 6. 14. 1, 2.
e 1 Ti. 5. 20.
f Is. 4. 10.
g Mar. 12. 38, &c.
h c. 11. 43.
i Is. 10. 2. Mat. 23. 14. 2 Ti. 3. 6.
k Da. 12. 7. Re. 11. 2.
l 1 Th. 2. 5.
m c. 10. 12, 14. Ja. 3. 1.
n Ro. 11. 25.
o Mar. 12. 41.
p Da. 12. 1.
γ See Mar. 12. 42.
q 2 Pe. 3. 10-12
r 2 Co. 8. 12.
s Re. 1. 7. 14. 14.

5 And[a] as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 *As for* these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which[c] there shall not be left one stone upon another that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign *will there be* when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take[b] heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* & y[e] time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be[j] not terrified: for these things must first come to pass, but the end *is* not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, [k] Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom;

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute *you,* delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and into prisons[l], being brought before kings[m] and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And[n] it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to[p] meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay[t] nor resist.

16 And[u] ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and[w] *some* of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated[x] of all *men* for my name's sake.

18 But[z] there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience[a] possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to y[e] mountains; & let them which are in y[e] midst of it depart out; & let not them that are in the countries enter therein.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all[d] things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them[f] that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! for there shall be great distress in y[e] land, & wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem[s] shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times[n] of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress[p] of nations, with perplexity; the sea & y[e] waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the[q] powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming[t] in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come

Digitized by Google

to pass, then look up, & lift up your heads; for your redemption [a] draweth nigh.

29 And [b] he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven [c] and earth shall pass away; but my word shall not pass away.

34 And take heed [d] to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, [h] and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and *so* that day come upon you unawares.

35 For [e] as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch [f] ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted [n] worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, & to [o] stand before [p] y[e] Son of man.

37 And in the day-time he was teaching in the temple: and at night he went out, and abode in the mount [r] that is called *the mount* of Olives.

38 And all y[e] people came early in y[e] morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAP. XXII.

NOW [t] the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And [u] the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 Then [x] entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and covenanted [d] to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them [β] in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day [f] of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Peter & John, saying, Go & prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water: follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, & found as he had said unto them: & they made ready y[e] passover.

14 And [k] when y[e] hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, [γ] With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer.

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until [l] it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took y[e] cup, & gave thanks, and said, Take this and divide *it* among yourselves:

A. D. 33.

a Ro. 8. 23.
b Mat. 24. 32. Mar. 13. 28.
c 1 Co. 10. 16. 11. 24, &c.
d Ps. 41. 9. Jn^c. 13. 26.
e Is. 40. 8. 51. 6.
f c. 24. 46. Ac. 2. 23. 4. 28. 1 Co. 15. 3.
g Ro. 13. 12, 13. 1 Th. 5. 6-8.
1 Pe. 4. 7.
h Is. 28. 1-3. 1 Co. 6. 10.
i Mar. 9. 34. c. 9. 46.
k 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 16. 15.
l Mat. 25. 13.
m Mat. 20. 25. Mar. 10. 42.
n c. 20. 35.
o Ps. 1. 5.
p Jude 24.
q 1 Pe. 5. 3. 3 Jn^c. 9, 10.
r Jn^c. 8. 1, 2.
s Jn^c. 12. 12, 14.
Ph. 2. 7.
t Mat. 26. 2. Mar. 14. 1, &c.
u Ps. 2. 2. Ac. 4. 27.
v He. 4. 15.
w Mat. 25. 34. c. 12. 32.
1 Co. 9. 25.
1 Pe. 5. 4.
x Mat. 26. 14. Mar. 14. 10, &c. Jn^c. 13. 2, 27.
y Re. 19. 9.
z Mat. 19. 28. 1 Co. 6. 2. Re. 3. 21.
a 1 Pe. 5. 8.
b Am. 9. 9.
c Jn^c. 17. 9, 15. He. 7. 25. 1 Jn^c. 2. 1.
d Zec. 11. 12.
e Ps. 51. 13. Jn^c. 21. 15-17.
β or, *without tumult.*
f Ex. 12.
g c. 9. 3.
h Is. 53. 12.
i Mat. 26. 36. Mar. 14. 32, &c. Jn^c. 18. 1, &c.
k Mat. 26. 20. Mar. 14. 17.
γ or, *I have heartily desired.*
l c. 14. 15. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. Re. 19. 9.
δ *willing to remove.*
m Mat. 4. 11.

18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 And [c] he took bread, & gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body, which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me [d] on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth as it was determined, [f]: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 And [i] there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them, The [m] kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called Benefactors.

26 But [q] ye *shall* not *be so*: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *Is* not he that sitteth at meat? But [s] I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations [v]:

29 And I appoint unto you a [w] kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me:

30 That [y] ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging [z] the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired [a] to *have* you, that he may sift [b] *you* as wheat:

32 But I [c] have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen [e] thy brethren.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, y[e] cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, When [g] I sent you without purse, & scrip, & shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment & buy one.

37 For I say unto you, That this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among y[e] transgressors: for y[e] things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords: & he said unto them, It is enough.

39 And [i] he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives: and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, & kneeled down, & prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be [δ] willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done.

43 And there appeared an angel [m] unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

Digitized by Google

28. Ps. 98. 5.-9. Is. 12. 1.-3.-25. 8, 9.-60. 1, 2. Ro. 8. 19, 23. Ep. 1. 14.-4. 30.

29. Mat. 24. 32.-35. Mar. 13. 28.-30.

31. ch. 19. 54.-57. Mat. 16. 1.-4. He. 10. 37. Ja. 5. 9. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

32. ch. 11. 50, 51. Mat. 16. 28.-23. 36.-24. 34. Mar. 13. 30.

33. Ps. 102. 26. Is. 51. 6. Mat. 5. 18.-24. 35. Mar. 13. 31. 1 Pe. 1. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 7.-14. Re. 20. 11.

34. ver. 8. ch. 8. 14.-10. 41.-12. 45, 46.-17. 3. Le. 10. 9, 10. De. 29. 19, 20. 1 Sa. 25. 36. Ps. 35. 8. Pr. 31. 4, 5. Is. 28. 2, 3, 7, 8.-56. 10.-12. Ho. 4. 11, 12. Mat. 13. 22.-24. 39.-50. Mar. 4. 19.-13. 9, 35.-37. Ro. 13. 11.-13. 1 Co. 5. 11.-6. 10. Ga. 5. 20, 21. Phi. 4. 6. 1 Th. 5. 2.-4, 6. He. 12. 15. 2 Pe. 3. 14.-4. 3-7. Re. 3. 3.

35. ch. 12. 37.-40.-17. 37. Ge. 7. 4. Ps. 11. 6. Ec. 9. 12. Is. 24. 17, 18. Je. 48. 43, 44. Ac. 17. 26. 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 3. 3.-16. 15.

36. ch. 12. 37.-40.-18. 1.-20. 35. Job 27. 10. Ps. 1. 5. Mal. 3. 2. Mat. 24. 42.-25. 13.-26. 41. Mar. 13. 33, 37. Ac. 10. 2. 1 Co. 16. 13. Ep. 6. 13, 14, 18, 19. Col. 4. 2. 1 Th. 5. 17. 2 Th. 1. 5, 6. 2 Ti. 4. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 7.-5. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Jude 24.

37. ch. 19. 37.-22. 38. Zec. 14. 4. Mat. 21. 17.-26. 30. Mar. 11. 12. Jn°. 8. 1, 2.-12. 1. Ac. 1. 12.

38. Jn°. 8. 2.

CHAP. XXII.

1. Ex. 12. 6.-28. Le. 23. 5, 6. Mat. 26. 2. Mar. 14. 1, 2, 12. Jn°. 11. 55.-57. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8.

2. ch. 19. 47, 48.-20. 19. Ps. 2. 1.-5. Mat. 21. 38, 45, 46.-26. 3.-5. Jn°. 11. 47.-53, 57. Ac 4. 27.

3. ver. 21. ch. 6. 16. Ps. 41. 9.-55. 12.-14. Mat. 26. 14, 23. Mar. 14. 10, 18.-20. Jn°. 6. 70, 71.-12. 6. Ac. 5. 3.-13. 2, 18.-27.

4. Mat. 26. 14. Mar. 14. 10, 11.

5. Zec. 11. 12, 13. Mat. 26. 15, 16.-27. 3.-5. Ac. 1. 18.-8. 20. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 15. Jude 11.

6. In the absence of the multitude; or, *Without tumult*. Mat. 26. 5. Mar. 14. 2.

7. ver. 1. Ex. 12. 6, 18. Mat. 26. 17. Mar. 14. 12.

8. ch. 1. 6. Mat. 3. 15. Mar. 14. 13.-16. Ga. 4. 4, 5.

10. ch. 19. 29, &c. 1 Sa. 10. 2, 7. Mat. 26. 18, 19. Jn°. 16. 4. Ac. 8. 26.-29.

11. ch. 19. 5, 31, 34. Mat. 21. 3. Jn°. 11. 28. Re. 3. 20.

12. Jn°. 2. 25.-21. 17. Ac. 1. 13.-16. 14, 15, 16.-20. 8.

13. ch. 21. 33. Jn°. 2. 5.-11. 40. He. 11. 8.

14. De. 16. 6, 7. Mat. 26. 20. Mar. 14. 17.

15. With desire I have desired; or, *I have heartily desired*. ch. 12. 50. Jn°. 4. 34.-13. 1.-17. 1.-19. 30.

16. ver. 18.-20, 30. ch. 12. 37.-14. 15. Jn°. 6. 27, 50.-58. Ac. 10. 41. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. He. 10. 1.-10. Re. 19. 9.

17. ver. 19. ch. 9. 16. De. 8. 10. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Ps. 23. 5.-106. 13. Je. 16. 7. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5.

18. ver. 16. ch. 9. 27.-21. 31. Ju. 9. 13. Ps. 104. 15 Pr. 31. 6, 7. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 24. 9.-11.-25. 6.-55. 1. Da. 2. 44. Zec. 9. 15, 17. Mat. 16. 18.-26. 29. Mar. 9. 1.-14. 23, 25.-15. 23. Ac. 2. 30.-36. Ep. 5. 18, 19. Col. 1. 13.

19. ver. 17, 20. ch. 24. 30. Ge. 41. 26, 27. Ps. 78. 4.-8.-111. 4. Ca. 1. 4. Eze. 37. 11. Da. 2. 38.-4. 22.-24. Zec. 5. 7, 8. Mat. 26. 26.-28. Mar. 14. 22.-24. Jn°. 6. 23, 51. 1 Co. 10. 4.-11. 23.-29. Ga. 1. 4.-4. 25. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 5. 18. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

20. Ex. 24. 8. Zec. 9. 11. 1 Co. 10. 16.-21.-11. 25. He. 8. 6.-13.-9. 17.-23.-12. 24.-13. 20.

21. Job 19. 19. Ps. 41. 9. Mi. 7. 5, 6. Mat. 26. 21.-23. Mar. 14. 18.-20. Jn°. 13. 18, 19, 21, 28.-19. 18.

22. ch. 24. 25.-27, 46. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. XXII.-40. 9.-55. 12.-15.-LXIX.-109. 6.-15. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 24.-26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 26. 24, 53, 54.-27. 5. Mar. 14. 21. Jn°. 17. 12. Ac. 1. 16.-25.-2. 23.-4. 25.-28.-13. 27, 28.-26. 22, 23. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 3.

23. Mat. 26. 22. Mar. 14. 19. Jn°. 13. 22.-25.

24. ch. 9. 46. Mat. 20. 20.-24. Mar. 9. 34.-10. 37.-41. Ro. 12. 10. 1 Co. 13. 4. Phi. 2. 3.-5. Ja. 4. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 5. 5, 6.

25. Mat. 20. 25.-28. Mar. 10. 41.-45.

26. Mat. 18. 3.-5.-23. 8.-12. Ro. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 5. 3.

27. ch. 12. 37.-17. 7.-9. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 13. 5.-16. 2 Co. 8. 9. Phi. 2. 7, 8.

28. Mat. 19. 28, 29.-24. 13. Jn°. 6. 67, 68.-8. 31. Ac. 1. 25. He. 2. 18.-4. 15.

29. ch. 12. 32.-19. 17. Mat. 24. 47. 2 Co. 1. 7. 2 Ti. 2. 12. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 21. 14.

30. ver. 16.-18. ch. 12. 37.-14. 15. 2 Sa. 9. 9, 10.-19. 28. Ps. 49. 14. Mat. 8. 11.-19. 28. 1 Co. 6. 2, 3. Re. 2. 26, 27.-3. 21.-4. 4.-19. 9.

31. ch. 10. 41. Job 1. 8.-11.-2. 3.-6. Am. 9. 9. Zec. 3. 1. Ac. 9. 4. 1 Pe. 5. 6. Re. 12. 10.

32. ver. 61, 62. ch. 8. 13. Ps. 32. 3.-6.-51. 12, 13. Am. 9. 9. Zec. 3. 2, 4. Mat. 18. 3.-26 75. Mar. 14. 72.-16. 7. Jn°. 14. 19.-17. 9.-11, 16.-21.-15. 17. Ac. 3. 19. Ro. 5. 9, 10.-8 32.-34. 2 Co. 1. 4.-6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.-16. 2 Ti. 1. 14.-16.-2. 18. Tit. 1. 1. He. 7. 25.-12. 12, 13, 15. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 13.-5. 8.-10. 2 Pe. 1. 1, 10.-12.-3. 14, 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2, 19.

33. 2 Ki. 8. 12, 13. Pr. 28. 26. Je. 10. 23.-17. 9. Mat. 20. 22.-26. 33. 35, 40, 41. Mar. 14. 29, 31, 37, 38. Jn°. 13. 36, 37. Ac. 20. 23, 24.-21. 13.

34. Mat. 26. 34, 74. Mar. 14. 30, 71, 72. Jn°. 13. 38.-18. 27.

35. ch. 9. 3.-10. 4.-12. 29.-31. Ge. 48. 15. De. 8. 2, 3, 16. Ps. 23. 1.-34. 9, 10.-37. 3. Mat. 6. 31.-33.-9. 3.-10. 4, 9, 10. Mar. 6. 8, 9.

36. Mat. 10. 22.-25. Jn°. 15. 20.-16. 33. 1 Th. 2. 14, 15.-3. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 1.

37. ver. 22. ch. 18. 31.-23. 32.-24. 44.-46. Is. 53. 12. Mat. 26. 54.-56. Mar. 15. 27, 28. Jn°. 10. 35.-19. 28.-30. Ac. 13. 27.-29. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13.

38. Mat. 26. 52.-54. Jn°. 18. 36. 2 Co. 10. 3, 4. Ep. 6. 10.-18. 1 Th. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 5. 9.

39. ch. 21. 37. Mat. 26. 36.-38. Mar. 11. 11, 19.-13. 3.-14. 32.-34. Jn°. 18. 1, 2.

40. ver. 46. ch. 11. 4. 1 Ch. 4. 10. Ps. 17. 5.-19. 13.-119. 116, 117, 133. Pr. 30. 8, 9. Mat. 6. 13.-26. 41. Mar. 14. 38. 2 Co. 12. 7.-10. Ep. 6. 18, 19. 1 Pe. 4. 7.-5. 8, 9. Re. 3. 10.

41. Mat. 26. 39. Mar. 14. 35.

42. Willing: Gr. *Willing to remove*. ver. 17.-20. Ps 40. 8. Is. 51. 17, 22. Je. 25. 15, &c. Mat. 20. 22.-26. 42, 44. Mar. 14. 36. Jn°. 4. 34.-5. 30.-6. 38.-12. 27, 28.-18. 11. He. 10. 7.-10.

43. ver. 32. ch. 4. 10, 11. De. 3. 28. Job 4. 3, 4. Ps. 91. 11, 12. Is. 35. 3, 4. Da. 10. 16.-19.-11. 1. Mat. 4. 6, 11.-26. 53. Ac. 18. 23. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Heb. 1. 6, 14.-2. 17.

Digitized by Google

44. Ge. 32. 24..28. Ps. 22. 1, 2, 12..21.—40. 1..3.—69. 14..18.—88. 1..18.—130. 1, 2.—143, 6, 7. Is. 53. 10. La. 1. 12.—3. 53..56. Jon. 2. 2, 3. Jn°. 12. 27. Ro. 8. 32. He. 5. 7.

45. Mat. 26. 40, 43. Mar. 14. 37, 40, 41.

46. ver. 40. ch. 21. 34..36 Pr. 6. 4..11.

47. ver. 3..6. Mat. 26. 14..16, 45..47. Mar. 14. 10, 11, 41..43. Jn°. 18. 2..9. Ac. 1. 16..18.

48. 2 Sa. 20. 9, 10. Ps. 55. 21. Pr. 27. 6. Mat. 26. 48..50. Mar. 14. 44..46.

50. Mat. 26. 51..54. Jn°. 18. 10, 11. Ro. 12. 19. 2 Co. 10. 4.

51. Jn°. 17. 12.—18. 8, 9. Re. 12. 21. 2 Co. 10. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 21..23.

52. ver. 4. 2 Ki. 11. 15. Mat. 26. 55. Mar. 14. 48, 49. Jn°. 18. 12. Ac. 5. 26.

53. ch. 21. 37, 38. Ju. 16. 21..30. Job 20. 5. Mat. 21. 12..15, 23, 45, 46. Jn°. 7. 25, 26, 30, 45, &c. —12. 27.—14. 30.—16. 20..22. Ac. 26. 18. 2 Co. 4. 3..6. Ep. 6. 12. Col. 1. 13. Re. 12. 9..12.

54. ver. 33, 34. 2 Ch. 32. 31. Mat. 26. 57, 58. Mar. 14. 53, 54. Jn°. 18. 12..17, 24.

55. ver. 44. Ps. 1. 1..26. 4, 5..28. 3. Pr. 9. 6.—13. 20. Mat. 26. 69. Mar. 14. 66. Jn°. 18. 18, 25. 1 Co. 15. 33. 2 Co. 6. 15..17.

56. Mat. 26. 69. Mar. 14. 68..68. Jn°. 18. 17.

57. ver. 33, 34. ch. 12. 9. Mat. 10. 33.—26. 70. Jn°. 18. 25, 27. Ac. 3. 13, 14, 19. 2 Ti. 2. 10..12. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.

58. Mat. 26. 71, 72. Mar. 14. 69, 70. Jn°. 18. 25.

59. Mat. 26. 73, 74. Mar. 14. 69, 70. Jn°. 18. 26, 27.

60. ver. 34. Mat. 26. 71, 74, 75. Mar. 14. 69, 71, 72. Jn°. 18. 25, 27.

61. ch. 10. 41. Job 23. 27. Is. 57. 5, 15..18. Je. 31. 18..20. Eze. 16. 63.—36. 31, 32. Ho. 11. 8. Mat. 26. 34, 35, 75. Mar. 5. 30. Jn°. 13. 38. Ac. 5. 31. Ep. 2. 11. Re. 2. 5.

62. Ps. 38. 18.—126. 5, 6. Je. 31. 18. Eze. 7. 16. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 5. 4..26. 75. Mar. 14. 72. 2 Co. 7. 9..11.

63. Job 16. 9, 10..30. 9..14. Ps. 22. 6, 7, 13—35. 15, 16, 25.—69. 7..12. Is. 49. 7.—50. 6, 7.—52. 14.—53. 3. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 26. 59..68.—27. 28..31, 39..44. Mat. 14. 55..65.—15. 16..20, 27..32. Jn°. 18. 22. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

64. Ju. 16. 21, 25.

65. ch. 12. 10. Mat. 12. 31, 32. Ac. 26. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 13, 14.

66. Ps. 2. 1..3. Mat. 27. 1. Mar. 15. 1. Jn°. 18. 28. Ac. 4. 25..28.—22. 5.

67. ch. 16. 31. Mat. 11. 3..5.—26. 63. Mar. 14. 61. Jn°. 5. 39..47.—8. 43..45.—9. 27, 28.—10. 24..26.—12. 37..43.

68. ch. 20. 3..7, 41..44.

69. Ps. 110. 1. Da. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 22. 44.—26. 64. Mar. 14. 62.—16. 19. Ac. 2. 34..36—7. 55, 56. Ro. 8. 34. Ep. 1. 20..23—4. 8..10. Col. 3. 1. He. 1. 3—8. 1.—12. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 22. 1.

70. ch. 4. 41.—23. 3. Ps. 2. 7, 12. Mat. 3. 17.—26. 64.—27. 43, 54. Mar. 14. 62.—15. 2. Jn°. 1. 34, 49.—10. 30, 36.—18. 37.—19. 7.

71. Mat. 26. 65, 66. Mar. 14. 63, 64.

CHAP. XXIII.

1. ch. 22. 66. Mat. 27. 1, 2. Mar. 15. 1. Jn°. 18. 28.

2. ver. 5. ch. 20. 20..25.—22. 69, 70. 1 Ki. 18. 17.—21. 10..13. Ps. 35. 11.—62. 4.—64. 3..6. Je. 20. 10..37. 13..15—38. 4. Am. 7. 10. Mat. 17. 27.—22. 21..26. 59, 60. Mar. 12. 17.—14. 55, 56, 61, 62.—15. 3..6. Jn°. 18. 30..19. 12. Ac. 16. 20..17. 6, 7—24. 5, 13. 1 Pe. 3. 16..18.

3. ver. 38. ch. 1. 32, 33.—19. 38..40. Mat. 27. 11. Mar. 15. 2, 18, 32. Jn°. 1. 49.—18. 33..37.—19. 3, 19..21. 1 Ti. 6. 13.

4. ver. 14, 15. Mat. 27. 19, 24. Mar. 15. 14. Jn°. 18. 38.—19. 4..6. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.—2. 22..3. 18.

5. ver. 23. ch. 4. 14, 15.—11. 53. Ps. 22. 12, 13, 16.—57. 4.—69. 4. Mat. 4. 12, 15, 23..27. 24. Mar. 1. 14. Jn°. 1. 43.—2. 11..7. 52.—19. 15. Ac. 5. 33.—7. 54, 57.—23. 10.

6. ch. 13. 1. Ac. 5. 37.

7. ch. 3. 1.—13. 31.

8. ch. 4. 23.—9. 7..9. 2 Ki. 5. 3..6, 11. Mat. 14. 1. Mar. 6. 14. Ac. 8. 19.

9. ch. 13. 32. Ps. 38. 13, 14.—39. 1, 2, 9. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 7. 6.—27. 14. Ac. 8. 32. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

10. ver. 2, 5, 14, 15. ch. 11. 53. Ac. 24. 5.

11. ch. 22. 64, 65. Ps. 22. 6.—69. 19, 20. Is. 49. 7.—53. 3. Mat. 27. 27..30. Mar. 9. 12.—15. 16..20. Ac. 4. 27, 28.

12. Ps. 83. 4..6. Mat. 16. 1. Ro. 17. 13, 14.

13. Mat. 27. 21..23. Mar. 15. 14. Jn°. 18. 38.—19. 4.

14. ver. 1, 2, 4, 5. Da. 6. 4. Mat. 27. 4, 19, 24, 54. Jn°. 18. 38.—19. 4. Ac. 13. 28. He. 7. 26.

16. Mat. 27. 26. Mar. 15. 15. Jn°. 19. 1..4. Ac. 5. 40, 41.

17. Mat. 27. 15. Mar. 15. 6. Jn°. 18. 39.

18. Mat. 27. 16..18, 20..23. Mar. 15. 7..14. Jn°. 18. 40.—19. 15. Ac. 3. 14.—21. 36.—22. 22.

19. ver. 2, 5.

20. Mat. 14. 8, 9.—27. 19. Mar. 15. 15. Jn°. 19. 12.

21. ver. 23. Mat. 27. 22..25. Mar. 15. 13, 14. Jn°. 19. 15.

22. ver. 14, 16, 20. Mat. 27. 23. Mar. 15. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 19.—3. 18.

23. ver. 5. Ps. 22. 12, 13.—57. 4. Zec. 11. 8.

Digitized by Google

44 And [d] being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise & pray[d], lest ye enter into temptation.

47 And while he yet spake, behold *f*, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus, to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with y[e] sword?

50 And one of them smote y[e] servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto y[e] chief priests, and captains of the temple, & the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords & staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour [n], and the power of darkness.

54 Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But [a] a certain maid beheld him as he sat by y[e] fire, and earnestly looked upon him, & said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while [w] another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after, another [x] confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him; for he is a Galilean.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And y[e] Lord turned, & looked upon Peter. And [z] Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before [a] the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And [b] Peter went out, & wept bitterly.

63 And [d] the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote *him*.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 And [f] as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art [g] thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand [i] of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

A. D. 33.

a Lu. 1. 12. Jn°. 12. 27. He. 5. 7.
b Mat. 27. 2, 11, &c. Mar. 15. 1, &c. Jn°. 18. 28, &c.
c Zec. 11. 8.
d ver. 40.
e ver. 5. Ac. 16. 20, 21 17. 6, 7.
f Mat. 26. 47, &c. Mar. 14. 43, &c. Jn°. 18. 3, &c.
g Mat. 17. 27. 22. 21. Mar. 12. 17.
h Jn°. 18. 36. 19. 12.
i 1 Ti. 6. 13.
k Jn°. 18. 38. 19. 4. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 2. 22.
l Ps. 57. 4.
m c. 3. 1.
n Job 20. 5. Jn°. 12. 27.
o c. 9. 9.
p Mat. 14. 1. Mar. 6. 14.
q 2 Ki. 5. 11.
r Ps. 38. 13, 14 39. 1, 9. Is. 53. 7.
s Mat. 26. 69. Mar. 14. 6, 17 Jn°. 18. 17.
t Is. 49. 7. 53. 3 Jn°. 19. 5.
u Ac. 4. 27.
w Mat. 26. 71 Mar. 14. 69. Jn°. 18. 25.
x Mat. 26. 73. Mar. 14. 70. Jn°. 18. 26.
y ver. 4.
z Mat. 26. 75. Mar. 14. 72. ver. 34.
b Is. 5. 5.
c Ps. 130. 1-4. 143. 1-4. Je. 31. 18. Eze. 7. 16. 1 Co. 10. 12. 2 Co. 7. 10, 11
d Mat. 26. 67, 68. Mar. 14. 65.
e Ac. 3. 14.
f Mat. 27. 1. Ac. 4. 26-28.
g Mat. 26. 63, &c. Mar. 14. 61, &c.
h Ps. 22. 12. ver. 5.
i He. 1. 3. 8. 1. Re. 3. 21.

β or, *assented.*

CHAP. XXIII.

AND [b] the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse [c] him, saying, We found this *fellow* [c] perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute [g] to Cesar, saying, that he [h] himself is Christ a King.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And [i] he answered him, and said, Thou sayest *it*.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and *to* the people, I find no [k] fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce [l], saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's [m] jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for [o] he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because [p] he had heard many things of him: & [q] he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but [r] he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought [t], and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous [u] robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 And the same day Pilate & [v] Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me as one that perverteth the people; and, behold, I, [y] having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man, touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him: and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 I will therefore chastise [b] him, and release *him*.

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder [e], was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them [c] third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go.

23 And they were instant [b] with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate β gave sentence that it

Digitized by Google

should be as they [a] required.

25 And he released unto them [b] him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And [c] as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, & on him they laid y[e] cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, y[e] days [b] are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 Then [k] shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For [m] if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two others, malefactors [p], led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they were come to the place which is called β Calvary, there they crucified him, & the malefactors; one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 Then said Jesus, Father [q], forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, & cast lots.

35 And y[e] people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them [r] derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him, in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And one [v] of the malefactors which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But y[e] other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear [u] God, seeing thou art in the same [x] condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing [y] amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember [z] me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily [c] I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in paradise [d].

44 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was darkness over all δ the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into [f] thy hands I commend my spirit: and [g] having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar [e] off, beholding these things.

50 And, behold, *there was* a man named Joseph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) *he was* of Arimathea, a city of the Jews; who [f] also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a [f] sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the [g] Preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women [i] also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and [l] prepared spices & ointments: & rested the sabbath-day, according [n] to the commandment.

CHAP. XXIV.

NOW [o] upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, [t] two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And, as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye γ the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake [t] unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto y[e] eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, & [w] Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales [z], and they believed them not.

12 Then [b] arose Peter, and ran unto y[e] sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 And, behold, two [e] of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed [b] *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden, [i] that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And y[e] one of them, whose name was Cleopas [k], answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and

A. D. 33.

a Ex. 23. 2.
b Ac. 3. 14.
c Ps. 38. 11. 142. 4.
d Mat. 27. 32, &c. Mar. 15. 21 &c Jn°. 19. 17.
e Mar. 15. 43. c. 2. 25, 38.
f Is. 53. 9.
g Mat. 27. 62.
h Mat. 24. 19. c. 21. 23.
i c. 8. 2. ver. 49.
k Is. 2. 19. Ho. 10. 8. Re. 6. 16. 9. 6.
l Mar. 16. 1.
m Pr. 11. 31. Je. 25. 29. Eze. 20. 47. 21. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 17.
n Ex. 20. 8-10.
o Mat. 28. 1 &c Mar. 16. 2, &c Jn°. 20. 1, &c.
β or the place of a scull.
p Is. 53. 12.
q Mat. 5. 44. Ac. 7. 60.
r 1 Co. 4. 12.
s Ps. 22. 7.
t Jn°. 20. 12. Ac. 1. 10.
γ or, *him that liveth*, Re. 1. 18.
t Mat. 16. 21. 17. 23. Mar. 8. 31. 9. 31. c. 9. 22. Jn°. 2. 22.
u Ps. 36. 1.
v c. 17. 34-36.
w c. 8. 3.
x Je. 5. 3.
y 1 Pe. 1. 19.
z Ge. 19. 14. 2 Ki. 7. 2. Job 9. 16. Ps. 126. 1. Ac. 12. 9, 15.
a Ps. 106. 4, 5. Ro. 10. 9, 10. 1 Co. 6. 10, 11.
b Jn°. 20. 3, 6.
c Ro. 5. 20, 21.
d 2 Cor. 12. 4. Re. 2. 7.
e Mar. 16. 12.
δ or, *land*.
f Ps. 31. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 23.
g Mat. 27. 50, &c. Mar. 15. 37, &c. Jn°. 19. 30.
h Mal. 3. 16. Mat. 18. 20. ver. 36.
i Jn°. 20. 14, 15 21. 4.
k Jn°. 19. 25.

Digitized by Google

24. Gave sentence; or, *assented*. Ex. 23. 2. Pr. 17. 15. Mat. 27. 26. Mar. 15. 15, 21. Jn°. 19. 16, 17.

25. ver. 2, 5. 1 Sa. 12. 13. Mat. 27. 26. Mar. 15. 6, 7, 15. Jn°. 18. 40. Ac. 3. 14.

26. ch. 9. 23—14. 27. Mat. 27. 32. Mar. 15. 21. Jn°. 19. 16, 17. Ac. 2. 10.—6. 6, 9.—13. 1.

27. ver. 55. ch. 8. 2. Mat. 27. 55, 56. Mar. 15. 40.

28. Ca. 1. 5.—2. 7.—3. 5, 10.—5. 8, 16.—8. 4.

29. ch. 21. 23, 24. De. 28. 53..57. Ho. 9. 12..16.—13. 16. Mat. 24. 19. Mar. 13. 17..19.

30. Is. 2. 19. Ho. 10. 8. Re. 6. 16.—9. 6.

31. Pr. 11. 31. Je. 25. 29. Eze. 15. 2..7.—20. 47, 48.—21. 3, 4. Da. 9. 26. Mat. 3. 12. Jn°. 15. 6. He. 6. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18. Jude 12.

32. ch. 22. 37. Is. 53. 12. Mat. 27. 38. Mar. 15. 27, 28. Jn°. 19. 18. He. 12. 2.

33. Calvary; or, *The place of a skull*. ch. 24. 7. De. 21. 23. Ps. 22. 16. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 20. 19.—26. 2.—27. 33, 34. Mar. 10. 33, 34.—15. 22, 23. Jn°. 3. 14.—12. 33, 34.—18. 32.—19. 17, 18. Ac. 2. 23.—5. 30.—13. 29. Ga. 3. 13. He. 13. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

34. ver. 47, 48. ch. 6. 27, 28.—12. 47, 48. Ge. 50. 17. Ps. 22. 18.—106. 16..23. Mat. 5. 44.—27. 35. Mar. 15. 24, 29..32. Jn°. 15. 22..24.—19. 11, 23, 24. Ac. 3. 17.—7. 60. Ro. 12. 18. 1 Co. 2. 8.—4. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 20..23.—3. 9.

35. ch. 16. 14.—22. 67..70. Ge. 37. 19, 20. Ps. 4. 2.—22. 6..8, 12, 13, 17—35. 15, 19..25.—69. 7..12, 26.—71. 11. Is. 42. 1.—49. 7.—53. 3. La. 3. 14. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 3. 17.—12. 18.—27. 38..43. Mar. 15. 29..42. 1 Pe. 2. 4.

36. ver. 11. Ps. 69. 21. Mat. 27. 29, 30, 34, 48. Mar. 15. 19, 20, 36. Jn°. 19. 28..30.

38. ver. 3. Mat. 27. 11, 37. Mar. 15. 18, 26, 32. Jn°. 19. 3, 19..22.

39. Mat. 27. 44. Mar. 15. 32.

40. ch. 19. 5. Le. 19. 17. 2 Ch. 28. 22. Ps. 36. 1. Je. 5. 3. Ep. 5. 11. Re. 15. 4.—16. 11.

41. ver. 47. ch. 15. 18, 19.—22. 69, 70. Le. 26. 40, 41. Jos. 7. 19, 20. 2 Ch. 33. 12. Ezr. 9. 13. Ne. 9. 3. Da. 9. 14. Mat. 27. 4, 19, 24, 54. Ja. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 19. 1 Jn°. 1. 8, 9.

42. ch. 12. 8.—18. 13.—24. 26. Ps. 2. 6.—106. 4, 5. Is. 9. 6, 7.—53. 10..12. Da. 7. 13, 14. Jn°. 1. 49.—20. 28. Ac. 16. 31.—20. 21. Ro. 10. 9, 10, 12..14. 1 Pe. 1. 11.—2. 6, 7. 1 Jn°. 5. 1, 11..13.

43. ch. 15. 4, 5, 20..24.—19. 10. Job 33. 27..30. Ps. 32. 5—50. 15. Is. 1. 18, 19.—53. 11.—55. 6..9.—65. 24. Mi. 7. 18. Mat. 20. 15, 16. Jn°. 14. 3.—17. 24. Ro. 5. 20. 2 Co. 5. 8.—12. 4. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. He. 7. 25. Re. 2. 7.

44. Earth; or, *land*. Ex. 10. 21..23. Ps. 105. 28. Joel 2. 31. Am. 5. 18.—8. 9. Hab. 3. 8..11. Mat. 27. 45. Mar. 15. 33. Ac. 2. 30.

45. Ex. 26. 31. Le. 16. 12..16. 2 Ch. 3. 14. Mat. 27. 51. Mar. 15. 38. Ep. 2. 14..18. He. 6. 19.—9. 3..8.—10. 19..22.

46. Ps. 31. 5. Mat. 27. 46..50. Mar. 15. 34..37. Jn°. 19. 30. Ac. 7. 59. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

47. ver. 41. Mat. 27. 54. Mar. 15. 39. Jn°. 19. 7.

48. ch. 18. 13. Je. 31. 19. Ac. 2. 37.

49. ver. 27, 55. ch. 8. 2. Job 19. 13. Ps. 38. 11.—88. 18. Mat. 27. 55, 56, 61. Mar. 15. 40, 41, 47. Jn°. 19. 25..27.

50. ch. 2. 25. Mat. 27. 57, 58. Mar. 15. 42..45. Jn°. 19. 38. Ac. 10. 2, 22.—11. 24.

51. ver. 42. ch. 2. 25, 38. Ge. 37. 21, 22.—42. 21, 22. 49. 18. Ex. 23. 2. 1 Sa. 1. 1. Pr. 1. 10. Is. 8. 12. Mar. 15. 43.

52. Jn°. 19. 38..42.

53. Is. 53. 9. Mat. 27. 59, 60. Mar. 15. 46.

54. Mat. 27. 62. Jn°. 19. 14, 31, 42.

55. ver. 49. ch. 8. 2.—24. 1. Ex. 20. 8..10.—31. 14.—35. 2, 3. 2 Ch. 16. 14. Is. 58. 13, 14. Je. 17. 24, 25. Mat. 27. 61. Mar. 15. 47.—16. 1.

56. ch. 24. 1. Ex. 20. 8..10.—31. 14.—35. 2, 3. 2 Ch. 16. 14. Is. 58. 13, 14. Je. 17. 24, 25. Mar. 16. 1.

CHAP. XXIV.

1. ver. 10. ch. 8. 2, 3.—23. 55, 56. Mat. 27. 55, 56.—28. 1. Mar. 15. 40.—16. 1, 2. Jn°. 20. 1, 2.

2. Mat. 27. 60..66.—28. 2. Mar. 15. 46, 47.—16. 3, 4. Jn°. 20. 1, 2.

3. ver. 23. Mar. 16. 5. Jn°. 20. 6, 7.

4. Ge. 18. 2. Mat. 28. 2..6. Mar. 16. 5, 6. Jn°. 20. 11, 12. Ac. 1. 10.

5. The living; or, *Him that liveth*. ch. 1. 12, 13, 20. Da. 8. 17, 18.—10. 7..12, 16..19. Mat. 28. 3..5. Mar. 16. 5, 6. Ac. 10. 3, 4. He. 7. 8. Re. 1. 18.—2. 8.

6. ver. 44..46. ch. 9. 22.—18. 31..33. Mat. 12. 40.—16. 21.—17. 22, 23.—20. 18, 19—27. 63.—28. 6. Mar. 8. 31.—9. 9, 10, 31, 32.—10. 33, 34.

7. ch. 9. 22. Mal. 16. 21.—17. 21. Mar. 8. 31.—9. 30.

8. Jn°. 2. 19..22.—12. 16.—14. 26.

9. ver. 22..24. Mat. 28. 7, 8. Mar. 16. 7, 8, 10.

10. ch. 8. 2, 3. Mar. 15. 40, 41.—16. 9..11. Jn°. 20. 11..18.

11. ver. 25. Ge. 19. 14. 2 Ki. 7. 2. Job 9. 16. Ps. 126. 1. Mar. 16. 11. Ac. 12. 9, 15

12. Jn°. 20. 3..10.

13. ver. 18. Mar. 16. 12, 13.

14. ch. 6. 45. De. 6. 7. Mal. 3. 16.

15. ver. 36. Mat. 18. 20. Jn°. 14. 18, 19.

16. ver. 31. 2 Ki. 6. 18..20. Mar. 16. 12. Jn°. 20. 14.—21. 4.

17. Ex. 9. 4..6. Jn°. 16. 6, 20..22.

Digitized by Google

18. Jn°. 19. 25.

19. ch. 7. 16. Mat. 21. 11. Jn°. 3. 2.–4. 19.–6. 14.–7. 40.–42, 52. Ac. 2. 22.–7. 22.–10. 38.

20. ch. 22. 66.–71.–23. 1..5. Mat. 27. 1, 2, 20. Mar. 15. 1. Ac. 3. 13..15.–4. 8..10, 27, 28.–5. 30, 31.–13. 27..29.

21. ch. 1. 68.–2. 38, 68. Ps. 130. 8. Is. 59. 20. Ac. 1. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. Re. 5. 9.

22. ver. 9..11. Mat. 28. 7, 8. Mar. 16. 9, 10. Jn°. 20. 1, 2, 18.

24. ver. 12, 46. Jn°. 20. 1..10.

25. Mar. 7. 18.–8. 17, 18.–9. 19.–16. 14. He. 5. 11, 12.

26. ver. 46. Ps. XXII.–LXIX. Is. LIII. Zec. 13. 7. Ac. 17. 3. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. He. 2. 8..10. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

27. ver. 25, 44, 45. Ge. 3. 15.–22. 18.–26. 4.–49. 10. Nu. 21. 6..9. De. 18. 15. Ps. 16. 9, 10.–LXXII.–132. 11. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6, 7.–40. 10, 11.–50. 6.–52. 13, 14.–LIII. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 14, 15. Eze. 34. 23.–37. 25. Da. 9. 24..26. Mi. 5. 2..4.–7. 20. Zec. 9. 9.–13. 7. Mal. 3. 1..3.–4. 2. Jn°. 1. 45.–5. 39, 45..47. Ac. 3. 22, 24.–7. 37.–10. 43.–13. 27..30.–28. 23. Re. 19. 10.

28. Ge. 19. 2.–32. 26.–42. 7. Mar. 6. 48.

29. ch. 14. 23. Ge. 19. 3. 2 Ki. 4. 8. Ac. 16. 15.

30. ver. 35. ch. 9. 16.–22. 19. Mat. 14. 10, 19.–15. 36.–26. 26. Mar. 6. 41.–8. 6.–14. 22. Jn°. 6. 11, 23. Ac. 27. 35.

31. Vanished out of their sight; or, *Ceased to be seen of them.* ver. 16. ch. 4. 30. Jn°. 8. 59.–20. 13..16.

32. ver. 45. Ps. 104. 34. Pr. 27. 9, 17. Is. 50. 4. Je. 15. 16.–20. 9. Jn°. 6. 63. Ac. 17. 2, 3.–28. 23. He. 4. 12.

33. Jn°. 20. 19..26.

34. ch. 22. 54..62. Mar. 16. 7. 1 Co. 15. 5.

35. Mar. 16. 12, 13.

36. ch. 10. 5. Is. 57. 18, 19. Mat. 10. 13. Mar. 16. 14. Jn°. 14. 27.–16. 33.–20. 19..23, 26. 1 Co. 15. 5. 2 Th. 3. 16. Re. 1. 4.

37. ch. 16. 30. 1 Sa. 28. 13. Job 4. 14, 16. Mat. 14. 26, 27. Mar. 6. 49, 50. Ac. 12. 15.

38. Je. 4. 14. Da. 4. 5, 19. Mat. 16. 8. He. 4. 13.

39. ch. 23. 46. Nu. 16. 22. Ec. 12. 7. Jn°. 20. 22, 25, 27. Ac. 1. 3. 1 Th. 5. 23. He. 12. 9. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.

41. Ge. 45. 26..28. Job 9. 16. Ps. 126. 1, 2. Jn°. 16. 22.–21. 5, 10..13.

43. Ac. 10. 41.

44. ver. 6, 7, 26, 27, 46. ch. 9. 22.–18. 31..33. Ge. 3. 15.–14. 18, 19.–22. 18.–49. 10. Le. 16. 2, &c. Nu. 21. 8, 9.–35. 25. De. 18. 15..19. Ps. II.–16. 9..11.–XXIV.–40. 6..8.–LXIX.–LXXII.–LXXXVIII.–109. 4..20.–CX.–118. 22, 23. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6, 7.–11. 1..10.–28. 16.–49. 1..11.–42. 1..4.–49. 1..8.–50. 2..6.–52. 13..15.–LIII.–61. 1..3. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 14, 15. Eze. 17. 22..24.–34. 23, 24. Da. 2. 44.–7. 13, 14.–9. 24..27. Ho. 1. 7..11.–3. 5. Joel 2. 28..32. Am. 9. 11, 12. Mi. 5. 1..4. Hag. 2. 7..9. Zec. 6. 12, 13.–9. 9..11. 8..13.–12. 10.–13. 7.–14. 4. Mal. 3. 1..3.–4. 2..6.

Mat. 16. 21.–17. 22, 23.–20. 18, 19.–26. 54, 56. Mar. 8. 31, 32.–9. 31.–10. 33, 34. Jn°. 3. 14, 15.–5. 39, 46, 47.–16. 4, 5, 16, 17.–17. 11..13.–19. 24..37. Ac. 3. 22..24.–7. 37.–13. 29..31.–17. 2, 3. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. He. 3. 5.–7. 1..3.–9. 8..12.–10. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 19. 10.

45. Ex. 4. 11. Job 33. 16. Ps. 119. 18. Is. 29. 10..12, 18, 19. Ac. 16. 14.–26. 18. 2 Co. 3. 14..16.–4. 4..6. Ep. 5. 14. Re. 3. 7.

46. ver. 26, 27, 44.–LXXII. Is. 50. 6.–53. 2, &c. Ac. 17. 3.

47. ch. 13. 34. Ge. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 27.–67. 2..4, 7.–86. 9..98. 1..3.–CXVII. Is. 2. 1..3.–5. 4.–11. 10.–49. 6, 22.–52. 10, 15.–60. 1..3.–66. 18..21. Je. 31. 34. Da. 9. 24. Ho. 2. 23.–11. 8. Mi. 4. 2. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 3. 2.–8. 10, 11.–9. 13.–10. 5, 6. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19, 25, 26.–5. 31.–11. 18.–13. 38, 39, 46..48.–17. 30, 31.–18. 5, 6.–20, 21.–26. 20.–28. 23. Ro. 5. 20.–10. 12..18.–11. 26, 27.–15. 8..16. Ep. 1. 6.–3. 8. Col. 1. 27. 1 Jn°. 2. 12.

48. Jn°. 14. 26.–15. 27. Ac. 1. 8, 22.–2. 32.–3. 15.–4. 33.–5. 32.–10. 39, 41.–13. 31.–22. 15. He. 2. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 1. 2, 3.

49. Is. 32. 15.–44. 3, 4.–59. 20, 21. Joel 2. 28. Jn° 14. 16, 17.–15. 26.–16. 7..16. Ac. 1. 4, 8.–2. 1..4.

50. Ge. 14. 18..20.–27. 4.–48. 9.–49. 28. Nu. 6. 23..27. Mar. 10. 16.–11. 1. Ac. 1. 12. He. 7. 5..7.

51. 2 Ki. 2. 11. Mar. 16. 19. Jn°. 20. 17. Ac. 1. 9. Ep. 4. 8..10. He. 1. 3.

52. Ps. 30. 11. Mat. 28. 9, 17. Jn°. 14. 28.–16. 7, 22.–20. 28. Ac. 2. 46.–5. 42. 1 Pe. 1. 8.

53. Mat. 28. 20. Mar. 16. 20. Ac. 2. 46, 47.–5. 41, 42. Re. 22. 21.

Digitized by Google

hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a [b] prophet mighty [c] in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And [d] how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been [f] he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women [g] also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre:

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain [k] of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said; but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, [m] O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken!

26 Ought [p] not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter [q] into his glory?

27 And beginning at Moses [r], and all the prophets [u], he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village whither they went: and he [w] made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass as he sat at meat with them, he [a] took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he [β] vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn [c] within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath [f] appeared to Simon.

A. D. 33.

[a] Mar.16.14, &c. Jn°.20.19,&c
[b] c. 7. 16. Jn°. 3. 2. Ac. 2. 22.
[c] Ac. 7. 22.
[d] c. 23. 1. Ac.13.27,28
[e] Mar. 6. 49.
[f] c. 1. 68. Ac. 1. 6.
[g] ver. 9. 10.
[h] Ge. 45. 26.
[i] Jn°.21.5,&c
[k] ver. 12.
[l] Ac. 10. 41.
[m] He.5.11,12
[n] Mat.16.21.
[o] c. 21. 22. Ac. 3. 18. 13.27,33
[p] ver. 46. Ac. 17. 3. He.9.22,23
[q] 1 Pe.1.3,11.
[r] ver. 27.
[s] Ps. 22. 110, &c.
[t] ver. 44. Ac. 3. 22.
[u] Ac. 10. 43. 26. 22.
[v] Is. 63. 3, 5. Ac. 4. 12.
[w] Ge. 32. 26. Mar. 6. 48.
[x] 1 Pe. 1. 3.
[y] Ac. 5. 31. 13. 38.
[z] Ac. 1. 8.
[a] Mat. 14.19.
[β] or, *ceased to be seen of them.*
[b] Is. 44. 3. Joel2.28,&c. Ac. 2. 1-21. 1. 8.
[c] Ps. 39. 3. Je. 20. 9. 23. 29.
[d] Ac. 1. 9. He. 4. 14.
[e] Mat. 28. 9, 17.
[f] 1 Co. 15. 5.
[g] Ac.2.46,47. 5. 42.

63

35 And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 And [a] as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed [c] that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

41 And while they yet believed [b] not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have [t] ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honey-comb.

43 And he took *it*, and did eat [i] before them.

44 And he said unto them, These [n] *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all [o] things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and *in* the [r] prophets, and *in* the psalms [s], concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ [v] to suffer, and to rise [x] from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and [y] remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ye are witnesses [z] of these things.

49 And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power [b] from on high.

50 And he led them out as far as to Bethany; and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried [d] up into heaven.

52 And [e] they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy;

53 And were continually in the temple, praising [g] and blessing God. Amen.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

IN [a] the beginning was the Word [b], and the Word was with [c] God, and the Word was [c] God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All [d] things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 In him [e] was life; and the life was the light [g] of men.

5 And the light shineth in [i] darkness; and the darkness comprehended [m] it not.

6 There was a man [n] sent from God, whose name *was* John.

7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe.

8 He [o] was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

9 *That* was y[e] true Light [p], which lighteth every man that cometh into y[e] world.

10 He was in y[e] world, & y[e] world was made by him, & [s] y[e] world knew him not.

11 He [t] came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many [u] as received him, to them gave he [γ] power to become the sons of God, *even* to them [v] that believe on his name:

13 Which were born [w], not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word [x] was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (& [y] we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only-begotten of the Father,) full [z] of grace and truth.

15 John [a] bare witness of him, & cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.

16 And of his fulness [b] have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace [c] and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 No man hath seen God [d] at any time; the [e] only-begotten Son, which is in the bosom of y[e] Father, he hath declared *him*.

19 And this [f] is the record of John, when y[e] Jews sent priests & Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou [κ] that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He [l] said, I *am* y[e] voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight y[e] way of the Lord, as said the prophet [κ] Esaias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one [n] among you, whom ye know not:

27 He it is, who, coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

A. D. 26.

a Pr. 8. 22-31. Col. 1. 16, 17. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.
b Re. 19. 13.
c c. 17. 5.
d Judg. 7. 24.
e Ph. 2. 6. He. 1. 8-13. 1 Jn°. 5. 7.
f Ps. 33. 6. Ep. 3. 9.
g Ex. 12. 3. Is. 53. 7, 11. Re. 5. 6.
β or *beareth*, He. 9. 28.
h Ac. 13. 39. 1 Pe. 2. 24. Re. 1. 5.
i c. 5. 26. 1 Jn°. 5. 11.
k c. 8. 12.
l c. 3. 19.
m 1 Co. 2. 14.
n Lu. 3. 2, 3.
o Ac. 19. 4.
p Is. 49. 6.
q c. 3. 34.
r Ac. 1. 5. 2. 4.
s ver. 5.
t Ac. 3. 26. 13. 46.
u Is. 56. 4, 5. Ro. 8. 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.
γ or, *the right*; or, *privilege*.
v Ga. 3. 26.
w Ja. 1. 18.
x Lu. 1. 35. 1 Ti. 3. 16.
y 2 Pe. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2.
δ or, *abidest*.
z Ps. 45. 2. Col. 2. 3, 9.
a Mat. 3. 13, &c.
ζ *That was*, 2 *hours before night*.
b Jn°. 3. 34.
c Ps. 85. 10. Ro. 5. 21.
d Ex. 33. 20. 1 Ti. 6. 16.
e 1 Jn°. 4. 9.
η or, *the anointed*.
f Lu. 3. 15, &c.
g Mat. 16. 18.
θ or, *Peter*.
κ or a *prophet*
h Lu. 24. 27, 44
i Mat. 3. 3. Mar. 1. 3. Lu. 3. 4. c. 3. 28.
k Is. 40. 3.
l c. 7. 41.
m Ps. 32. 2. Ro. 2. 28, 29.
n Mal. 3. 1.
o Ps. 139. 1, 2.

28 These things were done in Bethabara [a], beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 The next day, John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb [g] of God, which β taketh [h] away the sin of the world!

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining [δ] on him, the same is he which baptizeth [r] with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 Again, the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest δ thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about ζ the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, η The Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou [g] shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, θ A stone.

43 The day following, Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him of whom Moses [i] in the law, and the prophets did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

46 And Nathanael said unto him, [l] Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come & see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold [m] an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, I saw [o] thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. ver. 14, 18. ch. 10. 30.–16. 28.–17. 5.–20. 28. Ge. 1. 1. Ps. 45. 6. Pr. 8. 22.–30. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6.–40. 9. Mat. 1. 23. Ro. 9. 5. Ep. 3. 9. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 17. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Tit. 2. 13. He. 1. 8, 10.–7. 3.–13. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2.–5. 7, 20. Re. 1. 2, 8, 11.–19. 13.–21. 6.–22. 13.

3. [*A. D.* 26.] ver. 10. ch. 5. 17. Ge. 1. 1, 26. Ps. 33. 6.–102. 25. Is. 45. 12, 18. Ep. 3. 9. Col. 1. 16. He. 1. 2, 10.–3. 3. Re. 4. 11.

4. ver. 8, 9. ch. 5. 21, 26.–8. 12.–9. 5.–11. 25.–12. 35, 46.–14. 6. Ps. 84. 11. Is. 35. 4.–42. 5, 16.–49. 6.–60. 1. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16. Lu. 1. 78.–2. 32. Ac. 26. 23. 1 Co. 15. 45. Ep. 5. 14. Col. 3. 4. 1 Jn°. 1. 2, 5, 7.–5. 11. Re. 22. 1, 16.

5. ver. 10. ch. 3. 19, 20.–12. 36. Job 24. 13. Pr. 1. 22, 29. Ro. 1. 28. 1 Co. 2. 14.

6. ver. 33. ch. 3. 23. Is. 40. 3.–5. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 5. Mat. 3. 1, &c.–11. 10.–21. 25. Mar. 1. 1.–5. Lu. 1. 13, 63, 76.–3. 2, &c. Ac. 13. 24, 25.

7. ver. 9. 19, 26, 32, 36. ch. 3. 26.–36.–5. 33. Ac. 19. 4. Ep. 3. 9. 1 Ti. 2. 4. Tit. 2. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 9.

8. ver. 20. ch. 3. 28.

9. ver. 4, 7. ch. 3. 19.–6. 32.–8. 12.–12. 46.–14. 6.–15. 1. Is. 8. 20.–49. 6. Mat. 6. 23. 1 Th. 5. 5. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.–2. 8.–5. 20.

10. ver. 3, 18. ch. 5. 17.–17. 25. Ge. 17. 1.–18. 33. Ex. 3. 4. Je. 10. 11. Mat. 11. 27. Ac. 14. 17.–17. 24. 1 Co. 1. 21.–2. 8. He. 1. 2.–11. 3. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.

11. ch. 3. 32. Is. 53. 3. Mat. 15. 24. Lu. 19. 14.–20. 13. Ac. 3. 25.–7. 51.–13. 26, 46. Ro. 9. 4.–15. 8. Ga. 4. 4.

12. Power; or, *the right or privilege.* ch. 2. 23.–20. 31. Is. 56. 5. Je. 3. 19. Ho. 1. 10. Mat. 10. 40. 12. 21.–18. 5. Ac. 3. 16. Ro. 8. 14. Ga. 3. 26.–4. 6. Col. 2. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 23.–5. 12.

13. ch. 3. 3, 5.–8.–8. 33. Ge. 25. 22, 26.–27. 4, 33. Ps. 110. 3. Mat. 3. 9. Ro. 9. 1.–5, 7.–16.–10. 1. 1 Co. 3. 6. Phi. 2. 13. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 23.–2. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 28, 29.–3. 9.–4. 7.–5. 1, 4, 18.

14. ver. 1. 16, 18. ch. 2. 3, 9, 11.–3. 16.–11. 40.–12. 40.–14. 9. Ps. 2. 7. Is. 7. 14.–40. 5.–53. 2.–60. 1. Mat. 1. 16, 20.–17. 5. Lu. 1. 31, 35.–2. 7, 11. Ac. 13. 33. Ro. 1. 3.–9. 5. 1 Co. 15. 47. 2 Co. 4. 4.–12. 9. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 3. 8, 18. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 19. 1 Ti. 1. 14.–3. 16. He. 1. 3.–2. 11, 14.–5. 5.–10. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 4. 2, 9. 2 Jn°. 7.

15. ver. 1, 7, 8, 27, 29. ch. 3. 26, 36.–5. 33.–8. 58.–17. 5. Pr. 8. 22. Is. 9. 6. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 7. Lu. 3. 16. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 17. He. 13. 8. Re. 1. 11, 17.–2. 8.

16. ch. 3. 34.–15. 1.–5. Zec. 4. 7. Mat. 11. 13. Lu. 21. 15. Ac. 3. 12. Ro. 5. 2, 7.–20.–8. 9. 1 Co. 1. 4. Ep. 1. 6.–8.–2. 5.–10.–4. 7. Col. 1. 19.–2. 3, 9. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

17. ch. 5. 45.–8. 32.–9. 29.–14. 6. Ge. 3. 15.–22. 18. Ex. 20. 1, &c. De. 4. 44.–5. 1.–33. 4. Ps. 85. 10.–89. 14.–98. 3. Mi. 7. 20. Lu. 1. 54, 68. Ac. 7. 38.–13. 38.–28. 23. Ro. 3. 19, 24, 26.–5. 20.–6. 14. Ga. 3. 10, 17. He. 3. 5.–8. 6.–9. 22.–10. 4.–10.–11. 39. Re. 5. 8.–7. 9.–17.

18. ver. 14. ch. 3. 16.–18.–6. 46.–12. 41.–13. 23.–14. 9.–17. 6, 26. Ge. 16. 13.–18. 33.–32. 28.–48. 15. Ex. 3. 6.–23. 20.–33. 18.–23.–34. 5. Nu. 12. 8. De. 4. 12. Jos. 5. 13.–6. 1, 2. Ju. 6. 12.–26.–13. 20. Pr. 8. 30. Is. 6. 1.–40. 11. La. 2. 12. Eze. 1. 26. Ho. 12. 3. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22.–16. 22. Col. 1. 15. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–6. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 12, 20.–5. 20.

19. [*A. D.* 30.] ch. 5. 33.–36.–10. 24. De. 17. 9.–24. 8. Mat. 21. 23.–32. Ac. 13. 25.–19. 4.

20. ch. 3. 28.–36. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 7. Lu. 3. 15. Ac. 13. 25.

21. That prophet; or, *a prophet.* v. 25. ch. 7. 40. De. 18. 15. Mat. 11. 9.–14.–16. 14.–17. 10.–12. Lu. 1. 17.

23. ch. 3. 28. Is. 40. 3. Mat. 3. 3. Mar. 1. 3. Lu. 1. 17, 76.–3. 4.

24. ch. 3. 1.–7. 47, 48. Mat. 23. 13, 26. Lu. 7. 30.–11. 39.–44, 53.–16. 14. Ac. 23. 8.–26. 6. Phi. 3. 5.

25. ver. 20.–22. Mat. 21. 23. Ac. 4. 5.–5. 28.

26. v. 10. ch. 8. 19.–16. 3.–17. 3, 25. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 8. Lu. 3. 16. Ac. 1. 5.–11. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.

27. ver. 15, 30. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 7. Lu. 3. 16. Ac. 1. 5.–11. 16.–19. 4.

28. ch. 3. 23.–10. 40. Ju. 7. 24.–12. 5.

29. Taketh; or, *beareth.* v. 36. Ge. 22. 7. Ex. 12. 3, &c.–28. 38. Le. 10. 17.–16. 21. Nu. 18. 1, 23.–28. 3.–10. Is. 53. 7, 11. Ho. 14. 2. Mat. 20. 28. Ac. 8. 32. 1 Co. 15. 3. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 1. 4.–3. 13. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. He. 1. 3.–2. 17.–9. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.–2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–3. 5.–4. 10. Re. 1. 5.–5. 6, 8, 12.–6. 1, 16.–7. 9, 14, 17.–12. 11.–13. 8.–14. 1, 4, 10.–15. 3.–17. 14.–19. 7.–21. 9, 14, 22, 27.–22. 1.-3.

30. ver. 15, 27. Lu. 3. 16.

31. v. 7, 33. Is. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 2. Mat. 3. 6. Mar. 1. 4. Lu. 1. 17, 76, 80.–2. 39.–42.–3. 3, 4. Ac. 19. 4.

32. ch. 5. 32. Mat. 3. 16. Mar. 1. 10. Lu. 3. 22.

33. ver. 31. ch. 3. 5, 34. Mat. 3. 11, 16. Mar. 1. 7. Lu. 3. 16. Ac. 1. 5.–2. 4, 16.–10. 44.–47.–11. 15, 16. 19. 2,.6. 1 Co. 12. 13. Tit. 3. 5.

34. v. 18, 49. ch. 3. 16, 35.–5. 23.–27.–6. 69.–16. 30, 36.–11. 27.–19. 7.–20. 28, 31. Ps. 2. 7.–89. 26. Mat. 3. 17.–4. 3, 6.–8. 29.–11. 27.–16. 16.–17. 5.–26. 63.–27. 40, 54. Mar. 1. 1, 11. Lu. 1. 35.–3. 22. Ro. 1. 4. 2 Co. 1. 19. He. 1. 1.–7. 3. 1 Jn°. 2. 23.–3. 8.–4. 9, 14.–5. 9.-13, 20. 2 Jn°. 9. Re. 2. 18.

36. ver. 29. Is. 65. 1, 22. He. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 19.

37. ver. 43. ch. 4. 39. Pr. 15. 23. Zec. 8. 21. Ro. 10. 17. Ep. 4. 29. Re. 22. 17.

38. Dwellest; or, *abidest.* ver. 49. ch. 3. 2, 26.–6. 25.–20. 15. Ru. 1. 16. Ps. 27. 4. Pr. 8. 34. Ca. 1. 7. Mat. 23. 7, 8. Lu. 8. 38.–10. 39.–14. 27.–15. 20.–18. 40.–19. 5.–22. 61. Ac. 10. 21, 29.

39. About the tenth hour. *That was two hours before night.* v. 46. ch. 4. 40.–6. 37.–14. 22, 28. Pr. 8. 17. Mat. 11. 28. Lu. 24. 29. Ac. 28. 30. Re. 3. 20.

40. ch. 6. 8. Mat. 4. 18.–10. 2. Ac. 1. 13.

41. The Christ; or, *the anointed.* ver. 36, 37, 45. ch. 4. 25, 29. Ps. 2. 2.–45. 7.–89. 20. Is. 2. 3.–11. 2.–61. 1. Da. 9. 25, 26. Lu. 2. 17, 38.–4. 18. Ac. 4. 27.–10. 38.–13. 32. He. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.

42. A stone; or, *Peter.* ver. 47. ch. 2. 24.–6. 71.–21. 2, 15.-17. Mat. 10. 2.–16. 17. Mar. 3. 16. Lu. 5. 8.–6. 14. 1 Co. 1. 12.–3. 22.–9. 5.–15. 5. Ga. 2. 9.

43. ver. 9. Is. 65. 1. Mat. 4. 18.–22.–9. 9. Lu. 19. 10. 1 Co. 25.-29. Phi. 3. 12. 1 Jn°. 14. 19.

44. ch. 12. 21.–14. 8. Mat. 10. 3.–11. 21. Mar. 3. 18.–6. 45.–8. 22. Lu. 6. 14.–9. 10.–10. 13. Ac. 1. 13.

45. ch. 5. 45, 46.–18. 5, 7.–19. 19.–21. 2. Ge. 3. 15.–22. 18.–49. 10. De. 18. 18. Is. 4. 2.–7. 14.–9. 6.–40. 10.–LIII. Je. 23. 5. Eze. 34. 23.–37. 24. Da. 9. 24, 25. Mi. 5. 2. Zec. 6. 12.–9. 9. Mat. 2. 23.–13. 55.–21. 11. Mar. 6. 3.–14. 67. Lu. 2. 4.–4. 22.–24. 27, 44. Ac. 2. 22.–3. 6.–10. 38.–22. 8.–26. 9.

46. ch. 4. 29.–7. 41, 52. Lu. 4. 24.–12. 57. 1 Th. 5. 21.

47. ch. 8. 39. Ps. 32. 2.–73. 1. Ro. 2. 28, 29.–9. 6. Phi. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 22. Re. 14. 5.

48. ch. 2. 25. Mat. 6. 6. 1 Co. 4. 5.–14. 25. Ro. 2. 28.

Digitized by Google

49. ver.18,34,38. ch. 12. 13.–15.–18. 37.–19. 3,19.–22. Ps. 2. 6.–110. 1. Is. 9. 7. Je. 23. 5. Da. 9. 25. Mi. 5. 2. Zep. 3. 15. Zec. 6. 12, 13.–9. 9. Mat. 2. 2.–14. 33.–21. 5.–27. 11, 42. Lu. 19. 38.

50. ch. 11. 40. Mat. 13. 12.–25. 29. Lu. 1. 45.–7. 9.

51. ch. 3. 3, 5, 13, 14.–5. 19, 24, 25, 27.–6. 26, 32, 47, 53.–8. 34, 51, 58.–10. 1, 7.–12. 23, 24.–13. 16, 20, 21, 38.–14. 12.–16. 20, 23.–21. 18. Ge. 28. 12. Eze. 1. 1. Da. 7. 13, 14. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 3. 16.–4. 11.–9. 6.–16. 13.–18, 27, 28.–25. 31.–26. 24. Mar. 1. 10.–14. 62. Lu. 2. 9, 13.–3. 21.–22. 43, 69.–24. 4. Ac. 1. 10.–7. 56.–10. 11. 2 Th. 1. 7.–9. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Heb. 1. 14. Jude 14. Re. 4. 1.–19. 11.

CHAP. II.

1. ch. 1. 43.–4. 46.–21. 2. Ge. 1. 27, 28.–2. 18, 25. Jos. 19. 28. Ps. 128. 1.–4. Pr. 18. 22.–19. 14.–31. 10.–12. Ep. 5. 30.–33. 1 Ti. 4. 1.–3. He. 13. 4.

2. Mat. 10. 40.–42.–11. 19.–25. 40, 45. Lu. 7. 34.–36. 1 Co. 7. 39.–10. 31. Col. 3. 17. He. 3. 20.

3. ch. 11. 3. Ps. 104. 15. Ec. 10. 19. Is. 24. 11. Mat. 26. 28, 29. Phi. 4. 6.

4. ch. 7. 6, 30.–8. 20.–12. 23.–13. 1.–19. 26, 27.–20. 13, 15. De. 33. 9. 2 Sa. 16. 10.–19. 22. Ec. 3. 1. Mat. 15. 23. Lu. 2. 49. 2 Co. 5. 16. Ga. 2. 5, 6.

5. ch. 15. 14. Ge. 6. 22. Ju. 13. 14. Lu. 6. 46.–49. Ac. 9. 6. He. 5. 9.–11. 8.

6. ch. 3. 25. Mar. 7. 2, 5. Ep. 5. 26. He. 6. 2.–9. 10, 19.–10. 22.

7. ver. 3.–5. Ex. 7. 19. 1 Ki. 17. 13. 2 Ki. 4. 2.–6, 41.

8. ver. 5, 9. Pr. 3. 5, 6.

9. ch. 4. 46.

10. Ge. 43. 34. Pr. 9. 1.–6, 16.–18. Ca. 5. 1. Lu. 16. 25. Re. 7. 16, 17.

11. ch. 1. 14, 17, 50, 51.–3. 2.–4. 46.–5. 23.–11. 15.–12. 41.–14. 9.–11, 13.–20. 30, 31. Ex. 4. 9.–7. 19.–21. De. 5. 24. Ps. 72. 19.–96. 3. Ec. 9. 7. Is. 40. 5. Mal. 2. 2. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 6, 17. 1 Jn°. 5. 13.

12. ch. 7. 3, 5. Mat. 4. 13.–11. 23.–12. 46.–13. 55, 56. Mar. 6. 3. Ac. 1. 13, 14. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ga. 1. 19.

13. ver. 23. ch. 5. 1.–6. 4.–11. 55. Ex. 12. 6.–14. Nu. 28. 16.–25. De. 16. 1.–8, 16. Lu. 2. 41.

14. De. 14. 23.–26. Mat. 21. 12. Mar. 11. 15. Lu. 19. 45, 46.

15. ch. 18. 6. Zec. 4. 6. 2 Co. 10. 4.

16. ch. 5. 17, 18.–8. 49.–10. 29, 30.–20. 17. Je. 7. 11. Ho. 12. 7, 8. Mat. 21. 13. Mar. 11. 17. Lu. 2. 49. Ac. 19. 24.–27. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 14, 15.

17. Ps. 69. 9.–119. 139.

18. ch. 6. 30. Mat. 12. 38.–16. 1.–4.–21. 23. Mar. 8. 11.–11. 27, 28. Lu. 11. 29.–20. 1, 2. Ac. 4. 7.

19. ch. 5. 19.–10. 17, 18.–11. 25. Mat. 12. 40.–26. 60, 61.–27. 40, 63. Mar. 8. 31.–14. 58.–15. 29. Ac. 2. 24, 32.–3. 15, 26. Ro. 4. 24.–6. 4.–8. 11. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4, 12. Col. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 3. 18.

21. ch. 1. 14. 1 Co. 3. 16.–6. 19. 2 Co. 6. 16. Ep. 2. 20.–22. Col. 2. 9. Heb. 8. 2. 1 Pe. 2. 4, 5.

22. v. 11, 17. ch. 12. 16.–14. 26.–16. 4.–20. 8, 9. Ps. 3. 5.–16. 10.–49. 15.–57. 8. Lu. 24. 7, 8, 44. Ac. 11. 16.

23. ch. 3. 2.–6. 14.–7. 31.–8. 30, 31.–12. 42, 43. Mat. 13. 20, 21. Mar. 4. 16, 17. Lu. 8. 13. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 3. 16, 17. Ja. 2. 19, 20.

24. ch. 1. 42, 47.–5. 42.–6. 15, 64.–16. 30.–21. 17. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 28. 9.–29. 17. Je. 17. 9, 10. Mat. 9. 4.–10. 16, 17. Mar. 2. 8. Ac. 1. 24. Heb. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

25. ch. 6. 64.–16. 30. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 28. 9. Mat. 9. 4. Mar. 2. 8. Ac. 1. 24. Re. 2. 23.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 10. ch. 7. 47.–49.

2. ver. 26. ch. 1. 38.–5. 36.–7. 31, 50.–9. 16, 30.–33.–11. 47, 48.–12. 37, 42, 43.–15. 24.–19. 38, 39.–20. 16. Ju. 6. 37. Is. 51. 7. Mat. 22. 16. Mar. 12. 14. Ac. 2. 22.–4. 16, 17.–10. 38. Phi. 1. 14.

3. Again; or, *From above.* ver. 5, 6. ch. 1. 5, 13, 51.–12. 40. De. 29. 4. Je. 5. 21. Mat. 5. 18.–13. 11.–16.–16. 17. 2 Co. 1. 19, 20.–4. 4. Ga. 6. 15. Ep. 2. 1. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 17, 18.–3. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 23. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.–3. 9.–5. 1, 18. Re. 3. 14.

4. ver. 9. ch. 4. 11, 13.–6. 52, 60. 1 Co. 1. 18.–2. 14.

5. ver. 3. ch. 1. 13. Is. 44. 3, 4. Eze. 36. 25.–27. Mat. 3. 11.–5. 20.–18. 3.–28. 19. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 13. 3, 5, 24. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19. Ro. 8. 2.–14. 17. 1 Co. 6. 11. 2 Co. 5. 17, 18. Ga. 6. 15. Ep. 2. 4.–10.–5. 26. Tit. 3. 4.–7. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 2.–3. 21. 1 Jn°. 1. 29.–5. 1, 6.8.

6. Ge. 5. 3.–6. 5, 12. Job 14. 4.–15. 14.–16.–25. 4. Ps. 51. 10. Eze. 11. 19, 20.–36. 26, 27. Ro. 7. 5, 18, 25.–8. 1, 4, 5.–9. 13. 1 Co. 6. 17. Ga. 5. 16.–21, 24. Ep. 2. 3. Col. 2. 11. 1 Jn°. 3. 9.

7. Again; or, *From above.* ver. 3, 12. ch. 5. 28.–6. 61.–63. Job 16. 14. Mat. 13. 38, 35. Ro. 3. 9.–19.–9. 22.–25.–12. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 22.–24. Col. 1. 12. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 14.–16, 22, 23. Re. 21. 27.

8. ch. 1. 13. Job 37. 10.–13, 16, 17, 21.–23. Ps. 107. 25, 29.–135. 7. Ec. 11. 4, 5. Is. 55. 9.–13. Eze. 37. 9. Mar. 4. 26.–29. Lu. 6. 43, 44. Ac. 2. 2.–4. 31. 1 Co. 2. 11.–12. 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.–3. 8, 9.

9. ver. 4. ch. 6. 52, 60. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 42. 16. Mar. 8. 24, 25. Lu. 1. 34.

10. De. 10. 16.–30. 6. 1 Ch. 29. 19. Ps. 51. 6, 10.–73. 1. Is. 9. 16.–11. 6, 9.–29. 10.–12.–56. 10.–66. 7.–9. Je. 8. 8, 9.–31. 33.–32. 39, 40. Eze. 11. 19.–18. 31, 32.–36. 25, 27.–37. 23, 24. Mat. 11. 25.–15. 14.–22. 29. Ro. 2. 28, 29. Phi. 3. 3. Col. 2. 11.

11. ver. 3, 5, 13, 32.–34. ch. 1. 11, 18.–5. 31.–40, 43.–7. 16.–8. 14, 26, 29, 38.–12. 37, 38, 49.–14. 24. Is. 50. 2.–53. 1.–55. 4.–65. 2. Mat. 11. 27.–23. 37. Lu. 10. 22. Ac. 22. 18.–28. 23, 27. 2 Co. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 6.–12. Re. 1. 5.–3. 14.

12. ver. 3, 5, 8, 13.–17, 31.–36. ch. 1. 1.–14. 1 Co. 2. 7.–9.–3. 1, 2. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 5. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 2. 1.–3. 1 Jn°. 4. 10, 14.

13. ch. 1. 18.–6. 33, 38, 46, 51, 62.–8. 42.–13. 3.–16. 28, 30.–17. 5. De. 30. 12. Pr. 30. 4. Mat. 28. 20. Mar. 16. 19, 20. Ac. 2. 34.–20. 28. Ro. 10. 6, 7. 1 Co. 15. 47. Ep. 1. 23.–4. 9, 10.

14. ch. 8. 28.–12. 32, 34. Nu. 21. 7.–9. 2 Ki. 18. 4. Ps. 22. 26. Mat. 26. 54. Lu. 18. 31.–33.–24. 20, 26, 27, 44.–46. Ac. 2. 23.–4. 27, 28.

15. ver. 16, 36. ch. 1. 12.–5. 24.–6. 40, 47.–10. 28.–30.–11. 25, 26.–12. 44.–46.–17. 2, 3.–20. 31. Is. 45. 22. Mat. 18. 11. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 19. 10. Ac. 8. 37.–13. 41.–16. 30, 31. Ro. 5. 1, 2, 21.–6. 22, 23.–10. 9.–14. 1 Co. 1. 18. 2 Co. 4. 3. Ga. 2. 16, 20. He. 10. 39. 1 Jn°. 2. 25.–5. 1, 11.–13, 20.

16. ver. 15. ch. 1. 14, 18. Ge. 22. 12. Mat. 9. 13. Mar. 12. 6. Lu. 2. 14. Ro. 5. 8, 10.–8. 32. 2 Co. 5. 19.–21. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. Tit. 3. 4. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10, 19.

17. ch. 1. 29.–5. 45.–6. 40.–8. 15, 16.–12. 47, 48. Is. 45. 21.–23.–49. 6, 7.–53. 10.–12. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 1. 23.–18. 11. Lu. 2. 10, 11.–9. 56.–19. 10. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–4. 14.

18. ver. 36. ch. 5. 24.–6. 40, 47.–20. 31. Mar. 16. 16. Ro. 5. 1.–8. 1, 34. He. 2. 3.–12. 25. 1 Jn°. 5. 10, 12.

19. ch. 1. 4, 9.–11.–5. 44.–7. 17.–8. 12, 44, 45.–9. 39.–41.–10. 26, 27.–12. 43.–15. 22.–25. Is. 30. 9, 12. Mat. 11. 20.–24. Lu. 10. 11.–16.–12. 47.–16. 14, 15. Ac. 24. 24.–26. Ro. 1. 32.–2. 8. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16. 2 Th. 2. 12. He. 3. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 2. 8. 2 Pe. 3. 3.

Digitized by Google

him, Rabbi, thou [a] art the Son of God; thou art the King [c] of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig-tree, believest thou? Thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saithunto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven [d] open, and the angels [e] of God ascending & descending upon y [e] Son of man.

CHAP. II.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana [g] of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:

2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage [i].

3 And [k] when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever [b] he saith unto you, do *it*.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw [m] out now, and bear unto the governor [l] of the feast. And they bare *it*.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the [n] servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou has kept the good [w] wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested [x] forth his glory; & his disciples believed [y] on him.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 And the Jews' passover [a] was at hand, and Jesus [b] went up to Jerusalem,

14 And found [d] in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandize.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written [k], The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign [k] shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy [m] this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of y [e] temple [o] of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from

A. D. 30.

a Mat. 14. 33. c. 20. 28, 29.
b Lu. 24. 8.
c Mat. 21. 5. 27. 11.
d Eze. 1. 1.
e Ge. 28. 12. Da. 7. 9, 10. Ac. 1. 10, 11.
f 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 28. 9. 29. 17. Je. 17. 9, 10. Mat. 9. 4. c. 16. 30. Ac. 1. 24. Re. 2. 23.
g Jos. 19. 28. c. 4. 46.
h c. 7. 50. 51. c. 19. 39.
i He. 13. 4.
k Ec. 10. 19. Is. 24. 11.
l c. 9. 16, 33. Ac. 2. 22.
m Ac. 10. 28.
n c. 1. 13. Ga. 6. 15. Ep. 2. 1. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 23. 1 Jn°. 2. 29. 3. 9.
β or, *from above.*
o Lu. 5. 5, 6.
p Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 2. 38.
q Ro. 8. 2. 1 Co. 2. 12.
r Ec. 9. 7.
s Ro. 13. 7.
t 1 Co. 15. 47 -49. 2 Co. 5. 17.
u Ps. 119. 100. c. 7. 17.
v 1 Co. 2. 11.
w Ps. 104. 15. Pr. 9. 2, 5.
x c. 1. 14.
y 1 Jn°. 5. 13.
z 1 Jn°. 1. 1-3.
a Ex. 12. 14.
b ver. 23. c. 5. 1. 6. 4. 11. 55.
c Ep. 4. 9, 10.
d Mat. 21. 12. Mar. 11. 15. Lu. 19. 45.
e Nu. 21. 9. ver. 36. He. 7. 25.
f 1 Jn°. 4. 9.
g Ps. 69. 9.
i Lu. 9. 56.
k Mat. 12. 38, &c. c. 6. 30.
l c. 6. 40, 47.
m Mat. 26. 61. 27. 40.
n c. 1. 49-11.
o Ep. 2. 21, 22. Col. 2. 9. He. 8. 2.

the dead, his disciples remembered [b] that he had said this unto them: and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-*day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he [f] knew all *men*,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

CHAP. III.

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus [g], a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God; for [l] no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except [m] God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [n] Except a man be born β again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water [p] and *of* the Spirit [q], he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That [r] which is born of y [e] flesh is flesh: & that which is born of y [e] Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born β again.

8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so [v] is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [z] We speak that we do know, & testify that we have seen; & ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe if I tell you *of* heavenly things?

13 And [e] no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 And [e] as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever [f] believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

16 For [g] God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For [i] God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 He [l] that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only-begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that light [n] is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil, hateth

Digitized by Google

the light, neither [a] cometh to the light, lest his deeds should [β] be reproved.
21 But he that doeth [c] truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest that they are wrought [e] in God.
22 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, & [f] baptized.
23 And Johnalso was baptizing in Enon, near to Salim [g], because there was much water there; & [h] they came & were baptized:
24 For John [i] was not yet cast into prison.
25 Then there arose a question between *some* of John's disciples and the Jews, about purifying.
26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou [m] bearest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all [o] *men* come to him.
27 John answered and said, A [p] man can [γ] receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.
28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said [q], I am not the Christ, but that [r] I am sent before him.
29 He that hath the bride [s] is the bridegroom: but y[e] friend [t] of y[e] bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy therefore is fulfilled.
30 He must increase, but I *must* decrease.
31 He that cometh from above [v], is above all: he [y] that is of the earth, is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven, is above all.
32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no [a] man receiveth his testimony.
33 He that hath received his testimony hath [d] set to his seal that God is true.
34 For [e] he whom God hath sent, speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure [f] *unto him*.
35 The Father loveth the Son, [g] and hath given all things into his hand.
36 He [i] that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath [l] of God abideth on him.

CHAP. IV.

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized [u] more disciples than John,
2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)
3 He left Judea, and departed again into Galilee.
4 And he must needs [o] go through Samaria.
5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave [p] to his son Joseph.
6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.
7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water. Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.
8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)
9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria?—for the Jews have no dealings [s] with the Samaritans.
10 Jesus answered and said unto her,

A. D. 30.

a Job 24. 13, 17. Pr. 4. 18.
b Ep. 2. 8.
β or, *discovered.*
c 1 Jn°. 1. 6.
d Is. 12. 3. 41. 17, 18. Je. 2. 13. Zec. 13. 1. 14. 8. Re. 22. 17.
e 3 Jn°. 11.
f c. 4. 2.
g 1 Sa. 9. 4.
h Mat. 3. 5, 6.
i Mat. 14. 3.
k c. 6. 35, 58.
l c. 17. 2, 3. Ro. 6. 23.
m c. 1. 7, 15, &c.
n c. 7. 38.
o Ps. 65. 2. Is. 45. 23.
p 1 Cor. 2. 12 —14. 4. 7. He. 5. 4. Ja. 1. 17.
γ or, *take unto himself.*
q c. 1. 20, 27.
r Lu. 1. 17.
s Ca. 4. 8-12. Jer. 2. 2. Ezc. 16. 8. Hos. 2. 19, 20. Mat. 22. 2. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 25, 27. Re. 19. 7.
t Ca. 5. 1.
u c. 1. 48, 49.
v c. 6. 33. 8. 23. Ep. 1. 20, 21.
w Ju. 9. 7.
x De. 12. 5-11. 1 Ki. 9. 3.
y 1 Cor. 15. 47.
z Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 18. 20.
a c. 1. 11.
b 2 Ki. 17. 29.
c Is. 2. 3. Ro. 9. 5.
d 1 Jn°. 5. 10.
e c. 7. 16.
f Ps. 45. 7. Is. 11. 2. 59. 21. c. 1. 16. Col. 1. 19
g Mat. 28. 18.
h Pn. 3. 3.
i Ha. 2. 4. ver. 15, 16.
k 2 Cor. 3. 17.
l Ro. 1. 18.
m c. 9. 37.
n c. 3. 22, 26.
o Lu. 2. 49.
p Ge. 33. 19. 48. 22. Jos. 24. 32.
q Job 23. 12. c. 6. 38.
r c. 17. 4.
s Ac. 10. 28.
t Mat. 9. 37.

If thou knewest the gift [b] of God, & who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living [d] water.
11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?
12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us y[e] well, & drank thereof himself, and his children, & his cattle?
13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:
14 But [k] whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give [l] him, shall never thirst: but the water that I shall give him shall be in him [m] a well of water springing up into everlasting life.
15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.
16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.
17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:
18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.
19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive [n] that thou art a prophet.
20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain [w]; and ye say, that in Jerusalem [x] is the place where men ought to worship.
21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when [z] ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.
22 Ye worship [b] ye know not what: we know what we worship; for [c] salvation is of the Jews.
23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit [h] and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.
24 God [i] is a spirit: & they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit & in truth.
25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.
26 Jesus saith unto her, [m] I that speak unto thee am *he*.
27 And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?
28 The woman then left her water-pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,
29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: Is not this y[e] Christ?
30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.
31 In the mean-while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.
32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, hath any man brought him *ought* to eat?
34 Jesus saith unto them, My [q] meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish [r] his work.
35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, & look on y[e] fields, for they are white already to harvest.
36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages,

Digitized by Google

20. Reproved; or, *discovered.* ch. 7. 7. 1 Ki. 22. 8. Job 24. 13..17. Ps. 50. 17. Pr. 1. 29.–5. 12.–15. 12. Am. 5. 10, 11. Lu. 11. 45. Ep. 5. 13. Ja. 1. 23..25.
21. ch. 1. 47.–5. 39.–15. 4, 5. Ps. 1. 1..3.–119. 18, 105. –139. 23, 24. Is. 8. 20.–26. 12. Ho. 14. 8. Ac. 17. 11, 12. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 1. 12. Ga. 5. 22, 23.–6. 8. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11.–2. 13. Col. 1. 29. He. 13. 21. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 5..10. 1 Jn°. 2. 27..29.–4. 12, 13, 15, 16. Re. 3. 1, 2, 15.
22. ver. 26. ch. 2. 13.–4. 1..3.–7. 3.
23. Ge. 33. 18. 1 Sa. 9. 4. Je. 51. 13. Eze. 19. 10.–43. 2. Mat. 3. 5, 6. Mar. 1. 4, 5. Lu. 3. 7, 19, 20. Re. 1. 15.–14. 2.–19. 6.
24. Mat. 4. 12.–14. 3. Mar. 6. 17. Lu. 3. 19, 20.–9. 7..9.
25. ch. 2. 6. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 7. 2..5, 8. He. 6. 2. –9. 10, 13, 14, 23. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
26. ch. 1. 7, 9, 15, 19, 26..36.–11. 48.–12. 19. Nu. 11. 26..29. Ec. 4. 4. Ac. 19. 26, 27. 1 Co. 3. 3.–5. Ga. 5. 20, 21.–6. 12, 13. Ja. 3. 14..18.–4. 5, 6.
27. Receive; or, *Take unto himself.* Nu. 16. 9..11. –17. 5. 1 Ch. 28. 4, 5. Je. 1. 5.–17. 16. Am. 7. 15. Mat. 21. 25.–25. 15. Mar. 11. 30, 31.–13. 34. Ro. 1. 5.–12. 6. 1 Co. 1. 1.–3. 5.–4. 7.–12. 11.–15. 10. Ga. 1. 1. Ep. 1. 1.–3. 7, 8. 1 Ti. 2. 7. He. 5. 4, 5. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.
28. ch. 1. 20, 23, 25, 27. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 4, 5. Mat. 3. 3, 11, 12. Mar. 1. 2, 3. Lu. 1. 16, 17, 76.–3. 4.–6.
29. Ju. 14. 10, 11. Ps. 45. 9..17. Ca. 3. 11.–4. 10.–5. 1. Is. 54. 5.–62. 4, 5.–66. 11. Ho. 2. 19, 20. Mat. 9. 15. –22. 2. Lu. 2. 10..14.–15. 6. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 25..27. Re. 19. 7..9.–21. 9.
30. Ps. 72. 17..19. Is. 9. 7.–53. 2, 3, 12. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Mat. 13. 31..33. Ac. 13. 36, 37. 1 Co. 3. 5. 2 Co. 3. 7..11. Col. 1. 18. He. 3. 2, 6. Re. 11. 15.
31. ver. 13. ch. 1. 15, 27, 30.–5. 21..23.–6. 33, 51.–8. 23.–16. 27, 28. Mat. 28. 18. Ac. 10. 36. Ro. 9. 5. 1 Co. 15. 47, 48. Ep. 1. 21.–4. 8..10. Phi. 2. 9..11. He. 9. 4, 10. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 19. 16.
32. ver. 11, 26, 33. ch. 1. 11.–5. 20.–8. 26.–15. 15.–16. 27, 28. Is. 50. 2.–53. 1. Ro. 10. 16..21.–11. 2..6.
33. Ro. 3. 3, 4.–4. 18..21. 2 Co. 1. 18. Tit. 1. 1, 2. He. 6. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 9, 10.
34. ver. 17. ch. 1. 16.–5. 26.–7. 16, 39.–8. 26..28, 40, 47.–15. 26.–16. 7. Nu. 11. 25. 2 Ki. 2. 9. Ps. 45. 7. Is. 11. 2..5.–59. 21. Ro. 8. 2. Ep. 3. 8.–4. 7..13. Col. 1. 19.–2. 9, 10. Re. 21. 6.–22. 1, 16, 17.
35. ch. 5. 20, 22, 23.–13. 3.–15. 9.–17. 2, 23, 24, 26. Ge. 41. 44, 45. Ps. 2. 8. Pr. 8. 30. Is. 9. 6, 7.–42. 1. Mat. 3. 17.–11. 27.–17. 5.–28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. 1 Co. 15. 27. Ep. 1. 22. Phi. 2. 9..11. He. 1. 2.–2. 8, 9. 1 Pe. 3. 22.
36. ver. 3, 15, 16. ch. 1. 12.–5. 24.–6. 47..54.–8. 51.–10. 28. Nu. 32. 11. Job 33. 28. Ps. 2. 12.–36. 9.–49. 19.–106. 5. Hab. 2. 4. Lu. 2. 30.–3. 6. Ro. 1. 17, 18.–4. 15.–5. 9.–8. 1, 24, 25. Ga. 3. 10. Ep. 5. 6. 1 Th. 1. 10.–5. 9. He. 2. 3.–10. 29. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 15. –5. 10..13. Re. 6. 16, 17.–21. 8.

CHAP. IV.

1. [*A. D.* 30.] ch. 3. 22, 26. Lu. 1. 76.–2. 11.–19. 31, 34. Ac. 10. 36. 1 Co. 2. 8.–15. 47. 2 Co. 4. 5. Ja. 2. 1. Re. 19. 16.
2. Ac. 10. 48. 1 Co. 1. 13..17.
3. ch. 1. 43.–3. 22.–10. 40.–11. 54. Mat. 10. 23. Mar. 3. 7.
4. Mat. 10. 5, 6. Lu. 9. 51, 52.–17. 11.
5. Ge. 33. 19.–48. 22. Jos. 24. 32.
6. ch. 11. 9. Mat. 4. 2.–8. 24.–27. 45. Lu. 2. 7.–9. 59, 53, 58. 2 Co. 8. 9. He. 2. 17.–4. 15.
7. ver. 10. ch. 19. 28. Ge. 24. 43. 2 Sa. 23. 15..17. 1 Ki. 17. 10. Mat. 10. 42.
8. ch. 6. 5..7. Lu. 9. 13.
9. ver. 27. ch. 8. 48. 2 Ki. 17. 24, &c. Ezr. IV. Ne. 4. 1, 2. Lu. 9. 52..56.–10. 33.–17. 16..19. Ac. 1. 8. –10. 28.
10. ver. 14, 25, 26. ch. 3. 16.–6. 35, 51.–7. 37..39.–9. 35..38.–16. 3.–17. 3. Ex. 17. 6. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13, 18, 19. Ps. 10. 17.–36. 8, 9.–46. 4. Is. 9. 6.–12. 3. –35. 6.–41. 17, 18.–42. 6.–43. 20.–49. 6, 8, 10.–55. 1..3, 6..9. Je. 2. 13. Eze. 47. 1..9, 12. Zec. 13. 1.–14. 8. Lu. 11. 8..10, 13.–18. 13, 14.–23. 42, 43. Ac. 9. 11. Ro. 8. 32. 1 Co. 1. 30.–10. 4. 2 Co. 9. 15. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 3. 17, 18.–7. 17.–21. 6.–22. 1, 2, 17.
11. ch. 3. 4. 1 Co. 2. 14.
12. ch. 8. 53. Is. 53. 2, 3. Mat. 12. 42. He. 3. 3.
13. ch. 6. 27, 49. Is. 65. 13, 14. Lu. 16. 24.
14. ch. 6. 35, 38.–7. 38, 39.–10. 10.–11. 26.–14. 16..19. Is. 49. 10. Ro. 5. 21.–6. 23.–8. 17. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ep. 4. 30. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 7. 16.
15. ch. 3. 3.–6. 26, 34.–17. 2, 3. Ps. 4. 6. Ro. 8. 5. 1 Co. 2. 14. Ja. 4. 3.
16. ver. 18. ch. 1. 42, 47, 48.–2. 24, 25.–21. 17. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.
18. Ge. 20. 3.–34. 2, 7, 8, 31. Nu. 5. 29. Ru. 4. 10, 11. Je. 3. 20. Eze. 16. 32. Mar. 10. 12. Ro. 7. 3. 1 Co. 7. 10, 11. He. 13. 4.
19. ver. 29. ch. 1. 49.–6. 14..7. 40.–9. 17. 2 Ki. 5. 26. –6. 12. Lu. 7. 16, 39.–24. 19. 1 Co. 14. 24, 25.
20. Ge. 12. 6, 7.–33. 18, 20. De. 12. 5, 11.–27. 12. Jos. 8. 33..35. Ju. 9. 6, 7. 1 Ki. 9. 3. 2 Ki. 17. 26..33. 1 Ch. 21. 26.–22. 1. 2 Ch. 6. 6.–7. 12, 16. Ps. 78. 68, 69.–87. 1. 2.–132. 13, 14.
21. ver. 23. ch. 14. 6. Eze. 14. 3.–20. 3. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 28. 19. Lu. 21. 5, 6, 24. Ac. 6. 14. Ep. 2. 18. –3. 14. 1 Ti. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 17.
22. Ge. 49. 10. 2 Ki. 17. 27..29, 41. 2 Ch. 13. 10..12. Ezr. 4. 2, 3. Ps. 68. 20.–147. 19. Is. 2. 3.–2. 6. –46. 13. Zep. 3. 16, 17. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 24. 47. Ac. 17. 23, 30. Ro. 3. 2.–9. 5. He. 7. 14.
23. ch. 1. 17.–5. 25.–12. 23. Jos. 24. 14. 1 Sa. 12. 24. 1 Ch. 29. 17. Ps. 17. 1.–32. 2.–51. 6.–147. 11. Pr. 15. 8. Ca. 2. 14. Is. 1. 10..15.–10. 20.–26. 8, 9.–29. 13.–43. 21.–48. 1, 2.–58. 2, 8.–14.–66. 1, 2. Je. 3. 10.–4. 2.–7. 7..12. Eze. 22. 30. Mat. 15. 7..9. Lu. 18. 11..13. Ro. 1. 9.–8. 15, 26. Ga. 4. 6. Ep. 6. 18. Phi. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10. Jude 20.
24. 1 Sa. 16. 7. Ps. 50. 13..15, 23.–51. 17.–66. 18, 19. Is. 57. 15. Mat. 15. 8, 9. 2 Co. 1. 12.–3. 17. 1 Ti. 1. 17.
25. ver. 29, 39, 42. ch. 1. 41, 42, 49. De. 18. 15..18. Da. 9. 24..26.
26. ch. 9. 37. Mat. 16. 20.–20. 15.–26. 63, 64. Mar. 14. 61, 62. Lu. 13. 30. Ro. 10. 20, 21.
27. ver. 9. Lu. 7. 39.
28. ver. 7. Mat. 28. 8. Mar. 16. 8..10. Lu. 24. 9, 10, 33, 34.
29. ver. 17, 18, 25. ch. 1. 41..49. 1 Co. 14. 24, 25. Re. 22. 17.
30. Is. 60. 8. Mat. 2. 1..3.–8. 11, 12.–11. 20..24.–12. 40..42.–20. 16. Lu. 17. 16..18. Ac. 8. 5..8.–10. 33. –13. 42.–28. 28. Ro. 5. 20.
31. Ge. 24. 33. Ac. 16. 30..34.
32. ver. 34. Job 23. 12. Ps. 25. 14.–63. 5.–119. 103. Pr. 14. 10.–18. 20. Is. 53. 11. Je. 15. 16. Ac. 20. 35. Re. 2. 17.
33. Mat. 16. 6..11. Lu. 9. 45.
34. ver. 32. ch. 5. 36.–6. 33, 38.–17. 4.–19. 30. Job 23. 12. Ps. 40. 8. Is. 61. 1..3. Lu. 15. 4..6, 10.–19. 10. Ac. 20. 35. He. 12. 2.
35. ver. 30. Mat. 9. 37, 38. Lu. 10. 2.

Digitized by Google

36. Pr. 11. 30. Da. 12. 3. Ro. 1. 13. 1 Co. 3. 5.–9.–9. 19.–23. Phi. 2. 15, 16. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20. 1 Ti. 4. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. Ja. 5. 19, 20.

37. Ju. 6. 3. Mi. 6. 15. Lu. 19. 21.

38. ch. 1. 7. 2 Ch. 36. 15. Je. 44. 4. Mat. 3. 1..6.–4. 23.–11. 8..13. Ac. 2. 41.–4. 4, 32.–5. 14.–6. 7.–8. 4.–8. 14..17.–10. 37, 38, 42, 43. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.

39. ver. 39, 42. ch. 10. 41, 42.–11. 45.

40. Ge. 32. 26. Pr. 4. 13. Ca. 3. 4. Je. 14. 8. Lu. 8. 38.–10. 39.–19. 5..10.–24. 29. Ac. 16. 15. 2 Co. 6. 1, 2. Re. 3. 20.

41. ch. 6. 63.–7. 46. Ge. 49. 10. Mat. 7. 28, 29. Lu. 4. 32. Ac. 1. 8.–8. 12, 25.–15. 3. 1 Co. 2. 4, 5. He. 4. 13.

42. ver. 29. ch. 1. 29, 45..49.–3. 14..18.–6. 68, 69.–11. 27.–17. 8. Is. 45. 22.–52. 10. Lu. 2. 10, 11, 32. Ac. 4. 12.–17. 11, 12. Ro. 10. 11..13. 2 Co. 5. 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 14.

43. ver. 46. ch. 1. 43. Mat. 4. 13.–15. 21..24. Mar. 7. 27, 28. Ro. 15. 8.

44. Mat. 13. 57. Mar. 6. 4. Lu. 4. 24.

45. ch. 2. 13, 23, &c.–3. 2. De. 16. 16. Mat. 4. 12, 23, 24. Mar. 1. 14. Lu. 2. 42..44.–4. 14.–8. 40.–9. 53.

46. Nobleman; or, *courtier*, or *ruler*. ch. 2. 1..9, 11.–21. 2. Jos. 19. 28. Ps. 50. 15.–78. 34. Hos. 5. 15. Mat. 9. 18.–15. 22.–17. 14, 15. Lu. 7. 2.–8. 42.

47. ch. 11. 21, 32. Ps. 46. 1. Mar 2. 1..3.–6. 55, 56.–10. 47. Lu. 7. 6..8.–8. 41. Ac. 9. 38.

48. ver. 41, 42. ch. 2. 18.–12. 37.–15. 24.–20. 29. Nu. 14. 11. Mat. 16. 1..27.–42. Lu. 10. 18.–16. 31. Ac. 2. 22. 1 Co. 1. 22.

49. Ps. 40. 17.–88. 10..12. Mar. 5. 23, 35, 36.

50. ch. 11. 40. 1 Ki. 17. 13..15. Mat. 8. 13. Mar. 7. 29, 30.–9. 23, 24. Lu. 17. 14. Ac. 14. 9, 10. Ro. 4. 20, 21. He. 11. 19.

51. ver. 50, 53. 1 Ki. 17. 23.

53. Ps. 33. 9.–107. 20. Mat. 8. 8, 9, 13. Lu. 19. 9. Ac. 2. 39.–16. 15, 34.–18. 8.

54. ch. 2. 1..11.

CHAP. V.

1. ch. 2. 13. Ex. 23. 14..17.–24. 23. Le. 23. 2. De. 16. 1, 16. Mat. 3. 15. Ga. 4. 4.

2. Market; or, *gate*. Ne. 3. 1.–12. 39. Is. 22. 9..11.

3. 1 Ki. 13. 4. Pr. 8. 34. La. 3. 26. Zec. 11. 17. Mat. 15. 30, 31. Mar. 3. 1..4. Lu. 7. 22. Ro. 8. 25. Ja. 5. 7.

4. 2 Ki. 5. 10..14. Ps. 119. 60. Pr. 6. 4, 5. Ec. 9. 10. Ezc. 47. 8, 9. Ho. 13. 13. Zec. 13. 1.–14. 8. Mat. 6. 33. Lu. 13. 24..28.–16. 16. 1 Co. 6. 11. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.

5. ver. 14. ch. 9. 1, 21. Mar. 9. 21. Lu. 8. 43.–13. 16. Ac. 3. 2.–4. 22.–9. 33.–14. 8.

6. ch. 21. 17. Is. 65. 1. Je. 13. 27. Lu. 18. 41. He. 4. 13, 15.

7. ver. 4. De. 32. 36. Ps. 72. 12.–142. 4. 1 Co. 9. 24. 2 Co. 1. 8..10.

8. Mat. 9. 6, 7. Mar. 2. 11, 12. Lu. 5. 24, 25. Ac. 9. 34.

9. ver. 10..12, 14. ch. 7. 23.–9. 14. Mat. 12. 10..13. Mar. 1. 31, 42.–3. 2..4.–5. 29, 41, 42.–10. 52. Lu. 13. 10..16. Ac. 3. 7, 8.

10. Ex. 20. 8..11.–31. 12..17. Ne. 13. 15..21. Is. 58. 13. Je. 17. 21, 24, 27. Mat. 12. 2. Mar. 2. 24.–3. 4. Lu. 6. 2.–13. 14.–23. 15, 26.

11. ch. 9. 16, 17. Mar. 2. 9..11.

12. Ju. 6. 29, 30. 1 Sa. 14. 38, 39. Mat. 21. 23. Ro. 10. 2.

13. A multitude being; or, *from the multitude that was*. ch. 8. 59. Lu. 4. 30.–24. 31.

14. ver. 5. ch. 8. 11. Le. 7. 12.–26. 23, 24, 27, 28. 2 Ch. 28. 22. Ezr. 9. 13, 14. Ne. 9. 28. Ps. 9. 13, 14.–27. 6.–66. 13..15.–107. 20..22.–116. 12..19.–118. 18, 19. Is. 38. 20, 22. Mat. 12. 45. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 2. 21..23.

15. ver. 12. ch. 4. 29.–9. 11, 12, 16, 24, 30, 31. Mar. 1. 45.

16. ver. 13. ch. 7. 19, 20, 25.–10. 39.–15. 20. Mat. 12. 13, 14. Mar. 3. 6. Lu. 6. 11. Ac. 9. 4, 5.

17. ch. 9. 4.–14. 10. Ge. 2. 1, 2. Ps. 65. 6. Is. 40. 26. Mat. 10. 29. Ac. 14. 17.–17. 28. 1 Co. 12. 6, 7. Col. 1. 16, 17. He. 1. 3.

18. ver. 23. ch. 7. 19, 22, 23.–8. 54, 58.–10. 30, 33.–11. 50, 53.–14. 9, 23. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 12. 5. Phi. 2. 6. Re. 21. 22, 23.–22. 1, 3.

19. ver. 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 28..30. ch. 2. 19.–3. 3.–8. 28.–9. 4.–10. 18.–11. 25, 26.–12. 49.–14. 10, 16, 23. Ge. 1. 1, 26. Ex. 4. 11. Pr. 2. 6. Is. 44. 24.–45. 24. Je. 17. 10. Lu. 21. 15. Ac. 2. 24. Ro. 6. 4.–8. 11. 1 Co. 15. 12. 2 Co. 4. 14.–5. 10.–12. 9, 10. Ep. 1. 18, 19.–2. 5.–3. 16, 21. Phi. 3. 21.–4. 13. Col. 1. 11, 16. 1 Th. 4. 14. 1 Pe. 3. 18. Re. 2. 23.

20. ver. 21, 25, 29. ch. 1. 18.–3. 35.–10. 32.–12. 45.–47.–15. 15. Pr. 8. 22..31. Mat. 3. 17.–11. 27.–17. 5. Lu. 10. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 17.

21. ch. 11. 25, 43, 44.–17. 2. De. 32. 29. 1 Ki. 17. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 32..35.–5. 7. Lu. 7. 14, 15.–8. 54, 55. Ezc. 26. 8. Ro. 4. 17..19.

22. ver. 27. ch. 3. 35.–17. 2. Ps. 9. 7, 8.–50. 3..6.–66. 13.–98. 9. Ec. 12. 9.–13. 14. Mat. 11. 27.–16. 27.–25. 31..46.–28. 18. Ac. 10. 42.–17. 31. Ro. 2. 16.–14. 10..12. 2 Co. 5. 10. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. 2 Ti. 4. 1. 1 Pe. 4. 5. Re. 20. 11, 12.

23. ch. 14. 1.–15. 23, 24.–16. 14, 15.–17. 10. Ps. 2. 12.–146. 3..5. Is. 42. 8.–43. 10, 11.–44. 6.–45. 15, 21. Je. 17. 5..7. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 10. 37.–11. 27.–12. 21.–22. 37, 38.–28. 19. Lu. 12. 8, 9.–14. 11. Ro. 1. 7.–6. 22.–8. 9.–14. 7..9.–15. 12. 1 Co. 1. 3.–6. 19.–11. 31.–16. 22. 2 Co. 1. 9.–5. 14, 15.–13. 14. Ep. 1. 12, 13.–6. 24. 1 Th. 3. 11..13. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 2 Ti. 1. 12. Tit. 2. 13, 14.–3. 4..6. He. 1. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 1.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 23. 2 Jn°. 9. Re. 5. 8..14.

24. ch. 3. 16, 18, 36.–6. 40, 47.–8. 51.–10. 27, 30.–11. 26.–12. 44.–20. 31. Mar. 16. 16. Ro. 8. 1, 16, 17, 28..30, 33, 34.–10. 11..13. 1 Th. 5. 9. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 14.–5. 1, 11..13.

25. ver. 21, 28. ch. 4. 23.–13. 1.–17. 1. Lu. 9. 60.–15. 24, 32. Ro. 6. 4. Ep. 2. 1, 5.–5. 14. Col. 2. 13. Re. 3. 1.

26. ch. 1. 4.–4. 10.–7. 37, 38.–8. 51.–11. 27.–14. 6, 19.–17. 2, 3. Ex. 3. 14. Ps. 36. 9.–90. 2. Je. 10. 10. Ac. 17. 25. 1 Co. 15. 45. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–6. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3. Re. 7. 17.–21. 6.–22. 1, 17.

27. ver. 22. Ps. 2. 6.–9.–110. 1, 2, 6. Da. 7. 13, 14. Ac. 10. 42.–17. 31. 1 Co. 15. 25. Ep. 1. 20..23. Phi. 2. 7..11. He. 2. 7..9. 1 Pe. 3. 22.

28. ver. 20. ch. 3. 7.–6. 39, 40.–11. 25. Job 19. 25, 26. Is. 26. 19. Ezc. 37. 1..10. Ho. 13. 14. Ac. 3. 12. 1 Co. 15. 22, 42–54. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Th. 4. 14..17. Re. 20. 12.

Digitized by Google

and gathereth fruit [a] unto life eternal: that both [b] he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One [c] soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that [d] whereon ye bestowed no labour: other [e] men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying [f] of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto y[e] woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying; for [g] we have hear *him* ourselves, & know that this is indeed y[e] Christ, y[e] Saviour of y[e] world.

43 Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that [m] a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then, when he was come into Galilee, y[e] Galileans received him, having seen [n] all y[e] things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for [g] they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made [r] the water wine. And there was a certain γ nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus was [s] come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs [v] & wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go [x] thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told *him*, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that *it was* at the same [b] hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed [c], and his whole house

54 This *is* again the second miracle *that* Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAP. V.

AFTER this there was a feast [e] of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem, by the sheep δ *market*, a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into y[e] pool, & troubled y[e] water: whosoever then first [z] after the troubling of the water stepped in, was made whole [l] of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity [m] thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and [n] knew

A. D. 30.

a Ro. 6. 22.
b 1 Cor. 3. 5-9.
c Mi. 6. 15.
d De. 32. 36. Ps. 72. 12. 142. 4. Ro. 5. 6.
e 1 Cor. 1. 9, 10.
f 1 Pe. 1. 12.
f Mat. 9. 6. Mar. 2. 11. Lu. 5. 24.
g ver. 29.
h c. 9. 14.
i Je. 17. 21, &c. Mat. 12. 2, &c.
k c. 17. 8. 1 Jn. 4. 14.
l c. 14. 9.
m Lu. 4. 30.
n Mat. 13. 57. Mar. 6. 4. Lu. 4. 24.

β or, *from the multitude that was.*

o c. 2. 23.
p c. 8. 11.
q De. 16. 16.
r c. 2. 1, 11.

γ or, *courtier*; or, *ruler.*

s c. 9. 4. 14. 10.
t c. 7. 19.
u Zec. 13. 7. c. 10. 30, 33. Ph. 2. 6.
v 1 Cor. 1. 22.
w ver. 30.
x Mat. 8. 13. Mar. 7. 29, 30. Lu. 17. 14.
y Mat. 3. 17. c. 3. 35. 17. 26.
z Lu. 8. 54. c. 11. 25. 17. 2.
a Mat. 11. 27. Ac. 17. 31. 2 Cor. 5. 10.
b Ps. 107. 20.
c Ac. 16. 34. 18. 8.
d c. 6. 40, 47.
e Le. 23. 2, &c. De. 16. 16. c. 2. 13.
f 1 Jn. 5. 14.

δ or, *gate.*

Ne. 3. 1. 12. 39.

g ver. 28.
Ep. 2. 1.
h 1 Cor. 15. 45.
i ver. 22.
k Pr. 8. 17. Ec. 9. 10. Mat. 11. 12.
l Eze. 47. 8, 9. Zec. 13. 1.
m Lu. 8. 43. 13. 16.
n Ps. 142. 3.
o Da. 12. 2.

that he had been now a long time *i* *that case*, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have *d* no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another stepeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise *f*, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on *b* the same day was the sabbath.

10 The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day; *l* it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist *l* not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed *m* himself away, β a multitude being in *that* place.

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin *P* no more, lest a worse thing *c* come unto thee.

15 The man departed, & told y[e] Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did y[e] Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on y[e] sabbath-day.

17 But Jesus answered them, My *t* Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore y[e] Jews sought y[e] more to kill *t* him, because he not only had broken y[e] sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making *u* himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, *w* The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For *y* the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; even *z* so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed *a* all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all *men* should honour y[e] Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He *d* that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed *f* from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead *g* shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life *h* in himself;

27 And hath given him authority *i* to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; they *o* that

Digitized by Google

have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation [a].

30 I [b] can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear I judge: & my judgment is just, because I seek not mine own will, but the will [c] of the Father which hath sent me.

31 If I bear witness [d] of myself, my witness is not true.

32 There is another [e] that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto John, and [b] he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but [t] these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing [h] for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 But I have greater witness than *that* of John; for the works [m] which the Father hath given me to finish [n], the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father [p] himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye [q] have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word [r] abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 Search [t] the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are [u] they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come [v] to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from [x] men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, which [y] receive honour one of another, and seek [z] not the honour that *cometh* from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is [a] *one* that accuseth you, *even* Moses, in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he [c] wrote of me.

47 But if ye [d] believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAP. VI.

AFTER [e] these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is *the sea* of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 When Jesus then lift up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 (And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.)

7 Philip answered him, Two [b] hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

A. D. 31.

a Mat. 25. 46.
b ver. 19.
c Ps. 40. 7, 8. Mat. 26. 39. c. 4. 34. 6. 38.
d Pr. 27. 2. c. 8. 14. Re. 3. 14.
e c. 8. 18. Ac. 10. 43. 1 Jn. 5. 7-9.
f Ne. 9. 25.
g Ne. 8. 10.
h Jn. 1. 7, 32.
i c. 20. 31. Ro. 3. 3.
k Mat. 21. 26. Mar. 6. 20.
l Ge. 49. 10. De. 18. 15-18.
m c. 10. 25. 15. 24. Ac. 2. 22.
n c. 17. 4.
o Mat. 14. 23. Mar. 6. 47, &c.
p Mat. 3. 17. 17. 5.
q De. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 16.
r 1 Jn. 2. 14.
s Ps. 107. 28.
t Is. 8. 20. 34. 16. Lu. 16. 29.
u Lu. 24. 27. 1 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
v c. 3. 19.
w Ps. 35. 3. Is. 43. 1, 2. Re. 1. 17, 18.
x ver. 34.
y 1 Th. 2. 6.
z c. 12. 43.
a Ro. 2. 12.
b ver. 11.
c Ge. 3. 15. 22. 18. De. 18. 15, 18. Ac. 26. 22.
d Lu. 16. 31.
e Mat. 14. 15, &c. Mar. 6. 34, &c. Lu. 9. 12, &c
β or, *work not.*
f Jer. 15. 16. c. 4. 14. ver. 54, 58.
g Ps. 2. 7. 40. 7. Is. 42. 1. c. 8. 18. Ac. 2. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 17.
h Nu. 11. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 43. 1 Jn. 3. 23.
k Mat. 12. 38. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
l Ex. 16. 15. Nu. 11. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 3.
m Ne. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24, 25

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled [f], he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing [c] be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered *them* together, & filled twelve baskets with the fragments of y[e] five barley-loaves, which remained over & above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that [l] Prophet that should come into the world.

15 When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And [o] when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, & went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, & Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose [p], by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, & drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is [w] I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias, nigh unto the [b] place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks;)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of y[e] loaves, & were filled.

27 Labour β not for the meat which perisheth, but for that [r] meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him [s] hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work y[e] works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This [t] is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, What sign [s] shewest thou then, that we may see and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our fathers [l] did eat manna in the desert; as it is written [m], He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily,

Digitized by Google

29. Is. 26.19. Da. 12. 2, 3. Mat. 25. 31..46. Lu. 14. 14. Ac. 24. 15. Ro. 2. 6..10. 1 Co. 15. 52. Ga. 6. 10. 1 Ti. 6. 18. 1 Th. 4. 16. He. 13. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 11.

30. ver. 19. ch. 4. 34..6. 38..8. 15, 16, 28, 42, 50..14. 10..17. 4..18. 11, 25. Ge. 18. 25. Ps. 40. 8..96. 13. Is. 11. 3, 4. Mat. 26. 39. Ro. 2. 2, 5..15. 3. He. 10. 7..10.

31. ch. 8. 12, 14, 54. Pr. 27. 2. Re. 3. 14.

32. ver. 36, 37. ch. 1. 15, 33..8. 17, 18..19. 28..30, 50. Mat. 3. 17..17. 5. Mar. 1. 11. Lu. 3. 22. 1 Jn°. 5. 6.

33. ch. 1. 6..8, 15..27, 29..34..3. 26..36.

34. ver. 41. ch. 8. 54..20. 31. Lu. 13. 34..19. 10, 41, 42..24. 47. Ro. 10. 1, 21..12. 21. 1 Co. 9. 22. 1 Ti. 2. 3, 4..4. 16.

35. ch. 1. 7, 8, 15..6. 66. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 3. 5..7..11. 7..9, 11..13. 20..21. 26. Mar. 6. 20. Lu. 1. 15..17, 76, 77..7. 28. Ga. 4. 15, 16. 2 Pe. 1. 19.

36. ver. 32. ch. 3. 2..9. 30..33..10. 25, 37, 38..11. 37, 38..14. 10, 11..15. 24. Mat. 11. 4, 5. 1 Jn°. 5. 9, 11, 12.

37. ch. 1. 18..6. 27..8. 18..14. 9..15. 24. Ex. 20. 19. De. 4. 12. Mat. 3. 17..17. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 17..6. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2..4. 12, 20.

38. ver. 42, 43, 46, 47. ch. 1. 11..3. 18..21..8. 37, 46, 47..12. 44..48..15. 7. De. 6. 6..9. Jos. 1. 8. Ps. 119. 11. Pr. 2. 1, 2..7. 1, 2. Is. 49. 7..53. 1..3. Col. 3. 16. Ja. 1. 21, 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 14.

39. ver. 32, 36, 46. ch. 1. 45..7. 52. De. 11. 18..20..17. 18, 19..18. 15, 18..32. 47. Jos. 1. 8. Ps. 1. 2..16. 11..21. 4..36. 9..119. 11, 97..99..133. 3. Pr. 6. 23..8. 32, 34. Is. 8. 20..34. 16. Je. 8. 9. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 19. 16..20..22, 23. Mar. 12. 10. Lu. 10. 25..29..16. 29, 31..24. 27, 44. Ac. 8. 32..35..17. 11..26. 22, 23, 27. Ro. 1. 2..3. 2. Col. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 3. 14..17. He. 11. 16, 26, 35. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 19..21. Re. 19. 10.

40. ver. 44. ch. 1. 11..3. 19..6. 27, 37, 40, 68, 69..7. 37, 38..8. 45, 46..11. 25, 26..12. 37..41. Ps. 81. 11. Is. 49. 7..50. 2..53. 1..3. Mat. 22. 3..23. 37. Ro. 6. 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 11..13. Re. 22. 17.

41. ver. 34. ch. 6. 15..7. 18..8. 50, 54. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 21. 2 Pe. 1. 17.

42. ver. 44. ch. 1. 47..49..2. 25..8. 42, 47, 55..15. 23, 24..21. 17. Lu. 16. 15. Ro. 8. 7. He. 4. 12, 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 15..3. 17..4. 20. Re. 2. 23.

43. ch. 3. 16..6. 18..8. 28, 29..10. 25..12. 28..17. 4..6. Ex. 23. 31. Mat. 24. 5, 24. Ac. 5. 36, 37..21. 38. He. 5. 4, 5.

44. ch. 3. 20..8. 43..12. 43. 1 Sa. 2. 30. 2 Ch. 6. 8. Je. 13. 23. Mat. 23. 5..25. 21, 23. Lu. 19. 17. Ro. 2. 7, 29..8. 7, 8. 1 Co. 4. 3, 5. 2 Co. 10. 18. Ga. 5. 19..21. Phi. 2. 3. He. 3. 12. Ja. 2. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 7.

45. ch. 7. 19..8. 5, 6, 9..9. 28, 29. Mat. 19. 7, 8. Ro. 2. 12, 17, &c..3. 19, 20..7. 9..14..10. 5..10. 2 Co. 3. 7..11. Ga. 3. 10.

46. ch. 1. 45. Ge. 3. 15..12. 3..18. 18..22. 18..28. 14..49. 10. Nu. 20. 8, 9..29. 17, 18. De. 18. 15, 18, 19. Ac. 26. 22. Ro. 10. 4. Ga. 2. 19..3. 10, 13, 24..4. 21..31. He. VII..X.

47. Lu. 16. 29, 31.

CHAP. VI.

1. [*A. D.* 32.] ver. 23. ch. 21. 1. Nu. 34. 11. Jos. 12. 3. Mat. 4. 18..14. 13..15. 29. Mar. 6. 31, 32. Lu. 5. 1..9. 10.

2. Mat. 4. 24, 25..8. 1..12. 15..13. 2..14. 14, 15..15. 30, 31. Mar 6. 33. Lu. 6. 17..9. 11.

3. ver. 15. Mat. 14. 23..15. 29. Lu. 6. 12, 13..9. 28.

4. ch. 2. 13..5. 1..11. 55..12. 1..13. 1. Ex. 12. 6, &c. Le. 23. 5, 7. De. 16. 1.

5. ch. 4. 35. Mat. 14. 14, 15..15. 33. Mar. 6. 34, 35..8. 2..4. Lu. 9. 12, 13.

6. Ge. 22. 1. De. 8. 2, 16..13. 3..33. 8. 2 Ch. 32. 31.

7. ch. 12. 5. Nu. 11. 21, 22. Mat. 18. 28. Mar. 6. 37.

8. ch. 1. 40..44. Mat. 4. 18.

9. ver. 7. ch. 11. 21, 32. De. 8. 8..32. 14. 1 Ki. 4. 28. 2 Ki. 4. 42..44..7. 1. Ps. 78. 19, 20, 41..81. 16..147. 14. Eze. 27. 17. Mat. 14. 17..16. 9. Mar. 6. 38..8. 19. Lu. 9. 31. 2 Co. 8. 9. Re. 6. 6.

10. Mat. 14. 18, 19..15. 35, 36. Mar. 6. 39..41..8. 6, 7. Lu. 9. 14..16.

11. ver. 23. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Lu. 24. 30. Ac. 27. 35. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 31. 1 Th. 5. 18. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5.

12. Ne. 9. 25. Pr. 18. 9. Mat. 14. 20, 21..15. 37, 38. Mar. 6. 42..44..8. 8, 9. Lu. 1. 53..9. 17..15. 13..16. 1.

13. 1 Ki. 17. 15, 16. 2 Ki. 4. 2..7. 2 Ch. 25. 9. Pr. 11. 24, 25. 2 Co. 9. 8, 9. Phi. 4. 19.

14. ch. 1. 21..4. 19, 25, 42..7. 40. Ge. 49. 10. De. 18. 15..18. Mat. 11. 3..21. 11. Lu. 7. 16..24. 19. Ac. 3. 22..24..7. 37.

15. ch. 2. 24, 25..5. 41..7. 3, 4..12. 12, 13..18. 36. Mat. 14. 22, 23. Mar. 6. 46, 47..11. 9, 10. Lu. 19. 38. He. 4. 13.

16. Mat. 14. 22. Mar. 6. 45..47.

17. ver. 24, 25. ch. 2. 12..4. 46. Mar. 6. 45.

18. Ps. 107. 25..135. 7. Mat. 14. 24.

19. ch. 11. 18..14. 18. Job 9. 8. Ps. 29. 10..93. 4. Eze. 27. 26. Jon. 1. 13. Mat. 14. 25, 26. Mar. 6. 47..49. Lu. 24. 13, 36..39. Re. 14. 20..21. 16.

20. Is. 41. 10, 14..43. 1, 2..44. 8. Mat. 14. 27..31. Mar. 6. 50..16. 6. Re. 1. 17, 18.

21. Ps. 24. 7..10. Ca. 3. 4. Mat. 13. 32, 33. Mar. 6. 51. Re. 3. 20.

22. ver. 16, 17. Mat. 14. 22. Mar. 6. 45.

23. ver. 1, 11, 12, 24.

24. ver. 17, 23. ch. 7. 11..18. 4, 5..20. 15. Mar. 1. 37. Lu. 8. 40.

25. ch. 1. 38, 49.

26. ver. 15, 47, 53, 64. ch. 3. 3, 5. Ps. 78. 37..106. 12..14. Eze. 33. 31. Ac. 8. 18..21. Ro. 16. 18. Phi. 2. 21..3. 19. 1 Ti. 6. 5. Ja. 4. 3, 4.

27. Labour not; or, *work not.* ver. 28, 29, 40, 51, 54, 68. ch. 1. 31..34..4. 13, 14..5. 36, 37..8. 18..10. 28, 37, 38..11. 25, 26, 42..14. 6..15. 24..17. 2. Ex. 16. 20. Ps. 78. 24. Pr. 2. 2..6. Ec. 5. 11..16..6. 7. Is. 11. 1..3..55. 2, 3..61. 1..3. Hab. 2. 13. Mat. 3. 17..6. 19, 20, 31..33..17. 5. Mar. 1. 11..9. 7. Lu. 3. 22..4. 18..21..9. 35..10. 40..42. Ac. 2. 22..10. 38. Ro. 6. 23. 1 Co. 6. 13..7. 29..31..9. 24..27. 2 Co. 4. 18. Ga. 5. 6. Phi. 2. 13. Col. 1. 29..2. 22..3. 2. 1 Th. 1. 3. He. 4. 11..12. 16. Ja. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 24. 2 Pe. 1. 17..3. 11..14.

28. De. 5. 27. Je. 42. 3..6, 20. Mi. 6. 7, 8. Mat. 19. 16. Lu. 10. 25. Ac. 2. 37..9. 6..16. 30.

29. ch. 3. 16..18, 36..5. 39. De. 18. 18, 19. Ps. 2. 12. Mat. 17. 5. Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 16. 31..22. 14..16. Ro. 4. 4, 5..9. 30, 31..10. 3, 4. He. 5. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 23..5. 1.

30. ver. 36. ch. 2. 18..4. 48..10. 38..12. 37..20. 25..29. Ex. 4. 8. 1 Ki. 13. 3, 5. Is. 5. 19..7. 11..14. Mat. 12. 38, 39..16. 1..4. Mar. 8. 11, 12..15. 32. Lu. 11. 29, 30. Ac. 4. 30. 1 Co. 1. 22. He. 2. 4.

31. ver. 49. Ex. 16. 4..15, 35. Nu. 11. 6..9. De. 8. 3. Jos. 5. 12. Ne. 9. 15, 20. Ps. 78. 24, 25..105. 40. 1 Co. 10. 3. Re. 2. 17.

Digitized by Google

32. ver. 33, 35, 41, 50, 55, 58. ch. 1. 9.–15. 1. Ex. 16. 4, 8, 15. Ps. 78. 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
33. ver. 38, 48, 51. ch. 3. 13.–8. 42.–13. 3.–16. 28.–17. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2.
34. ver. 26. ch. 4. 15. Ps. 4. 6.
35. ver. 37, 41, 44, 48, 58, 65. ch. 4. 13, 14.–5. 40.–7. 37. Is. 49. 10.–55. 1.–3. Mat. 11. 28. Lu. 6. 25. 1 Co. 10. 16.–18.–11. 23, 29. Re. 7. 16.–22. 17.
36. ver. 26, 30, 40, 64. ch. 12. 37.–15. 24. Lu. 16. 31. 1 Pe. 1. 8, 9.
37. ver. 39, 44, 45, 68. ch. 9. 34.–10. 28, 29.–17. 2, 6, 9, 11, 24. Ps. 110. 3. Is. 1. 18, 19.–41. 9.–42. 3.–55. 7. Mat. 24. 24. Lu. 23. 40.–43. Ro. 5. 20. Ep. 2. 4.–10. Phi. 1. 29. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 19. Tit. 3. 3.–7. He. 4. 15, 16.–7. 25. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Re. 22. 17.
38. ver. 33. ch. 3. 13, 31.–4. 34.–5. 30. Ps. 40. 7, 8. Is. 53. 10. Mat. 20. 28.–26. 39.–42. Ro. 15. 3. Ep. 4. 9. Phi. 2. 7, 8. He. 5. 8.–10. 7.–9.
39. ver. 37, 40, 44, 54. ch. 5. 28, 29.–10. 27, 28, 30.–11. 24, 26.–12. 48.–17. 12.–18. 9. 1 Sa. 25. 29. Lu. 12. 32. Ro. 8. 11, 23, 31. Phi. 3. 20, 21. Col. 3. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 5. Jude 1.
40. ver. 27, 35, 36, 47, 54. ch. 1. 14.–3. 15.–18, 36.–4. 14.–5. 24.–8. 56.–10. 28.–12. 50.–17. 2. Is. 45. 21, 22.–52. 10.–53. 2. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 2. 32. Ro. 5. 21.–6. 23. 2 Co. 4. 6. He. 11. 1, 27. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–3.–2. 25.–5. 11.–13. Jude 21.
41. ver. 33, 43, 48, 51, 52, 58, 60, 66. ch. 7. 12. Lu. 5. 30.–15. 2.–19. 7. 1 Co. 10. 10. Jude 16.
42. ch. 7. 27. Mat. 13. 55, 56. Mar. 6. 3. Lu. 4. 22. Ro. 1. 3, 4.–9. 5. 1 Co. 15. 47. Ga. 4. 4.
43. ver. 64. ch. 16. 19. Mat. 16. 8. Mar. 9. 33. He. 4. 13.
44. ver. 39, 40, 45, 65. ch. 3. 3.–7.–5. 44.–8. 43.–12. 32, 37.–40. Ca. 1. 4. Is. 44. 18.–20. Je. 13. 23.–31. 3. Ho. 11. 4. Mat. 11. 25.–27.–12. 34.–16. 17. Ro. 8. 7, 8. Ep. 2. 4.–10. Phi. 1. 29. Col. 2. 12. Tit. 3. 3.–5.
45. ver. 37, 65. ch. 5. 38.–40.–10. 27.–16. 14, 15. Is. 2. 3.–54. 13. Je. 31. 33, 34. Mi. 4. 2. Mat. 17. 5. Mar. 1. 2. Lu. 1. 70. Ep. 1. 17.–4. 21, 22. 1 Th. 4. 9. He. 8. 10, 11.–10. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.–3.
46. ch. 1. 18.–5. 37.–7. 29.–8. 19, 55.–14. 9, 10.–15. 24. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22. Col. 1. 15. 1 Ti. 6. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 12.
47. ver. 40, 50, 54. ch. 3. 16, 18, 36.–5. 24.–14. 19. Ro. 5. 9, 10. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 12, 13.
48. ver. 33.–35, 41. 1 Co. 10. 16, 17.–11. 24, 25.
49. ver. 31. Ex. 16. 13. Nu. 26. 65. 1 Co. 10. 3.–5. He. 3. 17.–19. Jude 5.
50. ver. 33, 42, 51, 58. ch. 3. 13.–8. 51.–11. 25, 26. Ro. 8. 10.
51. ver. 33, 52.–57. ch. 1. 29.–3. 13.–4. 10, 11.–7. 38. Mat. 20. 28. Lu. 22. 19. 2 Co. 5. 19, 21. Ep. 5. 2, 25. Tit. 2. 14. He. 10. 5.–12, 20. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–4. 14.
52. ver. 41. ch. 3. 4, 9.–4. 11.–7. 40.–13.–9. 16.–10. 19. Ac. 17. 32. 2 Co. 2. 4.
53. ver. 26, 47, 55. ch. 3. 3, 5, 36.–13. 8.–15. 4. Mat. 5. 18.–18. 3.–26. 26, 28. Lu. 13. 3, 5. 1 Jn°. 5. 12. Re. 2. 7, 17.
54. ver. 27, 39, 40, 47, 63. ch. 4. 14. Ps. 22. 26. Pr. 9. 4, 6. Is. 25. 6, 8.–55. 1, 3. Ga. 2. 20. Phi. 3. 7, 10.
55. ver. 32. ch. 1. 9, 47.–8. 31, 36.–15. 1. He. 8. 2. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
56. ch. 14. 20, 23.–15. 4, 5.–17. 21, 23. Ps. 90. 1.–91. 1, 9. 2 Co. 6. 16. Ep. 3. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 24.–4. 12, 15, 16. Re. 3. 20.
57. ch. 5. 26.–11. 25, 26.–14. 6, 19.–17. 21. Ps. 18. 46. Je. 10. 10. 1 Co. 11. 27. 2 Co. 13. 4. Ga. 2. 20. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1 Th. 1. 9. He. 9. 14. 1 Jn°. 4. 9.
58. ver. 32, 34, 41, 47, 51.
59. ver. 24. ch. 18. 20. Ps. 40. 9, 10. Pr. 1. 20.–23.–8. 1.–3. Lu. 4. 31.
60. ver. 41, 42, 66. ch. 8. 31, 43. Mat. 11. 6. He. 5. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 16.
61. ver. 64. ch. 2. 24, 25.–21. 17. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.
62. ch. 3. 13.–16. 28.–17. 4, 5, 11. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 24. 51. Ac. 1. 9. Ep. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 22.
63. ver. 68. ch. 12. 49, 50. Ge. 2. 7. De. 32. 47. Ps. 19. 7.–10.–119. 50, 93, 130. Ro. 2. 25.–3. 1, 2.–8. 2.–10. 8.–10, 17. 1 Co. 2. 9.–14.–11. 27.–29.–15. 45. 2 Co. 3. 6, 8. Ga. 5. 6, 25.–6. 15. 1 Th. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 4. 8. He. 4. 12.–13. 9. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 23.–3. 18, 21.
64. ver. 36, 61, 70, 71. ch. 2. 24, 25.–5. 42.–8. 23, 38.–47, 55.–10. 26.–13. 10, 11, 18.–21. Ps. 139. 2.–4. Ac. 15. 18. He. 4. 13.
65. ver. 37, 44, 45. ch. 10. 16, 26, 27.–12. 37.–41. Ep. 2. 8, 9. Phi. 1. 29. 1 Ti. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Ti. 3. 3.–7. He. 12. 2. Ja. 1. 16.–18.
66. ver. 60. ch. 8. 31. Mat. 12. 43.–45.–13. 20, 21.–19. 22.–21. 8.–11.–27. 20.–25. Lu. 9. 62. 2 Ti. 1. 15.–4. 10. He. 10. 38, 39. 2 Pe. 2. 20.–22. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.
67. Jos. 24. 15.–22. Ru. 1. 11.–18. 2 Sa. 15. 19, 20. Lu. 14. 25.–33.
68. ver. 49, 63. ch. 5. 24, 39, 40. Ps. 73. 25. Ac. 4. 12.–5. 20. 1 Jn°. 5. 11.–13.
69. ver. 57. ch. 1. 41, 45.–49.–11. 27.–20. 28, 31. Mat. 16. 16. Mar. 1. 1.–8. 29. Lu. 9. 20. Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 1. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 1, 20.
70. ver. 64. ch. 8. 44.–13. 2, 18, 21, 27.–17. 12. Mat. 10. 1.–4.–16. 23.–26. 16. Lu. 6. 13.–16.–22. 3. Ac. 1. 17.–13. 10. 1 Ti. 3. 11. Tit. 2. 3. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 3. 9, 10.
71. ch. 18. 2.–6. Ps. 41. 9.–55. 13, 14.–109. 6.–8. Mat. 26. 14.–16.–27. 3.–5. Ac. 1. 16.–20.–2. 23. Lu. 4. 19.

CHAP. VII.

1. ver. 19, 25. ch. 4. 3, 54.–5. 16.–18.–10. 39, 40.–11. 54. Mat. 10. 23.–21. 38. Lu. 13. 31.–33. Ac. 10. 38. 2. Ex. 23. 16, 17. Le. 23. 34.–43. Nu. 29. 12.–38. De. 16. 13.–16. 1 Ki. 8. 2, 65. 2 Ch. 7. 9, 10. Ezr. 3. 4. Ne. 8. 14.–18. Zec. 14. 16.–19.
3. ver. 5. Ge. 37. 5.–11, 20. 1 Sa. 17. 28. Je. 12. 6. Mat. 12. 46, 47.–22. 16, 17. Mar. 3. 31. Lu. 8. 19. Ac. 1. 14.
4. ch. 18. 20. 1 Ki. 22. 13. Pr. 18. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 6.–6. 1, 2, 5, 16.–23. 5. Lu. 6. 45. Ac. 2. 4.–12.
5. ch. 1. 11.–13. Mi. 7. 5, 6. Mar. 3. 21.
6. ver. 8, 30. ch. 2. 4.–8. 20.–13. 1.–17. 1. Ps. 102. 13. Ec. 3. 1, &c. Ac. 1. 7.
7. ch. 3. 19.–15. 18, 19, 23.–25.–17. 14. 1 Ki. 21. 20.–22. 8. Pr. 8. 36.–9. 7, 8.–15. 12. Is. 29. 21.–49. 7. Je. 20. 8. Am. 7. 7.–13. Zec. 11. 8. Mal. 3. 5. Lu. 6. 26.–11. 39.–54. Ac. 5. 28, 33.–7. 51.–54. Ro. 8. 7. Ga. 4. 16. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 12, 13.–4. 5. Re. 11. 5.–11
8. ver. 6, 30. ch. 8. 20, 30.–11. 6, 7. 1 Co. 2. 15, 16.
10. ch. 11. 54. Ps. 26. 8.–40. 8. Is. 42. 2, 3. Am. 5. 13. Mat. 3. 15.–10. 16, 17. Ga. 4. 4.
11. ch. 11. 56.
12. ver. 25.–27, 32, 40.–43, 47.–52. ch. 6. 14.–9. 16, 17.–10. 19.–21. Mat. 10. 25.–16. 13.–16.–21. 46.–27. 63. Lu. 6. 45.–7. 16.–18. 19.–23. 47, 50. Ac. 11. 24. Ro. 5. 7. Phi. 2. 14.
13. ch. 3. 2.–9. 22. 34.–12. 42, 43.–19. 38.–20. 19. Pr. 29. 25. Ga. 2. 12, 13. 2 Ti. 2. 9.–13. Re. 2. 13.
14. ver. 2, 37. ch. 5. 14.–8. 2.–18. 20. Nu. 29. 12, 13, 17, 20, 23, &c. Hag. 2. 7.–9. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 21. 12. Lu. 19. 47.
15. Letters; or, *learning*. ver. 46. Am. 7. 14, 15. Mat. 7. 28, 29.–13. 54.–22. 23. Mar. 6. 2, 3. Lu. 2. 47.–4. 22. Ac. 2. 7, &c.–4. 11, 12.

Digitized by Google

verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my [b] Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.
33 For the bread of God [c] is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.
34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.
35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he [d] that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he [e] that believeth on me shall never thirst.
36 But I said unto you, that ye [f] also have seen me, and believe not.
37 All [g] that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him [h] that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.
38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but [i] the will of him that sent me.
39 And this is the Father's will [k] which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.
40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that [l] every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will [m] raise him up at the last day.
41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.
42 And they said, Is [n] not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?
43 Jesus therefore answered & said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.
44 No man can come to me, except the Father, which hath sent me, draw [o] him: and I will raise him up at the last day.
45 It is written [p] in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man [q] therefore that hath heard, & hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.
46 Not [r] that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God; [s] he hath seen the Father.
47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [t] He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.
48 I [u] am that bread of life.
49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and [v] are dead.
50 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and [w] not die.
51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh [x] which I will give for the life [y] of the world.
52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How [m] can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?
53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except [n] ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.
54 Whoso [o] eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.
55 For my flesh is meat indeed [p], and my blood is drink indeed.
56 He that eateth [q] my flesh, & drinketh my blood, dwelleth [r] in me, and I in him.
57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so [s] he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.
58 This is that bread which came down

A. D. 32.

a ver. 49-51.
b Ga. 4. 4.
c ver. 48, 58.
d Re. 7. 16.
e c. 4. 14. 7. 38.
f ver. 64.
g c. 3. 13. Mar. 16. 19. Ep. 4. 8-10.
h 2 Cor. 5. 6.
i ver. 45. c. 17. 6 8, &c.
k Ps. 102. 17. Is. 1. 18. 55. 7. Mat. 11. 28. Lu. 23. 42, 43. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. Re. 22. 17.
l Ps. 49. 7, 8. c. 5. 39.
m Ro. 8. 29. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
n Mat. 13. 14. c. 10. 28. 17. 12. 18. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
o ver. 44, 45.
p ver. 47, 54. c. 3. 15, 16.
q Zep. 1. 6. Lu. 9. 62. He. 10. 38.
r c. 11. 25.
s Ac. 5. 20. 7. 38.
t Mat. 15. 6. c. 1. 29. 11. 27.
u Mat. 13. 55. Mar. 6. 3. Lu. 4. 22.
v c. 13. 27.
w Ca. 1. 4.
x Is. 54. 13. Je. 31. 34. Mi. 4. 2.
y Lu. 23. 34.
z Mat. 11. 27.
a c. 5. 37.
b Lu. 10. 22.
c ver. 40.
d ver. 33, 35, 51
e Zec. 1. 5.
f Mar. 3. 21.
g c. 2. 4. 8. 20. ver. 8, 30.
h ver. 58.
i c. 15. 19.
k He. 10. 5, 10, 20.
l c. 3. 16. 1 Jn. 2. 2.
m c. 3. 9.
n Mat. 26. 26, 28.
o c. 11. 56.
p ver. 40.
q c. 9. 16.
r Ps. 4. 7.
s La. 3. 24.
t c. 15. 4. 1 Jn. 3. 24. 4. 15, 16.
u 1 Cor. 15. 22.
v Mat. 13. 54.

β or, learning.

from heaven: not as your fathers [a] did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.
59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.
60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?
61 When Jesus knew in himself [b] that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?
62 *What* and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend [c] up where he was before?
63 It [d] is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing; the words that I speak unto you, *they* are spirit, and *they* are life.
64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew [m] from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.
65 And he said, Therefore said I [e] unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.
66 From that *time* many of his disciples went back [f], & walked no more with him.
67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?
68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the [g] words of eternal life.
69 And [h] we believe & are sure that thou art that Christ, [y] the Son of the living God.
70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, & one of you is a [z] devil?
71 He spake of Judas Iscariot *the son* of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII.

AFTER these things, Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.
2 Now the Jews' feast [a] of tabernacles was at hand.
3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.
4 For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.
5 For neither did his brethren [b] believe in him.
6 Then Jesus said unto them, My [c] time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.
7 The [d] world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.
8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.
9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.
10 But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.
11 Then [e] the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?
12 And [f] there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.
13 Howbeit, no man spake openly of him, for fear of the Jews.
14 Now about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into [g] temple, & taught.
15 And [h] the Jews marvelled, saying How knoweth this man [β] letters, having

Digitized by Google

never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not [m]mine, but his that sent me.

17 If [c] any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 He [f] that speaketh of himself, seeketh his own glory: but he that [b] seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 Did not Moses [l] give you the law, and *yet* none [m] of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill [n] me?

20 The people answered and said, [o] Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Moses [q] therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but [r] of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath-day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, [β] that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because [t] I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath-day?

24 Judge [v] not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do [l] the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit [z] we know this man whence he is; but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and [a] I am not come of myself, but he that sent me [b] is true, whom [c] ye know not.

29 But [d] I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then [f] they sought to take him, but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many [g] of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this *man* hath done?

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet [h] a little while am I with you, and *then* I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye [k] shall seek me, & shall not find *me*: and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come.

35 Then said ye [l] Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto ye [m] dispersed [i] among the [δ] Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

36 What *manner of* saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me*: and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?

37 In the last [m] day, that great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If [P] any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out [r] of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of ye [s] Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*, because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 Many of the people therefore, when

A. D. 32.

a c. 8. 28. 12. 49.
b De. 18. 15, 18. c. 6. 14. c. 8. 43.
d c. 4. 42. 6. 69.
e c. 1. 46. ver. 52.
f c. 8. 50.
g Ps. 132. 11. Je. 23. 5.
h Pr. 25. 27.
i Mi. 5. 2. Lu. 2. 4.
k 1Sa. 16. 1, 4.
l Jn°. 1. 17. Ga. 3. 19.
m Ro°. 10. 19
n Mat 12. 14. c. 5. 16, 18. o c. 8. 48.
p Lu. 4. 22.
q Le. 12. 3.
r Ge. 17. 10.
s Je. 5. 4, 5. c. 12. 42. 1 Cor. 1. 26.
β or, *without breaking the law of Moses.*
t Jn°. 5. 8.
u c. 3. 2.
v De. 1. 16, 17.
γ *to him.*
w De. 17. 8. Pr. 18. 13.
x Is. 9. 1, 2.
y ver. 48.
z Mat. 13. 55.
a c. 5. 43.
b Ro. 3. 4.
c c. 1. 18. 8. 55.
d Mat. 11. 27. c. 10. 15.
e Le. 20. 10.
f Mar. 11. 18. Lu. 20. 19. c. 8. 37.
g c. 4. 39.
h c. 13. 33. 16. 16.
i De. 17. 7. Ro. 2. 1, 22
k Hos. 5. 6. c. 8. 21.
l Is. 11. 12. Je. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 1.
δ or, *Greeks.*
m Le. 23. 36.
n c. 3. 17.
o c. 5. 14.
p Is. 55. 1. Re. 22. 17.
q c. 1. 4. 9. 5.
r Pr. 18. 4. Is. 58. 11. c. 4. 14. c. 12. 35, 46.
t Is. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. c. 16. 7. Ac. 2. 17, 33.
u c. 5. 31.

they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet [δ].

41 Others said, This is the [a] Christ. But some said, Shall [d] Christ come out of Galilee?

42 Hath not the Scripture said, That Christ [δ] cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem [i], where David [k] was?

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never [P] man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers [l] or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49 But this people, who knoweth not the law, are cursed.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, ([e] he that came [γ] to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth [w] our law judge *any* man before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search & look: for out of Galilee [x] ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

CHAP. VIII.

JESUS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And ye [e] scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now [f] Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on ye [g] ground, *as though he heard them not.*

7 So when they continued asking him he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, [i] let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last; and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, & saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn [n] thee: go, and sin [o] no more.

12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I [P] am the light of the world: he that [r] followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou [u] bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, *yet* my

Digitized by Google

16. ch. 3. 11, 31, 32.–5. 23, 24, 30.–6. 38.–40, 44.–8. 28.–12. 49, 50.–14. 10, 24.–17. 8, 14. Re. 1. 1.
17. ch. 1. 46.–49.–8. 31, 32, 43, 47. Ps. 25. 8, 9, 12.–119. 10, 101, 102. Is. 35. 8. Je. 31. 33, 34. Ho. 6. 3. Mi. 4. 2. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 6. 22. Lu. 8. 15. Ac. 10. 1.–6.–11. 13, 14.–17. 11. Phi. 3. 15, 16.
18. ch. 3. 26.–30.–5. 41.–8. 49, 50.–11. 4.–12. 28.–13. 31, 32.–17. 4, 5. Ex. 32. 10.–13. Nu. 11. 29. Mat. 6. 9. 1 Co. 10. 31. 33. Ga. 6. 12.–14. Phi. 2. 3.–5. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 4. 11.
19. ver. 25. ch. 1. 17.–5. 16, 18, 45.–9. 28, 29.–10. 31, 32, 39.–11. 53. Ex. 24. 2, 3. De. 33. 4. Ps. 2. 1.–6. Mat. 12. 14.–21. 38.–23. 2.–4. Mar. 3. 4.–6. Ac. 7. 38. Ro. 2. 12, 13, 17.–29.–3. 19.–23. Ga. 6. 13. He. 3. 3.–5.
20. ch. 5. 18.–8. 48, 52.–10. 20. Mat. 10. 25.–11. 18, 19.–12. 24. Mar. 3. 21, 22, 30. Ac. 26. 24.
21. ch. 5. 9.–11.
22. Ge. 17. 10.–14. He. 12. 3. Ro. 4. 9.–11. Ga. 3. 17.
23. That the law of Mose should not be broken; or, *Without breaking the law of Moses.* ch. 5. 8, 9, 14.–16. Mat. 12. 5.
24. ch. 8. 15. De. 1. 16, 17.–16. 18, 19. Ps. 58. 1, 2. 72. 2.–82. 2.–94. 20, 21. Pr. 17. 15.–24. 23. Is. 5. 23.–11. 3, 4. Ja. 2. 1, 4, 9.
25. ver. 10, 11, 20.
26. ver. 48. ch. 9. 22.–11. 47.–53.–12. 42. Ps. 40. 9, 10.–71. 15, 16. Pr. 28. 1. Is. 42. 4.–50. 7, 8. Mat. 22. 16. Lu. 7. 30. Ac. 4. 13. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 7, 8.
27. ver. 15. 41, 42. ch. 6. 42. Is. 11. 1.–53. 8. Je. 23. 5.–30. 21. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 5, 6.–13. 54.–57. Mar. 6. 3. Lu. 4. 22. Ac. 8. 33.
28. ch. 1. 46.–3. 2, 33.–5. 32, 43.–8. 14, 16, 19, 26, 42, 54, 55.–10. 36.–12. 49.–14. 10, 31.–16. 3.–17. 3, 25. 1 Sa. 2. 12. Ps. 9. 10. Pr. 2. 3.–5. Je. 9. 6.–31. 34. Ho. 4. 1.–5. 4.–6. 3.–6. Mat. 2. 23.–11. 27. Lu. 2. 4, 11, 39, 51.–10. 22. Ac. 17. 23. Ro. 1. 28. 2 Co. 1. 18.–4. 6. Tit. 1. 2. He. 6. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4.–5. 10.
29. ch. 1. 18.–3. 16, 17.–8. 55.–10. 15.–13. 3.–16. 27, 28.–17. 18, 25, 26. 1 Jn°. 1. 2.–4. 9, 14.
30. ver. 6, 8, 19, 32, 44.–46. ch. 8. 20, 37, 59.–9. 4.–10. 31, 39.–11. 9, 10, 57. Ps. 76. 10. Is. 46. 10. Mar. 11. 18. Lu. 13. 32, 33.–19. 47, 48.–20. 19.–22. 53.
31. ch. 2. 23, 24.–3. 2.–6. 2, 14, 15.–8. 30. 32.–9. 16.–10. 41, 42.–12. 42. Mat. 11. 3.6. Lu. 8. 13. Ac. 8. 13. Ja. 2. 26.
32. ver. 45.–53. ch. 11. 47, 48.–12. 19.–18. 3. Mat. 12. 23, 24.–23. 13. Lu. 22. 52, 53. Ac. 5. 26.
33. ch. 12. 35, 36.–13. 1, 3, 33.–16. 5, 16. 22.–17. 11, 13. Mar. 16. 19.
34. ch. 8. 21.–24.–13. 33.–36.–14. 3, 6.–17. 24. Pr. 1. 24.–31. He. 5. 6. Mat. 23. 29. Lu. 13. 24, 25. 34, 35.–17. 22, 23.
35. Gentiles; or, *Greeks.* Ps. 67. 1, 2.–98. 2, 3. Is. 11. 10, 12.–27. 12, 13.–49. 6. Zep. 3. 10. Mat. 12. 21. Lu. 2. 32. Ac. 11. 18.–13. 46.–48.–21. 21.–22. 21, 22. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 1. 27. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 1.
36. ver. 34. ch. 3. 4, 9.–6. 41, 52, 60.–12. 34.–16. 17, 18. 1 Co. 2. 14.
37. ver. 28. ch. 1. 23.–4. 10.–5. 40.–6. 35, 37, 55.–14. 6. Le. 23. 27, 36, 39. Nu. 29. 35. 1 Ki. 8. 65, 66. Ps. 36. 8, 9.–42. 2.–63. 1.–143. 6. Pr. 1. 20.–8. 1, 3.–9. 3. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 12. 3.–40. 2, 6.–41. 17, 18.–44. 3.–55. 1, 3.–58. 1. Je. 2. 2.–16. 19. Am. 8. 11.–13. Mi. 6. 9. Zec. 1. 15. Mat. 3. 3.–11. 28. 1 Co. 10. 4, 21.–11. 25.–12. 13. Ep. 5. 18. Re. 21. 6.–22. 1, 17.
38. ch. 4. 14. De. 18. 15. Job 32. 18, 19. Pr. 10. 11.–18. 4. Is. 12. 3.–44. 3.–58. 11.–59. 21. Eze. 47. 1.–12. Joel 2. 28. Zec. 14. 8. Ac. 2. 17. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 5. 9.
39. ch. 12. 16.–13. 31, 32.–14. 13, 16, 17, 26.–16. 7.–17. 5. Ps. 68. 18. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 12. 3.–32. 15.–44. 3. Joel 2. 28. Lu. 3. 16.–24. 49. Ac. 1. 4.–8.–2. 4, 17, 33, 38.–3. 13.–4. 31, 32. Ro. 8. 9. 2 Co. 3. 8. Ep. 1. 13, 14.–5. 30.
40. ver. 19. ch. 1. 21, 25.–6. 14. De. 18. 15.–18. Mat. 16. 14.–21. 11. Lu. 7. 16. Ac. 3. 22, 23.
41. ver. 31, 52. ch. 1. 41.–49.–4. 25, 29, 42.–6. 69. Mat. 16. 14.–16.
42. ver. 27. 1 Sa. 16. 1, 11.–13, 18.–17. 58. Ps. 132. 11. Is. 11. 1. Je. 23. 5. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 5, 6. Lu. 2. 4, 11.
43. ver. 12. ch. 9. 16.–10. 19. Mat. 10. 35. Lu. 12. 51, 52. Ac. 14. 4.–23. 7.–10.
44. ver. 30. ch. 8. 20.–18. 5, 6. Ac. 18. 10.–23. 11.–27. 23.–25.
45. ver. 32. Ac. 5. 21.–27.
46. ver. 26. Mat. 7. 29. Lu. 4. 22.
47. ver. 12. ch. 9. 27.–34. 2 Ki. 18. 29, 32. 2 Ch. 32. 15. Mat. 27. 63. 2 Co. 6. 8.
48. ver. 26, 50. ch. 12. 42. Mat. 11. 25. Ac. 6. 7. 1 Co. 1, 22.–28.–2. 8.
49. ch. 9. 34, 40, 41. Is. 5. 21.–28. 14.–29. 14.–19.–68. 5. 1 Co. 1. 20, 21.–3. 18.–20. Ja. 3. 13.–18.
50. To Jesus: Gr. *To Him.* ch. 3. 1, 2.–19. 39.
51. De. 1. 17.–17. 8.–11.–19. 15.–19.
52. ver. 41. ch. 1. 46.–9. 34. Ge. 19. 9. Ex. 2. 14. 1 Ki. 22. 24. Pr. 9. 7, 8. Is. 9. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 15, 16.
53. Job 5. 12, 13. Ps. 33. 10.–76. 5, 10.

CHAP. VIII.

1. Mat. 21. 1. Mar. 11. 1.–13. 3. Lu. 19. 37.
2. ch. 4. 34. Ec. 9. 10. Je. 25. 3, 4.–44. 4. Mat. 5. 1, 2.–26. 55. Lu. 4. 20.–5. 3.–21. 37, 38.
5. Le. 20. 10. De. 22. 21.–24. Eze. 16. 38.–40.–23. 47. Mat. 5. 17.–19. 6.–8.–22. 16.–18.
6. ver. 1. Ge. 49. 9. Nu. 14. 22. Ps. 38. 12.–14.–39. 1. Pr. 26. 17. Ec. 3. 7. Je. 17. 13. Da. 5. 5. Am. 5. 10, 13. Mat. 10. 16.–15. 23.–19. 3.–26. 63. Lu. 10. 25.–11. 53, 54.–20. 20.–23. 1 Co. 10. 9.
7. ch. 7. 46. De. 17. 6, 7. Ps. 50. 16.–20. Pr. 12. 18.–26. 4, 5. Je. 23. 29. Mat. 7. 1.–5.–23. 25.–28. Ro. 2. 1.–3, 21.–25. 1 Co. 14. 24, 25. Col. 4. 6. He. 4. 13, 14. Re. 1. 16.–2. 16.–19. 15.
9. ver. 2, 10, 12. Ge. 42. 21, 22. 1 Ki. 2. 44.–17. 18. Job 5. 12, 13.–20. 5, 27. Ps. 9. 15, 16.–40. 14, 15.–50. 21.–71. 13. Ec. 7. 22. Mar. 6. 14.–16. Lu. 12. 1.–3.–13. 17. Ro. 2. 15, 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 20.
10. Is. 41. 11, 12.
11. ver. 15. ch. 3. 17.–18. 36. De. 16. 18.–17. 9. Job 34. 31, 32. Pr. 28. 13. Is. 1. 16.–18.–55. 6, 7. Eze. 18. 30.–32. Mat. 21. 28.–31. Lu. 5. 32.–9. 56.–12. 13, 14.–13. 3, 5.–15. 7, 10, 32. Ro. 2. 4.–5. 20, 21.–13. 3, 4. 1 Co. 5. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 2 Pe. 3. 15. Re. 2. 21, 22.
12. ch. 1. 4, 9.–3. 19.–7. 17.–9. 5.–12. 35, 36, 46.–14. 6. Job 33. 28. Ps. 18. 28.–49. 19.–97. 11. Is. 9. 2.–42. 6, 7.–49. 6.–50. 10.–60. 1, 3. Ho. 6. 3. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 14.–16. Lu. 1. 78, 79.–2. 32. Ac. 13. 47, 48.–26. 23. 2 Pe. 2. 4, 17. 1 Jn°. 1. 5. Jude 6, 13. Re. 21. 24.
13. ch. 5. 31.–47.

Digitized by Google

14. ver. 42. ch. 7. 27.–29.–9. 29.–10. 15, 38.–13. 3.–14. 10.–16. 28.–17. 8. Nu. 12. 3. Ne. 5. 14.–19. 2 Co. 11. 31.–12. 11, 19.

15. ver. 11. ch. 3. 17.–7. 24.–12. 47.–18. 36. 1 Sa. 16. 7. Ps. 58. 1, 2.–94. 20, 21. Am. 5. 7.–6. 12. Hab. 1. 4. Lu. 12. 14. Ro. 2. 1. 1 Co. 2. 15.–4. 3.–5. Ja. 2. 4.

16. ver. 29. ch. 5. 22. 30.–16. 32. Ps. 45. 6, 7.–72. 1, 2.–98. 9.–99. 4. Is. 9. 7.–11. 2.–53. 1, 2. Je. 23. 5, 6. Zec. 9. 9. Ac. 17. 31. Re. 19. 11.

17. ch. 10. 34.–15. 25. De. 17. 6, 7.–19. 15. 1 Ki. 21. 10. Mat. 18. 16. 2 Co. 13. 1. Ga. 3. 24.–4. 21. He. 10. 28. 1 Jn°. 5. 9. Re. 11. 3.

18. ver. 12, 25, 38, 51, 58. ch. 5. 21.–40.–10. 9, 11, 14, 30.–11. 25.–14. 6. He. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 6.–12. Re. 1. 17, 18.

19. ver. 54, 55. ch. 1. 10, 18.–7. 28.–10. 14, 15.–14. 6. 9.–15. 21.–16. 3.–17. 3, 25, 26. Je. 22. 16.–24. 7. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21, 22. 1 Co. 15. 34. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ga. 4. 9. Ep. 1. 17. Col. 1. 10, 15. He. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. 2 Jn°. 9.

20. ver. 59. ch. 7. 8, 20, 44.–10. 39.–11. 9, 10. 1 Ch. 9. 26. Mat. 27. 6. Mar. 12. 41. Lu. 13. 31.–33.–20. 19.

21. ver. 24. ch. 7. 34.–12. 35.–13. 33. 1 Ki. 18. 10. 2 Ki. 2. 16, 17. Job 20. 11. Ps. 73. 19, 20. Pr. 11. 7.–14. 32. Ezc. 3. 18, 19. Mat. 23. 39.–24. 23, 24.–25. 41.–46. Lu. 16. 22.–26. 1 Co. 15. 17, 18.

22. ver. 48, 52. ch. 7. 20.–10. 20. Ps. 22. 6.–31. 18.–123. 4. He. 12. 3.–13. 13.

23. ch. 1. 14.–3. 13, 31.–15. 18, 19.–17. 14, 16. Ps. 17. 14. Ro. 8. 7, 8. 1 Co. 15. 47, 48. Phi. 3. 19.–21. Ja. 3. 15.–17.–4. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.–4. 5, 6.–5. 19, 20.

24. ver. 21. ch. 3. 18, 36. Pr. 5. 36. Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 4. 12. He. 2. 3.–10. 26.–29.–12. 25.

25. ver. 12. ch. 1. 19, 22.–5. 17, &c.–10. 24.–19. 9. Lu. 22. 67.

26. ver. 16, 17, 40. ch. 3. 22.–5. 42, 43.–7. 16, 28.–9. 39.–41.–12. 47.–50.–15. 15.–16. 12.–17. 8. Ro. 3. 4. 2 Co. 1. 18. He. 5. 11, 12.

27. ver. 43, 47. Is. 6. 9.–42. 18.–50.–59. 10. Ro. 11. 7.–10. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4.

28. ch. 3. 11, 14.–5. 19, 30.–6. 38.–11. 42.–12. 32.–34, 49, 50.–19. 18. Nu. 16. 28.–30. Mat. 27. 50.–54. Ac. 2. 41.–4. 4. Ro. 1. 4. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. He. 2. 2, 3.

29. ver. 16. ch. 4. 34.–5. 30.–6. 38, 38.–14. 10, 11, 31.–15. 10.–16. 32.–17. 4. Is. 42. 1, 6, 21.–48. 4.–8.–50. 4, 9. Mat. 3. 17.–17. 5. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 22. He. 4. 18.–5. 8, 9.–7. 26.–10. 5.–10. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.

30. ch. 2. 13.–6. 14.–7. 31.–10. 42.–11. 45.

31. ver. 36. ch. 1. 47.–6. 5, 66.–71.–13. 4.–9. 1 Sa. 19. 24. Mat. 24. 13. Ac. 13. 43.–14. 22.–26. 22. Ro. 2. 7.–11. 22. Col. 1. 23. 1 Ti. 2. 15.–4. 16.–5. 2.–5. 2 Ti. 3. 14. He. 3. 14.–8. 9.–10. 38, 39. Ja. 1. 25. 1 Jn°. 2. 19, 24.

32. ver. 36. ch. 6. 45.–7. 17.–14. 6.–16. 13. Ps. 25. 5, 9.–119. 45. Pr. 1. 23, 29.–2. 1.–7.–4. 18. Ca. 1. 7, 8. Is. 2. 3.–30. 21.–35. 8.–54. 13.–61. 1. Je. 6. 16.–31. 33, 34. Ho. 6. 3. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 11. 29.–13. 11, 12. Ro. 6. 14.–18, 22.–8. 2, 15. 2 Co. 3. 17, 18. Ga. 5. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.–3. 7. Ja. 1. 25.–2. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 16.

33. ver. 39. ch. 19. 15. Ge. 15. 13, 14. Ex. 1. 13, 14. Le. 25. 42. Ju. 2. 18.–3. 8.–4. 3. Ezr. 9. 9. Ne. 5. 4.–8.–9. 27, 28, 36, 37. Mat. 3. 9. Lu. 16. 24.–26.

34. ch. 3. 3. 1 Ki. 21. 25. Pr. 5. 22. Mat. 5. 18. Ac. 8. 23. Ro. 6. 6, 12, 15, 16, 19, 20.–7. 14, 25.–8. 21. Ep. 2. 2. Tit. 3. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 19. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–10.

35. ch. 14. 19, 20. Ge. 21. 10. Exe. 46. 17. Mat. 21. 41.–43. Ro. 8. 15.–17, 29, 30. Ga. 4. 4.–7, 30, 31. Col. 3. 3. He. 3. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 1. 2.–5.

36. ver. 31, 32. Ps. 19. 13.–119. 32, 133. Is. 49. 24, 25.–61. 1. Zec. 9. 11, 12. Lu. 4. 18. Ro. 8. 2. 2 Co. 3. 17. Ga. 5. 1.

37. ver. 6, 33, 40, 43, 45.–47, 59. ch. 5. 16.–18, 44.–7. 1, 19, 25.–10. 31.–11. 53.–12. 39.–42. Mat. 13. 15, 19.–22. Ac. 13. 26. Ro. 9. 7. 1 Co. 2. 14.

38. ver. 26, 41, 44. ch. 3. 32.–5. 19, 30.–12. 49, 50.–14. 10, 24.–17. 8. Mat. 3. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–10.

39. ver. 33, 37. Mat. 3. 9.–5. 45. Ro. 2. 28, 29.–4. 12, 16.–9. 7. Ga. 3. 7, 29. Ja. 2. 22.–24.

40. ver. 26, 37, 38, 56. Ps. 37. 12, 32. Ga. 4. 16, 29. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.–15. Re. 12. 4, 12, 13, 17.

41. ver. 28, 44. Ex. 4. 22. De. 14. 1. Is. 57. 3.–7.–63. 16.–64. 8. Je. 3. 19.–31. 20. Exe. 16. 20, 21.–23. 45.–47. Hos. 1. 2.–2. 2.–5. Mal. 1. 6.–2. 11.

42. ch. 1. 14, 23.–5. 23, 43.–7. 28, 29.–12. 49.–14. 10.–15. 23, 24.–16. 27, 28.–17. 8, 25. 1 Co. 16. 22. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10, 14.–5. 1, 2. Re. 22. 1.

43. ver. 27. ch. 5. 43.–6. 60.–7. 17.–12. 39, 40. Pr. 28. 5. Is. 44. 18. Je. 6. 10. Ho. 14. 9. Mi. 4. 12. Ac. 7. 51. Ro. 3. 11.–8. 7, 8.

44. ver. 38, 41. ch. 6. 70. Ge. 3. 3.–7, 15. 1 Ki. 22. 22. 1 Ch. 21. 1. 2 Ch. 18. 20, 22. Job 1. 11.–2. 4, 6. Mat. 13. 38. Ac. 5. 3.–13. 10. 2 Co. 11. 3, 13.–15. 2 Th. 2. 9, 11. Ja. 4. 1, 7. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–10, 12. Jude 6. Re. 2. 10.–9. 11.–12. 9.–13. 6, 8, 14.–20. 2, 3, 7.–10.–21. 8.–22. 15.

45. ver. 46. ch. 3. 19, 20.–7. 7. Ga. 4. 16. 2 Th. 2. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 3, 4.

46. ver. 7. ch. 14. 30.–15. 10.–16. 8. Mat. 21. 25. Mar. 11. 31. 2 Co. 5. 21. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 2. 22.

47. ver. 37, 42, 45. ch. 1. 12, 13.–6. 45, 46, 65.–10. 26, 27.–17. 6, 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 10.–4. 1, 6.–5. 1. 2 Jn°. 9. 3 Jn°. 11.

48. ver. 52. ch. 4. 9.–7. 20.–10. 20.–13. 13. Is. 49. 7.–53. 3. Mat. 10. 25.–12. 24, 31.–15. 7. Ro. 15. 3. He. 13. 13. Ja. 2. 19.

49. ver. 29. ch. 11. 4.–12. 28.–13. 31, 32.–14. 13.–17. 4. Pr. 26. 4, 5. Is. 42. 21.–49. 3. Mat. 3. 15.–17. Phi. 2. 6.–11. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

50. ch. 5. 20.–23, 41, 45.–7. 18.–12. 47, 48.

51. ver. 12, 55. ch. 3. 15, 16.–5. 24.–6. 50.–11. 25, 26.–15. 20. Ps. 89. 48. Lu. 2. 26.

52. ver. 48. ch. 9. 24. Zec. 1. 5, 6. He. 2. 9.–11. 13.

53. v. 58. ch. 4. 12.–5. 18.–10. 29, 30, 33.–12. 34.–19. 7. Is. 9. 6. Mat. 19. 6, 41, 42. Ro. 9. 5. He. 3. 2, 3.–7. 1, 7.

54. ver. 41, 50. ch. 2. 11.–5. 22.–29, 31, 32, 41.–7. 18, 39.–13. 31, 32.–16. 14, 15.–17. 1, 5. Ps. 2. 6.–4.–110. 1, 4. Pr. 25. 27. Is. 48. 1, 2.–66. 5. Da. 7. 13, 14. Ho. 1. 9. Ac. 3. 13. Ro. 2. 17, &c. 2 Co. 10. 18. Ep. 1. 20.–23. Phi. 2. 9.–11. He. 5. 4, 5. 1 Pe. 1. 12, 21. 2 Pe. 1. 17.

55. ver. 19, 29, 44, 51. ch. 1. 18.–6. 46.–7. 28, 29.–10. 15.–15. 21.–16. 2.–17. 25. Je. 4. 22.–9. 3. He. 5. 4. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22. Ac. 17. 23. 2 Co. 4. 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 4, 22.–5. 10. Re. 3. 9.

56. Ge. 22. 18. Lu. 2. 26.–30.–10. 24. Ga. 3. 7.–9, 14.–18. He. 11. 13, 39, 40. 1 Pe. 1. 10.–12.

58. ver. 34, 51. ch. 1. 1, 2.–17. 5, 24. Ex. 3. 14. Pr. 8. 22.–30. Is. 9. 6.–43. 13.–44. 6, 8.–48. 9.–48. 12. Mi. 5. 2. Col. 1. 17. He. 1. 10.–12.–13. 8. Re. 1. 8, 11, 17, 18.–2. 8.

59. ver. 5, 6. ch. 5. 13.–10. 30.–33, 39, 40.–11. 8, 54.–18. 31. Ge. 19. 11. Le. 24. 16. 2 Ki. 6. 18.–20. Lu. 4. 29, 30.–24. 31. Ac. 7. 57, 58.–8. 39, 40.

CHAP. IX.

1. ver. 32.
2. ver. 34. Mat. 16. 14.
3. ch. 11. 4, 40.–14. 11.–13. Job 1. 8.–12.–2. 3.–6.–21. 27.–22. 5, &c.–32. 3.–42. 7. Ec. 9. 1. Mat. 11. 5. Lu. 13. 2.–5. Ac. 4. 21.–28. 4.
4. ch. 4. 34.–5. 19, 36.–10. 32, 37, 38.–11. 9, 10.–12. 35.–17. 4. Ec. 9. 10. Is. 38. 18, 19. Lu. 13. 32.–34. Ac. 4. 20. Ep. 5. 16. Col. 4. 5.

Digitized by Google

record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but [a] ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I [b] judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my [d] judgment is true: for [e] I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 It is also written [b] in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father [h] that sent me bear eth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye [n] neither know me, nor my Father: if [o] ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in the treasury [q], as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for [r] his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, & ye shall seek me, & [u] shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye [v] cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said [x] therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for [z] if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even *the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say, and to judge of you: but [b] he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up [d] the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am *he*, and *that* I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many [g] believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue [b] in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know [t] the truth, and the truth shall make you free [t].

33 They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in [m] bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever [s] committeth sin, is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant [p] abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever.

36 If [q] the Son therefore shall make you free, ye [r] shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed: but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I [t] speak that which I have seen with my Father; and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham [m] is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If [v] ye were Abraham's children,

A. D. 32.

a c. 7. 28. 9. 29, 30.
b c. 3. 17. 12. 47.
c Ro. 4. 12.
d 1 Sa. 16. 7. Ps. 45. 6, 7. 72. 2.
e ver. 29. c. 16. 32.
f Is. 63. 16. 64. 8.
g Mal. 1. 6. 1 Jn°. 5. 1.
h De. 17. 6. 19. 15.
i c. 17. 8, 25.
k c. 5. 37.
l Is. 6. 9.
m Mat. 13. 38. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.
n ver. 55. c. 16. 3. 17. 25.
o c. 14. 7, 9.
p Jude 6.
q Mar. 12. 41.
r c. 7. 30.
s Ga. 4. 16. 2 Th. 2. 10.
t c. 7. 34.
u Job 20. 11. Ps. 73. 18-20 Pr. 14. 32. Is. 65. 20. Ep. 2. 1.
v He. 4. 15.
w Lu. 16. 26.
x ver. 21.
y c. 7. 20.
z Mar. 16. 16.
a c. 5. 41.
b c. 7. 28.
c Zec. 1. 5.
d c. 3. 14. 12. 32.
e c. 5. 31, 41.
f c. 17. 1.
g c. 10. 42.
h Ro. 2. 7. Col. 1. 23. He. 10. 38, 39
i Hos. 6. 3.
k He. 11. 13.
l Ps. 119. 45. c. 17. 17. Ro. 6. 14, 18, 22. Ja. 1. 25. 2. 12.
m Le. 25. 42.
n Ex. 3. 14. Is. 43. 13. c. 1. 1, 2. Col. 1. 17. Re. 1. 8.
o Ro. 6. 16, 20. 2 Pe. 2. 19.
p Ga. 4. 30.
q Is. 61. 1.
r Ro. 8. 2. Ga. 5. 1.
s c. 14. 10, 24.
t c. 11. 4.
u Mat. 3. 9.
v Ro. 2. 28, 29. 9. 7. Ga. 3. 7, 29.

ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this [c] did not Abraham.

41 Ye do y [c] deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we [f] have one Father, *even* God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If [k] God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but [i] he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my [l] word.

44 Ye [m] are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode [p] not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because [t] I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth [v] me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 He that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritan, and [y] hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And I [d] seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead [c], and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? And y [e] prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father [f] that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he [k] saw *it*, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I [n] am.

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CHAP. IX.

AND as *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents, but [t] the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

Digitized by Google

5 As long as I am in the world, I [a] am the light of the world.
6 When he had thus spoken, he [c] spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he [β] anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,
7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam [d], (which is, by interpretation, Sent.) He [i] went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.
8 The neighbours therefore, & they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?
9 Some said, This is he: others *said*, He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he*.
10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?
11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay [m], and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to [γ] pool of Siloam, & wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.
12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.
13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.
14 And it was the sabbath-day when Jesus made [γ] clay and opened his eyes.
15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.
16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath-day. Others said, How [u] can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And [w] there was a division among them.
17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet [z].
18 But [γ] Jews did not believe [a] concerning him, that he had been blind and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.
19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? How then doth he now see?
20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:
21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.
22 These *words* spake his parents, because they [h] feared the Jews: for [γ] Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he [i] should be put out of the synagogue.
23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.
24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God [j] praise: we know that this man is a sinner.
25 He answered & said, Whether he be a sinner *or no*, I know not: one thing I know that, whereas I was blind, now I see.
26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?
27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples?
28 Then they reviled [o] him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.
29 We know [p] that God spake unto Moses: *as for this fellow*, we [b] know not from whence he is.
30 The man answered and said unto them, Why [d] herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened [e] mine eyes.
31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if [o] any man be a worshipper of God, & doeth his will, him he heareth.
32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.
33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.
34 They answered and said unto him, Thou [k] wast altogether born in sins, & dost thou teach us? And they [γ] cast him [l] out.
35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out: and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe [n] on the Son of God?
36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?
37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and [o] it is he that talketh with thee.
38 And he said, Lord, I believe. [p] And he worshipped him.
39 And Jesus said, For [q] judgment I am come into this world; that they which see not [r] might see, and that they which see might be made blind [s].
40 And *some* of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we [t] blind also?
41 Jesus said unto them, If [v] ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore [x] your sin remaineth.

CHAP. X.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, [y] He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.
2 But he that entereth in by the [b] door is the shepherd of the sheep.
3 To him [γ] porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth [d] his own sheep by name, & leadeth [e] them out.
4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, & the sheep follow him: for they know his voice [f].
5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee [g] from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.
6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.
7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I [h] am the door of the sheep.
8 All that ever came before me are thieves & robbers: but [γ] sheep did not hear them.
9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.
10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, & to kill, & to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.
11 I [m] am [γ] good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.
12 But he that is an hireling, & not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth [n] the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.
13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

A. D. 32.

a c. 1. 5, 9. 8. 12. 12. 35, 46.
b c. 8. 14.
c Mar. 8. 23.
d c. 3. 10.
β *or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.*
e Ps. 119. 18. Is. 29. 18, 19. 35. 5. 2 Cor. 4. 6.
f Job 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18. Pr. 28. 9. Is. 1. 15. Je. 11. 11. Eze. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zec. 7. 13.
g Ne. 3. 15.
h Ps. 34. 15. Pr. 15. 29.
i 2 Ki. 5. 14.
k ver. 2.
γ *or, excommunicated him.*
l Is. 66. 5.
m ver. 6, 7.
n 1 Jn°. 5. 13.
o c. 4. 26.
p Mat. 14. 33.
q c. 5. 22, 27. 12. 47.
r 1 Pe. 2. 9.
s Mat. 13. 13. c. 3. 19.
t Ro. 2. 19.
u Re. 3. 17.
v ver. 31. c. 3. 2.
w c. 15. 22, 24.
x c. 7. 12, 43.
y Is. 5. 21. Lu. 18. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 8-10
z Ro. 10. 15. He. 5. 4.
a c. 4. 19.
b Is. 26. 11.
c ver. 7, 9.
d Re. 3. 20.
e Eze. 34. 11. Ro. 8. 30.
f Is. 40. 11. Ca. 2. 8. 5. 2.
g 2 Ti. 3. 5. Re. 2. 2.
h Pr. 29. 25. c. 7. 13. 12. 42.
i ver. 34. c. 16. 2.
k Ep. 2. 18.
l Jos. 7. 19. Ps. 50. 14, 15
m He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25.
n Eze. 34. 2-6. Zec. 11. 17.
o 1 Pe. 2. 23.
p Ps. 103. 7. He. 3. 5.

Digitized by Google

5. ch. 1. 4.-9.-3. 19.-21.-8. 12.-12. 35, 36. Is. 42. 6, 7.-49. 6.-60. 1.-3. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16. Lu. 2. 32. Ac. 13. 47.-26. 18, 23. Ep. 5. 14. Re. 21. 23.

6. Anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay; or, *Spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.* Mar. 7. 33.-8. 23. Re. 3. 18.

7. ver. 11, 39. ch. 10. 36.-11. 37. Ex. 4. 11. 2 Ki. 5. 10.-14. Ne. 3. 15. Ps. 146. 8. Is. 8. 6.-29. 18, 19. -32. 3.-35. 5-42. 7, 16.-18.-43. 8. Lu. 2. 32. Ac. 26. 18. Ro. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 4.

8. Ru. 1. 19. 1 Sa. 2. 8.-41. 11, 12. Mar. 10. 46. Lu. 16. 20.-22.-18. 35. Ac. 3. 2.-11.

10. ver. 15, 21, 26. ch. 3. 9. Ec. 11. 5. Mar. 4. 27. 1 Co. 15. 35.

11. ver. 6, 7, 27. Je. 36. 17, 18. Mat. 1. 21.-25.

12. ch. 5. 11.-13.-7. 11. Ex. 2. 18.-20.

13. ch. 8. 3.-8.-11. 46, 47, 57.-12. 19, 42.

14. ch. 5. 9, 16, 18.-7. 21.-23. Mat. 12. 1.-14. Mar. 2. 23.-28.-3. 1.-6. Lu. 6. 1.-11.-13. 10.-17.-14. 1.-5.

15. ver. 10, 11, 26, 27.

16. ver. 24. 30.-33. ch. 3. 2.-5. 36.-7. 12, 43.-10. 19.-14. 11.-15. 24. Lu. 12. 51.-53. Ac. 14. 4.

17. ch. 4. 19.-6. 14. Lu. 24. 19. Ac. 2. 22.-3. 22.-26. -10. 38.

18. ch. 5. 44.-12. 37.-40. Ge. 19. 14. Lu. 16. 31. He. 3. 15.-19.-4. 11.

19. ver. 8, 9. Ac. 3. 10.-4. 14.

22. ver. 34. ch. 7. 13.-12. 42, 43.-16. 2.-19. 38.-20. 19. Ps. 27. 1, 2. Pr. 29. 25. Is. 51. 7.-12.-57. 11. Lu. 6. 22.-12. 4, 9.-22. 56.-61. Ac. 4. 18.-5. 13, 40. Ga. 2. 11.-13. Re. 21. 8.

23. ver. 21.

24. ver. 16. ch. 5. 23.-8. 46, 49.-14. 30.-16. 2.-18. 30. -19. 6. Jos. 7. 19. 1 Sa. 6. 5, 9. Is. 66. 5. Mar. 15. 28. Lu. 7. 39.-15. 2.-19. 7. Ro. 8. 3.-10. 2, 4. 2 Co. 5. 21.

25. ver. 30. ch. 5. 11. 1 Jn°. 5. 10.

27. ver. 10.-15. Lu. 22. 67, 68.

28. ver. 34. ch. 5. 45.-47.-7. 19, 47. 52. Is. 51. 7. Mat. 5. 11.-27. 39. Ac. 6. 11.-14. Ro. 2. 17. 1 Co. 4. 12. -6. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 23.

29. ver. 16, 24. ch. 1. 17.-7. 27, 41, 42.-8. 14. Nu. 12. 2.-7.-16. 28. De. 34. 10. 1 Ki. 22. 27. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Ps. 22. 6.-103. 7-105. 26.-106. 16. Is. 53. 2, 3. Mal. 4. 4. Mat. 12. 24.-26. 61. Lu. 23. 2. Ac. 7. 35. -22. 22.-26. 22. He. 3. 2.-5.

30. ch. 3. 10.-12. 37. Is. 29. 14, 18, 19.-35. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 5. Mar. 6. 6. Lu. 7. 22.

31. ch. 4. 34.-7. 17.-11. 41, 42.-15. 16. Ge. 18. 23. 33. -19. 29.-20. 7. 1 Ki. 17. 20.-22.-18. 36.-38. 2 Ch. 32. 20, 21. Job 27. 8, 9.-35. 12.-42. 8. Ps. 18. 41.-34. 15.-40. 8.-66. 18.-20.-99. 6.-106. 23.-143. 10. Pr. 1. 28, 29.-15. 29.-21. 13.-28. 9. Is. 1. 15.-58. 9. Je. 11. 11.-14. 12.-15. 1. Eze. 8. 18. Mi. 3. 4. Zec. 7. 13. He. 10. 7. Ja. 5. 15.-18. 1 Jn°. 3. 21, 22.

32. Job 20. 4. Is. 64. 4. Lu. 1. 70. Re. 16. 18.

33. ver. 16. ch. 3. 2. Ac. 5. 38, 39.

34. Cast him out; or, *Excommunicated him.* ver. 2, 22, 40. ch. 6. 37.-7. 48, 49.-8. 41. Ge. 19. 9. Ex. 2. 14. 2 Ch. 25. 16. Job 14. 4.-15. 14.-16.-25. 4. Ps. 51. 5. Pr. 9. 7, 8.-22. 10.-26. 12.-29. 1. Is. 65. 5. -66. 5. Mat. 18. 17, 18. Lu. 6. 22.-11. 45.-14. 11. -18. 10.-14. 17. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5, 13. Ga. 2. 15. Ep. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 5. 5. 3 Jn°. 9, 10. Re. 13. 17.

35. ch. 1. 18, 34, 49, 50.-3. 15.-18, 36.-5. 11.-6. 69.-10. 36.-14. 27.-20. 28, 31. Ps. 2. 7, 12.-27. 10. Mat. 14. 33.-16. 16. Mar. 1. 1. Ac. 8. 37.-9. 20. Ro. 2. 4.-10. 20. He. 1. 2, 9. 1 Jn°. 4. 15.-5. 5, 10, 13, 20.

36. ch. 1. 38. Pr. 30. 3, 4. Ca. 5. 9. Mat. 11. 3.

37. ch. 4. 26.-7. 17.-14. 21.-23. Ps. 25. 8, 9, 14. Mat. 11. 25.-13. 11, 12. Ac. 10. 31.-33.

38. ch. 20. 28. Ps. 2. 12.-45. 11. Mat. 14. 33.-26. 9, 17. Lu. 24. 52. Re. 5. 9.-14.

39. ver. 25, 36.-38. ch. 3. 17.-5. 22.-27.-8. 12, 15, 16.-12. 40, 41, 46.-48. Is. 6. 9, 10.-29. 10.-42. 18.-20.-44. 18. Je. 1. 9, 10. Mat. 6. 23.-11. 5.-13. 13.-15. Lu. 1. 79.-2. 34.-4. 18.-7. 21.-11. 34, 35.-13. 30. Ac. 26. 18. Ro. 11. 7.-10. 2 Co. 2. 16.-4. 4.-6. Ep. 5. 14. 2 Th. 2. 10.-12. 1 Jn°. 2. 11.

40. ver. 34. ca. 7. 47.-52. Mat. 15. 12.-14.-23. 16, 17, 19, 24, 26. Lu. 11. 39, 40, 45, 46. Ro. 2. 19.-22.

41. ch. 15. 22.-24. Pr. 26. 12. Is. 5. 20, 21. Je. 2. 35. Lu. 12. 47. He. 10. 26, 27. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-10.

CHAP. X.

1. ver. 8.-10. ch. 3. 3. Is. 56. 10.-12. Je. 14. 15. -23. 16, 17, 21, 32.-28. 15.-17.-29. 31, 32. Eze. 13. 2.-6.-34. 2.-5. Zec. 11. 4, 5, 16, 17. Mat. 7. 15.-23. 16, &c. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Co. 11. 13.-15. Ep. 4. 8.-12. Tit. 1. 11. He. 5. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 3, 14.-19. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.

2. ver. 7, 9, 11, 12, 14. Ps. 23. 1.-80. 1. Ec. 12. 11. Is. 40. 11.-63. 11. Eze. 34. 23. Mi. 5. 5. Zec. 11. 3, 5, 8.-13. 7. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Ti. 3. 2, &c.-4. 14. Tit. 1. 5. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25.-5. 4. Re. 1. 20. -2. 1.

3. ver. 4, 14, 16, 26, 27. ch. 6. 37, 45. Ex. 33. 17. Ps. 23. 2, 3.-78. 52, 53.-80. 1. Ca. 8. 13. Is. 40. 11. -42. 16.-49. 9, 10.-53. 10.-12. Je. 31. 8, 9.-50. 4.-6. Eze. 34. 11.-16. 1 Co. 16. 9. Phi. 4. 3. Col. 4. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 3. 7, 8.-7. 17. -20. 15.

4. ver. 8, 16. ch. 3. 29.-12. 26.-13. 15.-14. 2, 3.-18. 37. De. 1. 30. Ca. 2. 8.-5. 2. Mi. 2. 12, 13. Mat. 16. 24. 1 Co. 11. 1. Ep. 5. 1, 2. Phi. 2. 5.-11. He. 6. 20.-12. 2, 3. 1 Pe. 2. 21.-4. 1, 2.-5. 3.

5. 1 Ki. 22. 7. Pr. 19. 27. Mar. 4. 24. Lu. 8. 18. 4. 11.-15. Col. 2. 6.-10. 2 Ti. 3. 5.-7.-4. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 2. 1.-3. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.-21, 27.-4. 5, 6.

6. ch. 6. 52, 60.-7. 36.-8. 27, 43. Ps. 82. 5.-106. 7. Pr. 28. 5. Is. 6. 9, 10.-56. 11. Da. 12. 10. Mat. 13. 13, 14, 51. 1 Co. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

7. ch. 1. 9.-14. 6. Ps. 79. 13.-95. 7.-100. 3. Is. 53. 6. Eze. 34. 31. Lu. 15. 4.-6. Ep. 2. 18. He. 10. 19.-22.

8. ver. 1, 5, 27. Is. 56. 10.-12. Eze. 22. 25.-28.-34. 2.-4. Zep. 3. 3, 4. Zec. 11. 4.-9, 16, 17. Ac. 5. 36, 37.

9. ver. 1, 7. ch. 14. 6. Ps. 23. 1.-6.-80. 1.-3.-95. 7. -100. 3, 4. Is. 40. 11.-49. 9, 10. Eze. 34. 12.-16. Zec. 10. 12. Ro. 5. 1, 2. Ep. 2. 18. He. 10. 19.-22.

10. ver. 1. ch. 3. 17.-6. 33, 51.-12. 6, 47. Is. 56. 11. Eze. 34. 2.-4. Ho. 7. 1. Mat. 18. 11.-20. 26.-21. 13.-23. 14. Mar. 11. 17. Lu. 19. 10. Ro. 2. 21.-5. 15.-21. 1 Ti. 1. 15. He. 6. 17.-7. 25. 2 Pe. 1. 11.-2. 1.-3.

11. ver. 14. Ge. 31. 39, 40. 1 Sa. 17. 34, 35. 2 Sa. 24. 17. Ps. 23. 1.-80. 1. Is. 40. 11.-53. 6. Eze. 34. 12, 23.-37. 24. Mi. 5. 4. Zec. 13. 7. Ep. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 24, 25.-5. 4.

12. ver. 13. Is. 56. 10.-12. Zec. 11. 16, 17. Mat. 7. 15.-10. 16. Ac. 20. 29. 1 Ti. 3. 3, 8. 2 Ti. 4. 10. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 2. 3.

13. ch. 12. 6. Ac. 18. 17. Phi. 2. 20.

Digitized by Google

14. ver. 11, 27. ch. 17. 3, 8. Ps. 1. 6. Is. 53. 11. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 17.–3. 19. Phi. 3. 8. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–2. 19. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19.–3. 1, 8, 15.
15. ver. 11, 17. ch. 1. 18.–6. 46.–8. 55.–15. 13.–17. 25. Is. 53. 5.–8. 10. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 11. 27.–20. 28. Lu. 10. 21, 22. Ga. 1. 4.–3. 13. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 5. 2.–9.
16. ver. 27. ch. 2. 11.–6. 37.–11. 52. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 22. 26.–31.–72. 17.–19.–86. 9.–98. 2, 3. Ec. 12. 11. Is. 11. 10.–24. 13.–16.–42. 10.–12.–43. 6.–49. 6.–52. 10.–56. 8. Eze. 34. 11, 23.–37. 22. Ho. 1. 10. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20, 23. Ac. 15. 14.–18. 10.–22. 14. Ro. 8. 29, 30.–9. 23, 24.–15. 9.–13. Ep. 2. 1.–5, 14.–18. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 10, 25.–5. 4. Re. 3. 20.
17. ch. 3. 35.–15. 9, 10.–17. 4, 5, 24.–26. Is. 13. 1, 21.–53. 7, 8, 10, 12. He. 2. 9.
18. ch. 2. 19.–21.–6. 38.–14. 31.–15. 10.–18. 5, 6.–19. 11. Ps. 40. 6. 8. Is. 53. 10.–12. Mat. 26. 53.–56. Ac. 2. 24, 32.–3. 15. Tit. 2. 14. He. 2. 9, 14, 15.–5. 6.–9.–10. 6.–10.
19. ch. 7. 40.–43.–9. 16. Mat. 10. 34, 35. Lu. 12. 51.–53. Ac. 14. 4.–23. 7.–10. 1 Co. 3. 3.–11. 18.
20. ch. 7. 20, 46.–52.–8. 47, 48, 52.–9. 28, 29. Is. 53. 3. Mat. 9. 34.–10. 25. Mar. 3. 21. Ac. 18. 14, 15.–25. 19, 20.–26. 24, 25, 30.–32.
21. ch. 9. 6, 7, 32, 33. Ex. 4. 11.–8. 19. Ps. 94. 9.–146. 8. Pr. 20. 12. Is. 35. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 5.
22. [*A. D.* 33.]
23. Ac. 3. 11.–5. 12.
24. Make us to doubt; or, *Hold us in suspense.* ch. 1. 19.–8. 25, 53.–9. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Mat. 11. 3. Lu. 3. 15.–22. 67.–70. 2 Co. 3. 12.
25. ver. 32, 38. ch. 3. 2.–5. 17.–43.–7. 31.–8. 12, 24, 58.–11. 47.–12. 37.–14. 11.–20. 30, 31. Ac. 2. 22.–10. 38. He. 2. 3, 4.
26. ver. 4, 27. ch. 6. 37, 44, 45, 65.–8. 47.–12. 37.–40. Ro. 11. 7, 8. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 4. 6.
27. v. 3, 4, 8, 14, 16. ch. 5. 25.–8. 12, 43.–12. 26.–21. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Mat. 7. 23.–16. 24.–17. 5.–25. 12. Mar. 8. 34.–10. 21. Lu. 9. 23.–13. 27. Ac. 3. 23. 1 Co. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 3. 7, 8. Re. 3. 20.–14. 4.
28. ch. 3. 15, 16, 36.–4. 14.–5. 24, 39, 40.–6. 27, 39, 40, 47, 68.–11. 25.–14. 19.–17. 2, 3, 11, 12.–18. 9. De. 33. 3. 1 Sa. 2. 9. Job 17. 9. Ps. 31. 5.–37. 28.–103. 17, 18.–125. 1, 2. Pr. 4. 18.–24. 16. Is. 45. 17.–54. 17.–55. 3. Je. 31. 3, 34.–32. 40. Mar. 13. 22. Lu. 22. 31, 32.–23. 46. Ac. 7. 59. Ro. 5. 2, 9, 10, 17, 21.–6. 23.–8. 1, 29, 30, 33.–39. Phi. 1. 6. Col. 3. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 16. 2 Ti. 1. 12. He. 7. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 5. 1 Jn°. 2. 19, 25.–5. 13.–20. Jude 1, 21, 24.
29. ch. 6. 37, 39–14. 28.–17. 2, 6, 9, 11. Ex. 18. 11. Ps. 145. 3. Da. 4. 3. Mal. 1. 14.
30. ver. 38. ch. 1. 1, 2.–5. 17, 23.–8. 58.–14. 9, 10, 23.–16. 15.–17. 10, 11, 21.–23. Mat. 11. 27.–28. 19. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Tit. 2. 13. 1 Jn°. 5. 7, 20.
31. ch. 5. 18.–8. 59.–11. 8. Ex 17. 4. 1 Sa. 30. 6. Mat. 21. 35.–23. 35. Ac. 7. 52, 58, 59.
32. ver. 25, 37. ch. 5. 19, 20, 36. 1 Sa. 19. 4.–6. 2 Ch. 24. 20.–22. Ps. 35. 12.–109. 4, 5. Ec. 4. 4. Mat. 11. 5. Ac. 2. 22.–10. 38. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.
33. ver. 30. ch. 5. 18. Le. 24. 14.–16. 1 Ki. 21. 13. Ps. 82. 6. Phi. 2. 6.
34. ch. 12. 34.–15. 25. Ex. 4. 16.–7. 1.–22. 28. Ps. 82. 1, 6, 7.–138. 1. Ro. 3. 10.–19.
35. ch. 12. 38, 39.–19. 28, 36, 37. Ge. 15. 1. De. 18. 15, 18.–20. 1 Sa. 14. 36, 37.–15. 1.–23. 9.–11.–28. 6.–30. 8. 2 Sa. 7. 5. 1 Ch. 22. 8. 2 Ch. 11. 2, 3.–19. 2. Mat. 5. 18.–24. 35.–26. 53.–56.–27. 35. Lu. 16. 17.–24. 26, 27, 44.–46. Ac. 1. 16. Ro. 13. 1.
36. v. 30.–33. ch. 3. 17, 34.–5. 17, 18, 20, 36, 37.–6. 27, 38, 39, 57.–8. 42.–9. 35.–37.–17. 4, 5, 8, 18, 21.–19. 7. 20. 28, 31. Ps. 2. 2, 6.–12. Is. 11. 2.–5.–42. 1.–49. 1.–3, 6.–9.–55. 4, 5.–61. 1.–3. Je. 1. 5. Mat. 26. 63.–66.–27. 43, 54. Lu. 1. 35. Ro. 1. 4.–8. 3.–9. 5. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 4. 9.–14.
37. ver. 25, 32. ch. 5. 31.–12. 37.–40.–15. 24. Mat. 11. 20.–24.
38. ver. 30. ch. 3. 2.–5. 36.–14. 9.–11, 20.–17. 11. 21.–28. Ac. 2. 22.–4. 8.–12.
39. ver. 31. ch. 7. 30, 44.–8. 59. Lu. 4. 29, 30.
40. ch. 1. 28.–3. 26.–7. 1.–11. 54.
41. ch. 1. 29, 33, 34.–3. 26, 29.–36. Mat. 4. 23.–25.–14. 2. Mar. 1. 37. Lu. 5. 1.–7. 26.–30.–12. 1.
42. ch. 2. 23.–4. 39, 41.–8. 30.–11. 45.–12. 42.

CHAP. XI.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] ver. 3, 5, 6, 11. ch. 12. 1, 2, 9, 17. Ge. 48. 1. 2 Ki. 20. 1.–12. Mat. 21. 17. Mar. 11. 1. Lu. 10. 38.–42.–16. 20.–25. Ac. 9. 37.
2. ch. 12. 3. Mat. 26. 6, 7. Mar. 14. 3. Lu. 7. 37, 38.
3. ver. 1, 5. ch. 13. 23. Ge. 22. 2. Ps. 16. 3. Phi. 2. 26, 27. 2 Ti. 4. 20. He. 12. 6, 7. Ja. 5. 14, 15.
4. ver. 40. ch. 2. 11.–5. 23.–8. 54.–9. 3, 24.–12. 28.–13. 31, 32.–17. 1, 5, 10. Mar. 5. 39.–42. Ro. 11. 11. Phi. 1. 11, 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–4. 11, 14.
5. ver. 3, 36. ch. 15. 9.–13.–16. 27.–17. 26.
6. ch. 10. 40. Lu. 9. 51. Ac. 15. 36.–20. 22, 24.
7. ch. 10. 31, 39. Ps. 11. 1, 3. Mat. 16. 21.–23. Ac. 21. 12, 13.
8. ch. 9. 4.–12. 35. Pr. 3. 23. Je. 31. 9. Lu. 13. 31.–33.
10. Ps. 27. 2. Pr. 4. 18, 19. Je. 13. 16.–20. 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 10, 11.
11. ver. 13, 43, 44. ch. 3. 29.–5. 25.–29.–15. 13.–15. Ex. 33. 11. De. 31. 16. 2 Ch. 20. 7. Is. 41. 8. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 9. 24. Mar. 5. 39. Ac. 7. 60. 1 Co. 15. 18, 34, 51. Ep. 5. 14. 1 Th. 4. 14, 15.–5. 10. Ja. 2. 23.
14. ch. 10. 24.–16. 25, 29.
15. ver. 4, 35, 36. ch. 2. 11.–12. 30.–14. 10, 11.–17. 19. Ge. 26. 24.–39. 5. Ps. 105. 14. Is. 54. 15.–65. 8. 2 Co. 4. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 10. 1 Jn°. 5. 13.
16. ver. 8. ch. 13. 37.–20. 24.–29.–21. 2. Mat. 10. 3.–26. 35. Mar. 3. 18. Lu. 6. 15.–22. 33.
17. ver. 39. ch. 2. 19. Ho. 6. 2. Ac. 2. 27.–31.
18. About fifteen furlongs; i. e. *About two miles.* ch. 6. 19. Lu. 24. 13. Re. 14. 20.–21. 16.
19. Ge. 37. 35. 2 Sa. 10. 2. 1 Ch. 7. 21, 22. Job 2. 11.–42. 11. Ec. 7. 2. Is. 51. 19. Je. 16. 5, 7. La. 1. 2, 9, 16, 21.–2. 13. Ro. 12. 15. 2 Co. 1. 4. 1 Th. 4. 18.–5. 11.
20. v. 30. Mat. 25. 1, 6. Ac. 10. 25.–28. 15. 1 Th. 4. 17.
21. ver. 32, 37. ch. 4. 47.–49. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Ps. 78. 16, 20, 41. Mat. 9. 18. Lu. 7. 6.–10, 13.–15.–8. 49.–55.
22. ver. 41, 42. ch. 3. 35.–5. 22.–27.–9. 30, 31.–17. 2. Ps. 2. 8. Mat. 28. 18. Mar. 9. 23, 24. He. 11. 17.–19.
23. ver. 43, 44.
24. ch. 5. 28, 29. Ps. 17. 15.–49. 14, 15. Is. 25. 8.–26. 19. Eze. 37. 1.–10. Da. 12. 2, 3. Ho. 6. 2.–13. 14. Mat. 13. 23.–32. Lu. 14. 14. Ac. 17. 31, 32.–23. 6, 9.–24. 15. He. 11. 35.
25. ch. 1. 4.–3. 36.–5. 21, 26.–6. 35, 39, 40, 44.–14. 6, 19. Job 19. 25, 27. Ps. 36. 9. Lu. 23. 43. Ac. 3. 15. Ro. 5. 17.–19.–8. 2, 10, 11, 38, 39. 1 Co. 15. 18.–29, 43.–57. 2 Co. 4. 14.–5. 1.–8. Phi. 1. 23.–3. 10, 20, 21. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1 Th. 4. 14, 15. He. 11. 13.–16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2.–5. 10.–12. Re. 20. 5, 10.–15.–21. 4.–22. 1, 17.
26. ch. 3. 15.–18.–4. 14.–5. 24.–6. 50, 54.–58.–8. 52, 53.–9. 35.–10. 28.–14. 10. Mat. 9. 26.–26. 53. Mar 9. 23. Ro. 8. 13. 1 Jn°. 5. 10.–12.
27. ch. 1. 49.–4. 42.–6. 14, 69.–9. 36.–38.–20. 28.–31. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 11. 3.–16. 16. Lu. 7. 19, 20. Ac. 8. 37. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 1 Jn°. 5. 1, 20.

Digitized by Google

14 I am the good shepherd, and [a] know my *sheep*, and am known [b] of mine.
15 As [c] the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and [d] I lay down my life for the sheep.
16 And [e] other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and [h] there shall be one fold, *and* one shepherd.
17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because [i] I lay down my life, that I might take it again.
18 No man taketh it from me, but [l] I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I [m] have power to take it again. This [n] commandment have I received of my Father.
19 There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.
20 And many of them said, He [p] hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?
21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open [q] the eyes of the blind?
22 And it was at Jerusalem the Feast of the Dedication, and it was winter.
23 And Jesus walked in the temple, in Solomon's porch [u].
24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make [β] us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.
25 Jesus answered them, I told you, & ye believed not: [y] [x] works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.
26 But [z] ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.
27 My [a] sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:
28 And I give unto them eternal life; & they [b] shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand.
29 My [c] Father, which gave *them* me, is greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand.
30 I [e] and *my* Father are one.
31 Then [f] the Jews took up stones again to stone him.
32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from m Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?
33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because [g] that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.
34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?
35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken;
36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified [i], and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am [l] the Son of God?
37 If [m] I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.
38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works; that ye may know, and believe, that the Father *is* in me, and I in him.
39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand;
40 And went away again beyond Jordan, into the place [r] where John at first baptized; and there he abode.
41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake [s] of this man were true.
42 And many believed on him there.

A. D. 32.

a 2 Ti. 2. 19.
b 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
c Mat. 11. 27.
d Lu. 10. 38, 39.
e c. 15. 13. Is. 53. 4, 5.
f Mar. 14. 3. c. 12. 3.
g Is. 49. 6. 56. 8.
h Eze. 37. 22. Ep. 2. 14.
i He. 12. 6. Re. 3. 19.
k Is. 53. 7-12. He. 2. 9.
l Ps. 2. 6-8.
m c. 9. 3. ver. 40.
n c. 2. 19.
o c. 6. 38.
p c. 7. 20.
q c. 9. 6, &c.
r c. 10. 31.
s Ac. 20. 24.
t c. 12. 35.
u Ac. 3. 11. 5. 2.
w Ec. 2. 14.
β or, *hold us in suspense.*
x c. 5. 36.
y Dt. 31. 16. Ac. 7. 60. 1 Cor. 15. 18, 51.
z c. 8. 47. 1 Jn°. 4. 6.
a ver. 4.
b c. 17. 12. 18. 9. He. 7. 25.
c c. 14. 28.
d c. 17. 2.
e c. 17. 11, 22.
f c. 8. 59.
γ i. e. *about two miles.*
g c. 5. 18. ver. 30. Ps. 82. 6. Ro. 13. 1.
h 1 Ch. 7. 22. Job 2. 11. 42. 11. Ro. 12. 15. 1 Th. 4. 18.
i Is. 11. 2, 3. 49. 1, 3. c. 6. 27.
k c. 9. 31.
l Ph. 2. 6
m c. 14. 10, 11. 15. 24
n c. 5. 29.
o c. 6. 40, 44.
p Is. 38. 16. c. 14. 6. 1 Jn°. 1. 2.
q Job 19. 26. Is. 26. 19. Ro. 4. 17.
r c. 1. 28.
s c. 3. 15. 4. 14.
t Mat. 3. 11, 12 c. 3. 30-36.

73

CHAP. XI.

NOW a certain *man* was sick, *named* Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of [d] Mary and her sister Martha.
2 (It was *that* Mary which [f] anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)
3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he [i] whom thou lovest is sick.
4 When Jesus heard *that*, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but [m] for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.
5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.
6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.
7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let us go into Judea again.
8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late [r] sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again [s]?
9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If [t] any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.
10 But if a man walk in the night [w], he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.
11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth [γ]; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.
12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.
13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.
14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead:
15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless, let us go unto him.
16 Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.
17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had *lien* in [y] [e] grave four days already.
18 (Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, [γ] about fifteen furlongs off:)
19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to [δ] comfort them concerning their brother.
20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat *still* in the house.
21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.
22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever [z] thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee.
23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.
24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the [a] resurrection at the last day.
25 Jesus said unto her, I am the [b] resurrection and the life [c]: he that believeth in me, though [d] he were dead, yet shall he live:
26 And whosoever [e] liveth & believeth in me, shall never die. Believest thou this?
27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.
28 And when she had so said, she went

Digitized by Google

her way, and called Mary her sister secretly[a], saying, The Master[b] is come, and calleth[c] for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

31 The Jews[d] then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave, to weep there.

32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if[l] thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and[β] was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 Jesus wept[m].

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which[n] opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore, again groaning in himself, cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away[r] the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time[s] he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said[t] not unto thee, that if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up *his* eyes, and said[v], Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by, I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth!

44 And[z] he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face[a] was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen[c] the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47 Then[g] gathered the chief priests & y[e] Pharisees a council, & said, What[b] do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all[h] *men* will believe on him; and the Romans shall come, and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, *named*[m] Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is[β] expedient for us that one man should die for y[e] people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation;

52 And not[r] for that nation only, but

A. D. 33.

a c. 21. 7.
b c. 13. 13.
c Mar. 10. 49.
d c. 10. 16. Ep. 2. 14-17.
e Ps. 109. 4, 5.
f c. 7. 1. 18. 20.
g ver. 19.
h 2 Sa. 13. 23. 2 Ch. 13. 19.
i c. 2. 13. 5. 1. 6. 4.
k c. 5. 16, 18. ver. 8.
l c. 4. 49. ver. 21. 37.
β *He troubled himself.*
m Is. 63. 9. Lu. 19. 41. He. 2. 16, 17.
n c. 11. 1, 43.
o c. 9. 6.
p Lu. 10. 38-42
q Mat. 26. 6, &c. Mar. 14. 3, &c c. 11. 2.
r Mar. 16. 3.
s Ps. 49. 7, 9. Ac. 2. 27.
t ver. 4. 23.
u 2 K. 5. 20-27. Ps. 50. 18.
v c. 12. 28-30.
w c. 13. 29.
x De. 15. 11. Mat. 26. 11 Mar. 14. 7.
y Ca. 5. 6. c. 8. 21. ver. 35. c. 13. 33. 16. 5-7.
z 1 Ki. 17. 22. 2 Ki. 4. 34, 35 Lu 7. 14, 15. Ac. 20. 9-12.
a c. 20. 7.
b Lu. 16. 31.
c c. 11. 45. ver. 18.
d Mat. 21. 8, &c. Mar. 11. 8, &c Lu. 19. 36, &c
e c. 2. 23. 10. 42. 12. 11, 18.
f Ps. 118. 25, 26.
g Ps. 2. 2.
h Ac. 4. 16.
i Zec. 9. 9.
k c. 12. 19.
l Lu. 18. 34.
m Lu. 3. 2. c. 18. 14. Ac. 4. 6.
n c. 7. 30.
o c. 14. 26.
p Lu. 24. 46.
q ver. 11.
r Is. 49. 6. Ro. 3. 29.
1 Jn°. 2. 2.

that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered[d] abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together[e] for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly[f] among y[e] Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim[h], and there continued with his disciples.

55 And[i] the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 Then[k] sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that if any man knew where he were, he should shew *it*, that they might take him.

CHAP. XII

THEN Jesus, six days before the passover, came to Bethany, where[n] Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they made him a supper; and Martha[p] served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then[q] took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, & anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, & given to y[e] poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief[u], and had[w] y[e] bag, & bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For[x] the poor always ye have with you; but[y] me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also[b] to death;

11 Because that[c] by reason of him many of y[e] Jews went away & believed on Jesus.

12 On[d] the next day, much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of palm-trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, [f] Hosanna! Blessed *is* the King of Israel, that cometh in the name of the Lord!

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is[i] written,

15 Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things[l] understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified[n], then remembered[o] they that these things were written of him, and *that* they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him, when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For[q] this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

Digitized by Google

28. ver. 20. ch. 1. 41, 45–49. 3.–13. 13.–20. 16. Ca. 2. 8..14. Zec. 3. 10. Mar. 10. 49. Lu. 10. 38..42. 1 Th. 4. 17.–5. 11. He. 12. 12.
29. Ps. 27. 8.–119. 59, 60. Pr. 15. 23.–27. 17. Ca. 3. 1..4.
30. ver. 20.
31. ver. 19. Ge. 37. 35. 2 Sa. 12. 16..18. 1 Co. 2. 15.
32. v. 21, 37. Lu. 5. 8–8. 41.–17. 16. Re. 5. 5, 14.–22. 8.
33. Was troubled: Gr. *He troubled himself.* ver. 28. ch. 12. 27. Ge. 43. 30, 31.–45. 1..5. Mar. 3. 5.–9. 19.–14. 33..35. Ro. 12. 15. He. 4. 15.–5. 7, 8.
34. ch. 1. 39.–20. 2. Mat. 28. 6. Mar. 15. 47.–16. 6.
35. ver. 33. Ge. 43. 30. Job 30. 25. Ps. 35. 13..15.–119. 136. Is. 53. 3. Je. 9. 1.–13. 17.–14. 17. La. 1. 16. Lu. 19. 41. Ro. 9. 2, 3. He. 4. 15.
36. ch. 14. 21..23.–21. 15..17. 2 Co. 8. 8, 9. Ep. 5. 2, 25. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.–4. 9, 10. Re. 1. 5.
37. ch. 9. 6, 7. Ps. 78. 19, 20. Mat. 27. 40..42. Mar. 15. 32. Lu. 23. 35, 39.
38. ver. 23. Ge. 23. 19, 20.–49. 29..31. Is. 22. 16. Mat. 27. 60, 66. Mar. 8. 12.
39. ver. 17. Ge. 3. 19.–23. 4. Ps. 49. 9, 14. Ac. 13. 36, 37. Phi. 3. 21.
40. ver. 4, 23..26. ch. 1. 14.–9. 3.–12. 41. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Ps. 62. 2.–90. 16. Re. 4. 17..25. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 6.
41. ch. 17. 1. Ps. 123. 1. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21.–18. 13. Phi. 4. 6.
42. ver. 22, 31, 45..50. ch. 3. 17.–6. 38..40.–7. 28, 29.–8. 16, 29, 42.–9. 24..34.–10. 37, 38.–12. 27..30.–17. 8, 21, 25.–20. 31. Mat. 12. 22..24.–26. 53. Ro. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 4. He. 5. 7.–7. 23. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10, 14.
43. 1 Ki. 17. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 33..36. Mar. 4. 41. Lu. 7. 14, 15. Ac. 3. 6, 12.–9. 34, 40.
44. ver. 25, 26, 39. ch. 5. 21, 25.–10. 30.–20. 5, 7. Ge. 1. 3. 1 Sa. 2. 6. Ps. 33. 9. Eze. 37. 3..10. Ho. 13. 14. Mar. 5. 43. Lu. 7. 15. Phi. 3. 21. Re. 1. 18.
45. ver. 19, 31. ch. 2. 23.–10. 41, 42.–12. 9..11, 17..19. 42.
46. ch. 5. 15, 16.–9. 13.–12. 37. Lu. 16. 30, 31. Ac. 5. 25.
47. ch. 12. 19. Ps. 2. 2..4. Mat. 26. 3.–27. 1, 2. Mar. 14. 1. Lu. 22. 2. Ac. 4. 5, 6, 16, 17, 27, 28.–5. 21, 24.
48. ch. 1. 7. De. 28. 50..68. Da. 9. 26, 27. Zec. 13. 7, 8.–14. 1, 2. Mat. 21. 40..42.–22. 7.–23. 35..38.–27. 25. Lu. 8. 12.–11. 52.–19. 41..44.–21. 20..24.–23. 28..31. Ac. 5. 28, 38..40. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.
49. ch. 7. 48, 49.–18. 13, 14. Pr. 26. 12. Is. 5. 20..23. Lu. 3. 2. Ac. 4. 6. 1 Co. 1. 20..2. 6.–3. 18, 19.
50. ver. 43. ch. 18. 14..19. 12. Ro. 3. 8.
51. ch. 10. 15. Ex. 28. 30. Nu. 22. 28..24. 2, 14..25. Ju. 20. 27, 28. 1 Sa. 23. 9, 10.–28. 6. Is. 53. 5..8. Da. 9. 26. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–20. 28. Ro. 3. 25, 26. 1 Co. 13. 2. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13.–4. 4, 5. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18. 2 Pe. 2. 15..17.
52. ch. 1. 29.–10. 16.–12. 32. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 22. 15, 27.–72. 19.–102. 22, 23. Is. 11. 10..12.–49. 6, 18.–55. 5.–56. 8.–60. 4. Eze. 11. 16, 17.–34. 12. Ho. 1. 10. Mat. 25. 31..34. Lu. 2. 32. Ac. 18. 10. Ro. 4. 17.–8. 29, 30.–9. 25, 26. Ep. 1. 5, 9, 10.–2. 16..22.–3. 11. Col. 1. 20..23. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. Ju. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 5. 9.–7. 9, 10.
53. ver. 47. ch. 12. 10. Ne. 4. 16.–13. 21. Ps. 2. 2.–31. 13.–71. 10.–113. 2. Je. 38. 4, 15. Mat. 16. 21.–22. 46.–26. 59. Mar. 3. 6.–14. 1. Ac. 5. 33.–9. 23.
54. ch. 4. 1..3.–7. 1, 4, 10, 13.–10. 40. 2 Sa. 13. 23. 2 Ch. 13. 19.
55. ch. 2. 6, 13.–5. 1.–6. 4.–7. 8..10.–12. 1. Ge. 35. 2. Ex. 12. 11, &c.–19. 10, 14, 15. Nu. 9. 6. 1 Sa. 16. 5. 2 Ch. 30. 17..20. Ezr. 3. 1, &c. Ne. 8. 1, &c. Job 1. 5. Ps. 26. 6. Ac. 24. 18. 1 Co. 11. 28. He. 9. 13, 14. Ja. 4. 8.
56. ch. 7. 11, 12.
57. ch. 5. 16..18.–8. 59.–9. 22.–10. 39. Ps. 109. 4.

CHAP. XII.

1. ch. 11. 1, 44, 55. Mat. 21. 17.–26. 6. Mar. 11. 11, 12.–14. 3. Lu. 24. 50.
2. ver. 9, 10. ch. 11. 43, 44. Ca. 4. 16.–5. 1. Mat. 26. 6. Mar. 14. 3. Lu. 5. 29.–10. 38..41.–12. 37.–14. 12.–22. 27. Re. 3. 20.
3. ch. 11. 2, 28, 32. Ps. 123. 2. Ca. 1. 3, 12.–4. 10, 13, 14. Mat. 26. 7. Mar. 14. 3. Lu. 7. 37, 38, 46.–10. 39.
4. ch. 6. 70, 71.–13. 2, 26.–18. 2..5. 1 Sa. 17. 28, 29. Ec. 4. 4. Mat. 10. 4. Lu. 6. 16.
5. ch. 6. 7. Ex. 5. 8, 17. Am. 8. 5. Mal. 1. 10..13. Mat. 20. 2.–26. 8, 9. Mar. 14. 4, 5. Lu. 6. 41, 42.–12. 33.–18. 22.
6. ch. 10. 8..10, 13.–13. 29. 2 Ki. 5. 20..27.–12. 14, 15. Ezr. 8. 24..34. Ps. 41. 1.–50. 16..20. Pr. 29. 7. Ezr. 33. 31. Mat. 21. 13. 1 Co. 6. 10. 2 Co. 8. 19..21. Ga. 2. 10. 1 Th. 5. 22. Ja. 2. 2..6
7. ch. 19. 38..42. Ps. 109. 31. Zec. 3. 2. Mat. 26. 10, 12.–27. 57..60. Mar. 14. 6..9.–15. 42..47. Lu. 23. 50..56.
8. ver. 35. ch. 8. 21.–13. 33.–16. 5..7. De. 15. 11. Mat. 26. 11. Mar. 14. 7. Ac. 1. 9..11.
9. ch. 11. Ac. 3. 10, 11.–4. 14.
10. ch. 11. 47..53, 57. Ge. 4. 4..10. Ex. 10. 3. Job 15. 25, 26.–40. 8, 9. Ec. 9. 3. Da. 5. 21..23. Mat. 2. 3..8, 16. Lu. 16. 31.
11. ver. 18. ch. 11. 45, 48.–15. 18..25. Ac. 13. 45. Ja. 3. 14..16.
12. ch. 11. 55, 56. Mat. 21. 8. Mar. 11. 8. Lu. 19. 37, &c.
13. ver. 15. ch. 1. 49.–19. 15, 19..22. Le. 23. 40. Ps. 72. 17..19.–118. 25, 26. Is. 44. 6. Ho. 3. 5. Zep. 3. 15. Mat. 21. 9..11.–23. 39. Mar. 11. 8..10. Lu. 19. 36..38. Re. 7. 9.–15. 3.–19. 16.
14. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 21. 1..7. Mar. 11. 1..7. Lu. 19. 29..35.
15. De. 17. 16. Ju. 5. 10.–12. 14. 2 Sa. 15. 1.–16. 2. 1 Ki. 1. 33. Is. 35. 4, 5.–40. 9, 10.–41. 14.–62. 11. Mi. 4. 8. Zep. 3. 16, 17. Zec. 2. 9..11.–9. 9. Mat. 2. 2..6.
16. ver. 23. ch. 2. 22.–7. 39.–13. 31, 32.–14. 26.–16. 4.–17. 5. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 9. 45.–18. 34.–24. 6..8, 25, 45. Ac. 2. 33, 36.–3. 13. He. 8. 1.–12. 2.
17. ver. 9. ch. 1. 19, 32, 34.–5. 35..40.–8. 13, 14.–11. 31, 45, 46.–13. 26, 27.–19. 35.–21. 24. Ps. 145. 6, 7. Ac. 1. 22.–5. 32. 1 Jn°. 5. 9..12. Re. 1. 2, 18. ver. 9..11.
18. ch. 3. 26.–11. 47..50.–17. 21. Ps. 22. 27.–39. 1. Is. 27. 6. Mat. 21. 15. Lu. 19. 47, 48. Ac. 4. 16, 17.–5. 27, 28.–17. 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.
20. ch. 7. 35. 1 Ki. 8. 41..43. Is. 11. 10.–60. 2..14.–66. 19..21. Mar. 7. 26. Ac. 8. 27.–14. 1.–16. 1.–17. 4.–20. 21.–21. 28. Ro. 1. 16.–10. 12. Ga. 2. 3.–3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
21. ch. 1. 36..39, 43..47.–6. 5..7, 40..14. 8, 9. Mat. 2. 2..8, 9..12.–12. 19..21.–15. 22..28. Lu. 19. 2..4. Ro. 15. 8..12.
22. ch. 1. 40, 41.–6. 8. Mat. 10. 5. Mar. 10. 13, 14. Lu. 9. 49, 50.
23. ch. 13. 31, 32.–17. 1..5, 9, 10. Is. 49. 5, 6.–53. 10..12.–55. 5.–60. 9. Mat. 25. 31. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10.
24. ver. 32, 33. Ps. 22. 15, 22..31.–72. 16. Is. 53. 10..12. 1 Co. 15. 36..38. He. 2. 9, 10. Re. 7. 9..17.
25. Ge. 29. 30..33. Ec. 2. 17. Mat. 10. 39.–16. 25..19. 29. Mar. 8. 35. Lu. 9. 23, 24.–14. 26.–17. 33. Ac. 20. 24..21. 13. He. 11. 35. Re. 12. 11.

Digitized by Google

26. ch. 10. 27.—13. 16.—14. 3, 21.—23.—15. 20.—17. 24.—21. 22. Nu. 14. 24.—32. 11. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Ps. 17. 15. Pr. 27. 18. Mat. 16. 24.—25. 21. Mar. 8. 34. Lu. 9. 23. Ro. 1. 1.—14. 18. 2 Co. 4. 5.—5. 8. Ga. 1. 10. Ep. 5. 1, 2. Phi. 1. 23. Col. 3. 24.—4. 12. 1 Th. 4. 17, 18. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Jude 1.

27. ch. 11. 33.—35, 41.—13. 21.—18. 37. Ps. 69. 1.—8.—88. 3. Is. 38. 15.—53. 3. Mat. 26. 38, 39, 42, 53, 54. Mar. 14. 33.—36. Lu. 12. 49, 50.—22. 44, 53. 1 Ti. 1. 15. He. 2. 14.—5. 7.—10. 5, 9.

28. ch. 9. 3.—11. 4, 40.—44.—13. 31, 32.—18. 11. Is. 49. 3.—7. Mat. 3. 17.—17. 5.—26. 42. Mar. 14. 36. Ep. 2. 7.—3. 10, 21. Phi. 1. 6.—11. 2 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 5. 9.—14.

29. Ex. 19. 16.—20. 18. Job 37. 2.—5.—40. 9. Eze. 10. 5. Ac. 23. 8, 9. Re. 6. 1.—8. 5.—11. 19.—14. 2.—18. 1, 2.

30. ch. 5. 34.—11. 15, 42. 2 Co. 8. 9.

31. ch. 5. 22.—27.—14. 30.—16. 8.—11. Ge. 3. 15. Is. 49. 24, 25. Mat. 12. 28, 29. Lu. 10. 17.—19. Ac. 26. 18. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ep. 2. 1, 2.—6. 12. Col. 2. 15. He. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 12. 9.—11.—20. 2, 3.

32. ch. 1. 7, 29.—3. 14.—6. 44.—8. 28.—19. 17, 18. De. 21. 22, 23. 2 Sa. 18. 9, 10. Ps. 22. 16.—18. Ca. 1. 4. Is. 49. 6. Ho. 11. 4. Ro. 5. 17.—19. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Ti. 2. 6. He. 2. 9, 10. 1 Pe. 2. 24.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 5. 9.

33. ch. 18. 32.—21. 19.

34. ch. 3. 14.—16.—5. 25.—27.—8. 53.—58.—10. 34.—15. 25. 2 Sa. 7. 13. Ps. 72. 7, 17.—19.—89. 36, 37.—110. 4.—117. 2. Is. 9. 6, 7.—40. 8.—53. 8. Eze. 37. 24, 25. Da. 2. 44.—7. 14, 27. Mi. 4. 7. Mat. 16. 13.—16.—21. 10.—22. 42, 45. Ro. 3. 19.

35. ver. 36, 39, 40, 46. ch. 1. 5.—9.—7. 23.—8. 12.—9. 4, 5.—11. 10.—16. 16. Ps. 69. 22.—28. Pr. 4. 19. Is. 2. 5.—42. 6, 7. Je. 13. 16, 17. Ro. 11. 7.—10.—13. 12.—14. 2 Co. 3. 14, 15. Ep. 5. 8, 14, 15. 1 Th. 5. 5.—8. He. 3. 7, 8. 1 Jn°. 1. 6, 7.—2. 8.—11.

36. ch. 1. 7.—3. 21.—8. 59.—10. 39, 40.—11. 54. Is. 60. 1. Mat. 21. 17. Lu. 16. 8. Ac. 13. 47, 48. Ep. 5. 8. 1 Th. 5. 5, 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 9.—11.

37. ch. 1. 11.—11. 42.—15. 24. Mat. 11. 20.—24. Lu. 16. 31.

38. ch. 15. 25.—17. 12.—19. 24, 36, 37. 2 Ch. 32. 20. Ps. 44. 3. Is. 40. 10, 11.—51. 5, 9.—53. 1. Mat. 15. 7.—16. 17.—27. 35. Ac. 8. 26.—39.—13. 27.—29. Ro. 10. 16, 20. 1 Co. 1. 24. 2 Co. 3. 14.—18.—4. 3, 6. Ga. 1. 16. Ep. 1. 17.—20.

39. ch. 5. 44.—6. 44, 65.—10. 35. Is. 6. 9, 10.—44. 18.—20. 2 Pe. 2. 14.

40. ch. 9. 39. Ex. 4. 21.—7. 3, 13.—14. 4, 8, 17. De. 29. 4. Jos. 11. 20. 1 Ki. 22. 20.—23. Ps. 6. 2.—41. 4.—135. 16.—18.—147. 3. Is. 6. 9, 10.—26. 11.—29. 10.—14.—42. 19, 20.—53. 5.—57. 18, 19. Je. 3. 22.—5. 21. Eze. 12. 2.—14. 9. Ho. 6. 1.—14. 4. Mat. 13. 13.—15.—15. 14. Mar. 4. 12.—8. 17, 18. Lu. 4. 18.—8. 10. Ac. 3. 19.—15. 3.—28. 26, 27. Ro. 9. 18.—11. 7.—11. Ja. 5. 19, 20.

41. ch. 1. 14, 18.—5. 39.—14. 9. Ex. 33. 18.—23. Is. 6. 1.—5, 9, 10. Ac. 10. 43. 2 Co. 4. 6. He. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12. Re. 19. 10.

42. ch. 3. 2.—7. 13, 48.—51.—9. 22, 34.—11. 45.—16, 2.—19. 38. Pr. 29. 25. Is. 51. 7, 8.—57. 11.—66. 5. Mat. 9. 32, 33.—26. 69.—75. Lu. 6. 22.—12. 8. Ac. 5. 41. Ro. 10. 10. 1 Pe. 4. 12.—16. 1 Jn°. 4. 2, 3, 15.

43. ver. 26. ch. 5. 41, 44.—8. 54. 1 Sa. 2. 30. Mat. 6. 2.—23. 5, 7. Lu. 16. 15.—19. 17. Ro. 2. 7, 29. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 10. 18. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 8.—3. 4.

44. ch. 7. 28, 37.—11. 43.—13. 20. Pr. 1. 20.—8. 1. Is. 55. 1.—3. Mat. 10. 40. Mar. 9. 37. 1 Pe. 1. 21.

45. ver. 41. ch. 14. 9, 10.—15. 24. 2 Co. 4. 6. Col. 1. 15. He. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

46. ver. 35, 36. ch. 1. 4.—3. 19.—8. 12.—9. 5, 39. Ps. 36. 9. Is. 42. 7, 16.—60. 1. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16. Lu. 1. 76.—79.—2. 32. Ac. 26. 18. Ep. 5. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.—2. 8, 9.

47. ver. 48. ch. 3. 17.—5. 45.—8. 15, 16, 26. Mat. 18. 11.—20. 28. Lu. 9. 56.—19. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16. 2 Pe. 3. 15. 1 Jn°. 4. 14.

48. ch. 3. 17.—20.—11. 24. De. 18. 19. 1 Sa. 8. 7.—10. 19. Is. 53. 3. Mat. 21. 42.—25. 31. Mar. 8. 31.—12. 10.—16. 16. Lu. 7. 30.—9. 22.—10. 16.—17. 25.—20. 17. Ac. 3. 23. Ro. 2. 16. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16.—4. 3. 2 Th. 1. 8. He. 2. 3.—9. 27, 28.—10. 29.—31.—12. 25.

49. ch. 3. 11, 32.—5. 30.—6. 38.—40.—8. 26, 38, 42.—14. 10.—16. 15.—17. 8. De. 18. 18. Re. 1. 1.

50. ch. 6. 63, 68.—17. 3.—20. 31. 1 Ti. 1. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 25.—3. 23, 24.—5. 11.—13. 20.

CHAP. XIII.

1. ver. 3, 34. ch. 6. 4.—7. 6, 30.—8. 20.—11. 9, 10.—12. 23.—14. 28.—15. 9, 10, 13, 14.—16. 5.—7, 28.—17. 1, 5, 9, 11, 13.—16, 26.—18. 4. Je. 31. 3. Mat. 26. 2, 45.—28. 20. Mar. 14. 1. Lu. 9. 51.—13. 33, 34.—22. 1, 53. Ro. 8. 37. 1 Co. 1. 8. Ep. 5. 25, 26. He. 3. 6, 14.—6. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 13. 1 Jn°. 4. 19. Re. 1. 5.

2. ver. 4, 26, 27. Ezr. 7. 27. Ne. 2. 12. Lu. 22. 3, 31. Ac. 5. 3. 2 Co. 8. 16. Ep. 2. 2. Ja. 1. 13.—17. Re. 17. 17.

3. ver. 1. ch. 1. 18.—3. 13, 35.—5. 22.—7. 29, 33.—8. 42.—16. 27, 28.—17. 2, 5.—8, 11.—13. Mat. 11. 27.—28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Ac. 2. 36. 1 Co. 15. 27. Ep. 1. 21, 22. Phi. 2. 9.—11. He. 1. 2.—2. 8, 9.

4. Lu. 12. 37.—17. 7, 8.—22. 27. 2 Co. 8. 9. Phi. 2. 6.—8.

5. ver. 8, 10, 12.—14. ch. 19. 34. Ge. 18. 4.—19. 2. Ex. 29. 4. Le. 14. 8. 1 Sa. 25. 41. 2 Ki. 3. 11.—5. 16.—13. Ps. 51. 2, 7. Is. 1. 16. Eze. 36. 25. Zec. 13. 1. Lu. 7. 38, 44. Ac. 22. 16. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 5. 26. 1 Ti. 5. 10. Tit. 3. 3.—5. He. 10. 22. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—5. 6. Re. 1. 5.—7. 14.

6. And Peter said: Gr. *And he said.* ch. 1. 27. Mat. 3. 11.—14. Lu. 5. 8.

7. ver. 10.—12. ch. 12. 16.—14. 26. Je. 32. 24, 25, 43, 44. Da. 12. 8.—12. Hab. 2. 1.—3. Ja. 5. 7.—11.

8. ver. 6. ch. 5. 5. Ge. 42. 38. Is. 4. 4. Eze. 16. 4.—9.—36. 25. Zec. 13. 1. Mat. 16. 22.—21. 29.—26. 33, 35. Ac. 22. 16. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 5. 26. Col. 2. 18, 23. Ti. 3. 5. He. 9. 22, 23.—10. 4.—10, 22. Re. 1. 5.—7. 14.

9. Ps. 26. 6.—51. 2, 7. Je. 4. 14. Mat. 27. 24. He. 10. 22. 1 Pe. 3. 21.

10. ch. 15. 3. Le. 16. 26, 28.—17. 15, 16. Nu. 19. 7, 8, 12, 13, 19, 21. Ec. 7. 20. Ca. 4. 7. Je. 50. 20. Mat. 6. 12. Ro. 7. 20, 23. 2 Co. 5. 17, 21.—7. 1. Ep. 4. 22.—24.—5. 26, 27. 1 Th. 5. 23. He. 9. 10. Ja. 3. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—10.

11. ver. 18, 21, 26. ch. 2. 25.—6. 64.—71.—17. 12. Mat. 26. 24, 25.

12. Ezr. 24. 19, 24. Mat. 13. 51. Mar. 4. 13.

13. ch. 11. 28. Je. 1. 12. Mat. 7. 21, 22.—23. 8.—10. Lu. 6. 46.—7. 43.—10. 28. Ro. 14. 8, 9. 1 Co. 8. 6.—12. 3. Phi. 2. 11.—3. 8. Ja. 2. 19. 2 Pe. 1. 14.—16.

14. Mat. 20. 26, 28. Mar. 10. 43.—45. Lu. 22. 26, 27. Ac. 20. 35. Ro. 12. 10, 16.—15. 1.—3. 1 Co. 8. 13.—9. 19.—22. 2 Co. 8. 9.—10. 1. Ga. 5. 13.—6. 1, 2. Phi. 2. 2.—5. He. 5. 8, 9.—12. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 1.—5. 5.

15. Mat. 11. 29. Ro. 15. 5. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 21.—3. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 6.

16. ch. 3. 3, 5.—15. 20. Mat. 10. 24, 25. Lu. 6. 40.

17. ch. 15. 14. Ge. 6. 22. Ex. 40. 16. Ps. 19. 11.—119. 1.—5. Eze. 36. 27. Mat. 7. 24, 25.—13. 50.—21. 31.—41. Lu. 12. 47, 48. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. Ga. 5. 6. He. 12. 7, 8. Ja. 1. 25.—2. 20.—24.—4. 17. Re. 22. 14

18. v. 11, 21. ch. 17. 12.—21. 17. Ps. 41. 9. Mat. 10. 36.—26. 23. Mar. 24. 20. 1 Co. 4. 5. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

19. Now; or, *From henceforth.* ch. 1. 15.—8. 23, 58.—14. 29.—16. 4. Is. 41. 23.—43. 10.—48. 5. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 11. 3.—24. 25. Lu. 21. 13. Re. 1. 17, 18.

20. ch. 12. 44. Mat. 10. 40.—25. 40. Mar. 9. 37. Lu. 9. 48.—10. 16. Ga. 4. 14. Col. 2. 6. 1 Th. 4. 8.

Digitized by Google

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive[d] ye how ye prevail nothing? behold y[e] world is gone after him.
20 And there were certain [i] Greeks among them, that [d] came up to worship at the feast:
21 The same came therefore to [e] Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, & desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.
22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again, Andrew and Philip told Jesus.
23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is [h] come that the Son of man should be glorified.
24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [k] Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone; but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.
25 He [l] that loveth his life, shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world, shall keep it unto life eternal.
26 If [m] any man serve me, let him follow me; and where [o] I am, there shall also my servant be: if [p] any man serve me, him will *my* Father honour.
27 Now [q] is my soul troubled; & what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but [r] for this cause came I unto this hour.
28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice [s] from heaven, *saying*, I have both glorified *it*, & will glorify *it* again.
29 The people therefore that stood by and heard *it*, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.
30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but [t] for your sakes.
31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall [a] the prince of this world be cast out.
32 And I, if I be lifted [b] up from the earth, will draw all [c] *men* unto me.
33 (This he said, signifying [d] what death he should die.)
34 The people answered him, We have heard [e] out of the law [f] that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?
35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is y[e] light [h] with you. [i] Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he [l] that walketh in darkness, knoweth not whither he goeth.
36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be [m] the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.
37 But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:
38 That y[e] saying of Esaias y[e] prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake [o], Lord, who hath believed our report? & to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?
39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said [q] again,
40 He hath blinded their eyes, & hardened their heart; that they should not see with *their* eyes, nor understand with *their* heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.
41 These things said Esaias, when [r] he saw his glory, and spake of him:
42 Nevertheless, among y[e] chief rulers also many believed on him, but [t] because of y[e] Pharisees they did not confess *him*, lest they should be put out of y[e] synagogue:
43 For [v] they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

A.D. 33.

a c. 11. 47, 48
b Mar. 9. 37. 1 Pe. 1. 21.
c Ac. 17. 4. Ro. 1. 16.
d 1 K. 8. 41, 42.
e c. 1. 44.
f c. 1. 5. 3. 19.
g c. 3. 17.
h c. 13. 32. 17. 1.
i De. 18. 19. Lu. 9. 26.
k 1 Cor. 15. 36.
l Mat. 10. 39. 16. 25. Mar. 8. 35. Lu. 9. 24. 17. 33.
m Lu. 6. 46. c. 14. 15. 1 Jn°. 5. 3.
n 1 Jn°. 3. 23.
o c. 14. 3. 17. 24. 1 Th. 4. 17.
p 1 Sa. 2. 30. Pr. 27. 18.
q Mat. 26. 38, 39. Lu. 12. 50. c. 13. 21.
r Mat. 26. 2, &c.
s c. 17. 1, 11.
t c. 18. 37.
u Ezr. 31. 3. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Jn°. 4. 19. Re. 1. 5.
v Mat. 3. 17.
w Lu. 22. 53. c. 6. 70.
x Mat. 28. 18. He. 2. 8.
y c. 11. 42.
z c. 17. 11.
a Lu. 10. 18. c. 16. 11. Ac. 26. 18. Ep. 2. 2.
b c. 8. 28.
c Ro. 5. 18.
d c. 18. 32.
e Ps. 89. 36, 37. 110. 4. Is. 9. 7.
f Ro. 5. 18.
β *He.*
g Mat. 3. 14.
h c. 8. 12. Jer. 13. 16.
i 1 Cor. 5. 11. Ep. 5. 26. Tit. 3. 5.
l c. 11. 10.
m Ep. 5. 8.
n c. 6. 64.
o Is. 53. 1.
p Mat. 23. 8 –10. Ph. 2. 11.
q Is. 6. 9, 10.
r 1 Pe. 2. 21.
s Is. 6. 1.
t c. 9. 22.
u Ja. 1. 25.
v c. 5. 44. Ro. 2. 29.

44 Jesus cried and said, He [b] that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.
45 And he that seeth me, seeth him that sent me.
46 I [f] am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.
47 And if any man hear my words, & believe not, I judge him not: for I came [g] not to judge y[e] world, but to save the world.
48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words [i], hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.
49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.
50 And I know that his commandment [n] is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAP. XIII.

NOW [r] before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour [s] was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having [u] loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.
2 And supper being ended, (y[e] [w] devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, to betray him,)
3 Jesus knowing [x] that the Father had given all things into his hands, & that [y] he was come from God, and went to God;
4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself:
5 After that, he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.
6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter β said unto him, Lord, dost [z] thou wash my feet!
7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do, thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.
8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If [k] I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.
9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands & *my* head.
10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.
11 For [n] he knew who should betray him: therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.
12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?
13 Ye [p] call me Master, and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.
14 If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet.
15 For [r] I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.
16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.
17 If [u] ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.
18 I speak not of you all; I know whom

Digitized by Google

A. D. 33.

I have chosen: but that the [a] scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me, hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 Now [β] I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [γ] He that receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.

21 When [δ] Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one [k] of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then, lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is to whom I shall give a [γ] sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Judas Iscariot, *the son* of Simon.

27 And after the sop, Satan [n] entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some *of them* thought, [p] because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then, having received the sop, went immediately out: and it was night.

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now [i] is the Son of man glorified, and God [w] is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and, [x] as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come: so now I say unto you.

34 A new [z] commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another: as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but [a] thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will [d] lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAP. XIV.

1 LET [e] not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe [f] also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not *so*, I would have told you. I go [i] to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will [l] come again, and receive you unto myself; that [m] where I am, *there* ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the [b] way, and the truth [d], and the life [e]: no [f] man cometh unto the Father but by me.

7 If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? He [i] that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The words that I speak unto you, I speak not of myself: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He [i] that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And [m] whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

15 If [δ] ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter [ν], that he may abide with you for ever;

17 *Even* the Spirit of truth; whom [r] the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and [t] shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you [δ] comfortless: I [ν] will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because [w] I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I *am* in my Father, & you in me, & I in you.

21 He [y] that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father; and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas [d] saith unto him (not Iscariot), Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and [e] we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear, is not mine, but the Father's, which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you.

26 But [t] the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he [i] shall teach you all things, & bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 Peace [k] I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I

a Ps. 41. 9.
b Is. 35. 8, 9. c. 10. 9. He. 10. 19, 20
β or, *from henceforth.*
c c. 14. 29. 16. 4.
d c. 1. 17. 15. 1.
e c. 1. 4. 11. 25.
f Ac. 4. 12.
g Mat. 10. 40.
h Mat. 26. 21. Mar. 14. 18. Lu. 22. 21.
i Col. 1. 15.
k c. 20. 2. 21. 7, 20.
l Mat. 21. 21.
γ or, *morsel.*
m 1 Jn°. 5. 14.
n Lu. 22. 3.
o c. 15. 10, 14. ver. 21, 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 3.
p c. 12. 6.
q c. 15. 26.
r 1 Cor. 2. 14.
s c. 12. 23. 17. 1-6.
t Ro. 8. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 27.
u c. 14. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 11.
δ or, *orphans*
v ver. 3, 28.
w He. 7. 25.
x c. 7. 34. 8. 21.
y ver. 15, 23.
z Le. 19. 18. c. 15. 12, 17. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 4. 9. Ja. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 7, 8. 3. 11, 23. 4. 20, 21.
a Lu. 6. 16.
b c. 21. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 14.
c 1 Jn°. 2. 24. Re. 3. 20.
d Mat. 26. 33, &c. Mar. 14. 29, &c. Lu. 22. 33, &c.
e Is. 43. 1, 2. ver. 27. 2 Th. 2. 2.
f ver. 16.
g Is. 12. 2, 3. Ep. 1. 12, 13 1 Pe. 1. 21.
h c. 16. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27
i He. 6. 20. 9. 8, 24. Re. 21. 2.
k Ep. 2. 14, 17. Ph. 4. 7.
l He. 9. 28.
m c. 12. 26. 17. 24. 1 Th. 4. 17.

Digitized by Google

21. ver. 2, 18. ch. 11. 33, 38.–12. 27. Mat. 26. 21, 38. Mar. 3. 5.–14. 18. Lu. 22. 21, 22. Ac. 1. 16.–17. 16. Ro. 9. 2. 2 Co. 2. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.
22. Ge. 42. 1. Mat. 26. 22. Mar. 14. 19. Lu. 22. 23.
23. ver. 25. ch. 1. 18.–11. 3, 36.–19. 26.–20. 2.–21. 7, 20. 2 Sa. 12. 3. Re. 1. 17.
24. Lu. 1. 22.–5. 7. Ac. 12. 17.–13. 16.–21. 40.
25. Ge. 44. 4.–12. Es. 7. 5.
26. A sop; or, *morsel*. ver. 30. ch. 6. 70.–12. 4, 6. Mat. 26. 23. Mar. 14. 19. Lu. 22. 21.
27. ver. 2. ch. 6. 70. 1 Ki. 18. 27. Ps. 109. 6. Pr. 1. 16. Ec. 9. 3. Je. 2. 24. Da. 2. 15. Mat. 12. 45. Mar. 6. 25. Lu. 8. 32.–22. 3. Ac. 5. 3. Ja. 1. 13.
29. ch. 12. 5. Ac. 20. 34. Ga. 2. 10. Ep. 4. 28.
30. ver. 27. Job 24. 13. Pr. 4. 16. Is. 59. 7. Ro. 3. 15.
31. ch. 7. 39.–11. 4.–12. 23, 28.–14. 13.–16. 14.–17. 1. Is. 49. 3.–6. Lu. 2. 10.–14.–12. 50. Ac. 2. 36.–3. 13. Ro. 15. 6.–12. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 4, 6. Ep. 1. 6, 12.–2. 7.–3. 10. Phi. 2. 11. Col. 2. 15. He. 5. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–4. 11. Re. 5. 9.–18.
32. ch. 12. 23.–17. 1, 4.–6, 21.–24. Is. 53. 10. He. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 3. 21.–21. 22.–22. 1, 13.
33. ch. 7. 33.–8. 21.–12. 35.–14. 4, 19.–16. 16.–23. Ga. 4. 19. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.–4. 4.–5. 21.
34. ch. 15. 12, 17.–17. 21. Le. 19. 18, 34. Ps. 16. 3.–119. 63. Mat. 22. 39. Ro. 12. 10. 1 Co. 12. 26.–13. 4. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 22.–6. 2, 10. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 2. 1.–5. Col. 1. 4.–3. 12, 13. 1 Th. 3. 12.–4. 9, 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. He. 13. 1. Ja. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–3. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 7.–3. 18, 23.–4. 7, 21.–5. 1. 2 Jn°. 5.
35. ch. 17. 21. Ge. 13. 7. Ac. 4. 32.–5. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 5, 10.–3. 10.–4. 20.
36. ver. 33. ch. 14. 4.–16. 17.–21. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 14.
37. ch. 21. 15. Mat. 26. 31. Mar. 14. 27. Lu. 22. 31. Ac. 20. 24.–21. 13.
38. ch. 18. 16, 25. Pr. 16. 18.–28. 26.–29. 23. Mat. 26. 34, 69. Mar. 14. 30, 66. Lu. 22. 34, 56. 1 Co. 10. 12.

CHAP. XIV.

1. ver. 10, 27. ch. 5. 23.–6. 40.–11. 25, 33.–12. 27, 44.–13. 19.–16. 3, 6, 22. Job 21. 4.–23. 15. Ps. 42. 5.–43. 5.–77. 2, 10. Is. 12. 2.–26. 3.–43. 1. Je. 8. 18. La. 3. 17. Ac. 3. 15. 2 Co. 2. 7.–4. 8.–12. 9. Ep. 1. 12, 15.–3. 14. 1 Th. 3. 3. He. 12. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 21. 1 Jn°. 2. 23.–5. 10.
2. ch. 12. 25.–13. 33, 36.–16. 4.–17. 24. Lu. 14. 26. Ac. 9. 16. 2 Co. 5. 1. 1 Th. 3. 3.–5. 9. 2 Th. 1. 4. Tit. 1. 2. He. 6. 20.–9. 23.–11. 16.–13. 14. Re. 1. 5.–3. 12, 21.–21. 10, 27.
3. ver. 18, 23, 28. ch. 12. 26.–17. 24. Mat. 25. 22. Ac. 1. 11.–7. 59. Ro. 8. 17. 2 Co. 5. 6. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 12.–2. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 12. He. 9. 28. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 3. Re. 3. 21.–21. 22.–22. 3.
4. ver. 2, 28. ch. 3. 36, 36.–6. 40, 68.–10. 9.–12. 26.–13. 3.–16. 28. Lu. 24. 26.
5. ch. 15. 12.–20. 25. Mar. 8. 17.–9. 19. Lu. 24. 25. He. 5. 11.
6. ver. 19. ch. 1. 4, 14.–5. 21, 29.–6. 33, 51, 57, 58.–8. 32, 51.–10. 7, 28.–11. 25.–17. 2.–18. 37. Is. 25. 8. Mat. 11. 27. Ac. 3. 15.–4. 12. Ro. 5. 2, 21.–15. 8, 16. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 1. 19. Ep. 2. 18. Col. 2. 9, 17.–3. 4. He. 7. 25.–9. 8.–10. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–2. 4.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 3.–2. 23.–5. 6, 11, 20. 2 Jn°. 9. Re. 1. 5.–3. 7, 14.–5. 8.–7. 9.–13. 7.–19. 11.–20. 15.–4. 6. Col. 22. 1, 17.
7. ver. 9.–20. ch. 1. 18.–8. 19.–15. 24.–16. 3.–16.–17. 3, 5, 8, 21.–23, 26. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22. 2 Co. 4. 6. Col. 1. 15.–2. 2. He. 1. 3.
8. ch. 1. 43.–6. 5.–12. 21.–16. 25. Ex. 33. 18.–34. 5. Job 33. 26. Ps. 17. 15.–63. 2. Mat. 5. 8. Re. 22. 3.
9. ver. 7, 20. ch. 12. 45. Ge. 26. 9. Ps. 11. 1. Je. 2. 23. Mar. 9. 9. Lu. 12. 56. 1 Co. 15. 12. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15. He. 1. 3.
10. ver. 11, 20. ch. 1. 1.–3. 32.–5. 19.–6. 38.–7. 16, 28.–8. 26, 38, 40.–10. 30, 38.–11. 26.–12. 49.–17. 8, 21. Ps. 68. 16. Ac. 10. 38. 2 Co. 5. 19. Col. 1. 19.–2. 9. 1 Jn°. 5. 7.
11. ch. 5. 36.–10. 25, 32, 38.–12. 38. Mat. 11. 4. Lu. 7. 21. Ac. 2. 22. He. 2. 4.
12. ver. 28. ch. 7. 39.–16. 7. Mat. 21. 21. Mar. 11. 13.–16. 17. Lu. 10. 17.–19. Ac. 2. 4.–11, 33, 41.–3. 6.–4. 4, 9, 16, 33.–5. 15.–6. 7.–8. 7.–9. 34, 40.–10. 46.–16. 15.–19. 12. Ro. 15. 19. 1 Co. 12. 10, &c.
13. ver. 6, 14. ch. 4. 10, 14.–5. 19.–7. 37.–10. 30.–12. 44.–13. 31.–15. 7, 16.–16. 7, 23, 24.–17. 4. Mat. 7. 7.–21. 22. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 9. 2 Co. 12. 8. Ep. 2. 18.–3. 12, 14, 20, 21. Phi. 2. 9.–4. 13. Col. 3. 17. He. 4. 15, 16.–7. 25.–13. 15. Ja. 1. 5. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.–5. 14.
15. ver. 22. ch. 8. 42.–15. 10.–21. 15. Mat. 10. 37.–25. 34. 1 Co. 16. 22. 2 Co. 5. 14.–8. 8. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 3. 16.–6. 24. Phi. 1. 20.–3. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.–4. 19.–5. 2.
16. ver. 14, 18, 26. ch. 4. 14.–15. 26.–16. 7.–27.–17. 9.–20. Mat. 26. 20. Ac. 9. 31.–13. 52. Ro. 5. 5.–8. 15, 26, 34.–14. 17.–15. 13. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 1. 13, 14. Phi. 2. 1. Col. 3. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 7. 25. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.
17. ver. 16, 23. ch. 15. 26.–16. 13. Pr. 14. 10. Is. 57. 15.–59. 21. Ez. 36. 27. Mat. 10. 20. Ro. 8. 9, 13. 1 Co. 2. 4, 14.–3. 16.–6. 19.–14. 15. 2 Co. 6. 16.–13. 5. Ga. 4. 6. Ep. 2. 22.–3. 17. Col. 1. 27. 2 Ti. 1. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 27.–3. 24.–4. 4, 6, 12. Re. 2. 17.
18. Comfortless; or, *orphans*. ver. 3, 16, 27. ch. 16. 33. Ps. 23. 4.–101. 2. Is. 43. 1.–51. 12.–66. 11. La. 5. 3. Ho. 6. 3.–14. 3. Mat. 18. 20.–28. 20. 2 Co. 1. 2, 6. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 6. 18.
19. ver. 6. ch. 6. 56.–7. 33.–8. 21.–11. 25.–12. 35.–13. 33.–16. 16, 22. Ro. 5. 10.–8. 34. 1 Co. 15. 20, 45. 2 Co. 4. 10. Col. 3. 3. He. 7. 25. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.
20. ver. 10. ch. 6. 56.–10. 38.–15. 5.–17. 7.–26. Ro. 8. 1.–16. 7. 1 Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 5. 17.–12. 2.–13. 5. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 2. 10.–3. 17. Col. 1. 19, 27.–2. 9. 1 Jn°. 4. 12.
21. ver. 15.–24. ch. 15. 9, 14.–16. 14, 27.–17. 23. Ge. 26. 3. De. 10. 12.–11. 13.–30. 6. Ps. 25. 27.–119. 4. Is. 62. 2. Je. 31. 33. Ez. 36. 25. Zep. 3. 17. Lu. 11. 28. Ac. 18. 9.–22. 18. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 6.–5. 14.–12. 8. 2 Th. 2. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 22. Ja. 2. 23. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–3.–2. 5.–3. 1, 18.–5. 3. 2 Jn°. 6. Re. 2. 17.–3. 20.–22. 14.
22. ch. 3. 4, 9.–4. 11.–6. 52, 60.–16. 17. Mat. 10. 3. Mar. 3. 18. Lu. 6. 16. Ac. 1. 13. Jude 1.
23. ver. 15, 17, 21. ch. 5. 17.–6. 56.–10. 30. Ge. 1. 26.–11. 7. Ps. 90. 1.–91. 1. Is. 57. 15. Ro. 8. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 24.–4. 4, 15. Re. 3. 20.–7. 15.–21. 22.–22. 3.
24. ver. 10. 23. ch. 3. 34.–5. 19, 38.–7. 16, 28.–8. 26, 42.–12. 44.–50. Mat. 19. 21.–25. 41. 2 Co. 8. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.
25. ver. 29. ch. 13. 19.–15. 11.–16. 1, 12.–17. 6.
26. ver. 16. ch. 2. 22.–6. 45.–7. 39.–12. 16.–15. 26.–16. 7, 13.–20. 22. Ps. 25. 8.–14.–51. 11. Is. 54. 13.–63. 10. Je. 31. 33. Mat. 1. 18.–3. 11.–28. 19. Mar. 12. 36.–13. 11. Lu. 1. 15, 35, 41, 67.–2. 25.–3. 22.–11. 13.–24. 49. Ac. 1. 2, 8.–2. 4.–5. 3.–7. 51.–11. 16.–13. 2.–15. 8, 28.–16. 6.–20. 28, 35.–28. 25. Ro. 5. 5.–14. 17.–15. 13. 1 Co. 2. 10.–13.–6. 19.–12. 3. 2 Co. 6. 6.–13. 14. Ep. 1. 13.–4. 30. 1 Th. 1. 5.–4. 8. 2 Ti. 1. 14. Tit. 3. 5. He. 2. 4.–3. 7.–9. 8.–10. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27.–5. 7. Jude 20. Re. 2. 11.
27. ver. 1. ch. 16. 33.–20. 19. Nu. 6. 26. Job 34. 29. Ps. 11. 1.–27. 1, 2.–28. 3.–29. 11.–56. 3, 11.–72. 2, 7.–85. 10.–91. 5.–112. 7. Pr. 3. 25. Is. 9. 6.–12. 2.–32. 15, 17.–41. 10, 14.–54. 7, 13.–55. 12.–57. 19. Je. 1. 8. La. 3. 37. Eze. 2. 6. Da. 4. 1.–6. 25. Zec. 6. 13. Mat. 10. 26. Lu. 1. 79.–2. 14.–10. 5.–12. 4. Ac. 10. 36.–18. 9. Ro. 1. 7.–5. 1, 10.–8. 6.–15. 13. 1 Co. 1. 3. 2 Co. 5. 18, 21. Ga. 1. 3.–5. 22.–6. 16.

Digitized by Google

Ep. 2. 14. Phi. 4. 7. Col. 1. 2, 20.–3. 15. 2 Th. 1. 2. –3. 16. 2 Ti. 1. 7. He. 7. 2.–13. 20. Re. 1. 4.–2. 10. –21. 8.

26. ver. 3, 12, 18. ch. 5. 18.–10. 30, 38.–13. 16.–16. 7, 16.–22.–20. 17, 21. Ps. 47. 5.–68. 18. Is. 42. 1. –49. 5.–53. 11. Mat. 12. 18. Lu. 24. 51. 1 Co. 11. 3.– 15. 24.–28. Phi. 2. 6.–11. He. 1. 2, 3.–2. 9.–15.–3. 1.–6. 1 Pe. 1. 8. Re. 1. 11, 17.

29. ch. 13. 19.–16. 4, 30. Mat. 24. 24, 25.

30. ch. 12. 31.–16. 11. Lu. 1. 35.–17. 53.–24. 44. Ac. 1. 3. 2 Co. 4. 4.–5. 21. Ep. 2. 2.–6. 12. Col. 1. 13. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.–2. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.–4. 4.–5. 19. Re. 12. 9.–20. 2, 7, 8.

31. ch. 4. 34.–10. 18.–12. 27.–15. 9.–18. 1, 11. Ps. 40. 8. Mat. 26. 39, 42, 46. Lu. 12. 50. Phi. 2. 8. He. 5. 7. –10. 5, 9.–12. 2.

CHAP. XV.

1. ch. 1. 9, 17.–6. 32, 55. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 80. 8, &c. Ca. 7. 12.–8. 11. Is. 4. 2.–5. 2, &c.–27. 2–60. 21.–61. 3. Je. 2. 21.–12. 10. Eze. 15. 2. Ho. 10. 1. Zec. 3. 8. Mat. 20. 1.–21. 33, &c. Mar. 12. 1. Lu. 13. 6. 1 Co. 3. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 8.

2. ver. 6, 8, 16. ch. 4. 14.–17. 12. Job 17. 9. Ps. 51. 7, 12. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 27. 9.–29. 19. Ho. 6. 3. Mal. 3. 3. Mat. 3. 10, 12.–13. 12, 33.–15. 13.–21. 19. Lu. 8. 13.–13. 7.–9. Ro. 5. 3.–8. 28. 1 Co. 11. 1. 2 Co. 4. 17. Ga. 5. 22. Phi. 1. 9.–11. Col. 1. 6.–10. 1 Th. 5. 23. Tit. 2. 14. He. 6. 7.–12. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Re. 3. 19.

3. ch. 13. 10.–17. 17. Ep. 5. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

4. ver. 6. ch. 6. 56, 68.–8. 31.–14. 20.–17. 23. Ca. 8. 5. Is. 27. 10. Eze. 15. 2. Lu. 5. 15. Ac. 11. 23.–14. 22. Ro. 8. 9. 2 Co. 12. 8.–13. 5. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 3. 17. Col. 1. 23, 27.–2. 6. 1 Th. 3. 5. He. 10. 39. 1 Jn°. 2. 6, 24.–28. 2 Jn°. 9. Jude 20.

5. Without me; or, *Severed from me.* ver. 16. ch. 5. 19.–9. 33.–12. 24. Pr. 11. 30. Ho. 14. 8. Lu. 13. 9. Ac. 4. 12. Ro. 6. 22.–7. 4.–12. 5. 1 Co. 10. 16. –12. 12, 27. 2 Co. 9. 10.–13. 8. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11.–4. 13, 17. Col. 1. 6, 10. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 2, 8.–3. 18.

6. Job 15. 30. Ps. 80. 15, 16. Is. 14. 19.–27. 10. Eze. 15. 3, 7.–17. 9, 10.–19. 12. Mat. 3. 10.–7. 19.–13. 41. –27. 5. He. 6. 7.–10. 26, 39. 2 Pe. 2. 20. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Jude 12. Re. 20. 15.–21. 8

7. ver. 16. ch. 8. 37.–14. 13.–16. 23. De. 6. 6. Job 22. 26.–23. 12. Ps. 37. 4.–119. 11. Pr. 4. 4.–10. 24. Is. 58. 8. Je. 15. 16. Col. 3. 16. Ja. 4. 2.–5. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 27.–3. 22.–5. 15. 2 Jn°. 1, 2.

8. ch. 8. 31.–13. 35. Ps. 92. 12. Is. 60. 21.–61. 3. Hag. 1. 8. Mat. 5. 16, 44, 45. Lu. 6. 35. 1 Co. 6. 20.–10. 31. 2 Co. 9. 10. Phi. 1. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 5, 10. 1 Pe. 2. 12.–4. 11.

9. ver. 11, 13. ch. 17. 23, 26. Ep. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Jude 20, 21. Re. 1. 5.

10. ch. 14. 18, 19.–12. 49.–14. 15, 21.–17. 4. Is. 42. 1. Mat. 3. 15, 17. 1 Co. 7. 19. 1 Th. 4. 1. He. 7. 26. –10. 5, 9. 2 Pe. 2. 21. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 5.–3. 23.–5. 3. Re. 22. 14.

11. ch. 16. 24, 33.–17. 13. Is. 53. 11.–62. 4, 5. Je. 32. 41. –33. 3. Zep. 3. 17. Lu. 15. 5.–32. Ro. 15. 13. 2 Co. 1. 24. Ep. 5. 18. Phi. 1. 25. 1 Th. 5. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 1. 4. 2 Jn°. 12.

12. ch. 13. 34. Ro. 12. 10. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 3. 12.–4. 9, 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–3. 8.–4. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 7.–3. 11.–18, 23.–4. 21.

13. ch. 10. 11, 15. Ro. 5. 6. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.–4. 7.

14. ch. 2. 5.–13. 17.–14. 15, 21. 2 Ch. 20. 7. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 41. 8. Mat. 12. 50. Lu. 12. 4. Ja. 2. 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 3.

15. ver. 14, 20. ch. 4. 19.–12. 26.–13. 16.–17. 6, 26.–20. 17. Ge. 18. 17. 2 Ki. 6. 8. Ps. 25. 14. Am. 3. 7. Mat. 13. 11. Lu. 10. 23. Ac. 20. 27. Ro. 16. 25. 1 Co. 2. 9. Ga. 4. 6, 7. Ep. 1. 9.–3. 5. Col. 1. 26. Phi. 16. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Jude 1. Re. 1. 1.

16. ver. 7, 19. ch. 6. 70.–13. 18.–14. 13.–16. 23.–20. 21.–21. 15. Ge. 18. 18. Ps. 71. 18.–78. 4.–145. 4. Pr. 11. 30. Is. 27. 6.–49. 1.–55. 10. Je. 1. 5. Mi. 5. 7. Zec. 1. 4.–6. Mat. 21. 22.–28. 18. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 6. 13.–24. 47. Ac. 1. 8, 24.–9. 15.–10. 41.–20. 28.– 22. 14. Ro. 1. 5.–9. 11, 21.–15. 15. 1 Co. 3. 6.–9. 16. –10. 11. Ga. 1. 15. Col. 1. 6, 23. 1 Ti. 1. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11. –2. 2.–3. 15. Tit. 1. 5. He. 11. 4. Ja. 3. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 20.–3. 2, 15. 1 Jn°. 4. 10, 19.

17. ver. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 11.–17.–4. 7.

18. ver. 23. ch. 3. 20.–7. 7. 1 Ki. 22. 8. Is. 49. 7.–53. 3. Zec. 11. 8. Mat. 5. 11.–10. 22.–24. 9. Mar. 13. 13. Lu. 6. 22. He. 12. 2. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 13.

19. ver. 16. ch. 17. 14. Lu. 6. 22, 26. Ep. 1. 4.–2. 2. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 9.–4. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.–4. 5.– 5. 19. Re. 12. 9, 17.–20. 7.

20. ch. 5. 16.–7. 32.–8. 59.–10. 31.–11. 57.–13. 16. 1 Sa. 8. 7. Is. 53. 1.–3. Eze. 3. 7. Mat. 10. 24.–24. 9. Lu. 2. 34.–6. 40. Ac. 4. 27.–7. 52.–60. 1 Th. 2. 15.

21. ch. 8. 9, 54.–16. 3. Ps. 69. 7. Is. 66. 5. Mat. 5. 11. –10. 18, 22, 39.–24. 9. Lu. 6. 22. Ac. 9. 16.–17. 23.– 26. 25. Ro. 1. 28. 1 Co. 2. 8.–15. 34. 2 Co. 4. 3. 2 Th. 1. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.

22. Cloke; or, excuse. ver. 24. ch. 3. 18, 21.–9. 41. –12. 48.–19. 11. Eze. 2. 5.–33. 31. Lu. 12. 46. Ac. 17. 30. Ro. 1. 20.–2. 1. 2 Co. 2. 14. He. 6. 4, 8. Ja. 4. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 16.

23. ch. 8. 40. 1 Jn°. 2. 23. 2 Jn°. 9.

24. ver. 23. ch. 3. 2.–5. 36.–6. 36.–7. 31.–9. 32.–10. 37, 38.–11. 47.–12. 10.–45.–14. 9. Ex. 20. 5. De. 5. 9. Ps. 81. 15. Pr. 8. 36. Mat. 9. 33.–11. 5, 20.–21. 32. Mar. 2. 12. Lu. 10. 12.–19. 37.–24. 19. Ac. 2. 22.– 10. 38. Ro. 1. 30.–6. 7. 2 Ti. 3. 4. He. 6. 2. Ja. 4. 4.

25. ch. 10. 34.–19. 36. Ps. 7. 4.–35. 19.–35. 19.–69. 4.– 109. 3. Mat. 10. 8. Lu. 24. 44. Ro. 3. 19, 24. 2 Co. 11. 7. Ga. 2. 21. 2 Th. 3. 8. Re. 21. 6.–22. 17.

26. ch. 8. 42.–14. 16, 26.–16. 7, 13. Lu. 24. 49. Ac. 2. 32.– 5. 32.–15. 8. 1 Co. 1. 6. He. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 6. Re. 22. 1.

27. ch. 21. 24. Mar. 1. 1. Lu. 1. 2.–24. 48. Ac. 1. 8, 21. –2. 32.–3. 15.–4. 20, 33.–5. 32.–10. 39, 42.–13. 31.– 18. 5.–23. 11. 1 Pe. 5. 1, 12. 2 Pe. 1. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1. –5. 6.–10. Re. 1. 2, 9.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ver. 4. ch. 15. 11. Mat. 11. 6.–13. 21, 57.–24. 10.– 26. 31. Ro. 14. 21. Phi. 1. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

2. ch. 9. 22, 34.–12. 42. Is. 66. 5. Mat. 10. 28.–24. 9. Lu. 6. 22. Ac. 5. 33.–6. 13.–7. 59.–8. 1.–9. 1.–22 3.–23.–26. 9. Ro. 10. 2. 1 Co. 4. 13. Ga. 1. 13. Phi. 3. 6.

3. ch. 8. 19, 55.–15. 21, 23.–17. 3, 25. Lu. 10. 22. Ro. 10. 2. 1 Co. 2. 8. 2 Co. 4. 3. 2 Th. 1. 8.–2. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 13. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.–4. 8.–5. 20.

4. ch. 13. 19.–14. 29.–17. 12. Is. 42. 22, 23. Mat. 9. 15.–10. 17.–24. 25. Mar. 2. 19.–13. 23. Lu. 21. 12, 13. Ac. 9. 16.–20. 23. 2 Pe. 1. 14.

5. ver. 10, 16, 26. ch. 6. 62.–7. 33.–13. 3, 36.–14. 3, 28. –17. 4, 13. Ep. 4. 7. He. 1. 3.–12. 2.

6. ver. 20. ch. 14. 1, 27.–20. 11. Lu. 22. 45.–24. 17.

7. ch. 7. 39.–8. 45.–11. 50.–14. 3, 16, 26, 28.–15. 26. Ps. 68. 18. Lu. 4. 25.–9. 27.–24. 29. Ac. 1. 4, 5.– 2. 33.–10. 34. Ro. 8. 26. 2 Co. 3. 17. Ep. 4. 8.

8. Reprove; or, convince. ch. 8. 9, 46. Zec. 12. 10. Ac. 2. 37.–16. 29. 1 Co. 14. 24. Jude 15.

9. ch. 3. 18.–5. 40–8. 23.–47.–12. 47.–15. 22. Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 2. 22, 38.–3. 14.–7. 51.–26. 9. Ro. 3. 19. 1 Th. 2. 15. 1 Ti. 1. 13. He. 3. 12.–10. 26.

10. ch. 14. 18, 19. Is. 42. 21.–45. 24. Je. 23. 5. Da. 9. 24. Ac. 2. 33. Ro. 1. 17.–3. 21.–5. 17.–8. 33.– 10. 3. 1 Co. 1. 30.–15. 14. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 5. 5. Phi. 3. 7. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 10. 11.–13.

11. ch. 5. 22.–12. 31.–14. 30. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 68. 18. Is. 49. 24. Mat. 12. 18, 36. Lu. 10. 18. Ac. 10. 42. –17. 30, 31.–24. 25. Ro. 2. 3, 16.–14. 10.–16. 20. 1 Co. 4. 5.–6. 3. 2 Co. 4. 4.–5. 10. Ep. 2. 2. Col. 2. 15. He. 2. 14.–6. 2.–9. 27.–10. 27. 2 Pe. 2. 4.– 3. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 1. 7.–12. 7.–10.–20. 2, 15.

12. ch. 14. 30.–15. 15. Mar. 4. 33. Ac. 1. 3. 1 Co. 3. 1. He. 5. 11.–14.

13. ch. 3. 32.–7. 16.–8. 38.–12. 49.–14. 17, 26.–15. 26. Joel 2. 28. Ac. 2. 17.–11. 28.–20. 23.–21. 9.– 27. 24. 1 Co. 2. 10. Ep. 4. 7.–15. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27.– 4. 6. 2 Th. 2. 3, 12. 1 Ti. 4. 1. 2 Ti. 3. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 1, &c. Re. 1. 1, 19.–VI.–XXII.

14. ver. 9, 10. ch. 15. 26. Zec. 12. 10. Ac. 2. 32.– 4. 10. 1 Co. 2. 8.–10.–12. 3. 2 Co. 3. 14.–18.–4. 6. Ga. 5. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 10.–2. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 23.–4. 1, 13, 14. –5. 6, 20. Re. 19. 10.

15. ch. 3. 35.–10. 29.–13. 3.–17. 2, 10. Mat. 11. 27.– 28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Col. 1. 19.–2. 3, 9.

16. ver. 5, 10, 17, 28. ch. 7. 33.–12. 35.–13. 3, 33.–14. 19.–17. 5, 13.–20. 19.–29.–21. 1.–23. Mar. 16. 19. Ac. 1. 3.–10. 40, 41. 1 Co. 15. 5.–8. He. 12. 2.

17. ver. 1, 5, 19. ch. 12. 16.–14. 5, 22. Mar. 9. 10, 32. Lu. 9. 45.–18. 34.

18. Mat. 16. 7.–12. Lu. 24. 25. He. 5. 12.

Digitized by Google

said, I [a] go unto the Father: for [b] my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass; that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince [β] of this world cometh, and hath nothing [γ] in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as [h] the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAP. XV.

I AM the true vine [j], and my Father is the husbandman [k].

2 Every [m] branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that [o] beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now [q] ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide [s] in me, and I in you. As [u] the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye *are* the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: [γ] for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If [w] a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye [z] shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 If [d] ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and *that* [c] your joy might be full.

12 This [d] is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 Greater [e] love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye [b] are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for ye [e] servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you [l] friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye [o] have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained [P] you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain; that whatsoever [r] ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These [t] things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If [t] the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of [y] world, therefore [u] [y] world hateth you.

20 Remember [v] [y] word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you: if [w] they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

A. D. 33.

a ver. 12.
b 1 Cor. 15. 27, 28.
c Mat. 10. 22. 24. 9. c. 16. 3.
d c. 9. 41.
e Ja. 4. 17.
β or, *excuse.*
f c. 16. 11. Ep. 2. 2.
g 2 Cor. 5. 21. He. 4. 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.
h Ps. 40. 8. Ph. 2. 8.
i c. 7. 31.
j Is. 4. 2.
k Ca. 8. 12.
l Ps. 35. 19. 69. 4.
m Mat. 15. 13.
n c. 14. 17.
o He. 12. 15. Re. 3. 19.
p 1 Jn°. 5. 6.
q c. 17. 17. Ep. 5. 26.
r 1 Pe. 1. 22.
s Lu. 24. 48. Ac. 2. 32. 4. 20, 33. 2 Pe. 1. 16.
t 1 Jn°. 1, 2.
u 1 Jn°. 2. 6.
v Hos. 14. 8. Ga. 2. 20. Ph. 1. 11.
w Ac. 26. 9-11.
γ or, *severed from me.*
w Mat. 3. 10. 7. 19.
x c. 15. 21.
y 1 Cor. 2. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 13
z c. 16. 23.
a c. 14. 21, 23.
b ver. 21.
c c. 16. 24. 17. 13.
δ or, *convince.* Ac. 2. 37.
d c. 13. 34.
e Ro. 5. 7, 8.
f Ro. 3. 20. 7. 9.
g Is. 42. 21 Ro. 1. 17
h ver. 10.
i Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 2. Re. 20. 12, 13.
k c. 12. 31.
l Ja. 2. 23.
m He. 5. 12.
n c. 14. 26.
o 1 Jn°. 4. 10, 19.
p Ep. 2. 10.
q Re. 1. 1, 19.
r ver. 7. c. 14. 13.
s ver. 12.
t 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 3.
u c. 17. 14.
v Mat. 10. 24. Lu. 6. 40. c. 13. 16.
w Eze. 3. 7.

21 But [c] all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 If [d] I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but [e] now they have no [β] cloke for their sin.

23 He that hateth me, hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works [i] which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But *this cometh to pass*, that [γ] word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They [l] hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter [n] is come, whom I will send unto you from [y] Father, *even* [y] Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he [P] shall testify of me:

27 And [r] ye also shall bear witness, because [s] ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAP. XVI.

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, [v] that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And [x] these things will they do unto you, because [y] they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that, when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow [b] hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will δ reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness [δ], because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment [t], because [t] the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but [m] ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he [n] will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he [q] will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, A little while, & ye shall see me; because I go to the Father.

17 Then said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again a little while, and ye shall see me: &, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? We cannot

Digitized by Google

tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew[a] that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves of that I said, A[c] little while, & ye shall not see me: & again a little while, & ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ye[d] shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

21 A[f] woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of y[e] child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And [g]ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and [m] your heart shall rejoice, and your joy [n] no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give *it* you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask [p], and ye shall receive, that [q] your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in [β] proverbs: but y[e] time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in [β] proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of y[e] Father.

26 At [t] that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you that I will pray the Father for you;

27 For [u] the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that [x] I came out from God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no [δ] proverb.

30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold [a], the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own [ζ], and shall leave me alone: and yet [c] I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things have I spoken unto you, that in [d] me ye might have peace. In [e] the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

THESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the [g] hour is come: glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that [h] he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And this [i] is life eternal, that they might know [k] thee the [l] only true God, & Jesus Christ, whom [m] thou hast sent.

4 I [n] have glorified thee on the earth: I [o] have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self, with the glory which I [q] had with thee before the world was.

6 I [r] have manifested thy name unto the men which thou [s] gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me: and they have kept [u] thy word.

A.D. 33.

a c. 2. 24, 25.
b c. 6. 68. 14. 10.
c ver. 16. c. 7. 33. 13. 33. 14. 19.
d Lu. 24. 17, 21
e 1 Jn°. 5. 19.
f Is. 26. 17.
g c. 16. 15.
h Ga. 1. 24. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
i 1 Pe. 1. 5. Jude 1. 24.
k ver. 6.
l Pr. 18. 10.
m Lu. 24. 41, 52. c. 20. 20.
n 1 Pe. 1. 8.
o Ps. 109. 8. Ac. 1. 20.
p Mat. 7. 7, 8. Ja. 4. 2, 3.
q c. 15. 11.
r c. 15. 18, 19.
β or, *parables.*
s Ga. 1. 4.
t ver. 23.
u c. 14. 21, 23.
v Ac. 15. 9. Ep. 5. 26. 2 Th. 2. 13.
w Ps. 119. 151
x ver. 30. c. 17. 8.
y 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30.
γ or, *truly sanctified.*
δ or, *parable.*
a Mat. 26. 31. Mar. 14. 27.
b 2 Cor. 3. 18.
ζ or, *his own home.*
c Is. 50. 7, 9. c. 8. 29.
d c. 14. 27. Ro. 5. 1. Ep. 2. 14.
e c. 15. 19-21. 2 Ti. 3. 12.
f 1 Th. 4. 17.
g c. 12. 23. 13. 32.
h c. 5. 27. ver. 24.
i 1 Jn°. 5. 11.
k Je. 9. 23, 24.
l 1 Th. 1. 9.
m c. 10. 36.
n c. 14. 13.
o c. 19. 30.
p 2 Ti. 4. 7.
q 2 Sa. 15. 23.
r c. 1. 1, 2. Ph. 2. 6. He. 1. 3, 10.
s Ps. 22. 22. ver. 26.
t Ro. 8. 30. ver. 2, 9, 11.
u Mat. 26. 47, &c. Mar. 14. 43, &c. Lu. 22. 47, &c.
x He. 3. 6.

7 Now they have known that all things, whatsoever thou hast given me, are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words [δ] which thou gavest me; and they have received *them*, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: I pray not for the world [r], but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all [s] mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I [t] am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep [t] through thine own name [t] those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we *are.*

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept; and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture [v] might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; & [r] the world hath hated them, because they are not of y[e] world, even as I am not of y[e] world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but [t] that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify [v] them through thy truth: thy [w] word is truth.

18 As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And [y] for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be [γ] sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one [z]; as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And [b] the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; & that the world may know that thou hast sent me, & hast loved them as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be [f] with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before y[e] foundation of y[e] world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it;* that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

CHAP. XVIII.

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron [p], where was a garden, into y[e] which he entered, & his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place; for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

3 Judas [t] then, having received a band *of men*, and officers from the chief priests

Digitized by Google

19. ver. 30. ch. 2. 24, 25—21. 17. Ps. 139. 1.—4. Mat. 6. 8.—9. 4. Mar. 9. 33. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

20. ver. 6, 33. ch. 19. 25. Job 20. 5. Ps 30. 5, 11.—40. 1.—97. 11.—126. 5. Is. 12. 1.—25. 8, 9.—61. 3.—66. 5. Je. 31. 9, 25. Mat. 25. 4—21. 38.—27. 33, 44, 52, 66. Mar. 14. 72.—16. 10, 23. Lu. 5. 21.—22. 45, 62.—23. 47. —24. 17. Ac. 2. 46.—5. 41. Ro. 5. 2, 11. 2 Co. 6. 10. Ga. 5. 22. 1 Th. 1. 6. 2 Th. 2. 16. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 6. Jude 24. Re. 7. 14.—11. 10.—18. 7.

21. Ge. 3. 16.—24. 6.—30. 23. 1 Sa. 1. 26. Ps. 113. 9. Is. 26. 17. Je. 30. 6. Ho. 13. 13. Mi. 4. 10. Lu. 1. 57, 58. Ga. 4. 27. Re. 12. 2., 5.

22. ver. 6, 20. ch. 4. 14.—14. 1, 27.—20. 19.—21. 7. Job 34. 29. Ps. 146. 2. Is. XII.—25. 9.—51. 11.—54. 7.—65. 13, 19.—66. 9.—14. Hab. 3. 17. Mat. 28. 8. Lu. 10. 42. —16. 25.—19. 26.—24. 41, 52. Ac. 2. 46.—5. 41.—13. 52. —16. 25.—20. 23. Ro. 8. 35. 1 Th. 3. 7. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 6. 18.—10. 34. 1 Pe. 1. 8.—4. 13.

23. ver. 19. ch. 13. 36.—14. 5, 13, 22.—15. 7, 15—21. 20. Is. 65. 24. Mat. 7. 7.—21. 22. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 9. Ep. 2. 18.—3. 14.—20. 1 Ti. 2. 5. He. 4. 14.—16.—7. 25. —10. 19.—23. Ja. 1. 5. 1 Jn°. 1. 3. 2 Jn°. 12.

24. ver. 23. ch. 15. 11. Ge. 32. 9. 1 Ki. 18. 36. 2 Ki. 19. 15. Mat. 6. 9. Ep. 1. 16. 1 Th. 3. 11.—13. 2 Th. 1. 2.—2. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 3. 2 Jn°. 12.

25. Proverbs; or, *parables*. ver. 12, 16, 28, 29. Ps. 49. 4.—83. 2. Pr. 1. 6. Mat. 13. 10.—13. 35. Mar. 4. 13. Ac. 2. 33.—36. 2 Co. 3. 12.—18.—4. 2.

26. ver. 23. ch. 14. 16.—17. 9, 19, 24. Ro. 5. 34.

27. ver. 30. ch. 3. 13.—7. 29.—8. 42.—14. 21.—17. 7, 8, 23, 26.—21. 15. Zep. 3. 17. Mat. 10. 37. Ro. 8. 3. 1 Co. 15. 47.—16. 22. 2 Co. 5. 15. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 6. 24. 1 Ti. 1. 19. He. 12. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 4. 19. Jude 20, 21. Re. 3. 9, 19.

28. ver. 5, 16. ch. 8. 14.—13. 1.—14. 28.—17. 5, 11, 13. Lu. 9. 51.—24. 51. Ac. 1. 9.

29. Proverb; or, *parable*. ver. 25.

30. ver. 17.—19, 27. ch. 5. 20.—17. 8.—21. 17. He. 4. 13.

31. ch. 13. 38. Lu. 9. 44.

32. His own; or, *His own home*. ch. 4. 21.—5. 25, 28.—8. 16, 29.—12. 23.—14. 10.—20. 10. Is. 50. 6. 9. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 26. 31, 56. Mar. 14. 27, 50. Ac. 8. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 16.

33. ver. 11. ch. 12. 31.—14. 1, 27.—15. 19. 1 Sa. 17. 51. 52. Ps. 68. 18.—85. 8. Is. 9. 6, 7. Mi. 5. 5. Lu. 2. 14. —19. 38. Ac. 9. 31.—14. 22.—23. 11.—27. 22, 25, 36. Ro. 5. 1.—8. 36. 2 Co. 1. 3.—7. 4—13. 11. Ga. 1. 4. —6. 14. Ep. 2. 14. Phi. 4. 7. Col. 1. 20. 1 Th. 3. 4, 7. 2 Th. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 3. 12. He. 7. 2.—11. 25.—13. 20. 1 Pe. 5. 9. 1 Jn°. 4. 4.—5. 4. Re. 7. 14.

CHAP. XVII.

1. ver. 4. ch. 7. 30.—8. 20.—11. 41.—12. 23, 27.—13. 1, 31. —16. 32. Ps. 121. 1.—123. 1. Is. 38. 14. Mar. 14. 41. Lu. 18. 13.—22. 53. Ac. 3. 13. Phi. 2. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 21.

2. ver. 6, 9, 12, 24. ch. 3. 34, 35.—4. 14.—5. 21.—29.—6. 27, 37, 54.—7. 10. 28.—11. 25. Ps. 2. 6.—12.—110. 1. Da. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27.—28. 18. Ro. 6. 23. 1 Co. 15. 25. Ep. 1. 20. Col. 3. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 16. He. 1. 2.—2. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 1 Jn°. 1. 2.—2. 25.—5. 20. Jude 21.

3. ver. 25. ch. 3. 17, 34.—5. 19, 37.—6. 27, 57.—7. 29.—8. 19, 54, 55.—10. 36.—11. 42.—12. 49.—14. 9, 26. 1 Ch. 28. 9. 2 Ch. 15. 3. Ps. 9. 10. Is. 48. 16.—53. 11.—61. 1. Je. 9. 24.—10. 10.—31. 33, 34. Ho. 6. 3. Mar. 9. 37. Lu. 9. 48. 1 Co. 8. 4.—15. 34. 2 Co. 4. 6. 1 Th. 1. 9. 2 Th. 1. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 15. He. 8. 11. 1 Jn°. 4. 6, 14.—5. 11, 20.

4. ch. 4. 34.—5. 36.—9. 3.—12. 28.—13. 31.—14. 13, 31.—15. 10.—19. 30. Ac. 20. 24. 2 Ti. 4. 7.

5. ver. 24. ch. 1. 1, 18.—3. 13.—10. 30.—14. 9. Pr. 8. 22.—31. Mat. 25. 34. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15. He. 1. 3, 10. 1 Pe. 1. 20. 1 Jn°. 1. 2. Re. 5. 9.—14.—13. 8.

6. ver. 8, 9, 11, 14, 26. ch. 1. 18.—6. 37.—8. 31.—10. 27.—12. 26.—14. 21.—15. 3, 7, 9.—18. 9. Ex. 3. 13.—9. 16.—34. 5. Ps. 22. 22.—71. 17.—119. 11. Pr. 2. 1, 10.—3. 1.—23. 23. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21. Ac. 13. 48. Ro. 8. 28. —11. 2. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 4.—11. Col. 3. 16. 2 Th. 2. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 13. He. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 2. 13.—3. 8, 10.

7. ver. 10. ch. 7. 16.—8. 26.—10. 29.—12. 49, 50.—14. 7.—10, 20.—16. 15, 30.

8. ver. 6, 7, 14, 25. ch. 3. 33.—8. 28.—12. 49.—14. 10. 16. 27, 30. Pr. 1. 3, 23.—2. 1.—4. 10.—10. 8. Mat. 13. 11. 1 Co. 11. 23.—15. 1, 2. Ep. 3. 2.—4. 11. 1 Th. 2. 13. —4. 1. 1 Jn°. 4. 14.

9. ver. 6, 14, 24. ch. 14. 16.—16. 26. Lu. 22. 32. Ro. 8. 34. He. 7. 25.—9. 24. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.—5. 19. Re. 12. 9. —13. 8.—20. 15.

10. ch. 5. 23.—10. 30.—11. 4.—12. 23.—16. 14. Ac. 19. 17. 1 Co. 3. 21. Phi. 1. 20.—2. 9. Col. 1. 15-19.—2. 9. 2 Th. 1. 10, 12. Re. 5. 8.—14.

11. ver. 12.—25. ch. 10. 29.—13. 1.—15. 18.—21.—16. 28, 33. Ps. 15. 8.—79. 9. Is. 27. 3.—54. 2. Je. 14. 7, 21. Eze. 20. 9, 22, 44. Mat. 5. 48.—6. 9.—10. 16. Ac. 1. 9.—3. 21. Ro. 9. 17.—15. 5. 1 Co. 1. 10.—12. 12. Ep. 4. 4. He. 1. 3.—2. 13.—9. 24. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.—5. 19. Jude 1. Re. 4. 8.—15. 4.

12. ch. 6. 37, 39, 70, 71.—10. 27.—13. 18.—18. 9. Ps. 109. 6.—19. Lu. 4. 26. Ac. 1. 16.—20, 25. 2 Th. 2. 3. He. 2. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

13. ver. 1. ch. 3. 29.—13. 3.—15. 11.—16. 22, 33. Ne. 8. 10. Ps. 43. 4.—126. 5. Ac. 13. 52. Ro. 14. 17. Ga. 5. 22. He. 12. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 4. 2 Jn°. 12.

14. ver. 8, 16. ch. 7. 7.—8. 23.—15. 18.—21. Ge. 3. 15. Pr. 29. 27. Zec. 11. 8. Mat. 10. 24. 1 Pe. 4. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.—4. 5, 6.—5. 19.

15. Ge. 48. 16. 1 Ch. 4. 10. Ps. 30. 9.—121. 7. Ec. 9. 10. Is. 38. 18.—57. 1. Mat. 6. 13. Lu. 8. 38.—11. 4. Ga. 1. 4. Phi. 1. 20. 2 Th. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 4. 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 18.

16. ver. 14.

17. ver. 19. ch. 8. 32, 40.—15. 3. 2 Sa. 7. 28. Ps. 12. 6.—19. 7, 9.—119. 9, 104, 144, 152. Lu. 8. 11, 15. Ac. 15. 9. 2 Co. 3. 18. Ep. 4. 21.—5. 26. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Ja. 1. 21. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

18. ch. 20. 21, 23. Is. 61. 1. Mat. 23. 34. 2 Co. 5. 20. Ep. 3. 7.

19. Sanctified through the truth; or, *Truly sanctified*. ver. 17. ch. 10. 36. Is. 62. 1. Je. 1. 5. 1 Co. 1. 2, 30. 2 Co. 4. 15.—8. 9. 1 Th. 4. 7. 2 Ti. 2. 10. Tit. 2. 14. He. 2. 11.—9. 13, 18, 26.—10. 5.—10, 29.

20. ver. 6.—11. Ac. 2. 41.—4. 4. Ro. 15. 18.—16. 26. Ep. 4. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 2.

21. v. 11, 22. ch. 5. 23.—10. 16, 30, 38.—13. 35.—14. 9.—11. Je. 32. 39. Eze. 37. 16.—19, 22. Zep. 3. 9. Zec. 14. 9. Ac. 2. 46.—4. 32. Ro. 12. 5. 1 Co. 1. 10.—12. 12, 25.—27. Ga. 3. 28. Ep. 4. 3.—6. Phi. 1. 27.—2. 2. Col. 3. 11. 1 Pe. 3. 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 7.

22. ch. 1. 16.—14. 20.—15. 18, 19.—20. 21. Mar. 6. 7.—16. 17.—20. Lu. 22. 30. Ac. 5. 41. Ro. 15. 17, 19. 2 Co. 5. 20.—6. 1. Ep. 2. 20. Phi. 1. 29. Col. 1. 24. 2 Th. 1. 4, 10. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.—3. 24. Re. 21. 14.

23. ver. 21, 24. ch. 6. 56.—13. 35.—14. 10, 20, 23. Ro. 8. 10. 1 Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 26. Ep. 1. 6, &c.—4. 12. Phi. 3. 15. Col. 1. 28.—2. 9, 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 12. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.—3. 1, 24.—4. 12, 19.

24. ver. 5. ch. 12. 26.—14. 3. Ge. 45. 13. Pr. 8. 22.—31. Mat. 25. 21.—26. 29. Lu. 12. 37.—22. 28.—30.—23. 43. 1 Co. 13. 12. 2 Co. 3. 18.—4. 6.—5. 8. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Th. 4. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 3. 21.—7. 14.—21. 22.

25. ver. 8, 11. ch. 1. 18.—5. 19.—7. 29.—8. 19, 55.—10. 15. —15. 21.—16. 3, 27, 30. Is. 45. 21. Mat. 11. 27.—16. 16. Lu. 10. 22. Ac. 17. 23.—26. 18. Ro. 1. 25.—3. 11, 26. 1 Co. 1. 21.—15. 34. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ga. 4. 8, 9. 2 Th. 1. 8. He. 8. 11. 1 Jn°. 5. 19, 20. Re. 13. 8.

26. ver. 6, 23. ch. 6. 56.—8. 59.—14. 20, 23.—15. 4, 9, 15. Ps. 22. 22. Ro. 8. 10. 1 Co. 1. 30.—12. 12. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 1. 6, 22.—4. 4.—3. 17.—5. 30, 32. Col. 1. 27.—2. 10 —3. 11. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 2. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 24.—4. 13.

CHAP. XVIII.

1. ver. 26. ch. 13. 31, &c.—XIV., XVII. Ge. 2. 15. —3. 23. 2 Sa. 15. 23. 1 Ki. 15. 13. 2 Ki. 23. 6, 12. 2 Ch. 15. 16.—30. 14. Je. 31. 40. Mat. 26. 36. Mar. 14. 32. Lu. 22. 39, 40.

2. Mar. 11. 11, 12. Lu. 21. 37.—22. 39.

Digitized by Google

3. ver. 12. ch. 13. 2, 27..30. Ps. 3. 1, 2.—22. 12. Mat. 26. 47, 55. Mar. 14. 43, 44, 48. Lu. 22. 47. Ac. 1. 16.

4. ch. 13. 1.—19. 28. 1 Ki. 18. 10, 14..18. Ne. 6. 11. Ps. 3. 6.—27. 3. Pr. 28. 1. Mat. 18. 21.—17. 22, 23.—20. 18, 19.—26. 2, 21, 31. Mar. 10. 33, 34. Lu. 18. 31..33.—24. 6, 7, 44. Ac. 4. 24..28.—20. 22, 23. 1 Pe. 4. 1.

5. ch. 1. 46.—19. 19. Is. 3. 9. Je. 8. 12. Mat. 2. 23.—21. 11.

6. 2 Ki. 1. 9..15. Ps. 27. 2.—40. 14.—70. 2, 3.—129. 5. Lu. 9. 54..56. Ac. 4. 29, 30.

8. ch. 10. 28.—13. 1, 36.—16. 32. Mat. 26. 56. Mar. 14. 50..52. 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Co. 12. 9. 1 Pe. 5. 7.

9. ch. 17. 12.

10. ver. 26. Mat. 26. 51..54. Mar. 14. 30, 47. Lu. 22. 33, 49..51.

11. ver. 36. ch. 11. 41, 42.—12. 27, 28.—15. 10.—17. 24.—20. 17. Ps. 75. 8. Eze. 23. 31. Mat. 20. 22, 23.—26. 39, 42. Mar. 10. 38, 39.—14. 35, 36. Lu. 12. 30.—22. 42. Ro. 8. 15..18. 2 Co. 6. 7.—10. 4. Ep. 6. 11..17. He. 12. 2, 5..10.

12. ver. 3. Ge. 22. 9.—40. 3. Ju. 16. 21. Ps. 118. 27. Mat. 26. 57.—27. 2. Mar. 14. 53.—15. 1. Lu. 22. 54. Ac. 21. 31, 37.—22. 24..28.—23. 10, 17, &c.

13. *And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.* ver. 24. ch. 11. 51. Mat. 26. 57. Lu. 3. 2. Ac. 4. 6.

14. ch. 11. 49..52.

15. Mat. 26. 58. Mar. 14. 54. Lu. 22. 54.

16. Mat. 26. 58. Mar. 14. 54. Lu. 22. 54, 55.

17. ver. 5, 8, 16. ch. 21. 15. Mat. 26. 33, 69, 70. Mar. 14. 66..68. Lu. 22. 56, 57.

18. ver. 25. Ge. 49. 6. 1 Ki. 19. 9. Ps. 1. 1.—26. 4..10. Pr. 13. 20. Mar. 14. 54. Lu. 22. 44, 55, 56. Ac. 4. 23. 1 Co. 15. 33. 2 Co. 6. 15..17. Ep. 5. 11, 12.

19. Lu. 11. 53, 54.—20. 20.

20. ch. 7. 4, 14, 26, 28.—8. 2.—10. 23..39. Ps. 22. 22.—40. 9, 10. Is. 45. 19.—48. 16. Mat. 4. 23.—9. 35.—21. 23, &c.—24. 26.—26. 55. Lu. 4. 15, 16.—19. 45..47.—20. 1, &c.—21. 37. Ac. 26. 26.

21. Mat. 26. 59, 60. Mar. 14. 55..59. Lu. 22. 67, 68. Ac. 24. 12, 13, 18..20.

22. With the palm of his hand; or, *With a rod.* Job 16. 10—30. 10..12. Is. 50. 5..7. Je. 20. 2. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 26. 67, 68. Mar. 14. 65. Lu. 22. 63, 64. Ac. 23. 2, 3, 4, 5.

23. 2 Co. 10. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 20..23.

24. ver. 12, 13. Mat. 26. 57. Mar. 14. 53. Lu. 22. 54.

25. ver. 18. Ge. 18. 15. Pr. 29. 25. Mat. 26. 69, 71, 72. Mar. 14. 37, 38, 67..70. Lu. 22. 56, 58. Ga. 2. 11..13.

26. ver. 1, 10. Pr. 12. 19. Mat. 26. 73. Mar. 14. 70..72. Lu. 22. 59, 60.

27. ch. 13. 38. Mat. 26. 34, 74, 75. Mar. 14. 30, 68, 72. Lu. 22. 34, 60..62.

28. Hall of judgment; or, *Pilate's house.* ver. 33. ch. 19. 9, 4. De. 16. 2. 2 Ch. 30. 1..5, 21..24.—35. 1..14, 17, 18. Ps. 35. 16. Pr. 1. 16.—4. 16. Is. 1. 14..15. Je. 7. 8..11. Eze. 45. 21. Am. 5. 21..23. Mi. 3. 10..12. Mat. 22. 23..28.—27. 1, 2, 6, 27. Mar. 15. 1, 16. Lu. 22. 66.—23. 1. Ac. 10. 28.—11. 3.

29. Mat. 27. 23. Ac. 23. 28..30.—25. 16.

30. ch. 19. 12. Mar. 10. 33.—15. 3. Lu. 20. 19..26.—23. 2..5.—24. 7. Ac. 3. 13.

31. ch. 19. 6, 7, 15. Ge. 49. 10. Eze. 21. 26, 27. Ho. 3. 4, 5. Ac. 25. 18..20.

32. ch. 3. 14.—10. 31, 33.—12. 32, 33. De. 21. 23. Ps. 22. 16. Mat. 20. 19.—26. 2. Lu. 24. 7, 8. Ac. 7. 59. Ga. 3. 13.

33. ver. 37. ch. 1. 49.—12. 13, 15.—19. 3, 19..22. Ps. 2. 6..12. Is. 9. 6, 7. Je. 23. 5, 6. Zep. 3. 15. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 27. 11. Mar. 15. 2. Lu. 19. 38..40.—23. 3, 4. Ac. 2. 34..36. 1 Ti. 6. 13.

34. ver. 36.

35. ver. 28. ch. 19. 6, 11. Ezr. 4. 12. Ne. 4. 2. Ac. 18. 14..16.—21. 38.—22. 22..24.—23. 29.—25. 19, 20. Ro. 3. 1, 2.

36. ver. 11. ch. 6. 15.—8. 15. Ps. 45. 3..7. Is. 9. 6, 7. Da. 2. 44.—7. 14. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 12. 14.—17. 20, 21. Ro. 14. 17. Col. 1. 12..14. 1 Ti. 6. 13.

37. ch. 7. 17.—8. 14, 47.—10. 26, 27.—14. 6. Is. 55. 4. Mat. 26. 64.—27. 11. Mar. 14. 62.—15. 2. Lu. 23. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 19.—4. 6.—5. 20. Re. 1. 5.—3. 14.

38. ch. 19. 4, 6, 21, 22. Mat. 27. 18, 19, 24. Mar. 15. 14. Lu. 23. 4, 14..16. Ac. 17. 19, 20, 32.—24. 25, 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.—2. 22, 23.

39. ver. 33. Mat. 27. 15..18. Mar. 15. 6, 8..10. Lu. 23. 17, 20.

40. Mat. 27. 16, 26. Mar. 15. 7, 15. Lu. 23. 18, 19, 25. Ac. 3. 13, 14.

CHAP. XIX.

1. Ps. 129. 3. Is. 50. 6.—53. 5. Mat. 20. 19.—23. 34.—27. 26. Mar. 10. 33, 34.—15. 15. Lu. 18. 33.—23. 16, 23. Ac. 16. 22, 23.—22. 24, 25. 2 Co. 11. 24, 25. He. 11. 36. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

2. ver. 5. Ps. 22. 6. Is. 49. 7.—53. 3. Mat. 27. 27..31. Mar. 15. 16..20. Lu. 23. 11.

3. ver. 19..22. ch. 18. 33. Mat. 26. 49.—27. 29. Lu. 1. 28.

4. ver. 6. ch. 18. 38. Mat. 27. 4, 19, 24, 54. Lu. 23. 41, 47. 2 Co. 5. 21. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 19.—2. 22.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.

5. ch. 1. 29. Is. 7. 14.—40. 9.—42. 1. Lu. 1. 12. He. 12. 2.

6. ver. 15. ch. 18. 31. Mat. 27. 22..25. Mar. 15. 12..15. Lu. 23. 21..23. Ac. 2. 23.—3. 13..15.—7. 52.—13. 27..29.

7. ch. 5. 18.—8. 58, 59.—10. 30..33, 36..38. Le. 24. 16. De. 18. 20. Mat. 26. 63..66.—27. 42, 43. Mar. 14. 61..64.—15. 39. Ro. 1. 4.

8. ver. 13. Ac. 14. 11..19.

Digitized by Google

and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing [b] all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of [c] Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they [f] went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am *he:* if therefore ye seek me [k], let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled which he spake [i], Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then [l] Simon Peter, having a sword, drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into [y] sheath: [y] cup [m] which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band & the captain & officers of the Jews took Jesus, & bound him,

13 And led him away to Annas [o] first; for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was [y] high priest that same [p] year.

14 Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel [r] to [y] Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 And [s] Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, I spake [u] openly to [y] world: I ever taught in [y] synagogue, & in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; & [x] in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck [z] Jesus [δ] with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but [ζ] if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now [ζ] Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, (being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off), saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

A. D. 33.

a Mat. 26.47. Mar. 14.72. Lu. 22.60. c. 13. 38.
b c. 10. 17, 18. Ac. 2. 28.
c Mat. 27. 2, &c. Mar. 15. 1, &c. Lu. 23. 1, &c
β or, *Pilate's house.*
d Mat. 2. 23. c. 19. 19.
e Ac. 10. 28.
f Ps. 27. 2. 40. 14.
g Is. 53. 6.
Ep. 5. 25.
h Ge. 49. 10. Eze. 21. 27.
i c. 17. 12.
k Mat. 20. 19. Lu. 18. 32, 33.
l Mat. 26. 51. Mar. 14. 47. Lu. 22. 49, 50.
m Mat. 20. 22. 26. 39, 42.
n c. 19. 11. Ac. 3. 13.
o Lu. 3. 2.
p 1 Ti. 6. 13.
q Ps. 45. 3, 6. Is. 9. 6, 7. Da. 2. 44. 7. 14. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 12. 14. c. 6. 15. Ro. 14. 17. Col. 1. 13.
γ *And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.*
r c. 11. 49, 50.
s Mat. 26. 58, &c. Mar. 14. 54 Lu. 22. 54.
t Is. 55. 4. Re. 1. 5. 3. 14.
u c. 8. 47. 1 Jo. 4. 6.
v Mat. 27. 26, &c. Mar. 15. 15, &c.
w Lu. 4. 15. c. 7. 14, 26, 28 8. 2.
x Is. 53. 5.
y Ac. 26. 26.
z Job 16. 10. Je. 20. 2.
Ac. 23. 2, 3.
δ or, *with a rod.*
a c. 18. 38. ver. 6.
b 1 Pe. 2. 19-23
ζ See ver. 13.
c Le. 24. 16.
d c. 5. 18. 10. 33.

27 Peter then denied again: and [d] immediately the cock crew.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, & judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us [b] to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake [a], signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into [y] judgment-hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own [n] nation & the chief priests have delivered thee unto me. What hast thou done?

36 Jesus [p] answered, My [q] kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to [y] Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear [t] witness unto the truth. Every one [u] that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas! Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

THEN [v] Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged [x] *him*.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that [a] I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, & the purple robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold, the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him!* Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him and crucify *him;* for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We [b] have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because [d] he made himself [y] Son of God.

8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment

Digitized by Google

hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But [a] Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? Knowest [b] thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou [c] couldest have no power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above [d]: therefore he [e] that delivered me unto thee hath the greater [f] sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever [m] maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cesar.

13 When [n] Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that [o] called The Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And [q] it was the preparation of the passover, & about the sixth hour: & he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*; crucify him! Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We [t] have no king but Cesar.

16 Then [v] delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away.

17 And he bearing his cross, went [w] forth into a place called *The place* of a skull, which is called in y[e] Hebrew, Golgotha:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 And [x] Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place were Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin.

21 Then said y[e] chief priests of y[e] Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of y[e] Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written.

23 Then y[e] soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, & made four parts, to every soldier a part; & also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, [β] woven [f] from the top throughout:

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith [c], They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 Now there stood by y[e] cross of Jesus his mother, & his mother's sister, Mary y[e] *wife* of [γ] Cleopas [k], & Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and y[e] disciple standing by [m] whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman [o], behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to y[e] disciple, Behold thy mother [p]! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own [q] *home*.

28 After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture [r] might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It [s] is finished: & he bowed his head, and gave [d] up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was y[e] Preparation [f], that y[e] bodies should not remain [h] upon y[e] cross on y[e] sabbath-day, (for [i] that sabbath-day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, & *that* they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came thereout blood [a] and water [p].

35 And [r] he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the scripture [s] should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture [u] saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 And after this, Joseph of Arimathea (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly, for [x] fear of the Jews) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also [y] Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and [a] brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight*.

40 Then took they y[e] body of Jesus, & wound [b] it in linen clothes with y[e] spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There [c] laid they Jesus therefore, because [d] of the Jews' preparation-*day*; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.

THE [e] first *day* of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom [g] Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter [f] therefore went forth, & that other disciple, & came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun [i] Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he, stooping down, *and looking in*, saw the linen clothes [n] lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie;

7 And the napkin [r], that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he

A. D. 33.

a Ps. 38. 13. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 27. 12, 14. Ph. 1. 28.
b Da. 3. 14, 15.
c ver. 17. 4.
d Is. 53. 10, 12. He. 2. 14, 15.
e Lu. 22. 53. c. 7. 30.
f ver. 42.
g Ps. 39. 9.
h De. 21. 23.
i Mar. 14. 44. c. 18. 3.
k Le. 23. 7, 8.
l He. 6. 4-8. Ja. 4. 17.
m Lu. 23. 2. Ac. 17. 7.
n Pr. 29. 25. Ac. 4. 19.
o He. 9. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 6, 8.
p 1 Pe. 3. 21.
q Mat. 27. 62.
r 1 Jn°. 1. 1-3.
s Ex. 12. 46. Nu. 9. 12. Ps. 34. 20.
t Ge. 49. 10.
u Ps. 22. 16. Zec. 12. 10. Re. 1. 7.
v Mat. 27. 26, &c. Mar. 15. 15, &c. Lu. 23. 24, &c.
w Nu. 15. 36. He. 13. 12.
x c. 9. 22. 12. 42.
y c. 3. 1, 2. 7. 50.
z Mat. 27. 37. Mar. 15. 26. Lu. 23. 38.
a 2 Ch. 16. 14.
b Ac. 5. 6.
c Is. 53. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 4.
d ver. 31.
e Mat. 28. 1, &c. Mar. 16. 1, &c. Lu. 24. 1, &c.

β or, *wrought.*

f Ex. 39. 22.
g c. 13. 23. 19. 26. 21. 7, 24.
h Ps. 22. 18.
i Lu. 24. 12.

γ or, *Clopas.*

k Lu. 24. 18.
l Lu. 13. 30.
m c. 13. 23.
n c. 19. 40.
o c. 2. 4.
p 1 Ti. 5. 2.
q c. 16. 32.
r c. 11. 44.
s Ps. 69. 21.

Digitized by Google

9. ch. 8. 14.–9. 29, 30. Ju. 13. 6. Ps. 38. 13..15. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 27. 12..14. Mar. 15. 3..5. Ac. 8. 32, 33.

10. ch. 18. 39. Da. 3. 15.–5. 19.

11. ch. 3. 27.–7. 30.–9. 41.–11. 49, 50.–15. 22..24. Ge. 45. 7, 8. Ex. 9. 14..16. 1 Ch. 29. 11, 12. Ps. 62. 11. Je. 27. 5..8. La. 3. 37. Da. 4. 17, 25, 32, 35.–5. 21. Mat. 6. 13.–26. 65.–27. 2. Lu. 7. 41, 42.–10. 11..14.–12. 47, 48.–22. 53. Ac. 2. 23.–4. 28. Ro. 11. 36.–13. 1. Ja. 1. 17.–4. 17.

12. ch. 18. 33..36. Mar. 6. 16..26. Lu. 23. 2..5. Ac. 17. 6, 7.–24. 24..47.

13. ver. 8. Ps. 58. 1, 2.–82. 5..7.–94. 20, 21. Is. 51. 12, 13.–57. 11. Ec. 5. 8. Am. 5. 7. Lu. 12. 5.

14. ver. 3, 5, 19..22, 31, 32, 42. Mat. 27. 62. Mar. 15. 25, 33, 34, 42. Lu. 23. 54.

15. ver. 6. ch. 18. 31. Ge. 49. 10. Eze. 21. 26, 27. Eze. 21. 26, 27. Lu. 23. 18. Ac. 21. 36.–22. 22.

16. Mat. 27. 26..31. Mar. 15. 15..20. Lu. 23. 24. 25.

17. Le. 16. 21, 22.–24. 14. Nu. 15. 35, 36. 1 Ki. 21. 13. Mat. 10. 38.–16. 24.–27. 32..34. Mar. 8. 34.–10. 21.–15. 21, 22. Lu. 9. 23.–14. 27.–23. 26, 33. Ac. 7. 58. He. 13. 11..13.

18. ch. 18. 32. Ps. 22. 16. Is. 53. 12. Mat. 27. 35..38, 44. Mar. 15. 24..28. Lu. 23. 32..34. Ga. 3. 13. He. 12. 2

19. ver. 3, 12. ch. 1. 45, 46, 49.–18. 33. Mat. 27. 37. Mar. 15. 26. Lu. 23. 38. Ac. 3. 6.–26. 9.

20. ver. 13. ch. 5. 2. Ac. 21. 37, 40.–22. 2.–26. 14. Re. 9. 11.–16. 16.

22. ver. 12. Ps. 65. 7.–76. 10. Pr. 8. 29.

23. Woven; or, *wrought*. Ex. 39. 22, 23. Mat. 27. 35. Mar. 15. 24. Lu. 23. 34.

24. ver. 28, 36, 37. ch. 10. 35.–12. 38, 39. Ps. 22. 18. Is. 10. 7. Ac. 13. 27.

25. Cleophas; or, *Cleopas*. ch. 20. 1, 11..18. Mat. 27. 55, 56. Mar. 15. 40, 41.–16. 9. Lu. 2. 35.–8. 2.–23. 49.–24. 18.

26. ch. 2. 4.–13. 23.–20. 2.–21. 7, 20, 24.

27. ch. 1. 11.–16. 32. Ge. 45. 8.–47. 12. Mat. 12. 48..50.–25. 40. Mar. 3. 34, 35. 1 Ti. 5. 2..4. 1 Jn°. 3. 18, 19.

28. ver. 30. ch. 13. 1.–14. 4, 32. Ps. 22. 15.–69. 21. Lu. 9. 31.–12. 50.–18. 31.–22. 37. Ac. 13. 29.

29. Ex. 12. 22. Nu. 19. 18. 1 Ki. 4. 33. Ps. 51. 7. Mat. 27. 34, 48. Mar. 15. 36. Lu. 23. 36.

30. ver. 28. ch. 4. 34.–10. 11, 18.–17. 4. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 22. 15. Is. 53. 12. Da. 9. 24, 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 3. 15.–20. 28.–27. 50. Mar. 15. 37. Lu. 23. 46. Ro. 3. 25, 26.–10. 4. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. Phi. 2. 8. Col. 2. 14..17. He. 2. 14, 15.–9. 11..14, 22..28.–10. 1..14.–12. 2.

31. ver. 1, 14, 42. Le. 23. 7..16. De. 21. 22, 23. Pr. 12. 10. Mi. 3. 3. Mat. 27. 62. Mar. 15. 42.

32. ver. 18. Lu. 23. 39..43.

34. ch. 13. 8..10. Ps. 51. 7. Eze. 36. 25. Zec. 13. 1. Ac. 22. 16. 1 Co. 1. 30.–6. 11. Ep. 5. 26, 27. Tit. 2. 14.–3. 5..7. He. 9. 13, 14.–10. 19..22. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 1. 7..9.–5. 6, 8. Re. 1. 5.–7. 14.

35. ver. 26. ch. 11. 15, 42.–14. 29.–17. 20, 21.–20. 31.–21. 24. Ac. 10. 39. Ro. 15. 4. He. 2. 3, 4 1 Pe. 5. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3.–5. 13.

36. Ex. 12. 46. Nu. 9. 12. Ps. 22. 14.–34. 20.–35. 10.

37. Ps. 22. 16, 17. Zec. 12. 10. Re. 1. 7.

38. ch. 9. 22.–12. 42. Pr. 29. 25. Mat. 27. 57..60. Mar. 15. 42..46. Lu. 23. 50..54. Phi. 1. 14.

39. ch. 3. 1, &c.–7. 50..52.–12. 7. 2 Ch. 16. 14. Ca. 4. 6, 14. Mat. 12. 20.–19. 39.

40. ch. 11. 44.–20. 5..7. Ac. 5. 6.

41. ch. 20. 15. 2 Ki. 23. 30. Is. 22. 16. Mat. 27. 60, 64..66. Lu. 23. 53.

42. ver. 14, 31. Ps. 22. 15. Is. 53. 9. Mat. 12. 40. Ac. 13. 29. 1 Co. 15. 4. Col. 2. 12.

CHAP. XX.

1. ver. 19, 26. Mat. 27. 60, 64..66.–28. 1, 2. Mar. 15. 46.–16. 1..4, 9. Lu. 24. 1..10. Ac. 20. 7. 1 Co. 16. 2. Re. 1. 10.

2. ver. 9, 13, 15. ch. 13. 23.–19. 26.–21. 7, 20, 24. Mat. 27. 63, 64.

3. Lu. 24. 12.

4. 2 Sa. 18. 23. 1 Co. 9. 24. 2 Co. 8. 12.

5. ch. 11. 44.–19. 40.

6. ch. 6. 67..69.–18. 17, 25..27.–21. 7, 15..17. Mat. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 22. 31, 32.

7. ch. 11. 44.

8. ver. 25, 29. ch. 1. 50.

Digitized by Google

9. Pa. 16. 10.–22. 15, 22, &c. Is. 25. 8.–26. 19.–53. 10..12. Ho. 13. 14. Mat. 16. 21, 22. Mar. 8. 31..33.–9. 9, 10, 31, 32. Lu. 9. 45.–18. 33, 34.–24. 26. 44..46. Ac. 2. 25..32.–13. 29..37. 1 Co. 15. 4.

10. ch. 7. 53.–16. 32.

11. Mat. 28. 1. Mar. 16. 5. Lu. 24. 3. 4.

12. 2 Ch. 5. 12. Da. 7. 9. Mat. 17. 2.–28. 3..5. Mar. 16. 5, 6. Lu. 24. 3..7, 22, 23. Ac. 1. 10. Re. 3. 4.–7. 14.

13. ver. 2, 15. ch. 2. 4.–14. 27, 28.–16. 6, 7, 20..22. –19. 26. 1 Sa. 1. 8. Ps. 42. 3..5. Ec. 3. 4. Je. 31. 16. Lu. 24. 17. Ac. 21. 13.

14. ch. 8. 59.–21. 4. Ca. 3. 3, 4. Mat. 28. 9. Mar. 16. 9, 12. Lu. 4. 30.–24. 16, 31.

15. ch. 1. 38.–18. 4, 7. 1 Sa. 1. 16. Ca. 3. 2.–6. 1. Mat. 12. 34.–28. 5. Mar. 16. 6. Lu. 24. 5.

16. ver. 28. ch. 1. 38, 49.–3. 2.–6. 25.–10. 3, 4.–11. 28.–13. 13. Ge. 22. 1, 11.–45. 12. Ex. 3. 4.–33. 17. 1 Sa. 3. 6, 10. Ca. 2. 8, &c.–5. 2. Is. 43. 1. Mat. 14. 27.–23. 8..10. Lu. 10. 41. Ac. 9. 4.–10. 3.

17. ver. 27. ch. 1. 12, 13.–13. 1, 3.–14. 2, 6, 28.–16. 28.–17. 5, 11, 25. Ge. 17. 7, 8. 2 Ki. 4. 29.–7. 9. Ps. 22. 22.–43. 4.–48. 14.–68. 18.–89. 26. Is. 41. 10. Je. 31. 33.–32. 38. Eze. 36. 28.–37. 27. Zec. 13. 7..9. Mat. 12. 50.–25. 40.–28. 7, 9, 10. Lu. 10. 4.–24. 49..51. Ro. 8. 14..17, 29. 2 Co. 6. 18. Ga. 3. 26.–4. 6, 7. Ep. 1. 17..23.–4. 8..10. He. 2. 11..13.–8. 10.–11. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.–Re. 21. 7.

18. Mat. 28. 10. Mar. 16. 10..13. Lu. 24. 10.

19. ver. 21, 26. ch. 14. 19..23, 27.–16. 22, 33. Ne. 6. 10, 11. Ps. 85. 8..10. Is. 57. 18, 19. Mat. 10. 13.–18. 20. Mar. 16. 14. Lu. 24. 36..39. Ro. 15. 33. 1 Co. 15. 5. Ep. 2. 14.–6. 23. Phi. 1. 2. 2 Th. 3. 16. He. 7. 2. Re. 1. 4.

20. ver. 27. ch. 16. 22. Is. 25. 8, 9. Mat. 28. 8. Lu. 24..39..41. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.

21. ch. 13. 20.–17. 18, 19.–21. 15..17. Is. 61. 1..3. Mat. 10. 16, 40.–28. 18..20. Mar. 16. 15..18. Lu. 24. 47..49. Ac. 1. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 2. He. 3. 1.

22. ch. 14. 16.–15. 26.–16. 7. Ge. 2. 7. Job 33. 4. Ps. 33. 6. Eze. 37. 9. Ac. 2. 4, 38.–4. 8.–8. 15.–10. 47.–19. 2. Ga. 3. 2.

23. Mat. 16. 19.–18. 18. Mar. 2. 5..10. Ac. 2. 38.–10. 43.–13. 38, 39. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 2 Co. 2. 6..10. Ep. 2. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 20.

24. ch. 6. 66, 67.–11. 16.–14. 5.–21. 2. Mat. 10. 3.–18. 20. He. 10. 25.

25. ver. 14..20. ch. 1. 41.–6. 30.–21. 7. Job 9. 16. Ps. 78. 11..22.–95. 8..10.–106. 21..24. Mat. 16. 1..4.–27. 42. Mar. 16. 11. Lu. 24. 25, 34..41. Ac. 5. 30..32.–10. 40, 41. 1 Co. 15. 5..8. He. 3. 19, 18, 19.–4. 1, 2.–10. 38, 39.

26. ver. 19, 24. Is. 26. 12.–27. 5.–54. 10. Mat. 17. 1. Lu. 9. 28.

27. ver. 25. Ps. 78. 38.–103. 13, 14. Mat. 17. 17.–Mar. 9. 19. Lu. 9. 41. Ro. 5. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 14..16. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–2. 1, 2.

28. ver. 16, 31. ch. 9. 35..38. Ps. 45. 6, 11.–102. 24..28.–118. 24..28. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6.–25. 9.–40. 9..11. Je. 23. 5, 6. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 14. 33. Lu. 24. 52. Ac. 7. 59, 60. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Re. 5. 9..14.

29. ver. 8. ch. 4. 48. Lu. 1. 45. 2 Co. 5. 7. He. 11. 1, 27, 39. 1 Pe. 1. 8.

30. ch. 21. 25. Lu. 1. 3, 4. Ro. 15. 4. 1 Co. 10, 11. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17. 2 Pe. 3, 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 4.–5. 13.

31. ver. 28. ch. 1. 49.–3. 15, 16, 18, 36.–5. 24, 39, 40.–6. 40, 69, 70.–9. 35..38. Ps. 2. 7, 12. Mat. 16. 16.–27. 54. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 1. 4.–24. 47. Ac. 3. 16.–8. 37.–9. 20.–10. 43.–13. 38, 39. Ro. 1. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 23..25.–4. 15.–5. 1, 10..13, 20. 2 Jn°. 9. Re. 2. 18.

CHAP. XXI.

1. ch. 6. 1, 23.–20. 19..29. Mat. 26. 32.–28. 7, 16. Mar. 16. 7.

2. ch. 1. 45..51.–2. 1, 11.–4. 46.–20. 24. Jos. 19. 28. Mat. 4. 21, 22.

3. 2 Ki. 6. 1..7. Mat. 4. 18..20. Lu. 5. 5, 10, 11. Ac. 18. 3.–20. 34. 1 Co. 3. 7.–9. 6. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 7..9.

4. ch. 20. 14. Lu. 24. 15, 16, 31.

5. Children; or, *sirs*. Ps. 37. 3. Lu. 24. 41..43. Phi. 4. 11..13, 19. He. 13. 5. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 18.

6. ch. 2. 5. Ps. 8. 8. Mat. 17. 27. Lu. 5. 4..7. Ac. 2. 41.–4. 4. He. 2. 6..9.

7. ver. 20, 24. ch. 13. 23.–19. 26.–20. 2, 20, 22, 28. Ps. 118. 23. Ca. 8. 7. Mat. 14. 28, 29. Mar. 11. 3. Lu. 2. 11.–7. 47. Ac. 2. 36.–10. 36. 1 Co. 15. 47. 2 Co. 5. 14. Ja. 2. 1.

8. De. 3. 11.

9. 1 Ki. 19. 5, 6. Mat. 4. 11. Mar. 8. 3. Lu. 12. 29..31.

11. Lu. 5. 6..8. Ac. 2. 41.

12. ch. 4. 27.–16. 19. Ge. 32. 29, 30. Mar. 9. 32. Lu. 9. 45. Ac. 10. 41.

13. Lu. 24. 42, 43. Ac. 10. 41.

14. ch. 20. 19, 26.

15. ver. 7. 16, 17. ch. 1. 42.–8. 42.–14. 15..24.–16. 27. Ge. 33. 13. 2 Sa. 7. 20, 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 78. 70..72. Is. 40. 11. Je. 3. 15.–23. 4. Eze. 34. 2..10, 23. Mat. 10. 37.–16. 17.–18. 10, 11.–25. 34..45.–26. 33. Mar. 14. 29. Lu. 22. 32. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 14. 1.–15. 1. 1 Co. 3. 3.–8. 11.–16. 21, 22. 2 Co. 5, 14, 15. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 4. 14.–6. 24. 1 Ti. 4. 15, 16. He. 4. 13.–12. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 1. 8.–2. 2.–5. 1..4. 1 Jn°. 4. 19.–5. 1. Re. 2. 23.

16. ch. 10. 11..16, 26, 27.–18. 17, 25. Ps. 95. 7.–100. 3. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 25. 32.–26. 72. Lu. 15. 3..7.–19. 10. Ac. 20. 28. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25.–5. 2, 4.

17. ver. 15, 16. ch. 2. 24, 25.–12. 8.–13. 38.–14. 15.–15. 10.–16. 30.–18. 4, 27. Jos. 22. 22. 2 Sa. 5. 2. 1 Ki. 17. 18. 1 Ch. 29. 17. Job 31. 4..6. Ps. 7. 8, 9.–17. 3. Je. 17. 10. La. 3. 33. Mat. 25. 40.–26. 73..75. Mar. 14. 72. Lu. 22. 61, 62. Ac. 1. 24.–15. 8. 2 Co. 1. 12.–2. 4.–7. 8..11.–8. 8, 9.–Ep. 4. 30. 1 Pe. 1. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 12..15.–3. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 16..24. 3 Jn°. 7, 8. Re. 2. 23.–3. 19.

Digitized by Google

saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the [a] scripture, that he must rise again from [y] dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 But Mary stood without at [y] sepulchre, weeping: & as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* [z] into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in white, sitting, the one at the head, & the other at [y] feet, where [y] body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, & I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, & [b] saw Jesus standing, and knew not [t] that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and [k] I will take him away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary [l]. She turned [m] herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not: for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren [q], and say unto them, I [r] ascend unto my Father, & [s] your Father; and *to* my [t] God, & your [u] God.

18 Mary Magdalene came [v] and told ye disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then [w] the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus, and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. Then [x] were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace [y] *be* unto you: as *my* Father hath sent me, even so [z] send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, Receive [a] ye the Holy Ghost.

23 Whose soever [b] sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; *and* whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

24 But Thomas [c], one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he [f] said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. *Then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace [t] *be* unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, & behold my hands; & reach hither thy hand [i], and thrust *it* into my side: & be [m] not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My [o] Lord and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed [q] *are* they that have not

A. D. 33.

[a] Ps. 16. 10. Ac. 2. 25-31. 13. 34-35.
[b] c. 21. 25.
[c] Lu. 1. 4.
[d] c. 3. 15, 16. 5. 24. 10. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 9.
[e] Mar. 16. 5.
[f] c. 1. 45.
[g] Mat. 4. 21.
[h] Mat. 28. 9. Mar. 16. 9.
[i] Lu. 24. 16, 31 c. 21. 4.
[k] Ca. 3. 2.
[l] Is. 43. 1. c. 10. 3.
[m] c. 20. 14.
[n] Ca. 3. 4.
[o] Lu. 24. 41.
[β] or, *Sirs.*
[p] Lu. 5. 4-7.
[q] Ps. 22. 22. Ro. 8. 29. He. 2. 11.
[r] c. 16. 28.
[s] Ro. 8. 14, 15. 2 Cor. 6. 18. Ga. 3. 26. 4. 6, 7.
[t] Ep. 1. 17.
[u] Ge. 17. 7, 8. Ps. 43. 4, 5. 48. 14. Is. 41. 10. Je. 31. 33. Eze. 36. 28. Zec. 13. 9. He. 11. 16. Re. 21. 3.
[v] Mat. 28. 10.
[w] Mar. 16. 14. Lu. 24. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 5.
[x] c. 16. 22.
[y] c. 14. 27.
[z] Mat. 28. 19. c. 17. 18. 2 Ti. 2. 2. He. 3. 1.
[a] Ac. 2. 4, 38.
[b] Mat. 16. 19. 18. 18.
[c] c. 11. 16.
[d] Ac. 10. 41.
[e] c. 20. 19, 26.
[f] Ps. 78. 11, 32.
[g] Mat. 26. 33, 35.
[h] Is. 40. 11. Je. 3. 15. Eze. 34. 2-10 Ac. 20. 28. 1 Pe. 5. 2, 4.
[i] Is. 26. 12.
[k] He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.
[l] 1 Ti. 1. 14.
[m] La. 3. 33.
[n] Ps. 118. 28. c. 5. 23. 1 Ti. 3. 16.
[p] c. 16. 30.
[q] 1 Pe. 1. 8.

seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 And [b] many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But [c] these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and [d] that, believing, ye might have life through his name.

CHAP. XXI.

AFTER these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias: and on this wise shewed he *himself.*

2 There were together Simon Peter, & Thomas called Didymus, & [e] Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the *sons* [f] of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when ye morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew [m] not that it was Jesus.

5 Then [a] Jesus saith unto them, [β] Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast [p] ye net on ye right side of ye ship, & ye shall find. They cast therefore, & now they were not able to draw it for ye multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, & drew ye net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: & for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come *and* dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus [d] then cometh, and taketh bread, & giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This [e] is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me more [g] than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed [h] my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep [k].

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved [n] because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? and he said unto him, Lord, thou [p] knowest all things; thou knowest that love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

Digitized by Google

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [a]When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, & walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall [d]gird thee, & carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying by what death [e]he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow [f]me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter, seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do?*

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come [b], what *is that* to thee? Follow [c] thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and [g]we know that his testimony is true.

25 And [h]there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the [i]books that should be written. Amen.

A. D. 33.

a c. 13. 36. Ac. 12. 3, 4.
b Mat. 25. 31. Re. 1. 7. 22. 20.
c ver. 19.
d Ac. 21. 11.
e 2 Pe. 1. 14.
f Nu. 14. 24. 1 Sa. 12. 20. Mat. 19. 28. c. 12. 26.
g c. 19. 35. 3 Jn°. 12.
h c. 20. 30.
i Am. 7. 10.

Digitized by Google

18. ch. 12. 27, 28. Ac. 12. 3, 4. 2 Co. 5. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 14.

19. ver. 22. ch. 12. 26.–13. 36, 37. Mat. 10. 38.–16. 21..25. Mar. 8. 33..38. Lu. 9. 22..26. Phi. 1. 20. 1 Pe. 4. 11..14. 2 Pe. 1. 14.

20. ver. 7, 24. ch. 13. 23..26.–20. 2. Mat. 24. 3, 4. Lu. 13. 23, 24. Ac. 1. 6, 7.

22. Mat. 16. 27, 28.–24. 3, 27, 44.–25. 31. Mar. 9. 1. 1 Co. 4. 5.–11. 26. Re. 2. 25.–3. 11.–22. 7, 20.

23. De. 29. 29. Job 28. 28.–33. 13. Da. 4. 35. Ac. 1. 3.

24. ch. 19. 35. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 2.–5. 6. 3 Jn°. 12.

25. ch. 20. 30, 31. Job 26. 14. Ps. 40. 5.–71. 15. Ec. 12. 12. Am. 7. 10. Mat. 11. 5.–19. 24. Ac. 10. 38.–20. 35. He. 6. 32.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 33.] ch. 2. 22. Mat. 4. 23,24.—11. 5. Lu. I., XXIV. Jn°. 10. 32,38.—18. 19.-21. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

2. ver. 9,13. ch. 10. 38, 40. Is. 11. 2.—32. 1.—48. 16.—59. 20,21.—61. 1. Mat. 3. 16.—10. 1..4.—12. 28.—28. 19. Mar. 3. 14..19.—16. 15..19. Lu. 6. 13.—9. 51.—24. 45, 51. Jn°. 1. 16.—3. 34.—6. 62,71.—13. 1.—16. 28.—17. 13.—20. 17, 20. Ga. 1. 1. Ep. 2. 20.—4. 8. 1 Ti. 3. 16. He. 6. 19.—9. 24. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 2 Pe. 3. 2. Re. 1. 1.—2. 11.-20.—3. 6, 13, 22.—21. 14.

3. ch. 13. 31.—28. 31. De. 9. 9, 13. 1 Ki. 19. 8. Da. 2. 44. Mat. 3. 2.—4. 21,43.—28. 9,17. Mar. 16. 10. Lu. 17. 20.—24. 30..40, 44..49. Jn°. 20. 14, 19..28.—21. 1, &c. Ro. 14. 17. 1 Co. 15. 5. Col. 1. 13. 1 Th. 2. 12. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.

4. Assembled toge her; or, *eating together*. ch. 2. 33. —10. 41. Mat. 3. 11.—10. 20. Mar. 1. 8. Lu. 3. 16.—11. 13.—12. 12.—24. 41, 49. Jn°. 1. 26.—7. 39—14. 16.—24.—15. 26.—16. 7..15.—20. 22.

5. ch. 2. 1, 16..21.—11. 15.—19. 4. Joel 2. 28. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 8. Lu. 3. 16. Jn°. 1. 31. 1 Co. 1. 13. Tit. 3. 5, 6.

6. Ge. 49. 10. Is. 1. 26.—9. 6. Je. 23. 5.—33. 15, 26. Eze. 37. 24. Da. 7. 27. Ho. 3. 4. Joel 3. 16, 21. Am. 9. 11. Ob. 17..21. Mi. 5. 2. Zep. 3. 15. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 20. 21.—24. 3, 4. Lu. 22. 29. Jn°. 21. 21.

7. ch. 17. 26. De. 29. 29. Da. 2. 21. Mat. 20. 23.—24. 36. Mar. 10. 40.—13. 32. Lu. 21. 24. Ep. 1. 10. 1 Th. 5. 1. 1 Ti. 6. 15. 2 Ti. 3. 1.

8. Power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you; or, *the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you*. ver. 22. ch. 2. 1..4, 32.—3. 15—4. 33.—5. 32.—6. 8.—8. 5..25.—10. 39.—13. 31.—22. 15. Ps. 22. 27.—98. 3. Is. 42. 10.—49. 6.—52. 10.—66. 19. Je. 16. 19. Mi. 3. 8. Zec. 4. 6. Mat. 24. 14. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 1. 35.—10. 19.—24. 46. Jn°. 15. 27. Ro. 10. 18.—15. 19. Re. 11. 3..6.

9. ver. 2. Ex. 19. 9.—34. 5. Ps. 68. 18. Is. 19. 1. Da. 7. 13. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 21. 27.—24. 50. Jn°. 6. 62. Ep. 4. 8..12. Re. 1. 7.—11. 12.—14. 14.

10. ch. 10. 3, 30. 2 Ki. 2. 11. Da. 7. 9. Mat. 17. 2.—28. 3. Mar. 16. 5. Lu. 24. 4. Jn°. 20. 12. Re. 3. 4.—7. 14.

11. ch. 2. 7.—3. 12.—13. 31. Da. 7. 13. Mat. 24. 30.—25. 31. Mar. 13. 26.—14. 70. Lu. 21. 27.—24. 5. Jn°. 14. 3. 1 Th. 1. 10.—4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7. Re. 1. 7.

12. Zec. 14. 4. Mat. 21. 1.—24. 3.—26. 30. Lu. 21. 37. —24. 50, 52. Jn°. 11. 18.

13. ch. 2. 14, 38.—3. 1, &c.—4. 13, 19.—8. 14..25.—9. 32.. 43.—10. 9, &c.—12. 2, 3, 17.—15. 7..13.—20. 8. Mat. 4. 18.—9. 9.—10. 2. Mar. 2. 14.—3. 16.—5. 37.—9. 2.—14. 15, 33. Lu. 5. 27.—6. 14.—22. 12. Jn°. 1. 40..46. —6. 5..7.—11. 16.—12. 21.—13. 23.—14. 8, 9.—18. 17, 25.—20. 26..30.—21. 2, 15..24. 1 Co. 15. 7. Ga. 1. 19.—2. 9. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 2 Jn°. 3 Jn°. Jude 1. Re. 1. 1, &c.

14. ch. 2. 1, 42, 46.—4. 24..31.—6. 4. Mat. 13. 55.—18. 19.—21. 22.—27. 55. Mar. 3. 31.—15. 40.—16. 1. Lu. 8. 2.—11. 13.—18. 1.—23. 49, 55.—24. 10, 53. Jn°. 19. 25. Ep. 6. 18.

15. ch. 12. 20. Ps. 32. 5.—51. 9..13. Mat. 13. 31. Lu. 22. 32. Jn°. 14. 12.—21. 15. 1 Co. 15. 6. Re. 3. 4.—11. 13.

16. ch. 2. 23, 29, 37.—4. 25.—7. 2.—13. 15, 26, 38.—15. 7, 13.—22. 1.—23. 1, 6.—28. 17, 25. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Ps. 41. 9.—55. 12..15. Mat. 26. 54, 56. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 22. 47. Jn°. 10. 35.—12. 38..40.—13. 18.—18. 2..8. —19. 28..30, 36, 37. He. 3. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

17. ver. 25. ch. 12. 25.—20. 24.—21. 19. Mat. 10. 4. Mar. 3. 19. Lu. 6. 16.—22. 47. Jn°. 6. 70.—17. 12. 2 Co. 4. 1.—5. 18. Ep. 4. 11.

18. Nu. 22. 7, 17. Jos. 7. 21.—26. 2 Ki. 5. 20..27. Job 20. 12..15. Ps. 55. 15, 23. Mat. 26. 15.—27. 3..10. 2 Pe. 2. 15.

19. ch. 2. 22. 2 Sa. 2. 16. Mat. 28. 15.

20. Bishoprick; or, *office* or *charge*. ver. 25. ch. 13. 33. Ps. 69. 25.—109. 8..15. Zec. 5. 3. Lu. 20. 42.—24. 44.

21. Nu. 27. 17. De. 31. 2. 2 Sa. 5. 2. 1 Ki. 3. 7. Lu. 10. 1, 2. Jn°. 10. 1..9.

22. ver. 2, 8, 9. ch. 4. 33.—13. 24, 25. Mat. III. Mar. 1. 3..8. Lu. 3. 1..18. Jn°. 1. 28..51.—15. 27. He. 2. 3.

23. ch. 15. 22.

24. ch. 13. 2.—15. 8. Nu. 27. 16. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ki. 8. 39. 1 Ch. 28. 9—29. 17. Ps. 7. 9.—44. 21. Pr. 3. 5.—15. 11. Je. 11. 20.—17. 10.—20. 12. Lu. 6. 12, 13. Jn°. 2. 24.—21. 17. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

25. ver. 16..21. 1 Ch. 10. 13, 14. Ps. 109. 7. Mat. 25. 41, 46.—26. 24.—27. 3. Jn°. 6. 70.—13. 27.—17. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 3. Jude 6, 7.

26. ver. 23. ch. 13. 19. Le. 16. 8. Jos. 18. 10. 1 Sa. 14. 41. 1 Ch. 24. 5. Pr. 16. 33. Jon. 1. 7.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 46. ch. 1. 13..15.—4. 24, 32.—5. 12.—20. 16. Ex. 23. 16.—34. 22. Le. 23. 15..21. Nu. 28. 26..31. De. 16. 9..12. 2 Ch. 5. 13, 14.—30. 12. Ps. 133. 1, 2. Je. 32. 39. Zep. 3. 9. Ro. 15. 6. 1 Co. 16. 8. Phi. 1. 27.—2. 2.

2. ch. 4. 31.—16. 25. 1 Ki. 19. 11. Ps. 18. 10. Ca. 4. 16. Is. 65. 24. Eze. 3. 12, 13.—37. 9, 10. Mal. 3. 1. Lu. 2. 13. Jn°. 3. 8.

3. ver. 4, 6, 11. ch. 1. 15. Ge. 11. 6, 7. Ps. 55. 9. Is. 6. 5.—11. 2. Je. 23. 20. Mal. 3. 23. Mat. 3. 11, 16. Lu. 24. 32. Jn°. 1. 32. 1 Co. 12. 10. Ja. 3. 6. Re. 11. 3..5.—14. 6.

4. ver. 11. ch. 1. 5, 8.—4. 8, 31.—6. 3, 5.—7. 55.—9. 17.—10. 46.—11. 24.—13. 9, 52.—19. 6. Ex. 4. 11, 12. Nu. 12. 25..29. 1 Sa. 10. 10. 2 Sa. 22. 2. Is. 28. 11. —59. 21. Je. 1. 7.—6. 11. Eze. 3. 11. Mi. 3. 8. Mat. 3. 11.—10. 19, 20. Mar. 1. 8.—16. 17. Lu. 3. 16. —12. 12.—21. 15. Jn°. 7. 39—14. 26.—20. 22. Ro. 15. 13. 1 Co. 12. 10, 28.—13. 1, 8.—14. 2, 5, 6, 18, 21, 26..32, 39. Ep. 3. 19.—5. 18.—6. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

5. ver. 1. ch. 8. 2, 27.—10. 2, 7.—13. 50.—17. 4, 12, 17.—22. 12. Ex. 23. 16, 17. De. 2. 25. Is. 66. 18. Zec. 8. 18..21. Mat. 24. 14. Lu. 2. 25.—17. 24.—24. 18. Jn°. 12. 20. Col. 1. 23.

6. When this was noised: Gr. *When this voice was made*.—Confounded; or, *troubled in mind*. ch. 3. 11. Mat. 2. 3. 1 Co. 16. 9. 2 Co. 2. 12.

7. ver. 12. ch. 1. 11.—3. 10.—14. 11. Mat. 4. 18..22.—21. 11. Mar. 1. 27.—2. 12. Jn°. 7. 52.

8. ch. 6. 9.—7. 2.—16. 6.—18. 2.—19. 10, 27, 31.—20. 16, 18. Ge. 10. 22.—14. 1.—24. 10. De. 23. 4. Ju. 3. 8. 2 Ki. 17. 6. 1 Ch. 19. 6. Ezr. 6. 2. Is. 11. 11.—21. 2. Da. 8. 2, 20. 2 Ti. 1. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 1. 4, 11.

Digitized by Google

The ACTS of the APOSTLES.

CHAP. I.

THE former treatise [a] have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

2 Until [d] the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments [δ] unto [γ] apostles whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many [h] infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God;

4 And, [β] being assembled together with *them*, commanded [i] them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, *saith he*, Ye [n] have heard of me;

5 For John [o] truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost [p], not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt [q] thou at this time restore [r] again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It [t] is not for you to know [v] times or [γ] seasons which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive [δ] power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye [v] shall be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two [x] men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men [z] of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall [b] so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then [c] returned they unto Jerusalem, from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath-day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter [f], and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James *the son* of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas *the brother* of James.

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the [δ] women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men *and* brethren; This scripture must needs have been fulfilled which [t] ye Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake

A. D. 33.

a Lu.1.1-4.&c
b Mat.26.47. Jn°.18. 3.
c Lu. 6. 16.
d Lu. 24. 51. ver. 9. 1 Ti. 3. 16.
e Mat. 27. 5 —10.
f 2 Pe. 2. 15.
g Mat. 28.19. Mar.16.15-19
h Lu. 24. Jn°. c. 20, & 21.
β or, *eating together.*
i Ps. 69. 25.
k Lu. 24. 49.
l Ps. 109. 8.
γ or, *office*, or, *charge.*
m Lu. 10.1,2. Jn°. 15.27.
n Jn°. c. 14, 15, & 16.
o Mat. 3. 17.
p c. 2. 4. 10. 45. 11. 15.
q Mat.24.3-34.
r Is. 1. 26. Da. 7. 27.
s c. 15. 22.
t Mat. 24. 36. 1 Th. 5. 1, 2
u Je. 17. 10. Re. 2. 23.
δ or, *the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.*
v Lu.24.47-49 Mat. 28.19.
w Lc. 23. 15.
x c. 1. 14.
y Jn°. 20. 12.
z c. 2. 7. 13. 31.
a c. 4. 31.
b Jn°. 14. 3. 1 Th. 4. 16.
c Lu. 24. 52.
d c. 1. 5.
e Mar.16.17. c. 10. 46.
f Lu.6.13-16.
ζ *when this voice was made.*
η or, *troubled in mind.*
g Lu.23-49,55. 24. 10.
h c. 1. 11.
i Ps. 41. 9. Jn°. 13. 18.

before concerning Judas, which was guide [b] to them that took Jesus.

17 For he [e] was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.

18 Now [f] this man purchased a field with the reward [f] of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all [γ] dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let [l] his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, [i] His bishopric [γ] let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men [m] which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from [γ] baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas [j], who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And they prayed, & said, Thou, Lord, which [n] knowest [γ] hearts of all *men*, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots: and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. II.

AND when the day of Pentecost [w] was fully come, they [x] were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled [d] all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them:

4 And they were all filled [d] with the Holy Ghost, and began [e] to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem, Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now [ζ] when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded [η], because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans [δ]?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, & Medes, & Elamites, and [γ] dwellers in Mesopotamia, & in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,

10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt,

Digitized by Google

and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, & strangers of Rome, Jews & proselytes,
11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues *b* the wonderful works of God.
12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What *d* meaneth this?
13 Others, mocking, said, These men are full of new wine.
14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lift up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judea, and all *ye* that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:
15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing *m* it is *but* *e* third hour of *y*e day.
16 But this is that which was *n* spoken by the prophet Joel:
17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, (saith God,) I will pour out *o* of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out, in those days, of my Spirit; and *r* they shall prophesy:
19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:
20 The *t* sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:
21 And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever *v* shall call on the name of the Lord, shall be saved.
22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles *x* & wonders and signs, which God did, by him, in the midst of you, as ye *z* yourselves also know:
23 Him, being *a* delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye *b* have taken, and *c* by wicked hands have crucified and slain:
24 Whom *d* God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible *e* that he should be holden of it.
25 For David speaketh *h* concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:
26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:
27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.
29 Men *and* brethren, *γ* let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.
30 Therefore being *m* a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn *n* with an oath *θ* to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;
31 He, seeing this before *ι*, spake of *y*e *κ* resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.
32 This *λ* Jesus hath God raised up, whereof *μ* we all are witnesses.
33 Therefore *ν*, being by *y*e right hand of God exalted, & having *ξ* received of *y*e Father *y*e promise of *y*e Holy *ο* Ghost, he hath shed forth this *π*, which ye now see & hear.
34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD *ρ* said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,
35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.
36 Therefore let all the house *ε* of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord *ς* and Christ *h*.
37 Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked *ι* in their heart, & said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what *ι* shall we do?
38 Then Peter said unto them, *ι* Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins; and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.
39 For *y*e promise *ρ* is unto you, and to your children, & *σ* to all that are afar off, *even* as many as *y*e Lord our God shall call.
40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.
41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls.
42 And *ι* they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.
43 And fear came upon every soul: and many *α* wonders and signs were done by the apostles.
44 And all that believed were together, and *ω* had all things common;
45 And sold their possessions and goods, and *γ* parted them to all *men*, as every man had need.
46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, & breaking *β* bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,
47 Praising God, & having favour *δ* with all the people. And *ι* the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

CHAP. III.

NOW Peter and John went up together into the temple at *ι* the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth *hour*.
2 And a certain man, lame from his mother's womb, was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate *κ* of *y*e temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;
3 Who, seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked an alms.
4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him, with John, said, Look on us.
5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.
6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none: but such as I have give I thee: In *ι* the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk.
7 And he took him by the right hand, and lift *him* up: and immediately his feet and ancle-bones received strength.
8 And he, leaping *λ* up, stood, & walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.
9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:
10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: & they were filled with wonder

A. D. 33.

a c. 10. 45. Ep. 4. 8.
b 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28.
c Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 44.
d c. 17. 20.
e Zec. 13. 1.
f c. 5. 31.
g Jn°. 3. 35.
h Ps. 2. 2, 6-8.
i Eze. 7. 16.
Zec. 12. 10.
k c. 9. 6. 16. 30.
l Lu. 24. 47. c. 3. 19.
m 1 Th. 5. 7.
n Joel 2. 28-32
o Is. 44. 3. Eze. 36. 27
p Joel 2. 28.
q Ep. 2. 13, 17.
r c. 21. 4, 9, 10. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
s 1 Cor. 11. 2.
He. 10. 25.
t Mar. 13. 24. 2 Pe. 3. 7, 10.
u Mar. 16. 17.
v Ps. 86. 5. Ro. 10. 13.
x 1 Cor. 1. 2. He. 4. 16.
w c. 4. 32, 34.
x Jn°. 14. 10, 11. He. 2. 4.
y Is. 58. 7. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.
z Jn°. 15. 24.
a Lu. 22. 22. 24. 44 c. 3. 18.
β or, *at home*.
b c. 5. 30.
c Mat. 27.
d Lu. 2. 52. Ro. 14. 18.
e Lu. 24. c. 13. 30, 34. 1 Cor. 6. 14. Ep. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Th. 1. 10. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21.
f c. 5. 14. 11. 24.
g Jn°. 10. 18.
h Ps. 16. 8-11.
i Ps. 55. 17. Da. 6. 10.
k Jn°. 9. 8.
γ or, *I may*.
l c. 4. 10.
m 2 Sa. 23. 2.
n 2 Sa. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 132. 11. He. 6. 17.
o Ps. 35. 6.
p 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12
r ver. 24.
s Lu. 24. 48.
t c. 5. 31. Ph. 2. 9.
u Jn°. 16. 7, 13. c. 1. 4.

Digitized by Google

10. ch. 6. 5, 9–11. 20–13. 1, 13, 43–14. 24–15. 38.–16. 16.–18. 2, 23–23. 14–27. 5–28. 15, 16. Ge. 12. 10. Ex. 8. 17. Is. 19. 23, 25. Je. 9. 26.–46. 9. Eze. 30. 5. Da. 11. 43. Ho. 11. 1. Zec. 8. 20, 23. Mat. 2. 15. Mar. 15. 21. Ro. 1. 7, 15. 2 Ti. 1. 17. Re. 11. 8.
11. ch. 27. 7, 12. Ex. 15. 11. 1 Ki. 10. 15. 2 Ch. 17. 11.–26. 7. Job 9. 10. Ps. 26. 7.–40. 5.–71. 17.–77. 11.–78. 4.–89. 5.–96. 3.–107. 8, 15, 21.–111. 4.–136. 4. Is. 13. 20.–21. 13.–25. 1.–28. 29. Je. 3. 2.–25. 24. Da. 4. 2, 3. Ga. 1. 17.–4. 25. Tit. 1. 5, 12. He. 2. 4.
12. ch. 10. 17.–17. 20. Lu. 15. 26.–18. 36.
13. ver. 15. 1 Sa. 1. 14. Job 32. 19. Ca. 7. 9. Is. 25. 6. Zec. 9. 15, 17.–10. 7. Ep. 5. 18.
14. ver. 22. ch. 1. 26.–5. 35.–7. 2.–13. 16.–21. 28. De. 27. 9. Pr. 8. 32. Is. 11. 9.–51. 1, 4, 7.–52. 8.–55. 2. 58. 1. Ho. 8. 1. Ja. 2. 5.
15. 1 Sa. 1. 15. Mat. 20. 3. 1 Th. 5. 5.. 8.
16. Joel 2. 28.. 32.
17. ch. 10. 45.–11. 28.–21. 9, 10. Ge. 6. 12.–49. 1. Ps. 65. 2.–72. 6. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 2. 2.–32. 15, 16.–40. 5.–44. 3.–49. 26.–51. 2.–66. 23. Eze. 11. 19.–36. 25.–27.–39. 29. Da. 10. 14. Ho. 3. 5. Zec. 2. 13.–12. 10. Mi. 4. 1. Jn°. 7. 39.–17. 2. 1 Co. 12. 10, 28.–14. 26, 31. Tit. 3. 2.–6. He. 1. 2. Ja. 5. 3. 2 Pe. 3. 3.
18. ch. 21. 4, 9. 1 Co. 7. 21.–12. 10, 28.–14. 1, &c. Ga. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
19. Joel 2. 30, 31. Zep. 1. 14..18. Mal. 4. 1..6.
20. Is. 2. 12..21.–13. 9, 10, 13.–24. 23.–34. 8. Je. 4. 23, 24. Joel 2. 1..3, 14. Am. 8. 9. Zep. 2. 2, 3. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 24. 29.–27. 45. Mar. 13. 24. Lu. 21. 25. 1 Co. 5. 5. 1 Th. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 6. 12.–16. 8.
21. ch. 9. 11, 14.–22. 16. Joel 2. 32. Mat. 28. 19. Ro. 10. 12, 13. 1 Co. 1. 2.
22. ch. 3. 12.–4. 10.–5. 35.–6. 14.–10. 37, 38.–13. 16.–14. 27.–21. 28.–22. 8.–24. 5–26. 9, 26. Is. 41. 14. Mat. 2. 23.–9. 8.–11. 2.–6.–12. 28. Lu. 7. 20.–23.–11. 20.–24. 18, 19. Jn°. 1. 45, 46.–3. 2.–5. 17, 20, 36.–6. 14, 27.–7. 31.–9. 33.–10. 37, 38.–11. 40.–42, 47.–12. 17, 18.–14. 10, 11.–15. 24.–19. 19..21. He. 2. 4.
23. ch. 3. 18.–4. 10, 11, 28.–5. 37.–52.–13. 27.–15. 18. Ge. 50. 20. Ps. 76. 10. Is. 10. 6, 7.–46. 10. Da. 4. 35.–9. 24. Mat. 26. 24.–27. 20..25. Lu. 22. 22.–37.–24. 44. Jn°. 19. 24, 31.–37. Ro. 4. 17.–11. 33. 1 Pe. 1. 20.–2. 8. Jude 4. Re. 13. 8.
24. ver. 32. ch. 1. 16.–3. 15, 26.–4. 10.–10. 40.–13. 30.–17. 31. Ps. 116. 3, 4, 16. Is. 25. 8.–26. 19.–53. 10. Hos. 13. 14. Mat. 27. 63. Lu. 24. 46. Jn°. 2. 19..21.–10. 18. Ro. 4. 17, 24.–6. 4.–8. 11, 33.–14. 9. 1 Co. 6. 14.–15. 15. 2 Co. 4. 14. Ga. 1. 1. Ep. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Th. 1. 10. He. 2. 14.–13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 1. 18.
25. ver. 20, 30. ch. 13. 32..36. Ps. 16. 8..11.–21. 7.–30. 6.–62. 2, 6.–73. 23.–109. 31.–110. 5. Is. 41. 13.–50. 7..9. Jn°. 16. 32.
26. Ps. 16. 9.–22. 22.–30. 11.–63. 5.–71. 23.
27. ver. 31. ch. 3. 14.–4. 27.–13. 27..37. Job 19. 25. Ps. 49. 15.–86. 13.–89. 19.–116. 3. Jon. 2. 6. Mar. 1. 24. Lu. 1. 35.–4. 34.–16. 23. Jn°. 11. 39. 1 Co. 15. 52, 55. 1 Jn°. 2. 20. Re. 1. 18.–3. 7.–20. 13, 14.
28. Ps. 4. 6, 7.–16. 11.–17. 15.–21. 4, 6.–25. 4.–42. 5. Pr. 2. 19.–8. 20. Jn°. 11. 25, 26.–14. 6. He. 12. 2.
29. Let me; or, *I may.* ch. 7. 8, 9.–13. 36.–26. 26. 1 Ki. 2. 10. He. 7. 4.
30. ch. 1. 16. 2 Sa. 7. 11..18.–23. 2. 1 Ch. 17. 11..15. Ps. 1. 6..12.–72. 1..19.–89. 3, 4, 10, 37, 40.–110. 1..5.–132. 11..18. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6.–Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 14, 15. Am. 9. 11, 12. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 27. 35. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 1. 31, 69, 70.–2. 10.–24. 44. Jn°. 18. 36. Ro. 1. 3.–15. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 8. He. 3. 7–4. 7–7. 1, 2, 21. 2 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 17. 14.–19. 16.
31. ver. 17. ch. 13. 23, 35. Ps. 16. 10.
32. ver. 24. ch. 1. 8, 22.–3. 15.–4. 33.–5. 31, 32.–10. 39. Lu. 24. 46. Jn°. 15. 27.–20. 26..31.
33. ver. 17, 38. ch. 1. 4.–5. 31.–10. 45. Ps. 89. 19, 24.–118. 16, 22. Is. 52. 13.–53. 12. Mat. 26. 18. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 24. 49. Jn°. 7. 38, 39.–14. 10, 26.–15. 20, 26.–16. 5..15.–17. 5. Ro. 5. 5. Ep. 1. 20.–4. 8. Phi. 2. 9. Tit. 3. 6. He. 1. 2.–10. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–3. 22.
34. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 42..45. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 20. 42, 43. 1 Co. 15. 25. Ep. 1. 20, 22. He. 1. 13.
35. Ge. 3. 15. Jos. 10. 24, 25. Ps. 2. 9.–18. 40–21. 8..12.–72. 9. Is. 49. 23.–59. 18.–60. 14.–63. 4. Lu. 19. 27.–20. 16. Ro. 16. 20. Re. 19. 19.–20. 1, 8..15.
36. ver. 22. ch. 4. 11, 12.–5. 30.–10. 36..42. Ps. 2. 1..6. Je. 2. 4.–9. 26.–31. 31–33. 14. Eze. 34. 30–39. 25..29. Zec. 13. 1. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 3. 35.–5. 22..29. Ro. 9. 3.–14. 8..12. 2 Co. 5. 10. 2 Th. 1. 7.
37. ch. 1. 16.–5. 33.–7. 54.–9. 5, 6.–16. 29.–22. 10.–24. 25, 26. Zec. 12. 10. Lu. 3. 10. Jn°. 8. 9.–16. 8..11. Ro. 7. 9. 1 Co. 14. 24. He. 4. 11, 13.
38. ch. 3. 19..8. 12, 16, 26.–10. 48.–16. 15, 31..34.–17. 30.–19. 4, 5.–20. 21.–22. 16.–26. 20. Mat. 3. 2, 8, 9.–4. 17.–21. 28..32. Lu. 15. 1..10.–24. 47. Ro. 6. 3. 1 Co. 1. 13..17. Tit. 3. 5. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
39. ver. 17. ch. 3. 25, 26.–8. 15.–10. 44, 45.–11. 15.–14. 27.–15. 3, 8, 14. Ge. 17. 7. Ps. 115. 14, 15. Is. 32. 15.–44. 3, 4.–59. 19, 21. Je. 32. 39, 40. Eze. 36. 25..27.–37. 25.–39. 29. Joel 2. 28, 29, 32. Zec. 12. 10. Ro. 8. 30.–9. 24.–11. 16, 17, 29. 1 Co. 7. 14. Ep. 1. 18.–2. 13, 22.–3. 5.–4. 4. 2 Th. 1. 11.–2. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 3. 1.–9. 15. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 3, 10. Re. 17. 14.–19. 9.
40. ch. 10. 42.–15. 32.–20. 2, 9, 21, 24.–28. 23. Nu. 16. 28..34. Pr. 9. 6. Mat. 3. 7..12.–12. 34.–16. 4.–17. 3.–23. 33. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 21. 36. Jn°. 21. 23. 2 Co. 5. 20.–6. 17. Ga. 5. 3. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 2. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 16. He. 3. 12, 13. Ju. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 5. 12. Re. 3. 17.–18. 4, 5.
41. ver. 37, 38, 47. ch. 1. 15.–4. 4.–8. 6.–13. 48.–16. 31. Ps. 72. 16.–110. 3. Mat. 13. 44..46. Lu. 5. 5..7. Jn°. 16. 14. 12. Ga. 4. 14. 1 Th. 1. 6.
42. ver. 46. ch. 1. 14.–4. 21, 33.–5. 12.–6. 4.–11. 23.–14. 22.–20. 7, 11. Mar. 4. 16. Jn°. 8. 31, 32. Ro. 12. 12. 1 Co. 10. 16, 17, 21.–11. 20..26. Ga. 1. 6.–Ep. 2. 20.–6. 18. Col. 1. 23.–4. 2. 2 Ti. 3. 14. He. 10. 25, 39. 2 Pe. 3. 1, 2, 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 7.–2. 19. Jude 20.
43. ch. 3. 6, 9.–4. 33.–5. 11..16.–34, 40. Ex. 8. 17. Je. 33. 9. Ho. 3. 5. Mar. 16. 17. Lu. 7. 16.–8. 37. Jn°. 14. 12.
44. ch. 4. 32.–5. 4.–6. 1..3. 2 Co. 8. 9, 15.–9. 6..15. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.
45. ch. 4. 34, 37.–5. 1, 2.–11. 29. Ps. 112. 9. Pr. 11. 24, 25.–19. 17. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Is. 58. 7..12. Lu. 12. 33, 34.–16. 9..18. 22.–19. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 18, 19. Ja. 2. 14, 16.–5. 1..5.
46. From house to house; or, *at home.* ver. 42. ch. 1. 13, 14.–3. 1.–5. 42.–16. 34.–20. 7. De. 12. 7, 12.–16. 11. Ne. 8. 10. Ps. 86. 11. Ec. 9. 7. Mat. 6. 22. Lu. 11. 41–24. 53. Ro. 12. 8. 1 Co. 10. 30, 31.–11. 20..22. 2 Co. 1. 12.–11. 3. Ep. 6. 5. Col. 3. 22.
47. ver. 39. ch. 4. 21, 33.–5. 14–11. 24.–13. 48. Lu. 2. 52.–19. 48. Ro. 8. 30.–9. 27.–11. 5..7.–14. 18. Tit. 3. 4, 5.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 2. 46.–4. 13.–5. 25.–8. 14.–10. 3, 30. Ex. 29. 39. Nu. 28. 4. 1 Ki. 18. 36. Ps. 55. 17. Da. 9. 21. Mat. 17. 1.–26. 37. Lu. 1. 10.–23. 44. 46–24. 53. Jn°. 13. 23.–20. 2, 9.–21. 7, 18..22. Ga. 2. 9.
2. ver. 10. ch. 4. 22–14. 8.–10. 4, 31. Lu. 16. 20.–18. 35. Jn°. 9. 1, 8.
4. ver. 12. ch. 11. 6.–14. 9, 10. Lu. 4. 20. Jn°. 5. 6.–11. 40.
6. ver. 16. ch. 2. 22, 36.–4. 7.–9. 34.–10. 38.–16. 18.–19. 13..16. Mat. 7. 22.–10. 9. Mar. 14. 8.–16. 17. Jn°. 19. 19. 1 Co. 4. 11, 12. 2 Co. 6. 10.–8. 9, 12. Ju. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 10.
7. ch. 9. 41. Mar. 1. 31.–5. 41.–9. 27. Lu. 13. 13.
8. ch. 14. 10. Ps. 102. 1, 2.–107. 20. Is. 35. 6. Lu. 6. 23.–17. 15..18.–18. 43. Jn°. 5. 8, 9, 14.
9. ch. 4. 16, 21.–14. 11. Mar. 2. 11, 12. Lu. 13. 17.
10. ver. 2. ch. 2. 7, 12.–4. 14..16, 21, 22. Lu. 4. 36.–9. 43. Jn°. 5. 20.–9. 8, 18..21.
11. ch. 2. 6.–5. 12. Lu. 8. 38. Jn°. 10. 23.
12. ch. 2. 22.–10. 25, 26.–13. 26.–14. 11..15. Ge. 40. 8.–41. 16. Da. 2. 28..30. Jn°. 3. 27, 28.–7. 18. Ro. 9. 4.–11. 1.
13. ch. 2. 23, 24, 33..36.–5. 30, 31.–7. 32.–13. 27, 28. Ex. 3. 6, 15. Ps. 2. 6.–12.–105. 6..10.–110. 1, 2. Mat. 11. 27.–22. 32.–27. 2, 18..25.–28. 18. Mar. 15. 11. Lu. 23. 18, 20. Jn°. 3. 35, 36.–5. 22, 23.–7. 39.–12. 16.–13. 31, 32.–16. 14, 15.–17. 5.–18. 40.–19. 15. Ep. 1. 20, 23. Phi. 2. 9..11. He. 11. 9.–16.

Digitized by Google

14. ch. 2. 27.–4. 27.–7. 52–22. 14. Ps. 16. 10. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 27. 20. 23. Mar. 1. 24.–15. 7. Lu. 1. 35.–23. 18, 19, 25. Jn°. 18. 40. Ja. 5. 6. 1 Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1. Re. 3. 7.

15. Prince; or, *Author.* ch. 1. 22.–2. 24, 32.–10. 40, 41.–13. 30. 32. Jn°. 1. 4.–4. 10, 14.–5. 26.–10. 28.–11. 25, 26.–14. 6.–17. 2. Ro. 8. 1, 2. 1 Co. 15. 45. Col. 3. 3, 4. He. 2. 10.–5. 9. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12, 20. Re. 21. 6.–22. 1, 17.

16. ver. 6. ch. 4. 10, 14.–16.–14. 9–16. 18.–19. 13.–17. De. 13. 4. Mat. 9. 22.–17. 19, 20.–21. 21, 22. Mar. 11. 22, 23–16. 17, 18. Lu. 17. 5, 6. Jn°. 7. 23.–14. 12. 1 Co. 13. 2.

17. ch. 7. 40.–13. 27. Ge. 21. 26.–39. 8.–44. 15. Ex. 32. 1. Nu. 15. 24. 31.–22. 6. Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 7. 26, 27, 52–16. 3. Ro. 11. 2. 1 Co. 2. 8. 2 Co. 3. 14. Phi. 1. 22. 1 Ti. 1. 13.

18. ch. 17. 2, 3.–26. 22, 23.–28. 23. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. XXII.–LXIX. Is. 50. 6.–LIII. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 12. 10.–13. 7. Lu. 24. 26, 27, 44. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 19. 10.

19. ver. 21. ch. 1. 6, 7.–2. 38.–11. 18, 21.–15. 3.–17. 26.–26. 18.–20.–28. 27. De. 4. 29.–31. 1 Ki. 8. 48.–50. Ps. 32. 1.–5.–51. 1.–3, 9, 13.–72. 6.–19.–XCVIII.–103. 12. Is. 1. 16.–18.–2. 1.–3.–6. 10.–43. 25.–44. 22.–49. 10.–22.–51. 11.–52. 1.–10.–54. 1.–14.–55. 6, 7.–LX.–61. 3, 9.–11.–62. 1.–5.–65. 17.–25.–66. 10, 18.–22. Je. 31. 18.–20, 22.–26, 33, 34.–32. 37.–41.–33. 15.–26.–50. 20. La. 3. 40.–5. 21. Eze. 18. 30.–32.–24. 23.–31.–37. 21.–38.–39. 25.–29. Da. 9. 13. Ho. 2. 19, 23.–14. 2. Joel 3. 16.–21. Am. 9. 13.–15. Mi. 7. 14, 15, 18, 19. Zep. 3. 14.–20. Zec. 8. 20.–23. Mat. 13. 15.–18. 3. Lu. 1. 16. Ro. 11. 25, 26. 2 Ti. 1. 7, 10. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Ja. 4. 7.–10.–5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25. 2 Pe. 3. 8.

20. ver. 26. ch. 17. 31. Mat. 16. 27, 28.–24. 3, 30, 36. Mar. 13. 26, 30.–37. Lu. 19. 11.–21. 27, 28. 2 Th. 2. 2, 8. Re. 1. 7.–19. 11.–16.

21. ver. 19. ch. 1. 11.–10. 43. Is. 1. 26, 27. Mal. 3. 3, 4.–5, 6. Mat. 17. 11, 12. Mar. 9. 11.–13. Lu. 1. 70. 2 Pe. 1. 21.–3. 2. Re. 18. 20.–22. 6.

22. ch. 7. 37. De. 18. 15.–18. Is. 55. 3, 4. Mat. 17. 4, 5. Mar. 9. 4, 7. Lu. 9. 30.–35.–13. 33.–24. 19. Jn°. 1. 17.–5. 24, 39.–47.–8. 12.–12. 46. Ro. 8. 3.–9. 5. Ga. 4. 4. He. 1. 1, 2.–2. 2, 9.–17.–5. 9. Re. 1. 1.

23. ch. 13. 38, 41. De. 18. 19. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 3. 18, 20.–8. 24.–12. 48. 2 Th. 1. 7. He. 2. 3.–10. 28, 30, 39.–12. 25. Re. 13. 8.–20. 15.

24. ver. 21. ch. 13. 20. 1 Sa. 2. 10.–3. 1, 20. Ps. 99. 6. Je. 15. 1. Ro. 3. 21.

25. ch. 2. 39.–13. 26. Ge. 12. 3.–17. 9, 10, 19.–18. 18. 20. 7.–22. 18.–26. 4.–27. 36.–40.–28. 14.–48. 14.–20.–XLIX. 1 Ch. 16. 17. Ne. 9. 8. Ps. 22. 27.–96. 7.–105. 8.–15. Mat. 3. 9, 10. Lu. 1. 72. Ro. 4. 13.–9. 4, 5.–15. 8. Ga. 3. 8, 16, 26, 29. Re. 5. 9.–7. 9.–14. 6.

26. ver. 15, 20, 22, 25. ch. 1. 8.–13. 26, 32, 33, 46, 47.–18. 4, 6.–26. 20.–28. 23.–28. Ps. 87. 6, 7.–72. 17. Is. 59. 20, 21. Je. 32. 38, 41.–33. 8, 9. Eze. 11. 19, 20.–36. 25.–29. Mat. 1. 21.–10. 5.–15. 24. Lu. 2. 10, 11.–24. 47. Ro. 2. 9, 10.–15. 29. Ga. 3. 9, 14. Ep. 1. 3.–5. 26, 27. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 3.–3. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 5, 8. Jude 24. Re. 7. 4, 9.

CHAP. IV.

1. Captain; or, *ruler.* ver. 6. ch. 5. 24, 26.–6. 7, 12.–23. 6, 9. 2 Ch. 23. 4, 9. Mat. 16. 12.–22. 16, 23, 24.–26. 3, 4.–27. 1, 2, 20, 41. Lu. 22. 4. Jn°. 15. 20.–18. 3.

2. ch. 5. 17.–10. 40.–13.–13. 45.–17. 18, 31, 32.–19. 23–24. 14, 15, 21.–26. 8, 23. Ne. 2. 10. Mat. 22. 23. Jn°. 11. 47, 48. Ro. 8. 11. 1 Co. 15. 12.–20, 23. 2 Co. 4. 13, 14. 1 Th. 4. 13, 14.

3. ch. 5. 18.–6. 12.–8. 3.–9. 2.–12. 1.–3.–16. 19.–24. Mat. 10. 16, 17. Lu. 22. 52, 54. Jn°. 18. 12.

4. ch. 2. 41. Ge. 49. 10. Is. 45. 21.–53. 12. Jn°. 12. 21. 2 Co. 2. 14.–17. Phi. 1. 12.–18. 2 Ti. 2. 9, 10.

5. ver. 8. ch. 5. 20, 21, 34.–6. 12. Is. 1. 10. Mi. 2. 1. Mat. 27. 1, 2. Mar. 15. 1. Lu. 20. 1.–22. 66.–24. 20.

6. Lu. 3. 2. Jn°. 11. 49.–18. 13, 14, 21.

7. ver. 10. ch. 5. 27, 28, 40. Ex. 2. 14. 1 Ki. 21. 12.–14. Mat. 21. 23. Mar. 11. 28. Jn°. 2. 18.–8. 3, 9.

8. ver. 31. ch. 2. 4. Mat. 10. 19, 20. Lu. 12. 11, 12.–21. 14, 15.

9. ch. 3. 7. Jn°. 7. 23.–10. 32. 1 Pe. 3. 15.–17.–4. 14.–16.

10. ch. 2. 22.–24, 36.–3. 13.–16.–5. 29.–32.–10. 40.–42.–13. 29.–41.–28. 28. Je. 42. 19, 20. Da. 3. 18. Mat. 27. 68.–66.–28. 11.–15. Ro. 1. 4.

11. ch. 7. 52.–20. 26, 27. Ps. 118. 22, 23. Pr. 28. 1. Is. 28. 16.–58. 1, 2. Eze. 2. 6, 7.–3. 7.–11, 18, 19.–33. 7.–9. Zec. 3. 9.–4. 6, 7. Mat. 21. 42.–45. Mar. 12. 10.–12. Lu. 20. 16.–18. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 2 Co. 3. 12.–4. 1. Ep. 2. 20.–22. 1 Pe. 2. 6.–8.

12. ch. 2. 5.–10. 42, 43. Ge. 7. 19. Job 41. 11. Mat. 1. 21. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Jn°. 3. 36.–14. 6. 1 Co. 3. 11. Col. 1. 23. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6. He. 2. 3.–12. 25. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12. Re. 7. 9, 10.–20. 15.

13. ch. 2. 7.–12. Mat. 4. 18.–22.–11. 25.–26. 57, 58, 71, 73. Lu. 22. 52.–54, 56.–60. Jn°. 7. 15, 49.–18. 16, 17.–19. 26. 1 Co. 1. 27.

14. ver. 10, 16.–21. ch. 3. 8.–12.

15. ch. 5. 34, &c.–26. 30.–32.

16. ch. 3. 9.–6. 10. De. 8. 5, 8. Mat. 27. 16. Lu. 6. 10, 11.–21. 15. Jn°. 11. 47, 48.–12. 18, 19.

17. ver. 21, 29, 30. ch. 5. 24, 26, 39, 40. 2 Ch. 25. 15, 16. Ps. 2. 1.–4. Is. 30. 8.–11. Je. 20. 1.–3.–29. 25.–32.–38. 4. Da. 2. 34, 35. Am. 2. 12.–7. 12.–17. Mi. 2. 6, 7. Mat. 27. 64. Jn°. 11. 47, 48. Ro. 10. 16.–18.–15. 18.–22. 1 Th. 1. 8.–2. 15, 16.

18. ch. 1. 8.–5. 20, 40. Lu. 24. 46.–48.

19. ch. 1. 8.–5. 29. Ex. 1. 17. 1 Ki. 12. 30.–14. 16.–21. 11.–22. 14. 2 Ki. 16. 15, 16. 2 Ch. 26. 16.–20. Ps. 58. 1. Da. 3. 18.–6. 10, 11. Ho. 5. 11. Am. 7. 16, 17. Mi. 6. 16. Mat. 22. 21. Jn°. 7. 24. 1 Co. 10. 15. 2 Co. 4. 2. Ep. 6. 1. 1 Ti. 2. 3. He. 11. 23. Ja. 2. 4. Re. 13. 3.–10.–14. 9.–12.

20. ch. 1. 8, 22.–2. 4.–3. 15.–5. 32.–10. 39.–41.–17. 16, 17.–18. 5.–22. 15. Nu. 22. 38.–23. 20. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Job 32. 18.–20. Je. 1. 7, 17.–19.–4. 19.–6. 11.–20. 9. Eze. 3. 11, 14.–21, 26, 27. Mi. 3. 8. Lu. 1. 2. 1 Co. 9. 16, 17. He. 2. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–3.

21. ver. 17. ch. 3. 6.–9.–5. 26, 40. Mat. 9. 33.–15. 31.–21. 26, 46.–26. 5. Lu. 5. 26.–13. 17.–19. 47, 48.–20. 6, 19.–22. 2. Jn°. 12. 18, 19.

22. ch. 3. 2.–9.–33. Mat. 9. 20. Lu. 13. 41. Jn°. 5. 5.–9. 1.

23. ch. 1. 13, 14.–2. 44.–12. 11, 12.–16. 40. Ps. 16. 3.–42. 4.–119. 63. Pr. 13. 20. Mal. 3. 16. 2 Co. 6. 14.–17.

24. ch. 16. 25. 2 Ki. 19. 15, 19. Ne. 9. 6. Ps. 55. 16.–18.–62. 5.–8.–69. 29, 30.–109. 29.–31.–146. 5, 6. Is. 51. 12, 13. Je. 10. 10.–12.–20. 13.–32. 17. Lu. 6. 11, 12. 2 Co. 1. 8.–11. 1 Th. 5. 16.–18. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 18.

25. ch. 1. 16.–2. 50. Ps. 2. 1.–6.

26. Ps. 83. 2.–8. Joel 3. 9.–14. Re. 11. 15.–12. 10.–17. 12.–14, 17.–19. 16.–21.

27. ver. 30. ch. 2. 27.–3. 13.–10. 38. Job 14. 4.–15. 14.–25. 4. Ps. 1. 2, 6.–45. 7. Is. 49. 7.–53. 3.–61. 1. Zec. 11. 7, 8. Mat. 2. 13.–16.–20. 18, 19.–21. 38.–23. 37.–26. 3, 4, 59.–68.–27. 2, 11.–36, 40.–48. Mar. 10. 33, 34.–14. 1, 2, 43.–45.–15. 1.–28, 31, 32. Lu. 1. 35.–4. 18.–9. 22.–13. 31.–33.–18. 7.–19, 21.–33.–22. 13.–19.–22. 2.–6, 47.–52, 63.–71.–23. 1, 5, 8, 13.–38. Jn°. 1. 11.–10. 36.–18. 1.–4, 19.–24, 28.–40.–19 1.–24, 31. He. 7. 26

Digitized by Google

and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And, as the lame man which was healed held Peter & John, all the people ran together unto them, in ye porch^a that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 And when Peter saw *it*, he answered unto ye people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own^c power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 The God^f of Abraham, & of Isaac, & of Jacob, ye God of our fathers^g, hath glorified^h his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, & denied^i him in ye presence of Pilate, when he^k was determined to let *him* go.

14 But ye denied the Holy^m One and the Just^n, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed y^e β Prince of life, whom God hath raised^p from the dead; whereof^q we are witnesses.

16 And his name, through faith in his name, hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know; yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance^s ye did *it*, as *did* also your rulers.

18 But those^v things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 Repent^w ye therefore, and be converted^x, that your sins may be^z blotted out, when the times of refreshing^a shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he^b shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 Whom ye heaven must receive until ye times^d of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken^e by ye mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A^f Prophet shall ye Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things, whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that* every soul which will not hear that Prophet shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel, and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 Ye^g are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And^n in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto^o you first, God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away^p every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAP. IV.

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, & y^e γ captain of ye temple, and the Sadducees^r, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was now even-tide.

4 Howbeit many^u of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers and elders, and scribes,

A. D. 33.

a Jn°. 18. 13.
b Jn°. 10. 23. c. 5. 12.
c Mat. 21. 23.
d c. 7. 55.
e 2 Cor. 3. 5.
f Mat. 22. 32.
g c. 5. 30, 31.
h Jn°. 17. 1. Ep. 1. 20-22 Ph. 2. 9-11. He. 2. 9. Re. 1. 5, 18.
i Jn°. 19. 15.
k c. 3. 6, 16.
l Mat. 27. 17 -25. Lu. 23. 16-23.
m Ps. 16. 10. Lu. 1. 35.
n c. 7. 52. 22. 14.
β or, *author.* Jn°. 1. 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 11.
o Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16. Mat. 21. 42.
p Mat. 28. 2-5. Ep. 1. 20.
q c. 2. 32.
r c. 10. 43. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6.
s Ps. 45. 17.
t Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
u Mat. 11. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 27.
v Lu. 24. 44. c. 26. 22, 23
w c. 2. 38.
x c. 19. 36.
y Is. 1. 16-20. Joel 2. 13.
z Is. 43. 25.
a Jer. 31. 23 -25. Zep. 3. 14-20. Re. 21. 4.
b c. 1. 11. He. 9. 28.
c Jn°. 11. 47.
d Mat. 17. 11.
e Lu. 1. 70.
f De. 18. 15-19
g c. 5. 40.
h c. 5. 29.
i Je. 20. 9.
k c. 22. 15. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 3.
l Ro. 9. 4. 15. 8.
m Mat. 21. 26 c. 5. 26.
n Ge. 22. 18.
o Mat. 10. 5. Lu. 24. 47.
p Is. 59. 20. Mat. 1. 21. Tit. 2. 11-14.
q c. 2. 44-46.
γ or, *ruler.*
r Mat. 22. 23. c. 23. 8.
s 2 Ki. 19. 15.
t Ps. 2. 1, 2.
u c. 28. 24.
v Lu. 23. 1-8. &c.

6 And Annas^a ye high priest, & Caiaphas, & John, & Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By ye what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, filled^b with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that^c by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone^e which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for^f there is none other^i name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned^u & ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing^x against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, What^c shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them *is* manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny *it*.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that^g they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to^h hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For^i we cannot but speak ye things which^k we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because^m of the people: for all *men* glorified God for that which was done.

22 For ye man was above forty years old on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 And being let go, they went^q to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests & elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lift up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, ^l thou *art* God, which hast made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is;

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why^t did the heathen rage, & the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together, against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod^v & Pontius Pilate, with ye Gentiles & y^e

Digitized by Google

people of Israel were gathered together.
28 For [a] to do whatsoever thy hand and
thy counsel determined before to be done.
29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: & grant unto thy servants, that with
all [b] boldness they may speak thy word,
30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal;
and that signs [c] & wonders may be done
by the name of thy holy child Jesus.
31 And when they had prayed, [f] the
place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled
with the Holy Ghost, and [g] they spake the
word of God with boldness.
32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one [k] heart & of one soul:
neither said any *of them* that aught of
the things which he possessed was his
own; but [m] they had all things common.
33 And with great power [p] gave ye apostles witness [p] of ye resurrection of ye Lord
Jesus: & great grace [q] was upon them all.
34 Neither was there any among them
that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses, sold them, & brought
the prices of the things that were sold,
35 And [t] laid *them* down at the apostles'
feet; and [v] distribution was made unto
every man according as he had need.
36 And Joses, who by the apostles was
surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, *and* of the country of Cyprus,
37 Having land, sold it, and brought the
money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAP. V.

BUT a certain man named Ananias,
with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,
2 And kept back *part* of ye price, his wife
also being privy *to it*, and brought [x] a certain part, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.
3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath
Satan [y] filled thine heart [δ] to lie to [z] the
Holy Ghost, and to keep [a] back *part* of
the price of the land?
4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine
own? and after it was sold, was it not in
thine own power? Why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? Thou
hast not lied unto men, but [c] unto God.
5 And Ananias, hearing these words, [d] fell
down, & gave up ye ghost: & great [e] fear
came on all them that heard these things.
6 And ye young men arose, wound [g] him
up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.
7 And it was about the space of three
hours after, when his wife, not knowing
what was done, came in.
8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell
me whether ye sold the land for so much?
And she said, Yea, for so much.
9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it
that ye have agreed [i] together to tempt
the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet
of them which have buried thy husband
are at the door, and shall carry thee out.
10 Then [β] fell she down straightway at
his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and
the young men came in and found her
dead, and, carrying *her* forth, buried *her*
by her husband.
11 And [γ] great fear came upon all ye church,
and upon as many as heard these things.
12 And by the hands of the apostles
were [b] many signs and wonders wrought
among the people; (and they were all
with one accord in Solomon's porch.
13 And [ιο] of ye rest durst no man join himself to them, but [ιο] ye people magnified them.

A. D. 33.

a c. 3. 18.
b c. 2. 47.
c Pr. 21. 30. Is. 46. 10. 53. 10.
β or, in every street.
d ver. 13, 31. c. 14. 3. 28, 31. Ep. 6. 19.
e c. 2. 43. 5. 12.
f c. 2. 2, 4. 16. 26.
g Mar. 16. 17, 18. Jn°. 14. 12.
h Ja. 5. 16.
i ver. 29.
k Ro. 15. 5, 6. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Ph. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 8.
l c. 4. 1, 2.
γ or, envy.
m c. 2. 44.
n c. 12. 5. 7. 16. 23-27.
o c. 1. 8.
p Lu. 1. 48, 49 c. 1. 22.
q Jn°. 1. 16.
r Ex. 24. 3.
s Jn° 2. 6, 13, 68. 17. 8.
t ver. 37. c. 5. 2.
u c. 4. 5, 6.
v c. 2. 45. 6. 1.
w c. 4. 1.
x c. 4. 34, 37.
y Lu. 22. 3.
δ or, to deceive.
z ver. 9.
a Nu. 30. 2. De. 23. 21. Ec. 5. 4.
b Mat. 21. 26.
c Ps. 139. 4.
d ver. 10, 11.
e Ps. 64. 9.
f c. 4. 18.
g Ju°. 19. 40.
h Mat. 27. 25. c. 2. 23, 36. 3. 15. 7. 52.
i c. 4. 19.
k Ga. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.
l Ps. 50. 18. ver. 3.
m Ph. 2. 9.
n Is. 9. 6.
o Mat. 1. 21.
p ver. 5.
q Lu. 24. 47.
r c. 2. 4.
s c. 7. 54.
t c. 2. 43.
u c. 22. 3.
v c. 4. 30. Ro. 15. 19. He. 2. 4.
ιο Jn°. 12. 42.
x c. 4. 21.

14 And believers were the more added
to the Lord, multitudes [b] both of men
and women;
15 Insomuch that they brought forth
the sick [β] into the streets, and laid *them* on
beds and couches, that at the least the
shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.
16 There came also a multitude *out* of
the cities round about unto Jerusalem,
bringing [g] sick folks, and them which were
vexed with unclean spirits: and [h] they
were healed every one.
17 Then the high priest rose up, and
all they that were with him, (which is
the sect of the Sadducees [i],) and were
filled with [γ] indignation,
18 And laid their hands on the apostles, & put them in the common prison [m].
19 But the angel of the Lord by night
opened the prison doors, and brought
them forth, and said,
20 Go, stand and speak in the temple
to the people all [r] ye words [s] of this life.
21 And when they heard *that*, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But [n] the high priest
came, and they that were with him, and
called the council together, and all the
senate of the children of Israel, and sent
to the prison to have them brought.
22 But when the officers came, & found
them not in ye prison, they returned & told,
23 Saying, The prison truly found we
shut with all safety, & the keepers standing without before the doors: but when
we had opened, we found no man within.
24 Now when the high priest and [ιο] the
captain of the temple and ye chief priests
heard these things, they doubted of them
whereunto this would grow.
25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in
prison are standing in the temple, and
teaching the people.
26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence:
for [δ] they feared the people, lest they
should have been stoned.
27 And when they had brought them,
they set *them* before the council: and
the high priest asked them,
28 Saying, Did not we [t] straitly command you, that you should not teach in
this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend
to bring this man's blood [z] upon us.
29 Then Peter and the *other* apostles
answered and said, We [i] ought to obey
God rather than men.
30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew & hanged [s] on a tree.
31 Him hath God exalted [m] with his
right hand *to be a* [n] Prince and a [o] Saviour,
for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.
32 And we are his witnesses [q] of these
things; & *so is* also ye Holy Ghost [r], whom
God hath given to them that obey him.
33 When they heard *that*, they [s] were cut
to the heart, & took counsel to slay them.
34 Then stood there up one in the
council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel [u], a
doctor of the law, had in reputation
among all the people, and commanded
to put the apostles forth a little space;
35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

Digitized by Google

28. ch. 2. 23.–3. 18.–13. 27.–29. Ge. 50. 20. Job 12. 23. Ps. 76. 10. Is. 5. 19.–28. 29.–40. 13, 14.–46. 10, 11. Mat. 26. 24, 54. Lu. 22. 22.–24. 44.–46. Ep. 1. 11. He. 6. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.

29. ver. 13, 17, 18, 21, 31. ch. 9. 27.–13. 46.–14. 3.–19. 8.–20. 26, 27.–26. 28.–31. Is. 37. 17.–20.–58. 1.–63. 15. La. 3. 50.–5. 1. Eze. 2. 6. Da. 9. 18. Mi. 3. 8. Ep. 6. 18.–20. Phi. 1. 14. 1 Th. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 7, 8.–4. 17.

30. ver. 10, 27. ch. 2. 22, 43.–3. 6, 16.–5. 12, 15, 16.–6. 8.–9. 34, 35, 40.–42. Ex. 6. 6. De. 4. 34. Je. 15. 15.–20. 11, 12. Lu. 9. 54.–56.–22. 49.–51.

31. ver. 29. ch. 2. 2, 4.–16. 25, 26. Is. 65. 25. Mat. 18. 19, 20.–21. 22. Jn°. 14. 12, 13.–15. 7, 16.–16. 23, 24. Ja. 1. 5.

32. ch. 1. 14.–2. 1, 44.–46.–5. 12. 1 Ch. 29. 14.–16. 2 Ch. 30. 12. Je. 32. 39. Eze. 11. 19, 20. Lu. 16. 10.–12. Jn°. 17. 11, 21.–23. Ro. 12. 5.–15. 5, 6. 1 Co. 1. 10.–12. 12.–14. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ep. 4. 2.–6. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 3. 8.–4. 11.

33. ver. 30. ch. 1. 8, 22.–2. 32, 33, 47.–3. 15, 16.–5. 12.–16. Mar. 16. 20. Lu. 2. 52. Jn°. 1. 16. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Th. 1. 5. He. 2. 4.

34. ver. 37. ch. 2. 45.–5. 1.–3. De. 2. 7. Ps. 34. 9, 10. Mat. 10. 21. Lu. 12. 33.–16. 9.–22. 35. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 19. Ja. 1. 27.

35. ver. 37. ch. 2. 45.–3. 6.–5. 2.–6. 1.–6. 2 Co. 8. 20, 21.

36. ch. 11. 19, 20, 22.–25, 30.–12. 25.–13. 1.–15. 2, 12, 37, 39.–21. 16. Mar. 3. 17. 1 Co. 9. 6. Ga. 2. 1, 9, 13.

37. ver. 34, 35. ch. 5. 1, 2. Mat. 19. 29.

CHAP. V.

1. Le. 10. 1.–3. Jo. 7. 1. Mat. 13. 47, 48. Jn°. 7. 70. 2 Ti. 2. 20.

2. ver. 9. ch. 4. 35, 37. Jos. 7. 11, 12. 2 Ki. 5. 21.–25. Mal. 1. 14.–3. 8, 9. Mat. 6. 2, 3.–23. 5. Jn°. 12. 6. Phi. 2. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 14, 15.

3. To lie; or, *to deceive.* ver. 9. Ge. 3. 13.–17. Nu. 30. 2. De. 23. 21. 1 Ki. 22. 21, 22. 1 Ch. 21. 1.–3. Job 22. 13. Ps. 94. 7.–9. Pr. 20. 25. Ec. 5. 4. Is. 29. 15. Je. 23. 24. Ho. 11. 12. Mat. 4. 3.–11.–13. 19. Lu. 22. 3. Jn°. 13. 2, 27. Ro. 2. 21, 22. Ep. 6. 11.–16. Ja. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 8, 9. Re. 12. 9.–11.

4. ver. 3. ch. 8. 21, 22. Ex. 16. 8.–35. 21, 22, 29. Nu. 16. 11. Jos. 7. 25, 26. 1 Sa. 8. 7. 2 Ki. 5. 25.–27. 1 Ch. 29. 3, 5, 9, 17. Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14. Is. 59. 4. Eze. 38. 10. Lu. 10. 16. 1 Co. 8. 8.–9. 5.–17. 1 Th. 4. 8. Phile. 14. Ja. 1. 15.

5. ver. 10, 11, 13. ch. 2. 43.–13. 11. Le. 10. 3. Nu. 16. 26.–34.–17. 12, 13. De. 13. 11.–21. 21, 23. Jos. 22. 20. 1 Sa. 6. 19, 20. 2 Ki. 1. 10.–14.–2. 24. 1 Ch. 13. 12.–15. 13. Ps. 119. 120. Je. 5. 14. 1 Co. 4. 21. 2 Co. 7. 11.–10. 2, 6.–13. 2, 10. Re. 11. 5, 13.

6. ver. 10. Le. 10. 4, 6. De. 16. 23. 2 Sa. 18. 17. Jn°. 19. 40.

9. ver. 3, 4, 6. ch. 23. 20.–22. Ge. 3. 9.–13. Ex. 17. 2, 7. Nu. 14. 22. De. 13. 6, 8. 2 Ki. 6. 32. Ps. 78. 18.–20, 40, 41, 58.–95. 8.–11. Pr. 11. 21.–16. 5. Mi. 7. 3. Mat. 4. 7. Lu. 16. 2. Ro. 3. 19. 1 Co. 10. 9, 15.

10. ver. 5. Zep. 1. 6.

11. ver. 5. ch. 2. 43.–19. 17. Ps. 89. 7. Je. 32. 40. 1 Co. 10. 11, 12. Phi. 2. 12. He. 4. 1.–11. 7.–12. 15, 28, 29. 1 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 15. 4.

12. ch. 1. 14.–2. 42, 43, 46.–3. 6, 7, 11.–4. 32, 33.–9. 33, 40.–14. 3. 8.–10.–16. 18.–19. 11. Mar. 16. 17, 18, 20. Ro. 15. 19. 2 Co. 12. 12. He. 2. 4.

13. ver. 5. ch. 2. 47.–4. 21.–19. 17. Nu. 17. 12, 13.–24. 8.–10. 1 Sa. 16. 5. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Is. 33. 14. Lu. 12. 1, 2.–14. 26, 35.–19. 37, 38, 48. 2 Pe. 2. 20.–22.

14. ch. 2. 41, 47.–4. 4.–6. 7.–8. 3, 12.–9. 2, 31, 35, 42.–22. 4. Ex. 35. 22. De. 29. 11, 12.–31. 11, 12. 2 Sa. 6. 19. Ezr. 10. 1. Ne. 8. 2. Is. 44. 3.–5.–45. 24.–55. 11.–13. 1 Co. 11. 11, 12. Ga. 3. 28.

15. Into the streets; or, *in every street.* ch. 19. 11, 12. Mat. 9. 21.–14. 36, 56. Jn°. 14. 12.

16. ch. 4. 30. Mat. 4. 24.–8. 16.–15. 30, 31. Mar. 2. 3, 4.–6. 54.–56.–16. 17, 18. Lu. 5. 17.–9. 11. Jn°. 14. 12. 1 Co. 12. 9. Ja. 5. 16.

17. Indignation; or, *envy.* ch. 4. 1, 2, 6, 26.–7. 9.–13. 45.–17. 5.–23. 6.–8. 1 Sa. 18. 12.–16. Job 5. 2. Ps. 2. 1.–3. Pr. 14. 30.–27. 4. Ec. 4. 4. Mat. 27. 18. Jn°. 11. 47.–49.–12. 10, 11, 19. Ga. 5. 21. Ja. 3. 14.–16.–4. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 1.

18. ch. 4. 3.–8. 3.–16. 23, 24. Lu. 21. 12. 2 Co. 11. 23. He. 11. 36. Re. 2. 10.

19. ch. 12. 7.–11.–16. 26. Ps. 34. 7.–105. 7.–20.–146. 7. Is. 61. 1.

20. ch. 11. 14. Is. 58. 1. Je. 7. 2.–19. 14, 15.–20. 2, 3.–22. 1, 2.–26. 2.–36. 10. Mat. 21. 23. Jn°. 6. 63, 68.–12. 50.–17. 3.–18. 20. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–3.–5. 11, 12.

21. ver. 17, 24, 25. ch. 4. 5, 7.–12. 18, 19.–25. 2, 3, 15. Ps. 105. 22. Lu. 21. 37, 38.–22. 66. Jn°. 8. 2.–18. 35.

23. ver. 19. Ps. 2. 4.–33. 10. Pr. 21. 30. La. 3. 37, 55.–58. Da. 3. 11.–25.–6. 22.–24. Mat. 27. 63.–66.–28. 12.–15. Jn°. 8. 59.

24. ver. 26. ch. 2. 12.–4. 1, 16, 17, 21.–22. 4, 52. Is. 9. 7.–53. 1, 2. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Zec. 6. 12, 13. Mar. 4. 30.–32. Lu. 22. 4, 52. Jn°. 11. 47, 48.–12. 19.

25. ver. 18.–21.

26. ver. 13. Mat. 14. 5.–21. 26.–26. 5. Lu. 20. 6, 19.–22. 2.

27. ch. 4. 7.–6. 12.–22. 30.–23. 1. Lu. 22. 66.

28. ver. 40. ch. 2. 22, 23, 36.–3. 15.–4. 10, 11, 18.–21. 7. 52. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18.–21. 20.–22. 8. Je. 26. 15.–38. 4. Am. 7. 10. Mat. 21. 44.–23. 35, 36.–27. 25. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

29. ch. 4. 19. Ge. 3. 17. 1 Sa. 15. 24. Mar. 7. 7.–9. Re. 14. 8.–12.

30. ch. 2. 22, 24, 32.–3. 13.–15, 36.–4. 10, 11.–13. 28, 29, 33. 1 Ch. 12. 17.–29. 18. Ezr. 7. 27. Lu. 1. 55, 72. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

31. ch. 2. 33, 36.–3. 15, 19, 26.–4. 11.–13. 23, 38, 39. Ps. 2. 6.–12.–89. 19, 24.–110. 1, 2. Is. 9. 6.–43. 3, 11.–45. 21.–49. 26. Je. 31. 31.–32. Eze. 17. 24.–24. 24.–36 25.–27, 31.–37. 25. Da. 9. 25.–10. 21. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 1. 21.–28. 18. Mar. 2. 10.–4. 12. Lu. 2. 11.–24. 47. Jn°. 20. 21.–23. Ro. 11. 27. 2 Co. 2. 10. Ep. 1. 7, 20, 23. Phi. 2. 9.–11.–3. 20. Col. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Tit. 1. 4.–2. 10, 13.–3. 4.–6. He. 2. 10.–12. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 1, 11.–2. 20.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 4. 14. Jude 25. Re. 1. 5.

32. ch. 1. 8.–2. 4, 32, 38, 39.–10. 39.–41, 44.–13. 31. Lu. 24. 48. Jn°. 7. 39.–15. 26, 27.–16. 7.–14. 2 Co. 13. 1. He. 2. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

33. ch. 2. 37.–7. 54.–9. 23.–22. 12. Ge. 4. 5.–8. Ps. 37. 12.–15, 32, 33.–64. 2.–8. Mat. 16. 21, 25.–23. 34, 35.–24. 9. Lu. 4. 28, 29.–6. 11.–11. 50.–54.–19. 45.–48.–20. 19. Jn°. 15. 20.–36. 2.

34. ch. 4. 15.–22. 3.–23. 7.–9. Ps. 76. 10. Lu. 2. 46.–5. 17. Jn°. 7. 50.–53.

35. ver. 38. ch. 19. 36.–22. 26. Je. 26. 19. Mat. 27. 19.

Digitized by Google

36. [The third year before the account called *A. D.*] Obeyed; or, *believed*. ch. 8. 9.–21. 38. Mat. 24. 24.–26. Lu. 13. 1. 2 Th. 2. 3.–7. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 18. Jude 16. Re. 17. 3, 5.

37. Job 20. 5.–9. Ps. 7. 14, 15.–9. 15, 16. Mat. 26. 52. Lu. 9. 1.–13. 1.

38. [*A. D.* 33.] ver. 35. Ne. 4. 15. Job 5. 12.–14. Ps. 33. 10, 11. Pr. 21. 30, 39. Is. 7. 5.–7.–8. 9, 10.–44. 25. La. 3. 37. Mat. 15. 13. Jn°. 11. 48. 1 Co. 1. 26.–28.–3. 19.

39. ch. 6. 10.–7. 51.–9. 5.–23. 9. Ge. 24. 50. Ex. 10. 3.–7. 2 Sa. 5. 2. 1 Ki. 12. 24. 2 Ki. 19. 22. Job 15. 25.–27.–34. 29.–40. 9.–14. Is. 43. 13.–45. 9.–46. 10, 11. Da. 4. 35. Mat. 16. 18. Lu. 21. 15. 1 Co. 1. 25.–10. 22. Re. 17. 12.–14.

40. ver. 28. ch. 4. 17.–21. Pr. 12. 10. Is. 30. 10. Am. 2. 12. Mi. 2. 6. Mat. 10. 17.–23. 34. Mar. 13. 9. Lu. 20. 10. Jn°. 19. 1.–4. 2 Co. 11. 24.

41. ch. 16. 23.–25. Is. 61. 10.–65. 14.–66. 5. Mat. 5. 10.–12. Lu. 6. 22, 23. Ro. 5. 3. 2 Co. 12. 10. Phi. 1. 20, 29. He. 10. 34.–12. 2. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 13.–16.

42. ver. 20, 21. ch. 2. 46.–3. 1, 2, &c.–4. 20, 29.–8. 3, 35.–9. 20.–17. 3.–20. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 22. Lu. 21. 37.–22. 53. Ro. 1. 15, 16. 1 Co. 2. 2. Ga. 6. 14. Ep. 4. 20, 21.

CHAP. VI.

1. ver. 7. ch. 2. 41, 45, 47.–4. 4, 35.–5. 14, 28.–9. 29, 39, 41.–11. 20. De. 24. 19.–21.–26. 12. Job 29. 13.–31. 16. Ps. 72. 16.–110. 3. Is. 1. 17.–27. 61. Ja. 30. 19. Eze. 22. 7. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 23. 14. 1 Co. 10. 10. 2 Co. 11. 22. Phi. 3. 5. 1 Ti. 5. 4, 5, 9. He. 13. 1. Ja. 1. 27.–4. 5.–5. 9.

2. ch. 4. 19.–21. 22.–23. 14, 15. Ex. 18. 17.–23. Nu. 11. 11.–13. De. 1. 9.–14. Ne. 6. 3. 1 Ti. 2. 4.

3. ver. 6. ch. 1. 21.–2. 4.–9. 30.–10. 22.–13. 2, 3.–15. 23.–16. 2.–22. 12. Ge. 12. 38, 39.–41. 38, 39. Nu. 11. 16.–25.–27. 18, 19. De. 1. 13. Job 32. 7, 8. Is. 11. 2, 5.–28. 6, 26. Mat. 23. 8. 1 Co. 12. 8.–16. 3. 2 Co. 8. 19.–21. Ep. 5. 18. 1 Ti. 3. 7.–15.–5. 10. Ja. 1. 17.–3. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 14.–16. 3 Jn°. 12.

4. ch. 1. 14.–2. 42.–13. 2, 3.–20. 19.–31. Ro. 1. 9.–12. 6.–8. 1 Co. 9. 16. Ep. 1. 15.–17.–3. 14.–21. Phi. 1. 4, 9.–11. Col. 1. 9.–13.–2. 1.–4. 12, 17. 1 Ti. 4. 13.–16. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

5. ver. 3, 8, 10. ch. VII.–8. 1, 2, 5.–13, 26.–40.–11. 24.–13. 1.–15. 22.–21. 6, 8. Ge. 41. 37. Pr. 15. 1, 23.–25. 11, 12. Mi. 3. 8. Re. 2. 6, 15.

6. ch. 1. 24.–8. 17.–9. 17.–13. 3. 1 Ti. 4. 14.–5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6.

7. ch. 12. 24.–19. 20.–21. 20. 2 Ch. 29. 34.–30. 24. Mat. 19. 30. Lu. 2. 34. Jn°. 12. 42. Ro. 1. 6.–16. 26. Col. 1. 6. 2 Th. 1. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 9. He. 5. 9.–11. 8.

8. ver. 3, 5, 10, 15. ch. 2. 17, 18.–4. 29, 30.–7. 55.–8. 6. Ep. 4. 11. 1 Ti. 3. 13.

9. ch. 2. 9, 10, 17, 18.–4. 29.–11. 20.–13. 1, 45.–15. 23, 41.–16. 6.–17. 17, 18.–18. 24.–19. 10, 26.–21. 27, 39.–22. 3, 19.–23. 34.–26. 11.–27. 5, 6. Mat. 10. 17.–23. 34.–27. 6, 32. Mar. 13. 9. Lu. 21. 12. 1 Co. 1. 20. Ga. 1. 21.

10. ch. 5. 29.–7. 51, 54. Ex. 4. 12. Job 32. 8, 18. Is. 54. 17. Je. 1. 18, 19.–15. 20. Eze. 3. 27. Mi. 3. 8. Mat. 10. 19, 20. Lu. 1. 17.–12. 11, 12.–21. 15. Jn°. 7. 46. 1 Co. 2. 4.

11. ver. 13. ch. 7. 37, 39.–15. 21.–18. 6.–21. 20, 22, 28.–23. 12, 15.–24. 1, 13.–25. 3, 7, 11. Le. 24. 16. 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. Mat. 26. 59, 60.–28. 12, 15. Jn°. 1. 17.–5. 45, 47.–9. 29.–10. 33, 36.–16. 3. Ro. 3. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 13. He. 3. 2, 5.

12. ch. 4. 1, 3.–5. 18, 27.–13. 50.–14. 2.–16. 19, 21.–17. 5, 6, 13.–18. 12.–21. 27. Pr. 15. 18. Mat. 21. 27.–26. 57.

13. ver. 11. Ps. 27. 12.–35. 11.–36. 5.

14. Customs; or, *rites*. ch. 25. 8. Is. 65. 15.–66. 1, 6, 19.–21. Je. 7. 7.–14.–26. 6, 9, 12, 18. Da. 9. 26. Ho. 3. 4. Mi. 3. 12. Zec. 11. 1.–14. 2. Mat. 24. 1, 2. Mar. 14. 58. Lu. 13. 34, 35.–21. 6, 24. Jn°. 4. 21. Ga. 3. 19, 23.–4. 3.–5. He. 7. 11.–19.–8. 6, 13.–9. 9, 11.–10. 1, 18.–12. 26, 28.

15. Ex. 34. 29, 35. Ec. 8. 1. Mat. 13. 43.–17. 2. 2 Co. 3. 7, 8, 18.

CHAP. VII.

1. ch. 6. 13, 14. Mat. 26. 61, 62. Mar. 14. 58, 60. Jn°. 18. 19.–21, 33.–35.

2. ch. 22. 1.–23. 7. Ge. 11. 31.–12. 1, 5.–29. 4. Jos. 24. 2. Ne. 9. 7. Ps. 24. 7, 10.–29. 3. Is. 6. 3.–51. 2. Mat. 6. 13. Lu. 2. 14. Jn°. 1. 14.–12. 41. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6. Tit. 2. 13. He. 1. 3. Re. 4. 11.–5. 12, 13.

3. Ge. 12. 1.–13. 14.–17.–15. 7. Jos. 24. 3. Ne. 9. 8. Mat. 10. 37. Lu. 14. 33. 2 Co. 6. 17. He. 11. 8.

4. Ge. 11. 31, 32.–12. 4, 5. Is. 41. 2, 9.

5. Ge. 12. 7.–13. 15.–15. 2, 5, 18.–16. 2.–17. 16, 19.–23. 4.–26. 3.–28. 13, 15. Ex. 6. 7, 8. De. 2. 5.–6. 10, 11.–9. 5.–10. 11.–11. 9.–34. 4. Ne. 9. 8. Ps. 105. 8, 12. He. 11. 9, 10, 13, 16.

6. Ge. 15. 13. Ex. 12. 40, 41. Ga. 3. 17.

7. Ge. 15. 14, 16. Ex. 3. 12.–VII. XIV. Ne. 9. 9, 11. Ps. 74. 12, 14.–78. 43, 51.–105. 27, 36.–135. 8, 9.–136. 10, 15. Is. 51. 9, 10.

8. ch. 2. 29. Ge. 17. 9, 10, 12, 14.–21. 2, 4.–25. 21, 26.–29. 31, 35.–30. 1, 24.–35. 16, 18, 22, 26. Ex. 1. 1, 4. 1 Ch. 1. 34.–2. 1, 2. Mat. 1. 2.–9. 9, 13. Jn°. 7. 22. Ro. 4. 10, 12. Ga. 3. 15, 17. He. 7. 4.

9. Ge. 37. 4, 11, 18, 29.–39. 2, 3, 21, 23.–45. 4, 5.–49. 23, 24.–50. 15, 20. Ps. 105. 17, 18. Is. 41. 10.–43. 2. Mat. 27. 18.

10. Ge. 41. 12, 46.–42. 6.–44. 18.–45. 8, 9.–48. 16. Ps. 22. 24.–34. 17, 19.–37. 40.–40. 1, 3.–105. 19, 22. Pr. 2. 6.–3. 4.–16. 7. 2 Ti. 4. 18. Ja. 5. 11. Re. 7. 14.

11. Ge. 41. 54, 57.–43. 1.–45. 5, 6, 11.–47. 13, 15. Ps. 105. 16.

12. Ge. 42. 1, 2, &c.–43. 2, &c.

13. Ge. 45. 1, 18.–46. 31, 34.–47. 1, 10.

14. Ge. 45. 9, 11.–46. 12, 26, 27. De. 10. 22. 1 Ch. 2. 5, 6. Ps. 105. 23.

15. Ge. 46. 3, 7.–49. 32, 33. Ex. 1. 6. Nu. 20. 15. De. 10. 22.–26. 5. Jos. 24. 4. He. 11. 21, 22.

16. Ge. 23. 9, 20.–33. 19.–34. 2, &c.–49. 29, 32.–50. 5, 12. Ex. 13. 19. Jos. 24. 32.

17. ver. 6. ch. 13. 17. Ge. 15. 13, 16. Ex. 1. 7, 12, 20. Ps. 105. 24, 25. 2 Pe. 3. 8, 9.

18. Ex. 1. 8.

19. Ex. 1. 9, 22. Ps. 83. 4, 5.–105. 25.–129. 1, 3. Re. 12. 4, 5.

20. Exceeding fair; or, *fair to God*. Ex. 2. 2, 10. 1 Sa. 16. 12. He. 11. 23.

Digitized by Google

36 For before these days β rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as δ obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man, rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he *d* also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: *f* for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if *b* it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it: lest haply ye be found even to fight *i* against God.

40 And to him they agreed: & when they had called *y*[e] apostles, & beaten *them*, they commanded *m*[e] that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 And they departed from *y*[e] presence of *y*[e] council, rejoicing *n*[e] that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily *p* in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI.

AND in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of *y*[e] Grecians *r* against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in *t* the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, It *u* is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, look *y* ye out among you seven men of *b* honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will *z* give ourselves continually to prayer, & to the ministry of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full *g* of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip *h*, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and *i* Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when *l* they had prayed, they *m* laid *their* hands on them.

7 And *a* the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests *g* were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *The synagogue* of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able *t* to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned *u* men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him*, and caught him, and brought *him* to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

A. D. 33.

β *In the 3d year before the account called A.D.*

a c. 25. 8.
b Dan. 9. 26.
γ or, rites.
δ *or, believed*
c Ex. 34. 30, 35.
d Lu. 13. 1, 2.
e c. 22. 1.
f Pr. 21. 30. Is. 8. 10. Mat. 15. 13.
g Ge. 12. 1.
h Job 34. 29.
i 1 Cor. 1. 25.
k c. 9. 5. 23. 9.
k Ge. 12. 5.
l Mat. 10. 17.
m c. 4. 18.
n Mat. 5. 12. 2 Cor. 12. 10 Ph. 1. 29. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 13-16
o Ge. 13. 15.
p 2 Ti. 4. 2.
q Ge. 15. 13, 16
r Ex. 12. 40, 41
s c. 9. 29. 11. 20.
t c. 4. 35.
u Ex. 3. 12.
v Ex. 18. 17 -26.
w Ge. 17. 9-11
x Ge. 21. 1-4.
y De. 1. 13.
z Ge. 25. 26.
a Ge. 29. 32, &c.
b c. 16. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 7, 8, 10.
c Ge. 37. 28. Ps. 105. 17.
d Ge. 39. 2, 21
e 1 Ti. 4. 15.
f Ge. 41. 40.
g c. 11. 24.
h c. 8. 5, 26. 21. 8.
i Ge. 41. 54.
k Re. 2. 6, 15.
l c. 1. 24.
m c. 9. 17. 13. 3. 1 Ti. 4. 14. 5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6.
n Ge. 42. 1, 2.
o Is. 55. 11. c. 12. 24. 19. 20.
p Ge. 45. 4, 16.
q Ps. 132. 9, 16 Jn°. 12. 42.
r Ge. 46. 27. De. 10. 22.
s Jos. 24. 32.
t Lu. 21. 15.
u 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. Mat. 26. 59, 60
v Ex. 1. 7-9.
w Ex. 1. 22.
x Ex. 2. 2, &c.
ζ *or, fair to God.*

14 For *a* we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall *b* destroy this place, and shall change the *γ* customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his *c* face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAP. VII.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men *e*, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said *f* unto him, Get thee out of thy country, & from thy kindred, & come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then *k* came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no not *so much as* to set his foot on: yet he promised *l* that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when *as yet* he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That *q* his seed should sojourn in a strange land; & that they should bring them into bondage, & entreat *them* evil four *r* hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve *u* me in this place.

8 And *w* he gave him *y*[e] covenant of circumcision. And so *x* *Abraham* begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day: and Isaac *z* *begat* Jacob; and Jacob *a* *begat* the twelve patriarchs,

9 And *c*[e] patriarchs, moved with *c* envy, sold Joseph into Egypt; but *d* God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he *f* made him governor over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now *i* there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction; and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But *n* when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second *time* Joseph *p* was made known to his brethren; & Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to *him*, and all *r* his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor *the father* of Sychem.

17 But when *y*[e] time of *y*[e] promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people *v* grew & multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so *w* that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time Moses *x* was born, and was ζ exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's

Digitized by Google

daughter took him up, and [a] nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and [b] was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And [c] when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one *of them* suffer wrong, he defended *him*, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood [γ] how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying; and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And [d] when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of Mount Sina, an angel of the Lord, in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw *it*, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold *it*, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 *Saying*, I *am* the God [δ] of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put [e] off thy shoes from thy feet; for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen, the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses, whom they refused, (saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge?) the same did God send *to be* a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the [f] angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after [g] that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea, and in the wilderness, forty [h] years.

37 This is that Moses which said [i] unto [ye] children of Israel, A prophet shall [ye] Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren [ζ], like unto me; him [k] shall ye hear.

38 This [l] is he that was in the church in the wilderness, with the angel [j] which spake to him [k] in the Mount Sina, and *with* our fathers; who [l] received [m] the lively oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust *him* from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt,

40 Saying [n] unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for *as for* this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf [o] in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, & rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned, and gave [p] them up to worship [ye] host of heaven: as it is written [q] in the book of the prophets,

A. D. 33.

a Ex. 2. 10.
b Lu. 24. 19.
c Ex. 2. 11, &c
β or, *who spake.*
d Ex. 25. 40. 26. 30. He. 8. 5.
γ or, *Now.*
δ Jos. 3. 14.
ε or, *having received.*
ζ Ne. 9. 24. Ps. 44. 2. 78. 55.
g 1 Sa. 16. 1.
h 1 Ch. 22. 7.
i 1 Ki. 6. 1, &c. 8. 20.
k 1 Ki. 8. 27. c. 17. 24.
l Is. 66. 1, 2.
m Ex. 3. 2, &c.
n Ex. 32. 9. Is. 48. 4.
o Le. 26. 41. Je. 9. 26. Ro. 2. 28, 29.
p 2 Ch. 36. 16. 1 Th. 2. 15.
q Mat. 22. 32. He. 11. 16.
r c. 3. 14.
s Ga. 3. 19.
t Jos. 5. 15. Ec. 5. 1.
u c. 5. 33.
v c. 6. 5.
w Ezc. 1. 1.
x Da. 7. 13.
y Ex. 14. 19. Nu. 20. 16.
z Ex. c. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, & 14.
a Lu. 4. 29. He. 13. 12, 13.
b c. 6. 13.
c Ex. 16. 35.
d c. 8. 1, 3, 22, 20.
e De. 18. 15, 18. c. 3. 22.
f Ps. 31. 5. Lu. 23. 46.
ζ or, *as myself.*
g Mat. 17. 5.
h He. 2. 2.
i Mat. 5. 44. Lu. 23. 34.
j Is. 63. 9. Ga. 3. 19.
k Ex. 19, 3, 17.
l De. 5. 27, 31. Jn. 1. 17.
m Ro. 3. 2.
n c. 7. 58.
o Ex. 32. 1.
p c. 11. 19.
q De. 9. 16. Ps. 106. 19, 20
r c. 26. 10, 11. Ga. 1. 13.
s Ps. 81. 12.
t De. 4. 19. 2 Ki. 17. 16. Je. 19. 13.
u Am. 5. 25, 26

O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts, and sacrifices, *by the space of* forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, & ye star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made, to worship them: & I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, β speaking unto Moses, that [d] he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which [e] also our fathers δ that came after, brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom [f] God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David,

46 Who found favour [g] before God, & desired to find a tabernacle for [ye] God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon [i] built him an house.

48 Howbeit [k], the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 Heaven [l] *is* my throne, and earth *is* my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what *is* the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 Ye stiffnecked [n], & uncircumcised [o] in heart & ears, ye do always resist [ye] Holy Ghost: as your fathers *did*, so *do* ye.

52 Which [p] of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? And they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [ye] Just One, of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received [ye] law by [ye] disposition of angels, and have not kept *it*.

54 When they heard these things [q], they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

55 But he, being [r] full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, I see [ye] [w] heavens opened, and [x] the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast [a] *him* out of the city, and stoned *him*: and the witnesses [b] laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was [c] Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon *God*, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive [f] my spirit!

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay [t] not this sin to their charge! And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

CHAP. VIII.

AND Saul [u] was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; & they were all scattered [f] abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stephen *to his burial*, & made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul, he made havoc of [ye] church, entering into every house; & haling men and women, committed *them* to prison.

4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad, went every where preaching the word.

Digitized by Google

21. Ex. 2. 2.–10. De. 32.36. He. 11. 24.
22. 1 Ki. 4. 29, 30. 2 Ch. 9. 22, 23. Is. 19. 11, 12. Da. 1. 4, 17.–20. Lu. 24. 19.
23. ch. 15. 36. Ex. 2. 11, 12.–4. 18.–35. 21, 29. 1 Ch. 29. 17.–19. 2 Ch. 30. 12. Ezr. 1. 1, 5.–7. 27. Pr. 21. 1. 2 Co. 8. 16. Phi. 2. 12, 13. He. 11. 24.–26. Ja. 1. 17. Re. 17. 17.
24. ver. 28. Ex. 2. 12. Jn°. 18. 10, 11, 25.–27.
25. For; or, *Now.* ch. 14. 27.–15. 4, 7.–21. 19. 1 Sa. 14. 45.–19. 5. 2 Ki. 5. 1. Ps. 106. 7. Mar. 9. 32. Lu. 9. 45.–18. 34. Ro. 15. 18.–1 Co. 3. 9.–15. 10. 2 Co. 6. 1. Col. 1. 29.
26. Ge. 13. 8.–45. 24. Ex. 2. 13.–15. Ps. 133. 1. Pr. 18. 19. Jn°. 15. 17, 18. 1 Co. 6. 6.–8. Phi. 2. 1.–3. 1 Jn°. 3. 11.–15.
27. ver 35, 39, 54. ch. 3. 13.–15.–4. 7, 1., 12.–5. 33. Ge. 19. 9. 1 Sa. 25. 14, 15. Pr. 9. 7, 8. Mat. 21. 23. Lu. 12. 14. Jn°. 18. 36, 37.–19. 12.–15.
28. Ex. 2. 14.–22.–4. 19, 20.–18. 2.–4.
30. ver. 17, 32, 35. Ge. 16. 7.–13.–22. 15.–18.–32. 24.–30.–48. 15, 16. Ex. 3. 2, 6, 7.–7. 7.–19. 1, 2. De. 4. 20.–33. 16. 1 Ki. 19. 8. Ps. 66. 12. Is. 43. 2.–63. 9. Da. 3. 27. Ho. 12. 3.–5. Mal. 3. 1. Mar. 12. 26. Lu. 20. 37. Ga. 4. 25.
31. Ex. 3. 3, 4.
32. ch. 3. 13.–9. 4.–6. Ge. 28. 13.–17.–50. 24. Ex. 3. 6, 15.–IV.–33. 20. 1 Ki. 19. 13. Job 4. 14.–37. 1, 2. –42. 5, 6. Ps. 89. 7. Is. 6. 1.–5. Da. 10. 7, 8. Mat. 17. 6.–22. 32. Lu. 5. 8. He. 11. 16. Re. 1. 17.
33. Ex. 3. 5. Jos. 5. 15. Ru. 4. 7. Ec. 5. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 18.
34. Ge. 11. 5, 7.–18. 21. Ex. 2. 23, 25.–3. 7.–14.–4. 31.–6. 5, 6.–14. 19. Ju. 2. 18.–10. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 9. Ps. 105. 26.–106. 44.–144. 5. Is. 63. 8, 9.–64. 1. Ho. 12. 13. Mi. 6. 4. Jn°. 3. 13.–6. 38.
35. ver. 9.–15, 27, 28, 30, 51. ch. 2. 36.–3. 22.–5. 31. Ex. 14. 19, 24.–23. 20, 23.–32. 34.–33. 2, 12.–15. Nu. 20. 16. 1 Sa. 8. 7, 8.–10. 27.–12. 8. Ne. 9. 10.–14. Ps. 75. 7.–77. 20.–113. 7, 8.–118. 22, 23. Is. 63. 9, 11, 12. Lu. 19. 14. Jn°. 18. 40.–19. 15. Col. 1. 15. He. 2. 2. Re. 15. 3.
36. Ex. VII.–XIV.–15. 23.–25.–XVI.–XVII.–XIX.–XX.–XXI.–33. 1. Nu. 9. 15, &c.–XI.–XIV.–XVI.–XVII.–XX.–XXI. De. 2. 25.–37.–4. 33.–37.–6. 21, 22.–8. 4. Ne. 9. 10, 12.–15, 18.–22. Ps. 78. 12.–33, 42.–51.–105. 27.–36, 39.–45.–106. 8.–11, 17, 18.–135. 8.–12.–136. 10.–21.
37. Like unto me; or, *as myself.* ver. 38. ch. 3. 22, 23. De. 18. 15.–19. 2 Ch. 28. 22. Da. 6. 13. Mat. 17. 3.–5. Mar. 9. 7. Lu. 9. 30, 31, 35. Jn°. 8. 46, 47.–18. 37.
38. ver. 30, 35, 53. Ex. 19. 3.–17.–20. 19, 20.–21. 1, &c. Nu. 16. 3, &c. 41, 42. De. 5. 27.–31.–6 1.–3.–30. 10, 20.–32. 46, 47.–33. 4. Ne. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 78. 5.–9. Is. 63. 9. Jn°. 1. 17.–6. 63. Ro. 3. 2.–9. 4.–10. 6.–10. Ga. 3. 19. He. 2. 2.–5. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 11.
39. ver 27, 51, 52. Ex. 14. 11, 12.–16. 3.–17. 3. Nu. 11. 5.–14. 3, 4.–21. 5. Ju. 11. 2. 1 Ki. 2. 27. Ne. 9. 16, 17. Ps. 106. 16, 32, 33. Eze. 20. 6.–14.
40. Ex. 32. 1.
41. Ex. 32. 2.–8, 17.–20. De. 9. 12.–18. Ne. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19.–21. Is. 2. 8, 9.–44. 9.–20 Ho. 9. 1, 10. Ha. 2. 18.–20.
42. De. 4. 19.–17. 3. 2 Ki. 17. 16.–21. 3. Job 31. 26.–28. Ps. 81. 11, 12.–95. 10. Is. 43. 23.–66. 4. Je. 19. 13. Eze. 8. 16.–14. 7.–10.–20. 25, 39. Ho. 4. 17. Am. 5. 25, 26. Ro. 1. 24.–28. 2 Th. 2. 10.–12. He. 3. 9, 15.–17.
43. Ex. 20. 4, 5. Le. 18. 21.–20. 2.–5. De. 4. 16.–18.–5. 8, 9. 2 Ki. 17. 6, 16.–18.–18. 11.–21. 6. Am. 5. 27.
44. Speaking; or, *who spake.* Ex. 25. 40.–26. 30.–38. 21. Nu. 1. 50.–53.–9. 15.–10. 11.–17. 7, 8.–18. 2. Jos. 18. 1. 1 Ch. 28. 11, 19. 2 Ch. 24. 6. He. 8. 2, 5.
45. That came after; or, *having received.* ch. 13. 19. Jos. 3. 6, 7, 11.–14.–18. 1. Ju. 18. 31. 1 Sa. 4. 4. 2 Sa. VI. 1 Ki. 8. 4. 1 Ch. XV.–XVII.–21. 29. Ne. 9. 24. Ps. 44. 2.–78. 55. He. 4. 8.–9.
46. ch. 13. 22. 1 Sa. 15. 28.–16. 1, 11.–13. 2 Sa. 6. 21.–7. 1.–5, 8, 9, 18, 19. 1 Ki. 8. 17.–19. 1 Ch. 17. 1.–4, 7, 8.–22. 7.–28. 2.–5.–29, 2, 3. Ps. 78. 68.–72.–89. 19.–37.–132. 1.–5, 11, 12.
47. 2 Sa. 7. 13. 1 Ki. V.–6. 1, 37, 38.–7. 13.–51.–8. 20. 1 Ch. 17. 12. 2 Ch. II.–IV. Zec. 6. 12, 13.
48. ch. 17. 24, 25. De. 32. 8. 1 Ki. 8. 27. 2 Ch. 2. 5, 6.–6. 18. Ps. 7. 17.–46. 4.–91. 1, 9.–92. 8. Is. 66. 1, 2. Da. 4. 17, 24, 25, 34. Ho. 7. 16.
49. 1 Ki. 22. 19. Ps. 11. 4. Is. 66. 1, 2. Je. 7. 4.–11.–23, 24. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 5. 34, 35.–23. 22.–24. 2. Jn°. 4. 21. Re. 3. 21.
50. ch. 14. 15. Ex. 20. 11. Ps. 33. 6, 9.–50. 9.–12.–146. 5, 6. Is. 40. 28.–44. 24.–45. 7, 8, 12. Je. 10. 11.–32. 17.
51. ver. 9, 27, 35, 39. ch. 6. 10. Ex. 32. 9.–33. 3, 5.–34. 9. Le. 26. 41. De. 9. 6, 13.–10. 16.–30. 6.–31. 27. 2 Ch. 30. 8. Ne. 9. 16, 30. Ps. 75. 5.–78. 8. Is. 48. 4.–63. 10. Je. 4. 4.–6. 10.–9. 25, 26.–17. 23. Eze 2. 4.–44. 7, 9. Zec. 7. 11, 12. Mat. 23. 31.–33. Ro. 2. 25, 28, 29. Ep. 4. 30. Phi. 3. 3. Col. 2. 11.
52. ch. 2. 23.–3. 14, 15, 18, 24.–4. 10.–5. 28.–30.–22. 14. 1 Sa. 8. 7, 8. 1 Ki. 19. 10, 14. 2 Ch. 24. 19.–22.–36. 15, 16. Ne. 9. 26. Je. 2. 30.–20. 2.–26. 15, 23. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 5. 12.–21. 35.–41.–23. 31.–37. Lu. 11. 47.–51.–13. 33, 34. 1 Th. 2. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 1. Re. 3. 7.–19. 10.
53. Ex. XIX.–XX. De. 28. 2. Ps. 68. 17. Eze. 20. 18.–21. Jn°. 7. 19. Ro. 2. 23.–25. Ga. 3. 19.–6. 13. He. 2. 2.
54. ch. 5. 33.–22. 22, 23. Job 16. 9. Ps. 35. 16.–112. 10. La. 2. 16. Mat. 8. 12.–13. 42, 50.–22. 13.–24. 51.–25. 30. Lu. 13. 28.
55. ch. 1. 10, 11.–2. 4.–4. 8.–6. 3, 5, 8, 10.–13. 9, 10. Ps. 109. 31.–110. 1. Is. 6. 1.–3. Eze. 1. 26.–28.–10. 4, 18.–11. 23, 24. Mi. 3. 8. Jn°. 12. 41.–14. 3. 2 Co. 4. 6.–12. 2, 4. He. 1. 3.–8. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 4. 1.–3.–21. 11, 23.
56. ch. 10. 11, 16. Eze. 1. 1. Da. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 3. 16.–16. 27, 28.–25. 31.–26. 64, (5. Mar. 1. 10. Lu. 3. 21. Jn°. 5. 22.–27. Re. 4. 1.–11. 19.–19. 11.
57. ver. 54. ch. 21. 27.–31.–23. 27. Ps 48. 4. Pr. 21. 13. Zec. 7. 11.
58. ch. 6. 11.–8. 1.–9. 1, &c.–22. 20. Le. 24. 14.–16. Nu. 15. 35, 36. De. 13. 9, 10.–17. 7. 1 Ki. 21. 13. Lu. 4. 29. Jn°. 10. 23.–36. He. 13. 12, 13.
59. ch. 2. 21.–9. 14, 21.–22. 16. Ps. 31. 5. Joel 2. 32. Lu. 23. 46. Ro. 10. 12.–14. 1 Co. 1. 2.
60. ch. 3. 17.–9. 40.–13. 36.–20. 36.–21. 5. Ezr. 9. 5. Da. 6. 10. Mat. 5. 44. Lu. 6. 28.–23. 41.–23. 34. Ro. 12. 14.–21. 1 Co. 11. 30.–15. 6, 18, 20, 51. 1 Th. 4. 13, 14.–5. 10.

CHAP. VIII.

1. [*A D.* 34.] ver. 4, 14. ch. 1. 8.–2. 47.–5 18, 20, 33, 38, 40.–7. 58, 54, 58.–11. 19.–22.–13. 1.–22. 20. Ex. 10. 28, 29. Ne. 6. 3. Da. 3. 16.–18.–6. 10, 23. Mat. 5. 13.–10. 25.–28.–22. 6.–23. 34. Lu. 11. 49, 50. Ju°. 4. 39.–42.–15. 20.–16. 2. Phil. 1. 12. He. 11. 27.
2. ch. 2. 5.–10. 2. Ge. 23. 2.–50. 10, 11. Nu. 20. 29. De. 34. 8. 1 Sa. 28. 3. 2 Sa. 3. 31. 2 Ch. 32. 33.–35. 25. Is. 57. 1, 2. Je. 22. 10, 18. Lu. 2. 25. Jn°. 11. 31.–35.
3. ch. 7. 58.–9. 1.–13.–22. 3, 4.–26. 9.–11. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ga. 1. 13. Phi. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
4. ch. 11. 19.–14. 2.–7. Mat. 10. 23. 1 Th. 2. 7.

Digitized by Google

5. ver. 1, 14, 15, 25-37, 40. ch. 1. 8.—5. 42.—6. 5.—9. 20.—17. 2, 3.—21. 8. Mat. 10. 5, 6. Jn°. 4. 25, 26. 1 Co. 1. 23.—2. 2.—3. 11.
6. ch. 13. 44. 2 Ch. 30. 12. Mat. 20. 15, 16. Jn°. 4. 41, 42.
7. ch. 3. 6, 7.—5. 16.—9. 33, 34.—14. 8.—16. Is. 35. 6. Mat. 10. 1.—11. 5.—15. 30, 31. Mar. 2. 3.—11.—9. 26.—16. 17, 18. Lu. 10. 17. Jn°. 14. 12. He. 2. 4.
8. ch. 13. 48, 52. Ps. 96. 10, 12.—98. 2, 6. Is. 35. 1, 2.—42. 10.—12. Lu. 2. 10, 11. Ro. 15. 9.—12.
9. ch. 5. 36.—13. 6.—16. 16.—18.—19. 18.—20. Ex. 7. 11, 22.—8. 18, 19.—9. 11. Le. 20. 6. De. 18. 10.—12. Jn°. 7. 18. 2 Th. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 3. 8, 9. 2 Pe. 2. 18. Re. 13. 13, 14.
10. Je. 6. 13.—8. 10.—31. 34. Jon. 3. 5. 1 Co. 1. 24. Ep. 4. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 2. Re. 13. 3.
11. Is. 8. 19.—44. 25.—47. 9.—13. Ga. 3. 1.
12. ver. 35.-38. ch. 1. 3.—2. 38.—5. 14.—11. 20.—16. 14, 15, 31.—34.—20. 21, 25.—28. 31. Mat. 28. 19. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 9. 2, 60. Ro. 10. 10. 1 Co. 11. 11. Ga. 3. 28. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
13. Miracles and signs: Gr. *signs and great miracles.* ver. 7, 21. ch. 3. 10.—13. 41. Ps. 78. 35.-37.—106. 12, 13. Hab. 1. 5. Mar. 16. 17. Lu. 8. 13. Jn°. 2. 23.-25.—5. 20.—7. 21.—8. 30, 31. Ja. 2. 19.-26.
14. ver. 1. ch. 2. 41.—3. 1.-3.—11. 1, 19.-22.—15. 4.—17. 11. Mat. 13. 23. Jn°. 12. 48. Ga. 2. 9. 1 Th. 2. 13.—3. 2. 2 Th. 2. 10.
15. ch. 2. 38. Mat. 18. 19. Jn°. 14. 13, 14.—16. 23, 24. Phi. 1. 19.
16. ch. 2. 38.—10. 44.-48.—11. 15.-17.—19. 2, 5. Mat. 28. 19. 1 Co. 1. 13.-15.
17. ver. 18. ch. 6. 6.—9. 17.—13. 3.—19. 6. Nu. 8. 10.—27. 18. Ro. 1. 11. Ga. 3. 2.-5. 1 Ti. 4. 14.—5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6. Heb. 6. 2.
18. 2 Ki. 5. 15, 16.—8. 9. Eze. 13. 19. Mat. 10. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 5.
19. ver. 9.-11, 17. Mat. 18. 1.-3. Lu. 14. 7.-11. Jn°. 5. 44. 1 Co. 15. 8, 9. 3 Jn°. 9.
20. ver. 22. ch. 1. 18.—2. 38.—10. 45.—11. 17. De. 7. 26.—15. 9. Jos. 7. 24, 25. 2 Ki. 5. 16, 26, 27. Pr. 15. 26. Da. 5. 17. Hab. 2. 9, 10. Zec. 5. 4. Mat. 10. 8.—15. 19.—27. 3.-5. 1 Ti. 6. 9. Ja. 5. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 14.-17. Re. 18. 15.
21. Jos. 22. 25. 2 Ch. 25. 2. Ps. 36. 1.—78. 37. Eze. 14. 3. Hab. 2. 4. Mat. 6. 22.-24. Jn°. 21. 17. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.—20. 6.—22. 19.
22. ver. 20. ch. 2. 38.—3. 19.—9. 11.—17. 30. De. 4. 29, 30. 1 Ki. 8. 47, 48. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13. Is. 55. 6, 7. Da. 4. 27. Joel 2. 13, 14. Am. 5. 6, 15. Jon. 1. 6.—3. 9. Mat. 7. 7, 8. Lu. 11. 9.-13. Ro. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Heb. 4. 12. Re. 2. 21.—3. 17, 18.
23. De. 29. 18.-20.—32. 32, 33. Job 20. 14. Pr. 5. 22. Is. 28. 22. Je. 9. 15. La. 3. 5, 19. Jn°. 8. 34. Ro. 6. 17.-22. Tit. 3. 3. He. 12. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 4, 19.
24. Ge. 20. 7, 17. Ex. 8. 8.—10. 17.—12. 32. Nu. 21. 7. 1 Sa. 12. 19, 23. 1 Ki. 13. 6. Ezr. 6. 10.—7. 23. Job 42. 8. Ja. 5. 16.
25. ch. 1. 8.—18. 5.—20. 21.—26. 22, 23.—28. 23, 28, 31. Lu. 9. 52.-56. Jn°. 15. 27. 1 Pe. 5. 12.
26. ch. 5. 19.—10. 7, 22.—12. 8.-11, 23.—27. 23. Jos. 13. 3.—15. 47. 2 Ki. 1. 3. 1 Ch. 22. 16. Is. 60. 1, &c. Zec. 9. 5. Mat. 3. 1.-3. Lu. 3. 2.-4. He. 1. 14.
27. 1 Ki. 8. 41.-43.—10. 1. Ps. 68. 29, 31.—87. 4. Is. 43. 6.—45. 14.—56. 3.-8.—60. 3.-6.—66. 19, 20. Je. 13. 23.—38. 7.—39. 16. Zep. 3. 10. Mat. 12. 42.—21. 2.-6. Mar. 14. 13.-16. Jn°. 2. 5.-8.—12. 20. He. 11. 8.
28. ch. 17. 11, 12.—28. 25. De. 6. 6, 7.—11. 18.-20.—17. 18, 19. Jos. 1. 8. Ps. 1. 2, 3.—119. 99, 111. Pr. 2. 1.-6.—8. 33, 34. Is. 1. 1. Lu. 3. 4.—4. 17. Jn°. 5. 39, 40. Col. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 3. 15, 17.
29. ch. 10. 19.—11. 12.—13. 2, 4.—16. 6, 7.—20. 22, 23. 1 Co. 12. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 1.
30. ver. 27. Ps. 119. 32. Ec. 9. 10. Mat. 13. 19, 23, 51.—15. 10.—24. 15. Mar. 13. 14. Lu. 24. 44, 45. Jn°. 4. 34.—5. 39. 1 Co. 14. 19. Re. 13. 18.
31. 2 Ki. 5. 9, 26.—10. 15, 16. Ps. 25. 8, 9.—73. 16, 17, 22. Pr. 30. 2, 3. Is. 29. 18, 19.—35. 8. Mat. 18. 3, 4. Mar. 10. 15. 1 Ch. 3. 18.—8. 2.—14. 36, 37. Ja. 1. 10, 21. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.
32. Ps. 39. 2, 9.—44. 11, 22. Is. 53. 7, 8. Je. 11. 19.—12. 3.—51. 40. Mat. 26. 62, 63. Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 1. 29.—18. 9.-11. Ro. 8. 36. 1 Pe. 1. 19.—2. 21.-24.
33. Job 27. 2.—34. 5. Ps. 22. 15, 30. Is. 5. 23.—10. 2.—53. 8, 10, 12. Da. 9. 26. Hab. 1. 4. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 27. 12.-26. Jn°. 19. 12.-16. Phi. 2. 8, 9.
34. Mat. 2. 2.-4.—13. 36.—15. 15.
35. ch. 3. 20.—9. 20.—10. 34.—11. 20.—17. 3, 18.—18. 28.—19. 13.—26. 22, 23.—28. 23. Mat. 5. 2. La. 24. 27, 44-47. 1 Co. 1. 23.—2. 2. 2 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 4. 21. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.
36. ch. 10. 17, 47. Ex. 36. 25. Jn°. 3. 5, 23. Tit. 3. 5, 6. 1 Jn°. 5. 6.
37. ver. 12, 13, 21. ch. 2. 38, 39.—9. 20, 29. Mat. 16. 16.—28. 19. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 6. 68, 69.—9. 35.-38.—11. 27.—20. 31. Ro. 10. 10. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 4. 15.—5. 1, 5, 10.-13.
38. Jn°. 3. 22, 23.—4. 1.
39. ver. 8. ch. 13. 52.—16. 34. 1 Ki. 18. 12. 2 Ki. 2. 16. Is. 35. 1, 2.—55. 12, 13.—61. 10.—66. 13, 14. Eze. 3. 12.-14.—8. 3.—11. 24. Mat. 3. 16.—13. 44. Mar. 1. 10. Ro. 5. 2.—15. 10.-13. 2 Co. 12. 2.-4. Phi. 3. 3.—4. 4. Ja. 1. 9, 10.—4. 16.
40. ch. 10. 1.—21. 8.—23. 23, 33.—25. 4. Jos. 15. 45, 47. 1 Sa. 5. 1. Zec. 9. 6. Lu. 10. 1, 2. Ro. 15. 19.

CHAP. IX.

1. [*A. D.* 35.] ver. 11.-13, 19.-21. ch. 7. 58.—8. 3.—22. 3, 4.—26. 9.-11. Ps. 27. 12. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ga. 1. 13. Phi. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
2. Of this way: Gr. *of the way.* ver. 14. ch. 6. 9.—7. 19.—13. 14, 15.—19. 9, 23.—22. 5.—26. 12.—28. 17.-22. Ea. 3. 8.-13. Ps. 83. 2.-4.
3. ver. 17. ch. 22. 6, 10.—26. 12, 13. Ps. 104. 2. 1 Co. 15. 8. 2 Co. 12. 2. 1 Ti. 6. 16. Re. 21. 23.—22. 5.
4. ch. 5. 10.—22. 7, 8.—26. 14, 15. Ge. 3. 9.—16. 8.—22. 11. Ex. 3. 4. Nu. 16. 45. Is. 63. 9. Zec. 2. 8. Mat. 25. 40, 45. Lu. 10. 41. Jn°. 18. 6.—20. 16.—21. 15. Ro. 11. 22. 1 Co. 4. 7.—12. 12. Ep. 5. 30.
5. ch. 5. 39.—26. 9. De. 32. 15. 1 Sa. 3. 4.-10. Job 9. 4.—40. 9, 10. Ps. 2. 12. Is. 45. 9. 1 Co. 10. 22. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
6. ver. 15. ch. 2. 37.—10. 6, 22, 32.—11. 13, 14.—16. 29, 30.—22. 10.—24. 25, 26.—26. 16. 1 Sa. 28. 5. Ps. 25. 8, 9, 12.—94. 12. Is. 57. 18.—66. 2. Eze. 16. 6.-8. Hab. 3. 16. Mat. 19. 30. Lu. 3. 10. Ro. 5. 20.—7. 9.—9. 15.-24.—10. 3, 20. Ga. 1. 15, 16. Phi. 2. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 14.-16. Ja. 4. 6.
7. ch. 22. 9.—26. 13, 14. Da. 10. 7. Mat. 24. 40, 41.
8. ver. 18. ch. 13. 11.—22. 11. Ge. 19. 11. Ex. 4. 11. 2 Ki. 6. 17.-20.
9. ver. 11, 12. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13, 18, 19. Ea. 4. 16. Jon. 3. 6.-8.

Digitized by Google

5 Then Philip [a] went down to y[e] city of Samaria, & preached Christ unto them.
6 And the people with one accord [b] gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing [d], and seeing the miracles which he did.
7 For [e] unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many taken with palsies [i], & that were lame [k], were healed.
8 And there was great joy in that city.
9 But there was a certain man called Simon, which before time in the same city used sorcery [m], and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out [n] that himself was some great one:
10 To whom [o] they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.
11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched [p] them with sorceries.
12 But when they believed [q] Philip preaching y[e] things [r] concerning y[e] kingdom of God, & y[e] name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men & women.
13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, & wondered, beholding the miracles [β] and signs which were done.
14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:
15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:
16 For as yet [x] he was fallen upon none of them; only he were [y] baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.
17 Then laid [z] they *their* hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.
18 And when Simon saw, that through laying on of the apostles' hands y[e] Holy Ghost was given, he offered them [e] money,
19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.
20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because [f] thou hast thought that the gift [γ] of God may be purchased with money.
21 Thou hast neither part [g] nor lot in this matter: for [h] thy heart is not right in the sight of God.
22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness; & pray God, if [k] perhaps y[e] thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee:
23 For I perceive that thou art in y[e] gall of bitterness [l], & *in* y[e] bond [m] of iniquity.
24 Then answered Simon, and said, Pray [n] ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.
25 And they, when they had testified & preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.
26 And y[e] angel of y[e] Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south, unto y[e] way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza [o], which is desert.
27 And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia [p], an [q] eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come [r] to Jerusalem for to worship,

A. D. 34.

a c. 6. 5.
b 2 Ch. 30. 12.
c Is. 65. 24.
Hos. 6. 3.
d Jn[v]. 4. 41, 42
e Mar. 16. 17.
f Mat. 13. 23, 51.
Ep. 5. 17.
g Ro. 10. 14.
h Ps. 25. 9.
i Mar. 2. 3-11.
c. 9. 33, 34.
k Mat. 11. 5.
l Is. 53. 7, 8.
m c. 13. 6.
Re. 22. 15.
n c. 5. 36.
2 Ti. 3. 2, 5.
o 2 Cor. 11. 19.
p Ga. 3. 1.
q ver. 37.
c. 2. 41.
r c. 1. 3.
s Lu. 24. 27.
t c. 18. 28.
u c. 10. 47.

β *signs and great miracles.*

v Mar. 16. 16.
c. 8. 12.
w Jn[v]. 11. 27.
1 Cor. 12. 3.
1 Jn[v]. 4. 15.
x c. 19. 2.
y c. 2. 38.
10. 48.
19. 5, 6.
1 Cor. 1. 13.
z 1 Ki. 18. 12.
Eze. 3. 12, 14.
a c. 6. 6.
He. 6. 2.
b Ps. 119. 14, 111.
c 1 Ti. 6. 5.
d c. 8. 3.
Ga. 1. 13.
e 2 Ki. 5. 15, 16
Mat. 10. 8.
f c. 10. 45.
11. 17.

γ *the way.*

g Jos. 22. 25.
h Ps. 78. 36, 37.
Eze. 14. 3.
i 1 Cor. 15. 8.
k Da. 4. 27.
2 Ti. 2. 25.
l Jer. 4. 18.
He. 12. 15.
m Ps. 116. 16.
Pr. 5. 22.
Is. 28. 22.
n Mat. 25. 40, 45.
o Ex. 8. 8.
Nu. 21. 7.
1 Ki. 13. 6.
Job 42. 8.
Ja. 5. 16.
p c. 5. 39.
q c. 16. 30.
r Da. 10. 7.
s Jos. 15. 47.
t Zep. 3. 10.
u Is. 56. 3-5.
v 2 Ch. 6. 32, 33.

28 Was returning; and, sitting in his chariot, read Esaias the prophet.
29 Then [s] the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.
30 And Philip ran thither to *him*, & heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest [t] thou what thou readest?
31 And he said, How [u] can I, except some man should guide [v] me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.
32 The place of the scripture which he read was this [x], He was led as a sheep to y[e] slaughter; & like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:
33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: & who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from y[e] earth.
34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?
35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began [y] at the same scripture, & [z] preached unto him Jesus.
36 And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here is* water; what doth [a] hinder me to be baptized?
37 And Philip said, If [b] thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I [w] believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.
38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.
39 And when they were come up out of the water, the spirit of y[e] Lord [c] caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: & he went on his way rejoicing [d].
40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through, he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cesarea.

CHAP. IX.

AND Saul, yet [a] breathing out threatenings & slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,
2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that, if he found any of γ this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.
3 And [b] as he journeyed, he came near Damascus; and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:
4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me [c]?
5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus, whom thou persecutest: *it is* hard for thee to kick [d] against the pricks.
6 And he, trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what [e] wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.
7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but [f] seeing no man.
8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Damascus.
9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.
10 And there was a certain disciple

Digitized by Google

at Damascus, named Ananias [a]; & to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord.

11 And ye Lord *said* unto him, Arise, & go into ye street which is called Straight, & inquire in ye house of Judas for *one* called Saul of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man [e] how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he [f] hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call [h] on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for [i] he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before [k] the Gentiles, and kings [l], and the [m] children of Israel.

16 For I will shew him how great things he must suffer [n] for my name's sake.

17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into ye house; & putting [o] his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, ye Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and [p] be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales; & he received sight forthwith, & arose, & was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus [r].

20 And straightway he preached Christ in ye synagogues, that he is ye Son of God.

21 But all that heard *him* were [s] amazed, & said, Is not this he [t] that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, & came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength [y], and confounded the [z] Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

23 And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel [c] to kill him.

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched [d] the gates day and night, to kill him.

25 Then ye disciples took him by night, & let [i] *him* down by the wall, in a basket.

26 And when Saul was come [h] to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas [m] took him, & brought *him* to ye apostles, & declared unto them how he had seen ye Lord in ye way, & that he had spoken to him, & how he had preached boldly [y] at Damascus in ye name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but [q] they went about to slay him.

30 *Which* when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.

31 Then [r] had ye churches rest [s] throughout all Judea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified [u]; and walking [v] in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort [w] of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied [x].

A. D. 35.

a c. 22. 12.
b c. 3. 6, 16. 4. 10.
c 1 Ch. 5. 16.
d c. 11. 21.
2 Cor. 3. 16.
e 1 Ti. 1. 13.
β or, *Doc*, or, *Roc*.
f ver. 21.
g 1 Ti. 2. 10. Tit. 2. 7.
h 1 Cor. 1. 2. 2 Ti. 2. 22.
i c. 13. 2. Ro. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Ga. 1. 15. Ep. 3. 7, 8.
k Ro. 11. 13. Ga. 2. 7, 8.
l c. 25. 23, &c.
m c. 28. 17, &c.
n c. 20. 23. 2 Cor. 11. 23—27. 2 Ti. 1. 11, 12.
o c. 8. 17.
γ or, *be grieved*.
p c. 2. 4.
q Ec. 9. 11.
r Mat. 9. 25.
s Mar. 5. 41, 42. Jn°. 11. 43.
t c. 26. 20. Ga. 1. 17.
u 1 Ki. 17. 23.
v Ga. 1. 13, 23.
w c. 8. 3.
x Jn°. 12. 11.
y Ps. 84. 7.
z c. 18. 28.
a c. 8. 2. 22. 12.
b Ec. 7. 18.
c c. 23. 12. 25. 3.
d Ge. 18. 19. Ps. 101. 2-7. c. 18. 8.
e Ps. 41. 1.
f Ps. 119. 2. Pr. 2. 3-5.
g 2 Cor. 11. 26, &c. Ps. 21. 11. 37. 32, 33.
h He. 1. 14.
i Jos. 2. 15.
k Ga. 1. 18.
l Is. 45. 19.
m c. 4. 36.
n c. 9. 43.
o c. 11. 14.
p ver. 20. 22.
q ver. 23.
r Zec. 9. 1. c. 8. 1.
s Ps. 94. 13.
t c. 11. 5, &c.
u Ro. 14. 19.
v Ps. 86. 11. Col. 1. 10.
w Jn°. 14. 16, 17.
x Zec. 8. 20-22.

32 And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Æneas, Jesus Christ maketh [b] thee whole: arise, & make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt in Lydda & [c] Saron saw him, and turned [d] to the Lord.

36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called β Dorcas: this woman was full [e] of good works and alms-deeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom, when they had washed, they laid *her* in an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not γ delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose, and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, & shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made while [f] she was with them.

40 But Peter put [r] them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body, said, Tabitha [i], arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

41 And he gave her *his* hand, and lift her up: & when he had called the saints and widows, he [u] presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and [x] many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa, with one Simon a tanner.

CHAP. X.

THERE was a certain man in Cesarea, called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian *band*,

2 A devout [a] *man*, & one that feared [b] God with all [d] his house, which gave much alms to [e] the people, and prayed [f] to God always.

3 He saw in a vision evidently, about the ninth hour of the day, an angel [h] of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, & said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers & thine alms are come up for a memorial [i] before God.

5 And now send men to Joppa, & call for *one* Simon, whose surname is Peter.

6 He lodgeth with one Simon [n] a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee [o] what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually:

8 And when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went [l] up upon the house top to pray, about the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance.

Digitized by Google

10. ver. 4. ch. 2. 17.—10. 3, 17..20.—22. 12. Ge. 22. 1—31. 11. Ex. 3. 4. Nu. 12. 6. 1 Sa. 3. 4, 8..10. 2 Sa. 15. 26. Is. 6. 8. Da. 2. 19. Ac. 22. 12.

11. ver. 30. ch. 2. 21.—8. 22, 26.—10. 5, 6.—11. 13, 25.—21. 39.—22. 3. De. 4. 29. 2 Ch. 33. 12, 13, 18, 19. Job 33. 18..28. Ps. 32. 3..6.—40. 1, 2.—50. 15.—130. 1..3. Pr. 15. 8. Is. 55. 6, 7. Je. 29. 12, 13.—31. 18..20. Jon. 2. 1..4. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 7. 7, 8. Lu. 11. 9, 10.—18. 7..14.—23. 42, 43. Jn°. 4. 10.

12. ver. 10, 17, 18.

13. ver. 1. ch. 8. 3.—22. 4, 19, 20.—26. 10, 11. Ex. 4. 13..19. 1 Sa. 16. 2. 1 Ki. 18. 9..14. Je. 20. 9, 10. Eze. 3. 14. Jon. 1. 2, 3. Mat. 10. 16. 1 Ti. 1. 13..15.

14. ver. 2, 3, 21. ch. 7. 59—22. 16. Ro. 10. 12..14. 1 Co. 1. 2. 2 Ti. 2. 22.

15. ch. 13. 2—21. 19—22. 21.—25. 22..27.—26. 1, 17.—27. 24. Ex. 4. 12..14. Je. 1. 5, 7. Jon. 3. 1, 2. Mat. 10. 18. Jn°. 15. 16. Ro. 1. 1, 13..15.—9. 21..24.—11. 13—15. 15..21. 1 Co. 15. 10. Ga. 1. 1, 15, 16.—2. 7, 8. Ep. 3. 7, 8. Col. 1. 25..29. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11.—2. 4, 20, 21.—4. 16, 17. Re. 17. 14.

16. ver. 14. ch. 20. 22, 23.—21. 11. Is. 33. 1. Mat. 5. 11.—10. 21..25.—24. 9. Jn°. 15. 20.—16. 1..4. 1 Co. 4. 9..13. 2 Co. 11. 23..27. 2 Ti. 1. 12.—2. 9, 10.—3. 11. 1 Pe. 4. 14. Re. 1. 9.

17. ver. 4, 5, 8..15. ch. 9. 4.—4. 31.—6. 6.—8. 17.—10. 36.—13. 3, 52.—19. 6.—21. 20.—22. 12..14.—26. 15. Ge. 45. 4. Mat. 19. 13. Mar. 6. 5. Lu. 1. 16, 17, 76.—2. 11.—15. 30, 32. Ro. 15. 7. 1 Co. 15. 8, 47. 1 Ti. 4. 14.—5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6. Philo. 16. He. 6. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23.

18. ch. 2. 38, 41.—8. 12, 13, 37, 38.—22. 16. 2 Co. 3. 14.—4. 6.

19. ch. 26. 20.—27. 33..36. 1 Sa. 10. 10..12.—30. 12. Ec. 9. 7.

20. ver. 27, 28. ch. 8. 37. Ps. 2. 7, 12. Mat. 26. 63..66.—27. 43, 54. Jn°. 1. 49.—19. 7.—20. 28, 31. Ro. 1. 4. Ga. 1. 23, 24.—2. 20. 1 Jn°. 4. 14, 15. Re. 2. 18.

21. ver. 1, 3, 13, 14. ch. 2. 6, 12.—3. 10.—4. 13.—8. 3. Nu. 23. 23. Ps. 71. 7. Is. 8. 18. Zec. 3. 8. Mat. 13. 54, 55. Mar. 5. 15..20. Jn°. 9. 8, 9. Ga. 1. 13..24. 2 Th. 1. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.

22. ch. 6. 9, 10.—17. 3.—18. 5, 27, 28.—28. 23. Ge. 49. 24. Job 17. 9. Ps. 84. 7. Is. 40. 29. Lu. 21. 15.—24. 44, 45. 1 Co. 1. 27. 2 Co. 12. 9, 10. Philo. 4. 13.

23. [*A. D.* 37.] ver. 16. ch. 13. 50.—14. 2, 19.—22. 21..23.—23. 12, 21..23. Jos. 10. 1..6. Mat. 10. 16..23. 2 Co. 11. 26. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

24. ver. 29, 30. ch. 14. 5, 6.—17. 10..15.—23. 12..21.—25. 3, 11. Ju. 16. 2, 3. 2 Co. 11. 32.

25. Jos. 2. 15. 1 Sa. 19. 11, 12. 2 Co. 11. 32, 33.

26. ver. 19. ch. 4. 33.—22. 17.—26. 20. Mat. 10. 17..19.—24. 10. Ga. 1. 17..19—2. 4.

27. ver. 17, 20..22. ch. 4. 13, 29, 36.—11. 22, 23.—12. 25.—13. 2.—15. 2, 25, 26, 35..39. 1 Co. 9. 6.—15. 8. Ga. 1. 18, 19.—2. 9, 13. Ep. 6. 19, 20.

28. ch. 1. 21. Nu. 27. 16, 17. 2 Sa. 5. 2. 1 Ki. 3. 7. Ps. 121. 8. Jn°. 10. 9. Ga. 1. 18.

29. ver. 20..22, 23, 27. ch. 6. 1, 9, 10.—11. 20.—17. 17.—18. 19.—19. 8. 2 Co. 11. 26. Jude 3, 9.

30. ver. 11, 24, 25. ch. 8. 40.—11. 25.—17. 10, 15. Mat. 10. 23.—16. 13.

31. ch. 6. 7.—8. 1.—12. 24. De. 12. 10. Is. 21. 44. Ju. 3. 20. 1 Ch. 22. 9, 18. Ne. 5. 9, 15. Es. 8. 16, 17. Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. Pr. 1. 7.—8. 13.—14. 26, 27.—16. 6, 7.—23. 17. 4e. 11. 2, 3, 10.—33. 6. Zec. 8. 20..23. Jn°. 14. 16..18. Ro. 5. 5.—8. 15..17.—14. 17.—15. 13. 1 Co. 3. 9..15.—14. 4, 5, 12, 26. 2 Co. 7. 1.—10. 8.—12. 19.—13. 10. Ga. 1. 22, 23. Ep. 4. 12, 16, 29.—5. 13, 14, 21.—6. 18, 19. Phi. 2. 1. 1 Th. 5. 11. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 1 Ti. 1. 4. He. 4. 9. Judé 20.

32. [*A. D.* 38.] ver. 13, 38, 41. ch. 1. 8.—8. 14, 25.—26. 10. Ps. 16. 3. Pr. 2. 8. Mat. 27. 52. Ro. 1. 7. Ga. 2. 7..9. Ep. 1. 1. Phi. 1. 1.

33. ch. 3. 2.—4. 22.—14. 8. Mar. 2. 3..11.—5. 25..9. 21. Lu. 13. 16. Jn°. 5. 5..9. 1, 21.

34. ch. 3. 6, 12, 16.—4. 10.—16. 18. Mat. 8. 3..9. 6, 28..30. Jn°. 2. 11.

35. ver. 42. ch. 4. 4.—8. 12..14.—6. 7.—11. 21.—15. 19.—19. 10, 20.—26. 18..20. De. 4. 30. 1 Ch. 5. 16. Ps. 22. 27.—110. 3. Is. 31. 6.—66. 8. Lu. 3. 40. Ho. 12. 6.—14. 2. Joel 2. 13. Lu. 1. 16, 17. 1 Th. 1. 9, 10.

36. Dorcas; or, *Doe*, or *Roe*. ch. 10. 4, 5, 31. 2 Ch. 2. 16. Ezr. 2. 7. Pr. 5. 19. Ca. 2. 9—3. 5.—8. 14. Jon. 1. 3. Jn°. 15. 5, 8. Ep. 2. 10. Phi. 1. 11. Col. 1. 10. 1 Th. 4. 10. 1 Ti. 2. 9, 10.—5. 10. Tit. 2. 14.—3. 8. He. 13. 21. Ja. 1. 27.

37. ch. 1, 13.—20. 8. Mar. 14. 15. Jn°. 11. 3, 4, 36, 37.

38. Delay; or, *be grieved*. ver. 32, 36. 2 Ki. 4. 22..30.

39. ver. 36, 41. ch. 8. 2.—20. 35. 2 Sa. 1. 24. Job 31. 19, 20. Pr. 10. 7.—31. 30, 31. Mat. 17. 17—25. 36..39.—26. 11. Mar. 14. 8. Lu. 24. 44. Jn°. 12. 8.—17. 12. 2 Co. 8. 12. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Th. 4. 3—4. 13. Ja. 2. 15..17. 1 Jn°. 3. 18.

40. ch. 7. 60.—20. 36.—21. 5. 1 Ki. 17. 19..23. 2 Ki. 4. 32..36. Mat. 9. 25. Mar. 5. 40..42. Lu. 8. 54. Jn°. 11. 43, 44.

41. ch. 3. 7.—6. 1.—20. 12. Ge. 45. 26. 1 Ki. 17. 23. Job 29. 13. Ps. 146. 9. Mar. 1. 31. Lu. 7. 12, 15.

42. ver. 35. ch. 11. 21.—19. 17, 18. Jn°. 11. 4, 45.—12. 11, 14.

43. ch. 10. 6, 32.

CHAP. X.

1. [*A. D.* 41.] ch. 8. 40.—21. 8.—22. 25.—23. 23, 33.—25. 1, 13.—27. 1, 31, 43. Mat. 8. 5, *&c.*—27. 54. Lu. 7. 2.

2. ver. 4, 7, 22, 31, 35. ch. 2. 5.—8. 2.—9. 11, 31, 36.—13. 50.—16. 14..16, 26.—18. 8.—22. 12. Ge. 18. 19. Jos. 24. 15. 1 Ki. 5. 43. 2 Ch. 6. 33. Job 1. 1, 5. Ps. 25. 5, 8, 9.—55. 17.—66. 3.—88. 1.—101. 6, 8.—102. 15. Pr. 2. 3..5. Is. 58. 7, 8.—59. 19. Da. 6. 10, 16, 20, 26. Mat. 7. 7, 8. Lu. 2. 25.—7. 4, 5.—18. 1. Ro. 15. 26, 27. 2 Co. 9. 8..15. Col. 4. 2. 1 Th. 5. 17. Ja. 1. 5. Re. 15. 4.

3. ver. 30. ch. 3. 1.—5. 19.—9. 4.—11. 13.—12. 7..11.—27. 23. Ex. 33. 17. Job 4. 15, 16. Is. 45. 4. Da. 9. 20, 21. Mat. 27. 46. Lu. 1. 11.—2. 36, 11, 13.—23. 44..46. He. 1. 14.

4. ver. 31. ch. 9. 5, 6.—22. 10. 1 Sa. 3. 10. 2 Ch. 6. 33..32. 24. Ps. 141. 2. Is. 43. 26. Da. 10. 11. Mal. 3. 16. Lu. 1. 12, 13, 29..24. 5. Phi. 4. 6, 18. He. 6. 10.—13. 16.

5. ver. 32. ch. 9. 36.—15. 7.—16. 9. Mar. 3. 16. Jn°. 1. 42.

6. ch. 9. 6, 43.—11. 13, 14. Jn°. 7. 17. Ro. 10. 14..17. Ep. 4. 8..12.

7. ver. 1, 2. Ge. 24. 1..10, 52. Ju. 7. 10. 1 Sa. 14. 6, 7. Mat. 8. 9, 10. Lu. 3. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 2. Philo. 16.

8. ver. 33. ch. 26. 19. Ps. 119. 59, 60. Ec. 9. 10. Ga. 1. 16.

9. ver. 8. ch. 6. 4.—11. 5..10. 1 Sa. 9. 25. Ps. 55. 17. Da. 6. 10. Zep. 1. 5. Mat. 6. 6.—20. 5.—27. 45. Mar. 1. 35.—6. 46. Ep. 6. 18. 1 Ti. 2. 8.

10. ch. 22. 17. Nu. 24. 4, 16. Eze. 8. 1..3.—11. 24.—40. 2. Mat. 4. 2.—12. 1, 3.—21. 18. 2 Co. 12. 2, 4. Re. 1. 10.—4. 2, 3.

Digitized by Google

11. ch. 7. 56. Ge. 49. 10. Is. 11. 6.–14.–19. 23.–25.–43. 6.–56. 8. Eze. 1. 1. Mat. 8. 11.–13. 47, 48. Lu. 3. 21. Jn°. 1. 51.–11, 52.–12. 32. Ro. 1. 16.–3. 29.–31.–9. 4.–15. 9.–12.–16. 25, 26. Ga. 2. 15.–3. 28. Ep. 1. 10.–3. 6. Col. 3. 11. Re. 4. 1.–11. 19.–19. 11.

12. Ge. 7. 8, 9. Is. 11. 6.–9.–65. 25. Jn°. 7. 37. 1 Co. 6. 9.–11.

13. ver. 10. Je. 25. 2.–5. Jn°. 4. 31.–34.

14. Ge. 19. 18. Ex. 10. 11. Le. XI.–20. 25. De. XIV. Eze. 4. 14.–44. 31. Mat. 16. 22.–25. 9. Lu. 1. 60.

15. ver. 28. ch. 11. 9.–15. 9.–20. 29. Mat. 15. 11. Ro. 14. 14.–17, 20. 1 Co. 10. 25. Ga. 2. 12, 13. 1 Ti. 4. 3.–5. Tit. 1. 15. He. 9. 9, 10.

16. Ge. 41. 32. Jn°. 21. 17. 2 Co. 13. 1.

17. ver. 7.–16, 19. ch. 2. 12.–5. 24.–25. 20. Jn°. 13. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

18. ver. 5, 6. ch. 11. 11.

19. ch. 8. 20.–11. 12.–13. 2.–16. 6, 7.–21. 4. Jn°. 16. 13. 1 Co. 12. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 1.

20. ch. 8. 26.–9. 15, 17.–13. 4.–15. 7. Is. 48. 16. Zec. 2. 9.–11. Mar. 16. 15.

21. ver. 29. Mar. 10. 51. Jn°. 1. 38, 39.–18. 4. 8.

22. ver. 1.–6, 33. ch. 6. 3.–11. 14.–22. 12.–24. 15. Ho. 14. 9. Hab. 2. 4. Mat. 1. 19. Mar. 6. 20. Lu. 2. 25.–7. 4, 5.–23. 50. Jn°. 5. 24.–6. 63, 68.–13. 20.–17. 8, 20. Ro. 1. 17.–10. 17, 18. 2 Co. 5. 18.–20. 1 Ti. 3. 7. He. 10. 38.–11. 2.–12. 23. 2 Pe. 3. 2. 3 Jn°. 12.

23. ver. 29, 33, 45. ch. 9. 38, 42.–11. 12. Ge. 19. 2, 3.–24. 31, 32. Ju. 19. 19.–21. Ec. 9. 10. 2 Co. 8. 21. He. 13. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 9.

24. ver. 9. Is. 2. 3. Mi. 4. 2. Zec. 3. 10.–8. 20.–23. Mat. 9. 9, 10. Mar. 5. 19, 20. Lu. 5. 29. Jn°. 1. 41.–49.–4. 28, 29. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–3.

25. ch. 14. 11.–13. De. 2. 30, 46, 47. Mat. 8. 2.–14. 33. Re. 19. 10.–22. 8, 9.

26. ch. 14. 14, 15. Is. 42. 8.–48. 11. Mat. 4. 10. 2 Th. 2. 3, 4. Re. 13. 8.

27. ver. 24. ch. 14. 27. Jn°. 4. 35, 36. 1 Co. 16. 9. 2 Co. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3.

28. ver. 15, 24. ch. 11. 2, 3, 9.–15. 8, 9.–22. 21, 22. Is. 65. 5. Lu. 18. 11. Jn°. 4. 9, 37.–18. 28. Ga. 2. 12.–14. Ep. 3. 6, 7.

29. ver. 19.–21. Ps. 119. 60. 1 Pe. 3. 15.

30. ver. 1, 3, 7.–10, 23, 24. ch. 1. 10. Ezr. 9. 4, 5. Ne. 9. 1.–3. Da. 9. 20, 21. Mat. 28. 3. Mar. 16. 5. Lu. 24. 4.

31. ver. 4, &c. Le. 2. 2, 9.–5. 12. Is. 38. 5. Da. 9. 23.–10. 12. Lu. 1. 13. Phil. 4. 18. He. 6. 10. Re. 5. 8.–8. 3, 4.

32. ver. 5.–8.

33. ch. 17. 11, 12.–28. 26. De. 5. 25.–29. 2 Ch. 29. 12. Pr. 1. 5.–9. 9, 10.–18 15.–25. 12. Mat. 18. 4.–19. 30. Mar. 10. 15. 1 Co. 3. 18. Ga. 4. 14. 1 Th. 2. 13. Ja. 1. 19, 21. 1 Pe. 1. 1, 2.

34. ch. 8. 35. De. 10. 17.–16. 19. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Ps. 82. 1, 2. Mat. 5. 2.–22. 16. Lu. 20. 21. Ro. 2. 11. Ga. 2. 6. Ep. 6. 9, 19, 20. Col. 3. 11, 25. Ja. 2. 4, 9. 1 Pe. 1. 17.

35. ver. 2. ch. 9. 31.–15. 9. Ge. 4. 5.–7. Job 28. 28. Ps. 19. 9.–65. 9.–111. 10. Pr. 1. 7.–8. 5.–3. 7.–16. 6. Ec. 12. 13. Is. 56. 3.–8. Ho. 8. 13. Lu. 1. 28. Ro. 2. 13, 25.–29.–3. 22, 23, 29.–10. 12, 13. 1 Co. 12. 13. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ga. 3. 28. Ep. 1. 6.–2. 13.–18.–3. 6.–8.–5. 21. Phi. 3. 3. Col. 1. 6, 23.–27.–3. 11. He. 11. 4.–6. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.

36. ch. 2. 36, 38, 39.–3. 25, 26.–5. 31.–11. 19.–13. 46. Ps. 2. 6.–8.–45. 6, 11.–72. 1.–3, 7.–85. 9, 10.–110. 1, 2. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6.–32. 15.–17.–45. 21.–25.–55. 12.–57. 19. Je. 23. 5, 6. Da. 7. 13, 14. Ho. 1. 7. Mi. 5. 2. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 10. 6.–11. 27.–22. 44.–46. 28. 18. Lu. 2. 10.–14.–24. 47. Jn°. 3. 35, 36.–5. 23.–29. Ro. 10. 11.–13. 1 Co. 15. 27, 47. 2 Co. 5. 18.–21. Ep. 1. 20.–23.–2. 13.–18.–4. 5.–12. Phi. 2. 11. Col. 1. 15.–18, 20. He. 1. 2, 6.–12.–7. 2, 3.–13. 20. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 1. 5, 18.–17. 14.–19. 16.

37. ch. 1. 22.–2. 22.–13. 24, 25.–26. 26.–28. 22. Mat. 3. 1.–3.–4. 12, &c. Mar. 1. 1.–5, 14, 15. Lu. 4. 14.–23. 5. Jn°. 4. 1.–3.

38. ch. 2. 22.–4. 27. 2 Ch. 17. 9. Ps. 2. 2, 6.–45. 7. Is. 11. 2.–42. 1.–61. 1.–3. Mat. 4. 23.–25.–9. 35.–12. 28.–15. 21.–31. Mar. 1. 38, 39.–3. 7.–11.–5. 13.–15.–6. 6, 54.–56.–7. 24, 30. Lu. 3. 22.–4. 18, 33.–36.–7. 10.–17, 21.–23.–9. 42, 56. Jn°. 3. 2, 34.–6. 27.–7. 10.–17, 21.–23.–9. 56.–10. 32, 36.–38.–16. 32. He. 1. 9.–2. 4, 15. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.

39. ver. 41. ch. 1. 8, 22.–2. 23, 24, 32.–3. 14, 15.–4. 10.–5. 30.–32.–7. 52.–13. 27.–29, 31. Lu. 1. 2.–24. 48. Jn°. 15. 27. Ga. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

40. ch. 2. 24.–13. 30, 31.–17. 31. Ro. 1. 4.–4. 24, 25.–6. 4.–11.–8. 11.–14. 9. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4, 12.–20. 2 Co. 4. 14. He. 13. 20. 1 Ps. 1. 21.

41. ver. 39. ch. 1. 2, 3, 22.–13. 31. Lu. 24. 30, 41.–43. Jn°. 21. 13.

42. ch. 1. 8.–4. 19, 20.–5. 20, 29.–32.–17. 31. Mat. 25. 31.–46.–28. 19, 20. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 24. 47, 48. Jn°. 5. 22.–29.–20. 21, 22. Ro. 14. 9, 10, 19. 2 Co. 5. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 1, 8. 1 Pe. 4. 5. Re. 1. 7.–20. 11.–15.–22. 12.

43. ch. 3. 16.–4. 10.–12.–13. 38, 39.–15. 9.–26. 18, 22. Is. 53. 11. Je. 31. 34. Da. 9. 24. Mi. 7. 18. Zec. 13. 1. Mal. 4. 2. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 24. 25.–27, 44.–46. Jn°. 1. 45.–5. 24, 39, 40.–20. 31. Ro. 5. 1.–6. 23.–8. 1, 34.–10. 11. Ga. 3. 22. Ep. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 19. 10.

44. ch. 2. 2.–4.–4. 31.–8. 15.–17.–11. 15.–19. 6.

45. ver. 23. ch. 11. 3, 15.–18. Ga. 2. 15.–3. 13, 14. Ep. 2. 11, 12.–3. 5.–8. Col. 2. 13, 14.

46. ch. 2. 4, 11.–19. 6. 1 Co. 14. 20.–25.

47. ch. 8. 36.–11. 15.–17.–15. 8, 9. Ge. 17. 24.–26. Ro. 4. 11, 12.–10. 12.

48. ch. 2. 38.–8. 16.–16. 15. Jn°. 4. 2, 40. 1 Co. 1. 13.–17. Ga. 3. 27.

CHAP. XI.

1. ch. 8. 14, 15.–10. 34.–38.–14. 27.–15. 3. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 22. 27.–96. 1.–10. Is. 11. 10.–32. 15.–35. 1, 2.–42. 1, 6.–49. 6.–52. 10.–60. 3.–62. 2. Je. 16. 19. Ho. 2. 23. Am. 9. 11, 12. Mi. 5. 7. Zep. 2. 11.–3. 9. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20, 23. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 8. 11. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 2. 32. Ro. 15. 7.–12. Ga. 1. 17.–22.

2. ch. 10. 45.–15. 1, 5.–21. 20.–23. Ga. 2. 12.–14.

3. ch. 10. 23, 28, 48. Lu. 15. 2. 1 Co. 5. 11. Ga. 2. 12. 2 Jn°. 10.

4. ch. 14. 27. Jos. 22. 21.–31. Pr. 15. 1. Lu. 1. 3.

5. ch. 10. 9.–18.–22. 17. Je. 1. 11.–14. Eze. 2. 9. Am. 7. 4.–7.–8. 2. 2 Co. 12. 1.–3.

Digitized by Google

11 And saw [a] heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet, knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth;
12 Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, & wild beasts, and creeping things, & fowls of the air.
13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.
14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is [d] common or unclean.
15 And the voice *spake* unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed *f*, *that* call not thou common.
16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.
17 Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made inquiry [g] for Simon's house, and stood before y [e] gate,
18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.
19 While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit [h] said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.
20 Arise [i] therefore, & get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.
21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come?
22 And they said, Cornelius [k] the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report [x] among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel, to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.
23 Then called he them in, and lodged *them*. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain [d] brethren from Joppa accompanied him.
24 And the morrow after they entered into Cesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.
25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him*.
26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand [e] up; I myself also am a man.
27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.
28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing [g] for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shewed me [h] that I should not call any man common or unclean.
29 Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for. I ask, therefore, for what intent ye have sent for me?
30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house; and, behold, a man stood before me [k] in bright clothing,
31 And said, Cornelius, thy [l] prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.
32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter: he is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner, by the sea side; who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.
33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee: and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now [b] therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.
34 Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God [c] is no respecter of persons:
35 But in [e] every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.
36 The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace [g] by Jesus Christ; (he is [b] Lord of all;)
37 That word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached:
38 How God anointed [k] Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power; who [l] went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed [m] of the devil: for [n] God was with him.
39 And we [o] are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree.
40 Him God raised up [r] the third day, and shewed him openly;
41 Not [s] to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before [t] of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.
42 And he commanded us [v] to preach unto the people, and to testify that [w] it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead.
43 To him [y] give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever [z] believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.
44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost [b] fell on all them which heard the word.
45 And they [c] of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost:
46 For they heard them speak [d] with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,
47 Can [f] any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?
48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAP. XI.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.
2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they [i] that were of the circumcision contended with him,
3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.
4 But Peter rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying,
5 I was in the city of Joppa, praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:
6 Upon the which when I had fastened

A. D. 41.

a c. 7. 56. Re. 19. 11.
b De. 5. 27.
c De. 10. 17. Ch. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Ro. 2. 11. Ga. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 17.
d Le. 11. 2, &c. 20. 25. De. 14. 3, &c. Eze. 4. 14.
e Ro. 2. 13, 27. 3. 22, 29. 10. 12, 13. Ep. 2. 13-18.
f Mat. 15. 11. ver. 28. Ro. 14. 14, &c. 1 Cor. 10. 25. 1 Ti. 4. 4.
g Is. 57. 19. Col. 1. 20.
h Ps. 24. 7-10. Mat. 28. 18. Ro. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Ep. 1. 20-22. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 17. 14.
i c. 9. 43.
k Lu. 4. 18. He. 1. 9.
l Mat. 12. 15.
m 1 Jn°. 3. 8.
n Jn°. 3. 2.
o Lu. 24. 48. c. 2. 32.
p c. 11. 12.
q c. 15. 7.
r Mat. 28. 1, 2.
s Jn°. 14. 22. Jn°. c. 20, & 21.
t Jn°. 15. 16.
u ver. 1, &c.
v Mat. 28. 19, 20.
w Jn°. 5. 22, 27 c. 17. 31. 2 Cor. 5. 10 1 Pe. 4. 5.
x c. 22. 12. He. 11. 2.
y Lu. 24. 27, 44. Jn°. 5. 39.
z Jn°. 3. 14-17. Ro. 10. 11.
a ver. 45.
b c. 4. 31.
c ver. 23.
d c. 2. 4.
e c. 14. 14, 15 Re. 19. 10. 22. 9.
f c. 8. 12.
g Jn°. 4. 9.
h c. 15. 8, 9. Ep. 3. 6.
i c. 10. 23, 28. Ga. 2. 12. c. 10. 9, &c.
k Mat. 28. 3. c. 1. 10.
l ver. 4, &c. Da. 10. 12 He. 6. 10.

Digitized by Google

A. D. 41.

mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, & wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay, and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately the were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit [g] bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover, these six brethren accompanied me; and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words [i], whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, y[e] Holy Ghost fell on them, as [i] on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John [i] indeed baptized with water; but [m] ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what [p] was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles [r] granted repentance unto life.

19 Now they [t] which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but [u] unto y[e] Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians [v], preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the [x] hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned [z] unto the Lord.

22 Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas [a], that he should go as far as Antioch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad [c], and exhorted [d] them all, that with purpose [e] of [f] heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and full [g] of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and [h] much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then [i] departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves [ζ] with the church, and taught [m] much people. And y[e] disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

27 And in these days came [θ] prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28 And there stood up one of them, named Agabus [ι], and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar.

29 Then y[e] disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send [a] relief unto y[e] brethren which dwelt in Judea:

30 Which also they did, & [b] sent it to y[e] elders by the hands of Barnabas & Saul.

CHAP. XII.

NOW about that time, Herod the king stretched [β] forth *his* hands, to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James [c] the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased [d] y[e] Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter [e] also. Then were y[e] days [f] of unleavened bread.

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers, to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison; but [γ] prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains; and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, the angel [l] of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, & raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And [n] his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thy self, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not [o] that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision [t].

10 When they were past the first & the second ward, they came unto y[e] iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord; & they went out, and passed on through one street; & forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent [w] his angel, and hath [y] delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many [b] were gathered together, praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came [δ] to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, & told how Peter stood before y[e] gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his [k] angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened *the door*, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he beckoning [l] unto them with y[e] hand, to hold their peace, declared [z] unto them how y[e] Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go, shew these things unto James, & to y[e] brethren. And he departed, & went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for

a Ro. 15. 26. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 2.
b c. 12. 25.
β or, *began.*
c Mat. 4. 21. 20. 23.
d c. 24. 27.
e Jn°. 21. 18.
f Ex. 12. 14, 15.
g Jn°. 16. 13.
γ or, *instant and earnest prayer was made.* 2 Cor. 1. 11. Ep. 6. 18, 19. 1 Th. 5. 17. Ja. 5. 16.
h Ps. 19. 7-11. Jn°. 6 63, 68.
i c. 2. 4.
k Ps. 37. 32, 33. c. 5. 19.
l Mat. 3. 11. Jn°. 1. 26, 33. c. 1. 5.
m Is. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28.
n c. 16. 26.
o c. 15. 8, 9.
p Ro. 9. 21-26
q Ps. 126. 1.
r Ro. 10. 12, 13. 15. 9, 16.
s c. 10. 3, 17.
t c. 8. 1.
u Mat. 10. 6.
v c. 6. 1. 9. 29.
w 2 Ch. 16. 9. Ps. 34. 7. Da. 3. 28. 6. 22. He. 1. 14.
x Lu. 1. 66.
y Ps. 33. 18, 19. 97. 10. 2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 9.
z c. 15. 19.
1 Th. 1. 9.
a c. 9. 27.
b ver. 5.
c 3 Jn°. 4.
δ or, *to ask who was there.*
d c. 13. 43. 14. 22.
e Ps. 17. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 17.
f Pr. 23. 15, 26.
g c. 6. 5.
h ver. 21.
i c. 9. 27, 30.
k Mat. 18. 10.
ζ or, *in.*
l c. 13. 16.
m Mat. 28. 19.
n Ps. 66. 16.
o c. 2. 17. 13. 1. Ep. 4. 11.
p c. 21. 10.

Digitized by Google

6. ch. 3. 4. Lu. 4. 20.
8. Le. 10. 10.–11. 47. Ezr. 9. 11, 12. Ho. 9. 3. Mar. 7. 2. Ro. 14. 14. 1 Co. 7. 14.
9. ch. 10. 28, 34, 35.–15. 9. 1 Ti. 4. 5. He. 9. 13, 14.
10. Nu. 24. 10. Jn°. 13. 38.–21. 17. 2 Co. 12. 8.
11. ch. 9. 10.–12.–10. 17, 18. Ex. 4. 14, 27.
12. ch. 8. 29.–10. 19, 20, 23, 45.–13. 2, 4.–15. 7.–16, 6, 7. Mat. 1. 20. Jn°. 16. 13. 2 Th. 2. 2. Re. 22. 17.
13. ch. 9. 43.–10. 3.–6, 20, 30.–32.–12. 11. He. 1. 14.
14. ch. 2. 39.–10. 6, 22, 32, 33, 43.–16. 15, 31. Ge. 17. 7.–18. 19. Ps. 103. 17.–112. 2.–115. 13, 14. Pr. 20. 7. Is. 61. 8, 9. Je. 32. 39. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 19. 10. Jn°. 6. 63, 68.–12. 50.–20. 31. Ro. 1. 16, 17.–10. 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 5. 9.–13.
15. ch. 2. 2.–12.–4. 31.–10. 34.–46.–19. 6.
16. ch. 1. 5.–19. 2.–4.–20. 35. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 44. 3.–5. Ez. 36. 25. Joel 2. 28.–3. 18. Mat. 3. 11. Mar. 1. 8. Lu. 3. 16.–24. 8. Jn°. 1. 26, 33.–14. 26.–16. 4. 1 Co. 12. 13. Tit. 3. 5, 6. 2 Pe. 3. 1.
17. ver. 15. ch. 10. 47.–15. 8, 9. Job 9. 12.–14.–33. 13.–40. 2, 8, 9. Da. 4. 35. Mat. 20. 14, 15. Ro. 9. 15, 16, 20, 23, 24.–11. 34. 36.
18. ver. 1. ch. 3. 19, 26.–5. 31.–13. 47, 48.–14. 27.–15. 3.–20. 21.–21. 20.–22. 21, 22.–26. 17.–20. Le. 10. 19, 20. Jos. 22. 30. Is. 60. 21.–61. 3. Je. 31. 18.–20. Eze. 36. 26. Zec. 12. 10. Ro. 3. 29, 30.–9. 30.–10. 12, 13.–15. 9.–16. 2 Co. 3. 13.–7. 10. Ga. 1. 24.–3. 26, 27. Ep. 2, 11.–18.–3. 5.–8. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Ja. 1. 16, 17.
19. ch. 3. 26.–4. 36.–8. 1.–4.–13. 4, 46.–15. 3, 22, 35, 39.–21. 2. 16. Jn°. 7. 35.
20. ch. 2. 10.–6. 1, 9.–8. 5, 35.–9. 20, 29.–13. 1.–17. 18. Mat. 27. 32. 1 Co. 1. 23, 24.–2. 2. Ep. 3. 8.
21. ver. 24. ch. 2. 47.–4. 3.–5. 14.–6. 7.–9. 35.–26. 18.–20. 2 Ch. 30. 12. Ezr. 7. 9.–8. 18. Ne. 2. 8, 18. Is. 53. 1.–59. 1. Lu. 1. 66. 1 Co. 3. 6, 7. 1 Th. 1. 5, 9, 10.
22. [*A. D.* 42.] ver. 1. ch. 4. 36, 37.–8. 14.–9. 27.–13. 1.–3.–15. 2, 22, 35.–39. 1 Th. 3. 6.
23. ch. 13. 43.–14. 22. De. 10. 20.–30. 20. Jos. 22. 5.–33. 8. Ps. 17. 3. Da. 1. 8. Mat. 16. 24. Mar. 2. 5. Jn°. 8. 31, 32.–15. 4. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 1. 17. Col. 1. 6. 1 Th. 3. 2.–5. 2 Ti. 3. 10. He. 10. 19.–26, 32.–39. 2 Pe. 3. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 28.
24. [*A. D.* 43.] ver. 21. ch. 5. 14.–6. 3, 5.–8.–9. 31.–24. 16. 2 Sa. 18. 27. Ps. 37. 23.–112. 5. Pr. 12. 2.–13. 22.–14. 14. Mat. 12. 35.–19. 17. Lu. 23. 50. Jn°. 7. 12. Ro. 5. 7.–15. 15.
25. ch. 9. 11, 30.–21. 39.
26. With the church; or, *in the church.* ch. 13. 1, 2.–14. 23, 27.–26. 28. Is. 65. 15. 1 Co. 4. 17.–11. 18.–12. 12.–14. 23. Ep. 3. 15. 1 Pe. 4. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 27. Re. 3. 18.
27. ch. 2. 17.–13. 1.–15. 32.–21. 4, 9. Mat. 23. 34. 1 Co. 12. 28.–14. 32. Ep. 4. 11.
28. ch. 21. 10. Ge. 41. 30, 31, 38. 1 Ki. XVII. 2 Ki. 8. 1, 2. Lu. 2. 1.–3. 1.
29. ch. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34, 35. Ezr. 2. 69. Ne. 5. 8. Ec. 11. 1, 2. Lu. 12. 29.–33. Ro. 15. 25.–27. 1 Co. 13. 5.–16. 2. 2 Co. 8. 2.–4, 12.–14.–9. 1. Ga. 2. 10. He. 13. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 4. 9.–11.
30. [*A. D.* 44.] ch. 12. 25.–14. 23.–15. 4, 6, 23.–16. 4.–20. 17. 1 Co. 16. 3, 4. 2 Co. 8. 17.–21. 1 Ti. 5. 17. Tit. 1. 5. Ja. 5. 14.

CHAP. XII.

1. Stretched forth his hands; or, *began.* ch. 4. 30.–9. 31. Mat. 10. 17, 18.–24. 9. Lu. 22. 53. Jn°. 15. 20, 21.–16. 2.
2. 1 Ki. 19. 1, 10. Je. 26. 23. Mat. 4. 21, 22.–20. 23. Mar. 10. 35.–38. He. 11. 37.
3. ch. 2. 14.–4. 13.–24. 27.–25. 9. Ex. 12. 14, 15.–20.–13. 3.–7.–23. 15. Le. 23. 6.–14. Ps. 76. 10. Mat. 26. 17. Jn°. 12. 43.–19. 11. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. Ga. 1. 10. 1 Th. 2. 4.
4. ch. 4. 3, 28.–5. 18.–8. 3.–16. 23, 24. Es. 3. 6, 7, 13. Pr. 19. 21.–27. 1. La. 3. 37. Mat. 24. 9.–26. 5.–27. 64.–66. Lu. 21. 12.–22. 33. Jn°. 13. 36.–38.–21. 18.
5. Prayer was made without ceasing; or, *instant and earnest prayer was made.* ver. 12. Is. 62. 6, 7. Mat. 18. 19. Lu. 18. 1. 1 Co. 12. 26. 2 Co. 1. 11. Ep. 6. 18.–20. 1 Th. 5. 17. He. 13. 3. Ja. 5. 16.
6. ch. 5. 23.–21. 33.–28. 20. Ge. 22. 14. De. 32. 36. 1 Sa. 23. 26, 27. Ps. 3. 5, 6.–4. 8. Is. 26. 3, 4. Je. 40. 4. Mat. 28. 4. Ep. 6. 20. Phi. 4. 6, 7. 2 Ti. 1. 16. He. 13. 6.
7. ver. 23. ch. 2. 24.–5. 19.–9. 3.–10. 30.–16. 26.–27. 23, 24. Ge. 19. 15, 16. 2 Sa. 22. 29. 1 Ki. 19. 5, 7. Ps. 24. 7.–105. 18.–20.–107. 14.–116. 16.–142. 6, 7.–146. 7. Is. 37. 36.–60. 1. Eze. 43. 2. Da. 3. 24, 25.–6. 22. Mi. 7. 9. Hab. 3. 4, 11. Ep. 5. 14. He. 1. 14. Re. 18. 1.
9. ch. 10. 3, 17.–11. 5.–26. 19. Ge. 6. 22.–45. 26. Ps. 126. 1. Jn°. 2. 5. 2 Co. 12. 1.–3. He. 11. 8.
10. ver. 4. ch. 5. 19.–16. 26. Ge. 40. 3.–42. 17. Nu. 15. 34. Is. 21. 8.–45. 1, 2. Jn°. 20. 19, 26. Re. 3. 7.
11. ver. 7. ch. 5. 19.–23. 12.–30.–24. 27.–25. 3.–5, 9. Ge. 15. 13.–18. 13.–26. 9. 2 Sa. 23. 1. Job 5. 19.–30. 31. Ps. 33. 18.–34. 7, 22.–41. 2.–97. 10.–109. 31. Da. 3. 25.–6. 22. Lu. 15. 17. 2 Co. 1. 8.–10. He. 1. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 9.
12. ver. 5, 25. ch. 4. 23.–13. 5, 13.–15. 37.–39.–16. 40. Is. 65. 24. Mat. 18. 19, 20. Col. 4. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 11. Philе. 24. 1 Jn°. 5. 14, 15.
13. To hearken; or, *to ask who was there.* ver. 16. Lu. 13. 25.
14. Mat. 28. 8. Lu. 24. 41.
15. ch. 26. 24. Ge. 48. 16. Job 9. 16. Mat. 18. 10. Mar. 16. 11, 14. Lu. 24. 11, 37, 38.
17. ch. 13. 16.–15. 13.–16. 40.–19. 33.–21. 18, 40. Ps. 66. 16.–102. 20, 21.–107. 21, 22.–116. 14, 15.–146. 7. Mat. 10. 23. Lu. 1. 22. Jn°. 7. 1.–8. 59.–10. 40.–11. 54.–13. 24. 1 Co. 15. 7. Ga. 1. 19.–2. 9, 12. Ja. 1. 1.
18. ch. 5. 22.–25.–16. 27.–19. 23.
19. ver. 4, 6. ch. 21. 8.–25. 13. 1 Sa. 23. 14. 1 Ki. 20. 43. Es. 6. 12. Ps. 37. 22, 23. Je. 36. 26. Da. 2. 11.–13. Mat. 2. 13, 16.–28. 11.–15. Jn°. 12. 10, 11.
20. Was highly displeased; or, *bare an hostile mind intending war.*—The king's chamberlain: Gr. *that was over the king's bed-chamber.* Ge. 10. 15, 19. Jos. 19. 29. 1 Ki. 5. 9, 11. 2 Ch. 2. 10, 15. Ezr. 3. 7. Pr. 17. 14.–20. 18.–25. 8. Ec. 10. 4. Is. 23. 1.–4.–27. 4, 5. Eze. 27. 17. Ho. 2. 8, 9. Am. 4. 6.–9. Hag. 1. 8.–11.–2. 16, 17. Mat. 11. 21, 22. Lu. 14. 31, 32.–16. 8.
22. ch. 14. 10.–13. Ps. 12. 2. Da. 6. 7. Jude 16. Re. 13. 4.
23. ch. 10. 25, 26.–14. 14, 15. Ex. 9. 17, 18.–10. 3.–12. 12, 23, 29. 1 Sa. 25. 38. 2 Sa. 24. 17. 1 Ch. 21. 14.–18. 2 Ch. 21. 18, 19.–32. 21. Job 7. 5.–19. 26. Ps. 115. 1. Is. 14. 11.–37. 23.–51. 8.–66. 24. Eze. 28. 2, 9. Da. 4. 30.–37.–5. 18.–24. Mar. 9. 44.–48. Lu. 12. 47, 48. 2 Th. 2. 4.
24. ch. 5. 39.–6. 7.–11. 21.–19. 20. Pr. 28. 28. Is. 41. 10.–13.–54. 14.–17.–55. 10, 11. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45. Mat. 16. 18. Col. 1. 6. 2 Th. 3. 1.
25. Ministry; or, *charge.* ver. 12. ch. 11. 29, 30.–13. 1.–3, 5.–15. 37. 1 Pe. 5. 13.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XIII.

1. [*A. D.* 45.] Which had been brought up with Herod the Tetrarch; or, *Herod's foster-brother.* ch.4.36.—11.20,22.—27,30.—12.25.—14.26,27.—15.35. Mat.14.1..10. Lu. 3.1,19.20.—13.31,32.—23.7..11. Ro. 12.6,7.—16.21. 1 Co. 9.16.—12.28,29.—14. 24,25. Ga. 2.9,13. Ep. 4.11. Phi. 4.22. 1 Th. 5.20.

2. ver. 3. ch. 6.4.—9.15.—10.19,30.—14.26.—16.6,7.—22.21. Nu. 8.11..14. De. 10.8. 1 Sa. 2.11. 1 Ch. 16 4,37, &c. Da. 9.3. Mat. 6.16.—9.14,15,38. Lu. 2.37.—10.1,2. Ro. 1.1..10.—15.—16. 1 Co. 7.5.—12.11. 2 Co. 6.5.—11.27. Ga. 1.15.—2.8,9. Ep. 3.7,8. Col. 4.17. 1 Ti. 2.7. 2 Ti. 1.11.—2.2.—4.5,11. He. 5.4.

3. ver. 2. ch. 6.6.—8.15.—17.—9.17.—14.23,26.—15. 40. Nu. 27.23. Ro. 10.15. 1 Ti. 4.14.—5.22. 2 Ti. 1.6.—2.2. He. 5.4. 3 Jn°. 6.8.

4. ver. 2. ch. 4.36.—11.19.—20.23.—27.4.

5. ver. 14,46. ch. 12.25.—14.1.—15.37.—17.1.3, 17.—18.4.—19.8. Ex. 24.13. 1 Ki. 19.3,21. 2 Ki. 3.11. Mat. 20.26. Col. 4.10. 2 Ti. 4.11.

6. ver. 8. ch. 8.9.—11.—19.18,19. Ex. 22.18. Le. 20.6. De. 13.1..3.—18.10..12. 1 Ki. 22.22. 1 Ch. 10.13. Is. 8.19,20. Je. 23.14,15. Eze. 13.10..16. Zec. 13.3. Mat. 16.17—24.24. Mar. 10.46. Jn°. 21.15..17. 2 Co. 11.13. 2 Ti. 3.8. 2 Pe. 2.1..3. 1 Jn°. 4.1. Re. 19.20.

7. ver. 12. ch. 17.11,12—18.12.—19.38. Pr. 14. 8,15,18—28.15. Hos. 14.9. 1 Th. 5.21.

8. ver. 6. ch. 9.36. Ex. 7.11..13. 1 Ki. 22.24. Je. 28.1,10,11.—29.24.32. 2 Ti. 3.8.—4.14,15. 1 Jn°. 1.41.

9. ver. 7. ch. 2.4.—4.8,31.—7.55. Mi. 3.8. Mar. 3.5. Lu. 20.17.

10. ch. 8.20,23.—18.25,26.—20.30. Ge. 3.15.—18. 19. 2 Ch. 17.6. Ec. 9.3. Je. 23.36. Hos. 14. 9. Mat. 3.7.—13.38.—15.19.—23.13,25..33. Lu. 11.39,52. Jn°. 1.23.—8.44. 2 Co. 11.3. Ga. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 3.8.

11. ch. 9.8,9,17. Ge. 19.11. Ex. 9.3. 1 Sa. 5. 6,9,11. 2 Ki. 6.18. Job 19.21. Ps. 32.4.—38.2. —39.10,11. Is. 29.10. Jn°. 9.39. Ro. 11.7..10, 25. 2 Pe. 2.17.

12. ver. 7. ch. 6.10.—19.17.—28.7. Mat. 7.28,29. —27.54. Lu. 4.22.—7.46. Jn°. 7.46. 2 Co. 10.4,5.

13. ver. 5,6. ch. 2.10.—14.24,25.—15.38.—27.5,13. Col. 4.10. 2 Ti. 4.11.

14. ver. 5. ch. 14.19,21..24.—15.21.—16.13.—17.2. —18.4.—19.8. Lu. 4.16..18.

15. ver. 27. ch. 1.16.—2.29,37,40.—7.2.—15.7,21. —18.8,17.—20.2.—22.1. Mar. 5.22. Lu. 4.16..18. Ro. 12.8. 1 Co. 14.3. He. 13.22.

16. ver. 26,42,43,46. ch. 2.14,22.—3.12.—10.2,35. —12.17.—19.33.—21.40.—22.1,22. De. 32.46,47. 1 Ki. 8.49. Ps. 49.1..3.—67.7.—78.1,2.—85.9.—135.20. Mi. 3.8,9. Mat. 11.15. Lu. 1.50.—23. 40. Ro. 2.7,11,17,29.

17. ch. 7.2, &c. Ge. 12.1..3.—17.7,8. Ex. 1.1, 7..9.—VI.—VII.—13.14,16,21,22.—XIV.—15.1..21. —18.11. De. 4.20,34.37.—7.6..8,19.—9.5.—10.22. —14.2. 1 Sa. 4.8. Ne. 9.7..12. Ps. 77.13..20. —78.12,13,42.53.—105.6..12,24,26..39,42,43.—106.7..11.—CXIV.—135.4,8..10.—136.10..15. Is. 41.8,9.—44.1..63.9..14. Je. 32.20,21.—33.24..26. Am. 2.10. Mi. 6.4.—7.15,16. 1 Pe. 2.9.

18. Suffered he: Gr. ἐτροποφόρησεν, perhaps for ἐτροφοφόρησεν, *bore*, or, *fed them*, as a *nurse beareth or feedeth her child;* De. 1.31. according to the LXX.; and so Chrysostom. ch. 7.36,39.43. Ex. 16.2,3,35. Nu. 14.22,33,34. De. 1.31..9. 7,21..24. Ne. 9.16..21. Ps. 78.17..42—95.8..11.—106.13..29. Eze. 20.10..17. Am. 5.25,26. 1 Co. 10.1..10. He. 3.7..10,16..19.

19. ch. 7.45. Ge. 13.5..17. 8. Nu. 26.53..56. De. 7.1. Jos. 14.1,2.—18.10.—23.4—24.11. Ne. 9. 24. Ps. 78.55.—135.11.

20. Ju. 2.16.—3.9,10. Ru. 1.1. 1 Sa. 3.20.—12.11. 2 Sa. 7.11. 2 Ki. 23.22. 1 Ch. 17.6.

21. 1 Sa. 8.5..22.—9.1,2,16.—10.1,21.26.—11.15.—12.12..19.—15.1.

22. ch. 7.46.—15.8. 1 Sa. 12.25.—13.13,14.—15.11, 23,26,28.—16.1,13—28.16,17.—31.6. 2 Sa. 2.4. —5.3.5.—7.8,15. 1 Ki. 15.3,5. 1 Ch. 10.13,14. —28.4,5. Ps. 2.6.—78.70.72.—89.19, &c. Je. 33.21,26. Eze. 34.23.—37.24,25. Ho. 3.5.—13.10,11. He. 11.4,5.

23. ch. 2.30,32.36.—3.26.—4.12.—5.30,31. 2 Sa. 7. 12,13. Ps. 89.35.37.—132.11. Is. 7.13,14.—11. 1,10.—43.11.—45.21. Je. 23.5,6.—33.15..17. Am. 9.11. Zec. 9.9. Mat. 1.1,21..21.—9.22.42. Lu. 1.31..33,69.—2.10,11. Jn°. 4.42.—7.42. Ro. 1. 3.—11.26. Tit. 1.4.—2.10..14.—3.2,6. 2 Pe. 1. 1,11.—2.20.—3.2,18. 1 Jn°. 4.14. Jude 25. Re. 22.16.

24. ch. 1.22.—10.37.—19.3,4. Mat. 3.1, &c. Mar. 1.2..8. Lu. 1.76..3.2, &c. Jn°. 1.6..8,15, &c.—3. 25..36.—5.33..36.

25. ver. 36. ch. 19.4.—20.24. Mat. 3.11. Mar. 1. 7..8. 16.28. Lu. 3.15,16. Jn°. 1.20..23,26,27, 29,34,36.—3.27..29.—4.34.—7.18.—19.28.30. 2 Co. 4.5. 2 Ti. 4.7. Re. 11.7.

26. ver. 16,17,43,46. ch. 3.26.—10.35.—16.17.—28.28. 2 Ch. 20.7. Ps. 105.6.—147.19,20. Is. 41.8.—46.13.—48.1.—51.1,2. Mat. 3.9.—10.6. Lu. 1.69,77.—24.47. Ro. 1.16. 2 Co. 5.19..21. Ep. 1.13. Col. 1.5.

27. ver. 14,15. ch. 3.17.—15.21.—26.22,23.—28.23. Ge. 50.20. Mat. 22.29.—26.54..56. Lu. 23.34. —24.20,25..27,44,45. Jn°. 8.28.—15.21.—16.3.—19.28..30,36,37. Ro. 11.8..10,25. 1 Co. 2.8. 2 Co. 3.14.—4.4. 1 Ti. 1.13.

28. ch. 3.13,14. Mat. 27.19,20,22..25. Mar. 15. 13..15. Lu. 23.4,5,14..16,21..25. Jn°. 18.38.—19.4,6,12..16.

29. ver. 27. ch. 2.23.—4.28. Mat. 27.57..60. Mar. 15.45,46. Lu. 18.31..33.—23.53—24.44. Jn°. 19.28,30,36.42. 1 Co. 15.4.

30. ch. 2.24,32.—3.13,15,26.—4.10.—5.30,31.—10. 40.—17.31. Mat. 28.6.—XXVIII. Mar. XVI. Lu. XXIV. Jn°. 2.19.—10.17.—XX. He. 13.20.

31. ch. 1.3,8,11,22.—2.32.—3.15.—5.32.—10.39,41. Mat. 28.16,17. Mar. 16.12..14. Lu. 24.36..42, 48. Jn°. 15.27.—20.19..29—21.1, &c. 1 Co. 15. 5..7. He. 2.3,4.

32. ver. 38. ch. 2.39.—26.6. Ge. 3.15.—12.3.—22. 18.—26.4.—49.10. De. 18.15. Is. 7.14.—9.6,7.—11.1.—40.9—41.27.—52.7.—61.1. Je. 23.5. Eze. 34.23. Da. 9.24..26. Mi. 5.2. Hag. 2.7. Zec. 6.12.—9.9.—13.1,7. Mal. 3.1.—4.2. Lu. 1.19, 54,55,68..73.—2.10. Ro. 4.13.—10.15. Ga. 3.16..18.

33. Ps. 2.7. He. 1.5,6.—5.5.

34. Mercies: Gr. τὰ ὅσια, *holy*, or, *just things;* which word the LXX. both in the place of Isaiah 55.3, and in many others, are for that which is in the Hebrew, *mercies.* 2 Sa. 7.14..16.—23.5. Ps. 89.2..4,19..37. Is. 55.3. Je. 33.15..17,26. Eze. 34.23,24.—37.24,25. Ho. 3.5. Am. 9.11. Zec. 12.8. Ro. 6.9.

35. ver. 36,37. ch. 2.27..31. Ps. 16.10.—49.9.—89. 48. Lu. 2.26.—3.36.—8.51. Jn°. 3.36.—8.51. He. 11.5.

Digitized by Google

him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, & commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cesarea, and *there* abode.

20 And Herod β was highly displeased with them of Tyre & Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, &, having made Blastus γ the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's *country*.

21 And upon a set day, Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And ye people gave a shout, *saying, It is* ^{b} ye voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 But the word of God grew ^{l} and multiplied.

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled *their* ζ ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAP. XIII.

NOW there were in the church that was at Antioch, certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, η which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, ye Holy Ghost said, Separate ^{i} me Barnabas and Saul for the work ^{k} whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted & prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

4 So they, being sent forth by ye Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to *their* minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name *was* Bar-jesus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But Elymas ye sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) ^{z} withstood them, seeking to turn away ye deputy from ye faith.

9 Then Saul (who also *is called* Paul), filled with ye Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty & all mischief, *thou* child of ye devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord *is* upon thee, & thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about, seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia; and John departing ^{d} from them, returned to Jerusalem.

14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue ^{f} on the sabbath-day, and sat down.

15 And after ye reading ^{g} of ye law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men *and* brethren, if ye have any word ^{h} of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand, said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose ^{i} our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt ^{k} as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an ^{l} high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about ye time of forty ^{g} years suffered ^{l} he their manners in ye wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed ^{i} seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he ^{k} divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that, he gave *unto them* judges ^{m}, about ye space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel ye prophet.

21 And afterward they ^{n} desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul ^{o} the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And when ^{p} he had removed him, he raised up unto them David ^{q} to be their king, to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the *son* of Jesse, a man ^{r} after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 Of this man's seed hath God, according to *his* promise, ^{s} raised unto Israel ^{v} a Saviour, Jesus:

24 When John ^{w} had first preached, before his coming, the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he:* but, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men *and* brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you ^{x} is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, & their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they ^{y} have fulfilled *them* in condemning *him*.

28 And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took *him* down from ye tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre.

30 But God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen ^{d} many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise ^{b} which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from ye dead, *now* no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you y^e sure θ mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in ^{e} another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For David, $^\kappa$ after he had served his

A. D. 44.

a ver. 27.
β or, *bare an hostile mind, intending war.*
b He. 13. 22.
γ *That was over the king's bedchamber.*
c De. 7. 6, 7.
d Eze. 27. 17.
e Ps. 105. 23.
f Ex. 13. 14, 16.
g Ex. 16. 35.
h Jude 16.
δ ἐτροποφόρησεν, perhaps for ἐτροφοφόρησεν, *bore*, or, *fed them, as a nurse beareth*, or, *feedeth her child.* De. 1. 31, according to the LXX; & so Chrysostom.
i De. 7. 1.
k Jos. 14, &c.
l Col. 1. 6.
m Ju. 2. 16.
n 1 Sa. 8. 5.
o 1 Sa. 10. 1.
ζ or, *charge.*
c. 11. 26, 30.
p 1 Sa. 31. 6.
q 2 Sa. 5. 3.
η or, *Herod's foster brother.*
r 1 Sa. 13. 14.
s Ga. 1. 15.
t Ps. 132. 11.
u 1 Ti. 2. 7.
v Mat. 1. 21.
w Mat. 3. 1-11.
x Mat. 10. 6.
y Lu. 24. 20, 44.
z 2 Ti. 3. 8.
a c. 1. 3.
b Ro. 4. 13.
c Ps. 2. 7.
d c. 15. 38.
θ τὰ ὅσια, *holy*, or, *just things*: which word the LXX, both in the place of Is. 55. 3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, *mercies.*
e Ps. 16. 10.
f c. 18. 4.
κ or, *after he had in his own age served the will of God.*

Digitized by Google

own generation by the will of God, [a] fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God [c] raised again, saw no corruption.

38 Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, that through [d] this man is preached unto you [e] forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him, all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you which is spoken of in [b] [y] prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, & wonder, & perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which you shall in nowise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the [β] next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who speaking to them, persuaded them to continue [m] in the grace of God.

44 And the next sabbath-day came almost the whole city together, to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, & spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting [i] & blaspheming.

46 Then Paul & Barnabas waxed bold, & said, It was necessary that the word of God should first [n] have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we [o] turn to the Gentiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*, [p] I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and [z] as many as were ordained to eternal life, believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and [b] raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook [c] off the dust of their feet against them, & came unto Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy [d], and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. XIV.

AND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude, both of the Jews and also of the Greeks, believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil-affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which [e] gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and [k] part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made, both of the Gentiles and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use *them* despitefully, and to stone them,

A. D. 45.

a 1 Ki. 2. 10.
b Mat. 10. 23.
c c. 2. 24.
d c. 3. 2.
e Da. 9. 24. Lu. 24. 47. 1 Jn. 2. 12.
f Is. 53. 11. Ha. 2. 4. Ro. 3. 28. 8. 3.
g Mat. 9. 28, 29.
h Is. 29. 14. Ha. 1. 5.
i Is. 35. 6.
k c. 28. 6.
β *in the week between*, or, *in the sabbath between.*
l Da. 2. 46.
m c. 14. 22. He. 6. 11, 12. 12. 15.
n Mat. 26. 65.
o c. 10. 26. Ja. 5. 17. Re. 19. 10.
p 1 Sa. 12. 21. 1 Ki. 16. 13. Je. 14. 22. Jon. 2. 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
q 1 Th. 1. 9.
r Ge. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6. 146. 6. Re. 14. 7.
s c. 18. 6.
t Ps. 81. 12. c. 17. 30.
u Mat. 10. 6. Lu. 24. 47. Ro. 1. 16.
v Ro. 1. 20.
w Job 5. 10. Ps. 147. 8. Mat. 5. 45.
x De. 32. 21. Mat. 21. 43. Ro. 10. 19.
y Is. 49. 6.
z c. 2. 47. Ro. 8. 30.
a 2 Cor. 11. 25.
b 2 Ti. 3. 11.
γ *had made many disciples.*
c Mar. 6. 11. Lu. 9. 5. c. 18. 6.
d Mat. 5. 12. 1 Th. 1. 6.
e c. 13. 43.
f Ro. 8. 17. 2 Ti. 3. 12.
g Mar. 16. 20. He. 2. 4.
h c. 13. 1, 3.
i c. 15. 40.
k c. 28. 24.
l c. 15. 4.
m 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Re. 3. 8.

6 They were ware of *it*, and fled [b] unto Lystra, & Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being [a] cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith [i] to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped [l] and walked.

11 And when [y] people saw what Paul had done, they lift up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The [k] gods are come down to us, in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and [l] would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 *Which* when the apostles, Barnabas & Paul, heard *of*, they [n] rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We [o] also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from these vanities [p] unto [q] [r] living God, which made [s] heaven & earth, and [y] sea, & all things that are therein:

16 Who [t] in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless [v], he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain [w] from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 And there came thither *certain* Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and having [a] stoned Paul, drew *him* out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples [γ] stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and [γ] had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and *to* Iconium, and Antioch,

22 Confirming [y] souls of [y] disciples, *and* exhorting them to continue [c] in the faith, & that [f] we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached [y] word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:

26 And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to [f] the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed [l] all that God had done with them, and how he had opened [m] the door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

Digitized by Google

36. After he had served his own generation by the will of God; or, *after he had in his own age served the will of God.* ver. 22. ch. 2. 29.–7. 60. Ge. 3. 19. 2 Sa. 7. 12. 1 Ki. 2. 10. 1 Ch. 11. 2.–13. 2.–4.–15. 12.–16, 25.–29.–17. 11.–18. 14.–XXII..XXIX. 2 Ch. 9. 31.–12. 16.–21. 1.–26. 23. Job 17. 14.–19. 26, 27. –21. 26. Ps. 49. 9, 14.–78. 71, 72. Jn°. 11. 39. 1 Co. 15. 6, 18, 42.–44. 53, 54. 1 Th. 4. 13.

37. ver. 30.

38. ch. 2. 14, 38.–4. 10.–5. 31.–10. 43.–28. 28. Ps. 32. 1, 2.–130. 4, 7, 8. Je. 31. 34. Eze. 36. 33. Da. 3. 18. –9. 24. Mi. 7. 18.–20. Zec. 13. 1. Lu. 24. 47. Jn°. 1. 29. 2 Co. 5. 18.–21. Ep. 1. 7.–4. 32. Col. 1. 14. He. 8. 6, 12, 13.–9. 9.–14, 22.–10. 14.–18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2, 12.

39. Job 9. 20.–25. 4. Ps. 143. 2. Is. 53. 11. Je. 31. 32. Lu. 10. 25, 26, 29.–18. 14. Jn°. 1. 17.–5. 24. Ro. 3. 19, 20, 24.–30.–4. 5.–8, 15, 24, 25.–5. 1, 2, 9, 20.–7. 9.–11.–8. 1, 3, 4, 30, 34.–9. 31, 32.–10. 4, 5, 10. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ga. 2. 16, 19.–3. 8.–12, 21.–25.–5. 3, 4. Phi. 3. 6, 9. He. 7. 19.–9. 9, 10.–10. 4, 11.

40. Is. 29. 14. Hab. 1. 5. Mal. 3. 2.–4. 1. Mat. 3. 9.–12. He. 2. 3.–3. 12.–12. 25.

41. ver. 47. ch. 3. 23.–6. 14.–22. 21. Pr. 1. 24.–32. –5. 12. Is. 5. 24.–28. 14.–22.–65. 15. Da. 9. 26, 27. Hab. 1. 5. Mat. 8. 10, 11.–21. 41.–44.–22. 7.–10.– 23. 34.–38. Lu. 16. 14.–19. 42.–44.–21. 20.–26.–23. 35, 36. Ro. 11. 7.–14. Ep. 3. 3.–8. Col. 1. 26, 27. 1 Th. 2. 16. He. 10. 28.–30. 1 Pe. 4. 17.

42. The next Sabbath: Gr. *in the week between*; or, *in the Sabbath between.* ver. 44. ch. 10. 33.–28. 28. Eze. 3. 6, 7. Mat. 11. 21.–23.–19. 30.

43. ch. 2. 10.–6. 5.–11. 23.–14. 3, 22.–17. 34.–18. 6.– 19. 8, 9.–28. 23. Jn°. 8. 31, 32.–15. 5.–10. Ro. 3. 24.–5. 2, 21.–11. 6. 2 Co. 5. 11.–6. 1. Ga. 5. 1, 4. Ep. 2. 8. Phi. 3. 16.–4. 1. Col. 1. 23, 26. 1 Th. 3. 3.–5. Tit. 2. 11. He. 12. 15.–13. 9. 1 Pe. 4. 4.–5. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 14, 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. 2 Jn°. 9. Jude 10.

44. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 110. 3. Is. 11. 10.–60. 8.

45. ver. 26. ch. 3. 26.–5. 17.–6. 9, 10.–17. 5.–18. 6. –19. 9. Ge. 37. 11. Ex. 32. 10. Nu. 11. 29. De. 32. 21. Ac. 4. 4. Is. 26. 11.–55. 5. Mat. 10. 6. –21. 43.–23. 13.–27. 18. Lu. 15. 25, 30. Ro. 1. 16, 29.–10. 19. 1 Co. 3. 3. Ga. 5. 21. Ja. 3. 14, 16. –4. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 4.

46. ver. 26. ch. 3. 26.–4. 13, 29, 31.–7. 51.–18. 5, 6. –26. 20.–28. 28. Ex. 32. 9. De. 32. 21. Pr. 28. 1. Is. 49. 8.–55. 5. Mat. 10. 6, 13.–15.–21. 43.–22. 6, 10. Lu. 14. 16, 24.–24. 47. Jn°. 1. 11.–4. 22. Ro. 1. 16.–2. 10.–9. 4, 5.–10. 19.–21.–11. 11, 13. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 14. He. 11. 34.

47. ch. 1. 8.–9. 15.–15. 14, 16.–22. 21.–26. 17, 18, 23. Ps. 22. 27, 29.–67. 2, 7.–72. 7, 8.–96. 1, 2.–98. 2, 3. –CXVII. Is. 2. 1, 3.–24. 13, 16.–42. 1, 6, 9, 12.–45. 22.–49. 6.–52. 10.–59. 19, 20.–60. 3. Je. 16. 19. He. 1. 10. Am. 9. 12. Mi. 4. 2, 3.–5. 7. Zep. 3. 9, 10. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20, 23. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 28. 19. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 2. 32.–24. 47.

48. ver. 42. ch. 2. 41, 47.–8. 8.–15. 9, 31.–20. 13.– 22. 10.–28. 23. Ps. 138. 2. Mat. 28. 16. Lu. 2. 10, 11.–7. 8. Jn°. 10. 16, 26, 27.–11. 52. Ro. 11. 7. –13. 1.–15. 9, 12. 1 Co. 16. 15. Ep. 1. 19.–2. 5, 10. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14.–3. 1.

49. ch. 6. 7.–9. 42.–12. 24.–19. 10, 26. Phi. 1. 13, 14.

50. ver. 43, 45. ch. 2. 5.–6. 12.–8. 1.–14. 2, 19.–16. 37.–39.–17. 13.–21. 37. 1 Ki. 21. 25. Is. 65. 5. Am. 7. 12. Mat. 10. 23. Mar. 5. 17. Ro. 10. 2. 1 Co. 1. 26.–29. 2 Ti. 3. 11. Ja. 2. 5, 6.

51. ch. 14. 1, 19, 21.–16. 2.–18. 6. Mat. 10. 14. Mar. 6. 11. Lu. 9. 5.

52. ch. 2. 4, 46.–4. 31.–5. 41. Mat. 5. 12. Lu. 6. 22, 23. Jn°. 16. 22, 23. Ro. 5. 3.–14. 17.–15. 13. 2 Co. 8. 2. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 5. 18.–20. 1 Th. 1. 6. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 8.–4. 13.

CHAP. XIV.

1. ver. 2. 21. ch. 9. 20.–11. 21.–13. 43, 46, 51.–16. 1. –17. 1, 2, 4, 12, 17.–18. 4, 8.–19. 8, 10, 17.–20. 21.– 21. 28. Mar. 7. 26. Jn°. 7. 35.–12. 20. Ro. 1. 16. –10. 12. 1 Co. 1. 22, 24. Ga. 2. 3.–3. 28. Col. 3. 11.

2. ver. 19. ch. 13. 45, 50.–17. 5, 13.–18. 12.–21. 27.–30. Mar. 15. 10, 11. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

3. ch. 2. 22.–4. 19, 29, 30.–5. 12.–14, 32.–13. 46.–18. 9.–11.–19. 10.–12.–20. 24, 32. Mar. 16. 20. Ro. 1. 16. 1 Co. 16. 8, 9. Ep. 6. 18.–20. 1 Th. 2. 2. He. 2. 4.

4. [*A. D.* 46.] ver. 14. ch. 13. 2, 3. Mi. 7. 6. Mat. 10. 34.–36. Lu. 2. 34.–11. 21.–23.–12. 51.–53. Jn°. 7. 43. 1 Co. 9. 5, 6.

5. ch. 4. 25.–29.–17. 5. Ps. 2. 1.–3.–83. 5. Mat. 5. 44. Lu. 6. 28. 2 Ti. 3. 11.

6. ver. 11, 20, 21. ch. 9. 24.–16. 1, 2.–17. 13, 14. –23. 12, &c. 2 Ki. 6. 8.–12. Mat. 10. 23. 2 Ti. 3. 11.

7. ver. 21. ch. 8. 4.–11. 19.–17. 2, 3. 1 Th. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

8. ch. 3. 2.–4. 9. Jn°. 5. 3, 5, 7.–9. 1, 2.

9. ch. 3. 4. Mat. 8. 10.–9. 22, 28, 29. Mar. 1. 40, 41.–2. 5, 11, 12.–9. 23, 24.–10. 52.

10. ch. 3. 6, 8.–9. 33, 34. Is. 35. 6. Lu. 7. 14.–13. 11.–13. Jn°. 5. 8, 9.–14. 12.

11. ch. 8. 10.–12. 2.–28. 6.

12. ch. 19. 35.

13. ch. 10. 45. De. 2. 46.

14. ver. 4. 2 Ki. 5. 7.–18. 37.–19. 1, 2. Ezr. 9. 3.–5. Je. 36. 24. Mat. 26. 65. 1 Co. 9. 5, 6. Re. 14. 7, 8.

15. ch. 3. 12, 13.–4. 4, 24.–7. 26.–10. 26.–12. 23, 23.– 16. 30.–17. 16.–18, 24.–30.–26. 17.–20.–27. 10, 21, 25. Ge. 1. 1.–41. 16. De. 5. 26.–32. 21. Jos. 3. 10. 1 Sa. 12. 21.–17. 26, 36. 1 Ki. 16. 13, 26. 2 Ki. 19. 4, 16. Ps. 31. 6.–33. 6.–124. 8.–146. 5, 6. Pr. 8. 23.–31. Is. 44. 9, 10, 19, 20.–45. 18, 20.–46. 7. Je. 8. 19.–10. 3.–5, 8, 10, 11, 14, 15.–14. 22.–32. 17. Da. 2. 28.–30.–6. 26. Am. 2. 4. Jon. 2. 8. Zec. 12. 1. Jn°. 5. 26.–7. 18. Ro. 1. 20.–23. 1 Co. 8. 4. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 1. 9. 1 Ti. 3. 15. He. 3. 12. Ja. 5. 17. Re. 14. 7.–19. 10.–22. 9.

16. ch. 17. 30. Ps. 81. 12.–147. 20. Ho. 4. 17. Ro. 1. 22.–25, 28. Ep. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 3.

17. ch. 17. 27, 28. Le. 26. 4. De. 8. 12.–14.–11. 14. –28. 12. 1 Ki. 18. 1. Ne. 9. 25. Job 5. 10.–37. 6. –38. 26, 28. Ps. 19. 1, 4.–36. 5, 7.–52. 1.–65. 9, 15. –68. 9, 10.–104. 24, 28.–145. 9, 15, 16.–147. 7, 8. Is. 5. 6.–22. 12. Je. 5. 24.–14. 22. Mat. 5. 45. Lu. 6. 35. Ro. 1. 19, 20. 1 Ti. 6. 17. Ja. 5. 17, 18.

18. Ge. 11. 6.–19. 9. Ex. 22. 21.–23. Je. 44. 16, 17. Jn°. 6. 15.

19. ch. 7. 58.–9. 16.–13. 45, 50, 51.–17. 13.–22. 20. Je. 22. 19. Mat. 27. 20.–25. Mar. 15. 11.–14. 1 Co. 15. 31. 2 Co. 4. 10, 12.–11. 23, 25. 2 Ti. 3. 11. He. 13. 12, 13.

20. ver. 6. ch. 12. 17.–16. 1, 40.–20. 1, 9.–12. 2 Co. 1. 9, 10.–6. 9. Re. 11. 7.–12.

21. Had taught many: Gr. *had made many disciples.* ver. 1, 6, 8, 19. ch. 13. 14, 51.–15. 36.–16. 2. Mat. 28. 19. 2 Ti. 3. 11.

22. ch. 11. 23.–13. 43.–15. 32, 41.–18. 23. Is. 35. 3. Mat. 10. 21, 23, 28, 38.–16. 24.–19. 24. Mar. 9. 47. –10. 24, 25. Lu. 22. 28, 29.–24. 26. Jn°. 3. 5.–8. 31, 32.–12. 25, 26.–15. 4.–6, 9, 10.–16. 1, 2, 23. Ro. 8. 17. 1 Co. 1. 8. Col. 1. 23. 1 Th. 3. 2, 4, 13. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–2. 11, 12.–3. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 12.–16.–5. 10.

Digitized by Google

2 Pe. 1. 11. Jude 3. 20, 21. Re. 2. 10.–7. 14.

23. ver. 26. ch. 7. 22.–11. 30.–13. 1.–3.–15. 4, 6, 23.–20. 17, 32. Mar. 3. 14. Lu. 23. 46. 1 Th. 3. 12, 13. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 1 Ti. 5. 1, 17.–19, 22, 23. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–2. 2. Tit. 1. 5. Ja. 5. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 5.–5. 1. 2 Jn°. 1. 3 Jn°. 1.

24. ch. 13. 13, 14.–15. 38.

26. ver. 23. ch. 11. 19, 26.–13. 1.–3.–15. 22, 30, 40.–20. 32. Ro. 15. 19. 2 Co. 1. 1, 3. Ga. 2. 11. Col. 1. 25, 28, 29.–4. 17. 2 Ti. 4. 2, 5.–8. 3 Jn°. 6.–8.

27. ch. 11. 18.–15. 4.–6, 12.–21. 20.–22.–30. 19. Jn°. 10. 9. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 3. 5, 9.–6. 4.–11. 18. –14. 23.–15. 10.–16. 9. 2 Co. 2. 12.–11. 24, 25. Col. 4. 3. Re. 3. 7, 8.

28. ch. 11. 26.–15. 35.

CHAP. XV.

1. [*A. D.* 52.] ver. 5, 23, 24. ch. 21. 20. Ge. 17. 10, &c. Le. 12. 3. Jn°. 7. 22. Ro. 4. 8.–12. 1 Co. 17. 18, 19. Ga. 2. 3, 4, 12, 13.–5. 1.–4, 6.–6. 12.–16. Phi. 3. 2, 3. Col. 2. 8, 11, 12, 16.

2. ver. 4, 6, 7, 22, 23, 25, 27. ch. 10. 23.–11. 12.–21. 18. Ex. 18. 23. 1 Sa. 8. 7. 1 Co. 1. 1.–9. 19.–23. 2 Co. 11. 5. Ga. 1. 6, 10.–2. 1, 2, 5. Philo. 8, 9. Jude 3.

3. ver. 12, 23, 24, 32. ch. 8. 14.–11. 18, 19.–13. 48, 52. –14. 27.–21. 5, 19, 20.–28. 15. Is. 60. 4, 5.–66. 12.–14. Lu. 15. 5.–10. Ro. 15. 24. 1 Co. 16. 6, 11. Tit. 3. 13. 3 Jn°. 6.–8.

4. ver. 3, 12. ch. 11. 27.–18. 27.–21. 17, 19. Mat. 10. 40. Ro. 15. 7, 18. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 5. 19. –6. 1. Ga. 2. 1. Col. 4. 10. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 8.–10.

5. Rose up certain; or, *rose up*, said they, *certain*. ch. 1. 24.–21. 20.–26. 5, 6. Ga. 5. 1.–3. Phi. 3. 5.–8.

6. ver. 25. ch. 6. 2.–21. 18. Pr. 15. 22. He. 13. 7, 17.

7. ver. 2, 39. ch. 1. 16, 24.–3. 18.–4. 25.–9. 15.–10. 5, 6, 20, 32.–18.–11. 12.–18.–13. 2. Ex. 4. 12. 4 Ch. 28. 4, 5. Je. 1. 9. Jn°. 3. 27.–15. 16. Ro. 10. 17, 18. Ga. 2. 7.–9. Phi. 2. 14.

8. ch. 1. 24.–2. 4.–4. 31.–10. 44, 45.–11. 15.–17.–14. 3. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ki. 8. 39. 1 Ch. 28. 9.–29. 17. Ps. 44. 21.–139. 1, 2. Je. 11. 20.–17. 10.–20. 12. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–5. 37.–21. 17. He. 2. 4.–4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

9. ch. 10. 15, 28, 43, 44.–14. 1, 27. Ro. 3. 9, 22, 29, 30.–4. 11, 12.–9. 24.–10. 11.–13. 1 Co. 1. 2.–7. 18. Ga. 3. 28.–5. 6. Ep. 2. 14, 22.–3. 6. Col. 3. 11. He. 9. 13, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

10. Ex. 17. 2. Is. 7. 12. Mat. 4. 7.–11. 28, 30.–23. 4. Ga. 4. 1.–5, 9.–5. 1. He. 3. 9.–9, 10.

11. Ro. 3. 24.–5. 20, 21.–6. 23. 1 Co. 16. 23. 2 Co. 8. 9.–13. 14. Ga. 1. 6.–2. 16. Ep. 1. 6, 7.–2. 7.–9. Tit. 2. 11.–3. 5.–7. Re. 5. 9.

12. ver. 4. ch. 14. 27.–21. 19.

13. ch. 2. 14, 22, 29.–7. 2.–12. 17.–21. 18.–22. 1. Mar. 15. 40. 1 Co. 14. 30.–33. Ga. 1. 19.–2. 9, 12. Ja. 1. 1, 19.

14. ver. 7.–9. Is. 43. 21.–55. 10.–13. Lu. 1. 68, 78. Ro. 1. 5.–11. 36. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10. 2 Pe. 1. 1.

15. ch. 13. 47. Ro. 15. 8.–12.

16. 2 Sa. 7. 11.–16. 1 Ki. 12. 16. Ps. 89. 35.–49. Is. 9. 6, 7. Je. 33. 24.–26. Eze. 17. 22.–24. Am. 9. 6, 7, 11, 12. Zec. 13. 8. Mat. 1. 20.–25. Lu. 1. 31.–33, 69, 70.

17. Ge. 22. 18.–48. 16.–49. 10. Nu. 6. 27.–24. 23. Ps. 22. 26, 27.–67. 1.–3.–72. 17.–19. Is. 2. 2, 3.–11. 10.–19. 23.–25.–24. 15, 16.–43. 7.–45. 7, 8.–49. 6, 7.–65. 1.–66. 18.–21. Je. 16. 19. Da. 4. 35. Ho. 2. 23. Joel 2. 32. Mi. 4. 1, 2.–5. 7. Zec. 2. 11. –8. 20.–23. Mal. 1. 11.

18. ch. 17. 26. Is. 41. 22, 23.–44. 7.–46. 9, 10. Mat. 13. 35.–25. 34. Ep. 1. 4, 11.–3. 9. 2 Th. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 20. Re. 13. 8.–17. 8.

19. ver. 10, 24, 28. ch. 26. 20. Is. 55. 7. Ho. 14. 2. Ga. 1. 7.–10.–2. 4.–5. 11, 12. 1 Th. 1. 9.

20. ver. 29. ch. 21. 25. Ge. 9. 4.–35. 2. Ex. 20. 3, 23.–34. 15, 16. Le. 3. 17.–7. 23.–27.–17. 10.–14. Nu. 25. 2. De. 12. 16, 23.–25.–14. 21.–15. 23. 1 Sa. 14. 32. Ps. 106. 37.–39. Eze. 4. 14, 23.–25.–20. 30, 31. 1 Co. 5. 11.–6. 9, 13, 18.–7. 2.–8. 1, 4.–13.–10. 20.–22, 28. 2 Co. 12. 21. Ga. 5. 19. Ep. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. 1 Th. 4. 3. 1 Ti. 4. 4, 5. He. 12. 16.–13. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 2. 14, 20.–9. 20, 28.

21. ch. 13. 15, 27. Ne. 8. 1, &c. Lu. 4. 16.

22. ver. 23, 25, 27, 32, 40. ch. 1. 23.–6. 4, 5.–8. 14.–11. 22.–16. 19, 25, 29.–17. 4, 10, 14.–18. 5. 2 Sa. 3. 36. 2 Ch. 30. 4, 12. 1 Th. 1. 1. 2 Th. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 5. 12.

23. ver. 4, 22, 41. ch. 11. 18.–14. 27.–18. 18.–21. 3, 25. –23. 26. Ro. 16. 3, &c. Ga. 1. 21. Ja. 1. 1. 2 Jn°. 13. 3 Jn°. 14.

24. ver. 1, 5, 10. Je. 23. 16. Ga. 2. 4, 8.–5. 12.–6 12, 13. 2 Ti. 2. 14. Tit. 1. 10, 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

25. ver. 2, 6, 22, 23, 27, 35. ch. 1. 14.–2. 1, 46. Mat. 11. 26. Lu. 1. 3. Ro. 16. 12. 1 Co. 1. 10. Ga. 2. 9. Ep. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7, 9. Philo. 16. 2 Pe. 3. 15.

26. ch. 13. 50.–14. 19. Ju. 5. 18. 1 Co. 15. 30. 2 Co. 11. 22.–26. Phi. 2. 29, 30.

27. Mouth: Gr. *word*. ver. 22. 2 Jn°. 12. 3 Jn°. 13.

28. Mat. 11. 30.–23. 4. Jn°. 16. 13. 1 Co. 7. 25, 40. –14. 37. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 2. 24.

29. ver. 20. ch. 18. 21.–21. 25.–23. 30. Le. 17. 14. Lu. 9. 61. Ro. 14. 15, 20, 21. 1 Co. 10. 18.–20. 2 Co. 11. 9.–13. 11. 1 Ti. 5. 22. Ja. 1. 27. 1 Jn°. 5. 21. Jude 21, 24. Re. 2. 14, 20, 24.

30. ver. 4, 6. ch. 6. 2.–16. 4.–21. 22.–23. 33.

31. Consolation; or, *exhortation*. ch. 1. 10.–16. 5. Ga. 2. 4, 5.–5. 1. Phi. 3. 3.

32. ver. 41. ch. 2. 17, 18, 40.–11. 23, 27.–13. 1.–14. 22.–18. 23.–20. 2. Is. 35. 3, 4. Da. 11. 1. Mat. 23. 34. Lu. 11. 49. Ro. 12. 6, 8. 1 Co. 1. 8.–12. 28, 29.–14. 3, 26, 32. Ep. 3. 5.–4. 11.–13. 1 Th. 2. 11.–3. 2.–4. 1.–5. 14, 20. 2 Th. 3. 12. 1 Ti. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 2. Tit. 2. 6, &c. 1 Pe. 5. 1, 10, 12.

33. ch. 16. 36. Ge. 26. 29. Ex. 4. 18. 1 Co. 16. 11. He. 11. 31.

34. ch. 11. 25, 26.–18. 27. 1 Co. 16. 12.

35. ch. 13. 1.–14. 28.–28. 31. Mat. 28. 19, 20. Col. 1. 28. 1 Ti. 1. 7. 2 Ti. 4. 2.

36. [*A. D.* 53.] ch. 7. 23.–13. 4, 13, 14, 51.–14. 1, 6, 21, 24, 25. Ex. 4. 18. Je. 23. 2. Mat. 25. 36, 43. Ro. 1. 11. 2 Co. 11. 28. Phi. 1. 27. 1 Th. 2. 17, 18.–3. 6, 10, 11. 2 Ti. 1. 4.

37. ch. 12. 12, 25.–13. 5, 13. Col. 4. 10, 19. 2 Ti. 4. 11. Philo. 24.

38. ch. 13. 13. Ps. 78. 9. Pr. 25. 19. Lu. 9. 61.–14. 27, 34. Col. 4. 10. Ja. 1. 8.

39. ver. 2. ch. 4. 36.–6. 1.–11. 20.–13. 4.–12.–27. 4. Ps. 106. 33.–119. 96. Ec. 7. 20. Ro. 7. 18, 21. Ga. 3. 2.

40. ver. 22, 32. ch. 13. 3.–14. 26.–16. 1.–20. 32. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 13. 14. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Tit. 3. 15. 2 Jn°. 10, 11.

41. ver. 23, 32. ch. 16. 4, 5.–18. 18.–21. 3. Ga. 1. 21.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ch. 14. 1, 6, 8, 21.–17. 14.–18. 5.–19. 22.–20. 4. Exr. 9. 2. Ro. 16. 21. 1 Co. 4. 17.–7. 14. Phi. 1. 1. –2. 19. Col. 1. 1. 1 Th. 1. 1.–3. 2. 2 Th. 1. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 2, 5.–3. 11, 15, 16. He. 13. 23. 2. ch. 6. 3.–14. 21. 1 Ti. 3. 5.–5. 10.–27. 2 Ti. 3. 11, 15.

3. ch. 13. 37, 40.–15. 20, 21. 1 Co. 7. 19.–9. 20. Ga. 2. 3.–5. 2, 6.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XV.

AND [a] certain men which came down from Judea, taught [y] e brethren, *and said*, Except [c] ye be circumcised after [d] the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul & Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that [e] Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem, unto the apostles and elders, about this question.

3 And being [f] brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion [g] of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy [m] unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of [y] e church, & *of* [y] e apostles & elders; & they [n] declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But [β] there rose up certain of [y] e sect of [y] e Pharisees which believed, saying, [γ] That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command *them* to keep the law of Moses.

6 And the apostles and elders came together [q], for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up & said unto them, Men *and* brethren, ye know [r] how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that [y] e Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which [s] knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as *he did* unto us;

9 And put no difference between us & them, purifying [w] their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke [x] upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe that through [z] the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they

12 Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas & Paul, declaring what miracles & wonders God had wrought [b] among [y] e Gentiles by them.

13 And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men *and* brethren, hearken unto me:

14 Simeon hath declared [c] how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written [f],

16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, & I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known [h] unto God are all his works, from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned [i] to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of [n] idols, and *from* fornication [o], and *from* things strangled, and *from* [r] blood.

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being [s] read in the synagogues every sabbath-day:

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send

A. D. 53.

a Ga. 2. 12.
b c. 1. 23.
c Ju°. 7. 22.
d Le. 12. 3.
e Ga. 2. 1.
f ver. 1.
g Ro. 15. 24.
1 Co. 16. 6, 11.
3 Jn°. 6.
h Ga. 5. 12.
i Ga. 5. 4.
k Ga. 2. 4.
l c. 14. 27.
m Lu. 15. 7, 10.
n c. 21. 19.
o c. 13. 50.
14. 19.
β or, rose up, said they, certain.
p ver. 1.
γ word.
q Mat. 18. 20.
r Re. 2. 24.
s ver. 20.
t Mat. 16. 18, 19.
c. 10. 20.
u 2 Cor. 11. 9.
Ja. 1. 27.
1 Jn°. 5. 21.
Jude 20, 21.
v c. 1. 24.
w He. 9. 13, 14
1 Pe. 1. 22.
δ or, exhortation.
x Ga. 5. 1.
y c. 14. 22.
z Ro. 3. 24.
Ep. 2. 8.
Ti. 3. 4, 5.
a 1 Cor. 16. 11.
2 Jn°. 10.
b c. 14. 27
c Lu. 2. 31, 32
d c. 13. 4, &c.
e c. 12. 12, 25.
Col. 4. 10.
f Am. 9. 11, 12.
g c. 13. 13.
h Nu. 23. 19.
Is. 46. 10.
i c. 14. 26.
20. 32.
k c. 16. 5.
l 1 Th. 1. 9.
m c. 14. 6.
n Ex. 20. 4, 5.
1 Cor. 8. 1, &c.
10. 28.
Re. 2. 14, 20.
9. 20.
o 1 Cor. 6. 9, 18
Col. 3. 5.
1 Th. 4. 3.
p c. 19. 22.
Ro. 16. 21.
1 Cor. 4. 17.
q 2 Ti. 1. 5.
r Le. 17. 14.
De. 12. 16, 23.
s c. 13. 15; 27.
t c. 6. 3.
1 Ti. 5. 10.
He. 11. 2.

chosen men of their own company to Antioch, with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*, Judas surnamed Barsabas [b], and Silas, chief men among the brethren:

23 And wrote *letters* by them after this manner; The apostles and elders, and brethren, *send* greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and Syria, and Cilicia:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain [f] which went out from us have troubled [b] you with words, [l] subverting your souls, saying, *Ye must* be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom [k] we gave no *such* commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

26 Men that have hazarded [o] their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell *you* the same things by [γ] mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, & to us, to lay upon you no greater burthen [r] than these necessary things;

29 That ye abstain [t] from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep [u] yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the [δ] consolation.

32 And Judas & Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed [y] *them*.

33 And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let go [d] in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also & Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching & preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 And some days after, Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again & visit our brethren in [e] every city wherewe have preached [y] e word of [y] e Lord, & *see* how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them John [a] whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed [g] from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus:

40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended [i] by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming [k] the churches.

CHAP. XVI.

THEN came he to Derbe [m] & Lystra: and behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus [p], the son of a [q] certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father *was* a Greek:

2 Which was well [t] reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra & Iconium.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised

Digitized by Google

him [a], because of the Jews [b] which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained [c] of y[e] apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And so were y[e] churches [d] established in the faith, & increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of [e] Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in [f] Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia, came down to [g] Troas.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man [h] of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go [i] into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next *day* to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to Philippi [x], which is [β] the chief city of that part of Macedonia, *and* a colony. And we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on y[e] [γ] sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer [a] was wont to be made: & we sat down, & spake unto the women which resorted *thither*.

14 And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of y[e] city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard *us:* whose heart [b] y[e] Lord opened, that she attended unto y[e] things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought [d] *us*, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there*. And she constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of [δ] divination met us, which brought her masters much gain [b] by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high [j] God, which shew unto us the way of [i] salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said [m] to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ, to come out of her. And [n] he came out the same hour.

19 And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains [o] was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew *them* into [ζ] y[e] market-place, unto [q] the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble [i] our city,

21 And teach customs which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: & the magistrates rent off their clothes, & commanded to beat *them*.

23 And when they had laid many [p] stripes upon them, they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailer to keep them safely:

24 Who having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed [c], and sang [d] praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so [f] that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately [b] all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But [m] Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself [n] no harm; for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, & sprang in, and came trembling [q], and fell down before Paul and Silas:

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what [r] must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe [t] on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy [u] house.

32 And they spake unto him y[e] word of y[e] Lord, & to all [w] that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed *their* stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat [y] before them, & rejoiced [z], believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned [c], being Romans, and have cast *us* into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? Nay, verily; but let them come themselves [e], and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto y[e] magistrates: & they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came & besought [g] them, and brought *them* out, and desired [i] *them* to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* Lydia [k]: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAP. XVII.

NOW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, [p] went in unto them, and three sabbath-days reasoned with them out of y[e] Scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, & risen again from the dead; and that this [η] Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some [t] of them believed, & [u] consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 But y[e] Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, & set all y[e] city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason [w], and

A. D. 33.

a Ga. 2. 3-8. 5. 1-3.
b 1 Cor. 9. 20.
c Ja. 5. 13.
d Ps. 34. 1.
e c. 15. 28, 29.
f c. 4. 31.
g c. 15. 41.
h Is. 42. 7. c. 5. 19. 12. 7, 10.
i Ga. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 1.
k Am. 8. 11, 12 1 Cor. 12. 11.
l Re. 1. 4, 11.
m Pr. 24. 11, 12 1 Th. 5. 15.
n Ec. 7. 15.
o 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 13.
p c. 10. 30.
q Je. 5. 22.
r c. 2. 37. 9. 6.
s 2 Cor. 2. 13.
t Hab. 2. 4. Jn. 5. 3, 16, 36. 6. 47. c. 13. 39.
u c. 2. 39.
w Ro. 1. 14, 16.
x Ph. 1. 1.
β or, *the first*
y Lu. 5. 29.
γ *sabbath-day.*
z Ro. 5. 11.
a c. 21. 5.
b Lu. 24. 45.
c c. 22. 25.
d He. 13. 2.
e Da. 6. 18, 19. Mat. 10. 16.
f 1 Sa. 28. 7.
δ or, *Python*
g Ex. 11. 8. Re. 3. 9.
h c. 19. 24.
i Mat. 8. 34.
j Ge. 14. 18 -22.
k ver. 14.
l c. 18. 26. He. 10. 20.
m Mar. 1. 25, 34.
n Mar. 16. 17.
o c. 19. 24-27.
p Lu. 4. 16. c. 9. 20. 13. 5, 14.
ζ or, *court.*
q Mat. 10. 18.
r Lu. 24. 26, 46 c. 18. 28. Ga. 3. 1. 1 Th. 1. 5, 6.
1 Ki. 18. 17. c. 17. 6.
η or, *whom, said he, I preach.*
t c. 28. 24.
u 2 Cor. 8. 5.
v 2 Cor. 6. 5. 11. 23, 25. 1 Th. 2. 2.
w Ro. 16. 21.

Digitized by Google

4. ch. 15. 6, 23, 29.
5. ch. 2. 47.—4. 4.—5. 14.—6.7.—9. 31.—11. 21.—12. 24.—13. 48, 49.—15. 41.—19. 18.,21. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Is. 7. 9. Ro. 16. 25. 1 Co. 15. 58. Ga. 5. 1. Ep. 4. 13..16. Col. 2. 6, 7. 1 Th. 3. 2, 13. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. He. 13. 9, 20, 21. 1 Pe. 5. 10.
6. ver. 7. ch. 2. 10.—10. 19.—11. 19.—13. 2.,4.—18. 23.—19. 10, 26, 27.—20. 4, 16, 28. 2 Ch. 6. 7.,9. Is. 30. 21. 1 Co. 12. 11.—16. 1. 2 Co. 1. 8. Ga. 1. 2.—3. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 15.—4. 10. He. 11. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 1. 4, 11.
7. 1 Pe. 1. 1.
8. ver. 11. ch. 20. 5. 2 Co. 2. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 13.
9. ch. 2. 17, 18.—8. 26.,31.—9. 10.,12, 38.—10. 3, 10.,17, 30, 32, 33.—11. 5.,14.—18. 5, 9, 10.—19. 21.—22. 17.,21.—27. 23, 24. Ro. 10. 14, 15.—15. 26. 2 Co. 7. 5.—8. 1.—9. 2.—11. 9.—12. 1.,4, 7. 1 Th. 1. 7, 8.—4. 10.
10. ch. 10. 29.—26. 19. Ps. 119. 60. Pr. 3. 27, 28. 2 Co. 2. 12, 13.
12. The chief; or, *the first*. ver. 21. ch. 20. 6. Phi. 1. 1. 1 Th. 2. 2.
13. Sabbath: Gr. *sabbath day*. ver. 16. ch. 13. 14, 42.—17. 2.—18. 4.—20. 7.—21. 5. Mat. 5. 1, 2.—13. 2. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 4. 20, 21.—13. 10. Jn°. 8. 2. Ga. 3. 28. Col. 1. 23.
14. ver. 40. ch. 8. 27.—10. 2.—11. 21.—18. 7. Ps. 110. 3. Ca. 5. 4. Is. 50. 5. Lu. 24. 5, 45. Jn°. 6. 44, 45.—12. 20. Ro. 9. 16. 1 Co. 3. 6, 7. 2 Co. 3. 14.,16.—4. 4.,6. Ep 1. 17, 18. Phi. 2. 13. Ja. 1. 16, 17. Re. 1. 11.—2. 18.,24.—3. 7, 20.
15. ver. 33. ch. 8. 12, 38.—11. 14.—18. 8. Ge. 18. 4, 5.—19. 3.—33. 11. Ju. 19. 19.,21. 1 Sa. 18. 23. 2 Ki. 4. 8. Mat. 10. 41. Lu. 9. 4, 5.—10. 5.,7.—14. 23.—24. 29. Ro. 16. 23. 2 Co. 5. 14. 1 Co. 12. 11. Ga. 6. 10. Ep. 1. 1. Phile. 17. He. 13. 2. 1 Pe. 5. 12. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 5, 8.
16. Of divination; or, *of Python*. ver. 13, 18. ch. 8. 9.,11.—19. 24. Ex. 7. 11, 12. De. 13. 1.,3.—18. 9.,14. 1 Sa. 28. 7, &c. 1 Ch. 10. 13. Is. 8. 19. Ga. 5. 20. 1 Ti. 6. 10. 2 Ti. 3. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 3. Re. 17. 11.,13.
17. ver. 30, 31. ch. 18. 26.—19. 13. Ge. 14. 18.,22. Ps. 57. 2.—78. 35. Da. 3. 26, 28.—4. 2.—5. 18, 21.—6. 16, 20. Jon. 1. 9. Mi. 5. 6. Mat. 7. 13.—8. 20.—22. 16. Mar. 1. 24.—5. 7.—12. 14. Lu. 1. 77, 79.—4. 34, 41.—8. 28.—20. 21. Jn°. 14. 6. He. 10. 19.—22. 1 Pe. 2. 16.
18. ch. 3. 6.—9. 34.—14. 13..15.—19. 12..17. Mar. 1. 25, 26, 34.—16. 17. Lu. 9. 1.—10. 17..19. Col. 2. 15.
19. Market-place; or, *court*. ch. 9. 16.—14. 5, 19.—15. 26.—18. 12, 13.—19. 25, 26.—21. 30. Mat. 10. 16..18.—24. 9. Mar. 12. 9. 2 Co. 6. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 10.
20. ch. 17. 6..8.—18. 2.—19. 34.—28. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18. Ezr. 4. 12.—15. Es. 3. 8, 9. Mat. 2. 3. Jn°. 15. 18..20. Ro. 12 2. Ja. 4. 4.
21. ch. 26. 3. Je. 10. 3.
22. ver. 37. ch. 5. 40.—17. 5.—18. 12.—19. 28, &c.—21. 30, 31.—22. 22..26. Mat. 10. 17.—26. 26. 2 Co. 6. 5.—11. 23..25. Phi. 1. 12, 13. 1 Th. 2. 2. He. 11. 36. 1 Pe. 2. 24.
23. ver. 5, 18, 23. ch. 5. 18, 23.—8. 3.—9. 2.—12. 4, 18. 1 Sa. 23. 22, 23. Mat. 26. 48.—27. 63..66. Lu. 21. 12. Ep. 3. 1.—4. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 9. Phile. 9. Re. 1. 9.—2. 10.
24. 1 Ki. 22. 27. Je. 37. 15, 16.—38. 26. La. 3. 53..55.
25. 2 Ch. 16. 10. Ezr. 3. 12, 13. Job 13. 27.—23. 11.—35. 10. Ps. 22. 2.—42. 8.—50. 15.—71. 7.—77. 2, 6.—91. 15.—105. 18.—119. 55, 62. Is. 30. 29. Je. 20. 2.—29. 26. Zec. 3. 8. Mat. 5. 10, 11.—26. 38, 39. Lu. 6. 22, 23.—22. 44. Ro. 5. 3.—12. 12. 2 Co. 4. 8, 9, 16, 17.—6. 10. Phi. 2. 17.—4. 4..7. Col. 1. 24.—3. 15..17. 1 Th. 5. 16..18. He. 5. 7. Ja. 1. 2.—5. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 8.—4. 14.
26. ch. 4. 31.—5. 19.—12. 7, 10. Ps. 79. 11.—102. 20.—146. 7. Is. 42. 7.—61. 1. Zec. 9. 11, 12. Mat. 28. 2. Re. 6. 12.—11. 13.
27. ver. 23, 24. Ju. 9. 54. 1 Sa. 31. 4, 5. 2 Sa. 17, 23. 1 Ki. 16. 18. Mat. 27. 5.
28. Ex. 20. 13. Le. 19. 18. Ps. 7. 4.—35. 14. Pr. 8. 36.—24. 11, 12. Ec. 7. 17. Mat. 5. 44. Lu. 6. 27, 28.—10. 32..37.—22. 51.—23. 34. 1 Th. 5. 15.
29. ch. 9. 5, 6.—24. 25. Ps. 99. 1.—119. 120. Is. 66. 2, 5. Je. 5. 22.—10. 10. Da. 6. 26. Re. 3. 9.
30. ver. 17, 24. ch. 2. 37.—9. 6.—14. 15.—22. 10. Job 24. 32.—25. 4. Is. 1. 16, 17.—58. 6, 9. Mat. 3. 8.—5. 7. Lu. 3. 10. Jn°. 6. 27..29. Ja. 2. 13.
31. ver. 15, 32. ch. 2. 36, 39.—4. 12.—8. 37.—11. 13, 14.—13. 38, 39.—15. 11.—18. 8. Ge. 17. 7.—18. 19. Is. 45. 22. Je. 32. 39. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 1. 12.—3. 15, 16, 36.—6. 40, 47.—7. 37, 38.—11. 25, 26.—20. 31. Rom. 5. 1, 2.—10. 9, 10.—11. 16. Ga. 3. 14, 22, 26. Ep. 2. 7, 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 10..13.
32. ch. 10. 33..43. Mar. 16. 15. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 1. 27, 28. 1 Th. 2. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 13..16.
33. ver. 15, 23. Pr. 16. 7. Is. 11. 6..9. Mat. 25. 35..40. Lu. 10. 33, 34.—19. 9. 1 Co. 1. 16. Ga. 5. 6, 13.
34. ver. 27..29. ch. 2. 46.—8. 39. Is. 12. 1..3.—55. 12.—57. 17, 18.—58. 7..11.—61. 10. Lu. 5. 29..15. 22.,25, 32.—19. 6. Ro. 5. 2, 11.—15. 13. Ga. 5. 22. Phi. 4. 4, 17. 1 Th. 4. 9, 10. Phile. 7. Ja. 2. 14.,17. 1 Pe. 1. 6..8. 1 Jn°. 3. 18.
35. ch. 4. 21.—5. 40. Ps. 76. 10. Je. 5. 22.
36. ch. 15. 33. Ex. 4. 18. Ju. 18. 6. 1 Sa. 1. 17.—20. 42.—25. 35.—29. 7. 2 Ki. 5. 19. Mar. 5. 34. Jn°. 14. 27.
37. ver. 20..24. ch. 22. 25..28. Ps. 58. 1, 2.—82. 1, 2.—94. 20, 21. Pr. 28. 1. Da. 3. 25, 26. Mat. 10. 16.
38. ch. 22. 20. Mat. 14. 5.—21. 46.
39. Is. 45. 14.—49. 23.—60. 14. Da. 6. 16, 23. Mi. 7. 9, 10. Mat. 8. 34. Mar. 5. 17, 18. Re. 3. 9.
40. ver. 14. ch. 4. 23.—12. 12..17.—14. 22. 2 Co. 1. 3..7.—4. 8..12, 16..18. 1 Th. 3. 2, 3.

CHAP. XVII.

1. ch. 14. 1.—15. 21.—16. 13.—20. 4.—27. 2. Phi. 4. 16. 1 Th. 1. 1.—2. 2. 2 Th. 1. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 10.
2. ver. 10, 17. ch. 9. 20.—13. 5, 14.—14. 1.—18. 4, 19.—19. 8.—24. 25.—28. 23. 1 Sa. 12. 7. Is. 1. 18. Lu. 4. 16. Jn°. 18. 20. He. VII.—X.
3. Whom I preach; or, *Whom*, said he, *I preach*. ch. 2. 16..36.—3. 22..26.—9. 22.—13. 26..39.—18. 28. Lu. 24. 26, 27, 32, 44, 46. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. Ga. 3. 1.
4. ver. 12, 17, 34. ch. 2. 41, 42, 44.—4. 23.—5. 12..14.—13. 43, 50.—14. 1, 4.—15. 22, 27, 32, 40.—16. 40.—18. 4.—19. 10, 17.—21. 28.—28. 24. Pr. 9. 6.—13. 20. Ca. 1. 7, 8.—6. 1. Zec. 2. 11.—8. 20..23. 2 Co. 6. 17, 18.
5. ver. 7, 13. ch. 7. 9.—13. 45.—14. 9, 19.—18. 12.—19. 24..34, 40. Ju. 9. 4. Job 30. 9, 10. Ps. 35. 15.—69. 12. Pr. 14. 30. Is. 31. 11. Mat. 27. 18. Ro. 16. 21. 1 Co. 3. 3. Ga. 5. 21, 26. Ja. 4. 5.

Digitized by Google

6. ch. 6. 12, 13.–16. 19, 20.–18. 12, 13.–21. 28.,31.–22. 22, 23.–24. 5.–28. 22. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18. Es. 3. 8, 9. Je. 38. 2..4. Am. 7. 10.

7. ch. 16. 21.–25. 8..11. Ex. 4. 12..15. Da. 3. 12.–6. 13. Lu. 23. 2. Jn°. 19. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 15.

8. Mat. 2. 3. Jn°. 11. 48.

10. ver. 2, 13, 14. ch. 9. 28.–14. 6, 7.–20. 4.–23. 23, 24. Jos. 2. 15, 16. 1 Sa. 19. 12..17.–20. 42. 1 Th. 2. 2.

11. ch. 2. 41.–10. 33.–11. 1. Job 23. 12. Ps. 1. 2, 3.–119. 97..100, 148. Pr. 1. 5.–2. 1..5.–8. 10.–9. 9. Is. 8. 20.–34. 16. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 13. 23. Lu. 16. 29. Jn°. 1. 46.–49.–3. 21.–5. 39. 1 Th. 1. 6.–2. 13. 2 Th. 2. 10. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17. 1 Pe. 1. 10..12. 2 Pe. 1. 19..21. 1 Jn°. 4. 5, 6.

12. ver. 2.–4. ch. 13. 46, 50.–14. 1. Ps. 25. 8, 9. Jn°. 1. 45..49.–7. 17. 1 Co. 1. 26. Ep. 5. 14. Ja. 1. 10, 21.

13. ver. 5. ch. 6. 12.–14. 2.–21. 27. 1 Ki. 21. 25. Pr. 15. 18.–28. 25. Mat. 23. 13. 1 Th. 2. 14..16.

14. ver. 10. ch. 9. 25, 30.–19. 22.–20. 3. Jos. 2. 16. Mat. 10. 23. 1 Ti. 1. 3. Tit. 1. 5.

15. ch. 18. 1, 5. 1 Th. 3. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 10, 11, 20, 21. Tit. 3. 12.

16. [*A. D.* 54.] Wholly given to idolatry; or, *full of idols.* ver. 23. Ex. 32. 19, 20. Nu. 25. 6..11. 1 Ki. 19. 10, 14. Job 28. 2, 3, 18..20. Ps. 69. 9.–119. 158. Je. 20. 9. Mi. 3. 8. Mar. 3. 5. Jn°. 2. 13..17. 2 Pe. 2. 7, 8.

17. ver. 2..4. ch. 10. 2.–13. 16.–14. 1..4. Pr. 1. 20..22.–8. 1..4, 34. Je. 6. 11. Mat. 5. 1, 2. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 12. 3. 2 Ti. 3. 2, 5.

18. Babbler; or, *base fellow.* ver. 31. ch. 6. 9.–26. 23. Pr. 23. 9.–26. 12. Mar. 9. 14. Lu. 11. 53. Ro. 1. 28.–14. 9, 10. 1 Co. 1. 20, 21.–3. 18, 19.–15. 3, 4. Col. 2. 8.

19. Areopagus; or, *Mars' Hill. It was the highest court in Athens.* ver. 20..22. ch. 24. 24.–25. 22.–26. 1. Mat. 10. 18..20. Mar. 1. 27.

20. ch. 2. 12.–10. 17. Ho. 8. 12. Mat. 19. 23..25. Mar. 9. 10.–10. 24..26. Jn°. 6. 60.–7. 35, 36. 1 Co. 1. 18, 23.–2. 14. He. 5. 11. 1 Pe. 4. 4.

21. Ep. 5. 16. Col. 4. 5. 2 Th. 3. 11, 12. 1 Ti. 5. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 16, 17.

22. Mars' Hill: or, *the court of the Areopagites.* ver. 16, 19. ch. 19. 35.–25. 19. Je. 10. 2, 3.–50. 38.

23. Devotions; or, *gods that ye worship.* ver. 30. Ps. 50. 21.–147. 20. Mat. 15. 9. Jn°. 4. 22.–8. 54, 55.–17. 3, 25. Ro. 1. 20..25, 28. 1 Co. 1. 21.–8. 5. 2 Co. 4. 4..6. Ga. 4. 8, 9. Ep. 2. 12. 2 Th. 2. 4. 1 Ti. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

24. ver. 26..28. ch. 4. 24.–7. 48.–14. 15. Ge. 1. 1.–14. 19. 22. 1 Ki. 8. 27. 2 Ki. 19. 15. 2 Ch. 2. 6.–6. 18. Ps. 24. 1.–115. 16.–146. 5, 6.–148. 13. Is. 40. 12, 28.–45. 18.–66. 1. Je. 10. 11, 12.–23. 24.–32. 17. Da. 4. 35, 37. Zec. 12. 1. Mat. 5. 34, 35.–11. 25. Lu. 10. 21. Jn°. 1. 1..3.–4. 22, 23. He. 1. 2, 3.–3. 4. Re. 20. 11.

25. ver. 28. ch. 14. 17. Ge. 2. 7. Nu. 16. 22.–17. 16. Job 12. 10.–17. 3.–22. 2.–27. 3.–33. 4.–34. 14, 15.–35. 6. 7. Ps. 16. 2.–50. 8..13.–104. 27..30. Is. 42. 5.–57. 16. Je. 7. 20..23. Am. 5. 21..23. Zec. 12. 1. Mat. 5. 45.–9. 13. Ro. 11. 35, 36. 1 Ti. 6. 17.

26. ch. 15. 18. Ge. 3. 20.–9. 19. De. 32. 7, 8. Job 14. 5. Is. 14. 31. Da. 11. 27, 35. Ro. 5. 12..19. 1 Co. 15. 22, 47. He. 2. 3.

27. ch. 14. 17.–15. 17. 1 Ki. 8. 27. Ps. 19. 1..6.–139. 1..13. Je. 23. 23, 24. Ro. 1. 20.–2. 4.

28. 1 Sa. 25. 29. Job 12. 10. Ps. 36. 9.–66. 9. Lu. 3. 38.–20. 38. Jn°. 5. 26.–11. 25. Col. 1. 17. Tit. 1. 12. He. 1. 3.–12. 9.

29. Ex. 20. 4.–22. 4. Ps. 94. 7..9.–106. 20.–115. 4..8. Is. 40. 12..18.–44. 9..20.–46. 5, 6. Je. 10. 4..10. Hab. 2. 19, 22. Ro. 1. 20..23.

30. ch. 3. 19.–11. 18.–14. 16.–20. 21.–26. 17..20. Ps. 50. 21. Mat. 3. 2.–4. 17. Mar. 6. 12. Lu. 13. 5.–15. 10.–24. 47. Ro. 1. 28.–2. 4.–3. 25. 2 Co. 7. 10. Ep. 4. 17, &c.–5. 6..8. Tit. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 14, 15.–4. 3.

31. Given assurance; or, *offered faith.* ver. 18. ch. 2. 23, 24, 32.–3. 15, 16.–4. 10.–5. 30..32.–10. 39..41, 42.–13. 30, 31. Mat. 25. 31, &c. Lu. 24. 46..48. Jn°. 5. 22, 23. Ro. 2. 5, 16.–14. 9, 10. 1 Co. 4. 5.–15. 3..8. 2 Co. 5. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 1. 2 Pe. 3. 7. Jude 14, 15.

32. ver. 18. ch. 2. 13.–13. 41.–24. 25.–25. 19.–26. 8, 24, 25. Ge. 18. 14. 2 Ch. 30. 9..11.–36. 16. Lu. 22. 63.–23. 14, 36. 1 Co. 1. 23.–4. 10. 2 Co. 6. 2. He. 3. 7, 8.–11. 36.–13. 13.

34. ver. 4, 19. ch. 13. 48. Is. 53. 10, 11. Mat. 20. 16. Jn°. 7. 48., 52.–19. 38..42. Ro. 11. 5, 6. Phi. 4. 22.

CHAP. XVIII.

1. ver. 26. ch. 17. 3?, 33.–19. 1. 1 Co. 1. 2. 2 Co. 1. 1, 23. 2 Ti. 4. 20.

2. ver. 26. ch. 2. 9.–11. 28. Ro. 16. 3, 4. 1 Co. 16. 19. 2 Ti. 1. 19.–4. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 1.

3. ch. 20. 34, 35. 1 Co. 4. 12.–9. 6..12. 2 Co. 11. 9. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9.

4. ver. 13. ch. 13. 14, &c.–14. 1.–17. 1..3, 11, 17.–19. 8, 26.–26. 23.–28. 23. Ge. 9. 27. 2 Ch. 32. 11. Lu. 4. 16.–16. 31. 2 Co. 5. 11.

5. Was Christ; or, *is the Christ.* ver. 28. ch. 2. 36.–4. 20.–9. 22.–10. 42.–17. 3, 14..16.–20. 21. Job 32. 18..20. Je. 6. 11.–20. 9. Eze. 3. 14. Da. 9. 25, 26. Mi. 3. 8. Lu. 12. 50. Jn°. 1. 41.–3. 28.–10. 24.–15. 27. 2 Co. 5. 14. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Pe. 5. 12.

6. ch. 13. 45.–47, 51.–19. 9, 10.–20. 26, 27.–26. 11, 20.–28. 28. Le. 20. 9, 11, 12. 2 Sa. 1. 16. Ne. 5. 13. Eze. 3. 18, 19.–18. 13.–33. 4, 8, 9. Mat. 8. 11.–10. 14.–21. 43.–22. 10. Lu. 9. 5.–10. 10, 11.–22. 65. Ro. 3. 29.–9. 25, 26. 30..33.–10. 12, 13.–11. 11..15. 1 Th. 2. 14..16. 1 Ti. 5. 22. Ja. 2. 6, 7. 1 Pe. 4. 4, 14.

7. ch. 10. 2, 22.–13. 43.–16. 14.–17. 4. Col. 4. 11.

8. ver. 17. ch. 2. 37..41.–8. 12, 35..38.–10. 2.–13. 15.–16. 14, 15, 34. Ge. 17. 27.–18. 19. Jos. 24. 15. Mat. 28. 19. Mar. 5. 35.–16. 15, 16. Ro. 10. 14..17. 1 Co. 1. 13..17.

9. ch. 16. 9.–22. 18.–23. 11.–27. 23..25. Is. 58. 1. Je. 1. 17. Eze. 2. 6..8.–3. 9..11. Jon. 3. 2. Mi. 3. 8. 2 Co. 12. 1..7. Ep. 6. 19, 20. 1 Th. 2. 2.

10. ch. 15. 14, 18. Ex. 4. 12. Jos. 1. 5, 9. Ju. 2. 18. Is. 8. 10.–41. 10.–43. 2.–54. 17. Je. 1. 18, 19.–15. 20, 21. Mat. 1. 23.–10. 30.–28. 20. Lu. 21. 18. Jn°. 10. 16.–11. 52. Ro. 8. 31.–10. 20, 21. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. 2 Co. 12. 9. 2 Ti. 4. 17, 22.

11. Continued there: Gr. *sat* there. ch. 14. 3.–19. 10.–20. 31.

12. ver. 16, 17, 27. ch. 13. 7, 12, 50.–14. 2, 19.–17. 5, 13.–21. 27, &c.–25. 10. Mat. 27. 19. Jn°. 19. 13. Ro. 15. 26.–16. 5. 1 Co. 16. 15. 2 Co. 1. 1.–9. 2.–11. 10. 1 Th. 1. 7, 8. Ja. 2. 6.

Digitized by Google

sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These [c] that have turned the world upside down, are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received: & these all do contrary [f] to y[e] decrees of Cesar, saying that there is another king, *one* Jesus.

8 And they troubled [h] the people, and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 And the brethren immediately sent away [m] Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming *thither*, went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more [n] noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness [q] of mind, and searched the Scriptures [s] daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed: also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that y[e] word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came thither also, and stirred up [v] the people.

14 And then immediately y[e] brethren sent away [w] Paul, to go as it were to y[e] sea: but Silas & Timotheus abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas & Timotheus [x] for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw y[e] city [γ] wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout [a] persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers [b] of the Epicureans, and of the Stoics, encountered him. And some said, What will this [δ] babbler say? Other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto [ζ] Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new [f] doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is?*

20 For thou bringest certain [i] strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians, & strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new thing.)

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' [ζ] Hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious [l].

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions [λ], I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God "that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that he is [c] Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth [p] not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though [q] he needed any thing; seeing he [r] giveth to all, life, and breath, and [a] all things;

26 And hath made of one [b] blood all nations of men, for to dwell on all the face of the earth; and hath determined the times [d] before appointed, and the bounds [e] of their habitation;

27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though [f] he be not far from every one of us:

28 For in [i] him we live, & move, & have our being; as [k] certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not [l] to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked [o] at, but now [p] commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed [r] a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness, by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath given assurance [β] unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead [t], some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again [u] of this *matter*.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which *was* Dionysius y[e] Areopagite, & a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

AFTER these things, Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth:

2 And found a certain Jew named [d] Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome;) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of y[e] same craft, he abode with them, & [e] wrought: for by their occupation they were tent-makers.

4 And he reasoned in the [a] synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when [g] Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in spirit, and testified to the Jews *that* Jesus [η] *was* Christ.

6 And when they opposed [g] themselves, and blasphemed, he shook [b] *his* raiment, and said unto them, Your [j] blood *be* upon your own heads: I *am* clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain *man's* house, named Justus, *one* that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And [e] Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord, with all his house: & many of y[e] Corinthians hearing, believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I [m] am with thee, and no man shall set on thee, to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

11 And he [μ] continued *there* a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and

---

A.D. 53-54.

a Ro. 11. 36.
b Mal. 2. 10.
c Lu. 23. 5. c. 16. 20.
d Ps. 31. 15.
e Is. 5. 21.
f Lu. 23. 2. Jn°. 19. 12.
g c. 14. 17.
h Mat. 2. 3. Jn°. 11. 48.
i Col. 1. 17.
k Tit. 1. 12.
l Is. 40. 18, &c
m c. 9. 25. ver. 14.
n Ps. 119. 99, 100.
o Ro. 3. 23.
p Lu. 24. 47. Tit. 2. 11, 12.
q Ja. 1. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 2.
r Ro. 2. 16.
s Is. 34. 16. Lu. 16. 29. 24. 44. Jn°. 5. 39.
β or, *offered faith.*
t c. 26. 8.
u Lu. 14. 18. c. 24. 25.
v Lu. 17. 51.
w Mat. 10. 23.
x c. 18. 5.
y Ps. 119. 136. 2 Pe. 2. 8.
γ or, *full of idols.*
z Ro. 16. 3.
a c. 8. 2.
b Col. 2. 8.
c c. 20. 34.
d c. 17. 2.
δ or, *base fellow.*
e c. 17. 14, 15.
ζ or, *Mars' hill.* It was the highest court in Athens.
η or, *is the Christ.*
f Jn°. 3. 34. 1 Jn°. 2. 7, 8.
g c. 17. 2. 25.
h Ne. 5. 13.
i Hos. 8. 12.
j Eze. 33. 4.
k 1 Cor. 1. 14.
ζ or, *the court of the Areopagites.*
l Je. 50. 38.
λ or, *gods that ye worship.* Ga. 4. 8.
m Mat. 28. 20.
n c. 14. 15.
o Mat. 11. 25.
μ *sat* there.
p c. 7. 48.
q Ps. 50. 8.
r Job 12. 10. Zec. 12. 1.

Digitized by Google

brought him to the judgment-seat [a].

13 Saying, This *fellow* persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open *his* mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong, or wicked lewdness, O *ye* Jews, [f] reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and *of* your law [g], look ye *to it;* for I will be no judge of such *matters.*

16 And he drave them from the judgment-seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took [n] Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, & beat *him* before the judgment-seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 And Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn [i] *his* head in Cenchrea [k]: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into [y] synagogue, & reasoned [v] with [y] Jews.

20 When they desired *him* to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem [y]: but I will return again unto you, if [z] God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Cesarea, and gone up, and saluted [y] church, he went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some time *there,* he departed, and went over *all* the country of Galatia [b] & Phrygia in order, strengthening [c] all the disciples.

24 And a certain Jew named [d] Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, *and* mighty in [y] Scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent [f] in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing [g] only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto *them,* and expounded unto him the way of God more [h] perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped [m] them much which had believed [n] through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, *and that* publickly, shewing by [p] [y] scriptures that Jesus [β] was Christ.

CHAP. XIX.

AND it came to pass, that while Apollos [r] was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts, came to Ephesus; and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not [u] so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto [w] John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John [x] verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, [y] saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after

A.D. 55-59.

a Ja. 2. 6.
b c. 8. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 13.
c c. 8. 17.
d c. 2. 4. 10. 46.
e 1 Cor. 14. 1, &c.
f Ro. 13. 3.
g Jn° 18. 31. c. 23. 29. 25. 11, 19.
h c. 18. 19.
i c. 28. 23.
k Ro. 11. 7. He. 3. 13.
l 2 Ti. 1. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 2. Jude 10.
m ver. 23.
n 1 Cor. 1. 1.
o 1 Ti. 6. 5.
p c. 20. 31.
q c. 20. 18.
r Mar. 16. 20.
s Nu. 6. 18. c. 21. 24.
t Ro. 16. 1.
u c. 5. 15.
v c. 17. 2.
w Mar. 9. 38. Lu. 9. 49.
x Jos. 6. 26.
y c. 19. 21. 20. 16.
z 1 Cor. 4. 19. Ja. 4. 15.
a Lu. 8. 29.
b Ga. 1. 2.
c c. 14. 22. 15. 32, 41.
d 1 Cor. 1. 12. 3. 5, 6. Tit. 3. 13.
e Lu. 1. 65. c. 2. 43. 5. 5, 11.
f Ro. 12. 11. Ja. 5. 16.
g c. 19. 3.
h Mat. 3. 6. Ro. 10. 10.
i c. 12. 24.
k He. 6. 1.
2 Pe. 3. 18.
l Ga. 2. 1.
m 1 Cor. 3. 6.
n Ep. 2. 8.
o Ro. 15. 23-28
p Jn°. 5. 39.
q Ro. 16. 23. 2 Ti. 4. 20.

β or, *is the Christ,* ver. 5.

r 1 Cor. 3. 5, 6.
s 2 Cor. 1. 8. 6. 9.
t c. 16. 16, 19.
u c. 8. 16. 1 Sa. 3. 7.
v Re. 18. 11.
w c. 18. 25.
x Mat. 3. 11.
y Jn°. 1. 15, 27, 30.
z Ps. 115. 4. Is. 44. 10-20.

him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard *this,* they were baptized in the name *b* of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had laid [i] *his* hands upon them, [y] Holy Ghost came on them; [d] & they spake with tongues, & [f] prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing [h], and persuading [i] the things concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But when divers were hardened [k], & believed not, but spake evil [l] of that [m] way before the multitude, he departed [s] from them, & separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by [y] space [p] of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia [q] heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special [r] miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs [u] or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them [w] to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure [x] you by Jesus, whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of *one* Sceva, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was, leapt [a] on them, & overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked & wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear [c] fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed, came, and confessed [d], and shewed their deeds.

19 Many also of them which used curious arts, brought their books together, and burned them before all *men:* and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 So mightily grew [t] the word of God, and prevailed.

21 After [t] these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome [e].

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus [q]; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir [i] about that way.

24 For a certain *man* named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small [f] gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called [v] together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover, ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded & turned away much people, saying that [z] they be no gods which are made with hands:

Digitized by Google

13. ver. 4. ch. 6. 13.–21. 28.–24. 5, 6.–25. 8.

14. ch. 13. 18.–21. 39, 40.–22. 1, 2.–23. 27..30.–25. 11,18..20, 26.–26. 1,2. Mar. 9.10. Lu. 21. 12..15. 2 Co. 11. 1, 4. He. 5. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 14, 15.

15. ch. 24. 6..8.–26. 3. Mat. 27. 4, 24. Jn°. 18. 31. 1 Ti. 1. 4.–6. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 23. Tit. 3. 9.

16. Ps. 76. 10. Ro. 13. 3, 4. Re. 12. 16.

17. ver. 8. ch. 17. 22. Am. 6. 6. 1 Co. 1. 1, 23.

18. ver. 2. ch. 15. 23, 41.–21. 3, 24. Nu. 6. 5..9, 18. Ro. 16. 1. 1 Co. 9. 20. Gal. 1. 21.

19. ver. 4, 24. ch. 17. 2, 3.–19. 1, 17, 26.–20. 16. 1 Co. 16. 8. Ep. 1. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 18.–4. 12. Re. 1. 11.–2. 1.

20. ch. 20. 16.–21. 13, 14. Mar. 1. 37, 38. 1 Co. 16. 12.

21. [*A. D.* 56.] ch. 15. 29.–19. 21.–20. 16.–21. 12. De. 16. 1. Mat. 26. 9. Lu. 9. 61. Ro. 1. 10.–15. 32. 1 Co. 4. 19. 2 Co. 13. 11. Phi. 2. 19..24. He. 6. 3. Ja. 4. 15.

22. ver. 21. ch. 8. 40.–10. 1, 24.–11. 11, 19..27.–13. 2.–14. 26.–15. 4, 23, 30, 35.–18. 22.–21. 17..19.–23. 23.–25. 1, 9.

23. ch. 14. 22.–15. 32, 41.–16. 6, 40. De. 3. 28. Ezr. 1. 6. Is. 35. 3, 4. Da. 11. 1. Lu. 22. 32, 43. 1 Co. 16. 1. Ga. 1. 2.–4. 14. 1 Th. 3. 2.–4. 18.–5. 14. He. 12. 12, 13.

24. ver. 28. ch. 6. 9.–7. 22.–19. 1.–27. 6. Ex. 4. 10. Ezr. 7. 6, 12. Is. 3. 3. Mat. 13. 52. Lu. 24. 19. 1 Co. 1. 12.–2. 1, 2.–3. 5, 6.–4. 6.–16. 12. 2 Co. 10. 10. Col. 3. 16. Tit. 3. 13.

25. ch. 13. 10.–16. 17.–19. 3, 9, 23. Ge. 18. 19. Ju. 2. 22. 1 Sa. 12. 21. Ps. 25. 8, 9.–119. 1. Is. 40. 3. Je. 6. 16. Ho. 14. 9. Mat. III. Mar. 1. 3.–12. 14. Lu. III. Jn°. 1. 23, 36. Ro. 12. 11. Col. 1. 28, 29. 2 Ti. 2. 4.

26. ver. 2, 3. ch. 8. 31.–14. 3.–28. 23. Pr. 1. 5.–9. 9.–22. 17, 18.–25. 12. Is. 58. 1. Mat. 18. 3, 4. Mar. 10. 15. Lu. 19. 26.–24. 27. Jn°. 7. 17. 1 Co. 3. 18.–8. 2.–12. 21. Ep. 6. 19, 20.

27. ch. 9. 27. Jn°. 1. 12, 13. Ro. 1. 5.–16. 1, 2. 1 Co. 3. 6, 10..14.–15. 10.–16. 3. 2 Co. 1. 24.–3. 1, 2. Ep. 2. 8..10. Phi. 1. 25, 29. Col. 2. 12.–4. 10. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. Tit. 3. 4..6. Ja. 1. 16..18. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 3. 3 Jn°. 8..10.

28. Was Christ; or, *is the Christ.* ver. 5, 25. ch. 9. 22.–17. 3.–26. 22, 23. Lu. 24. 27, 44. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4. He. VII..X.

CHAP. XIX.

1. ch. 18. 19..21, 23..28. 1 Co. 1. 12.–3. 4..7.–16. 12.

2. ver. 6. ch. 2. 17, 38, 39.–8. 15..17.–10. 44.–11. 15..17. 1 Sa. 3. 7. Jn°. 7. 39. Ro. 1. 11, 12. 1 Co. 6. 19.–12. 1, &c. Ga. 3. 5.

3. ch. 18. 25. Mat. III.–28. 19. Lu. III. 1 Co. 12. 13.

4. ch. 1. 5.–11. 16.–13. 23..25. Mat. 3. 11, 12.–41. 3..5.–21. 25..32. Mar. 1. 1, 8, 12. Lu. 1. 76..79.–3. 16..18. Jn°. 1. 15, 20..34.–3. 28..36.–5. 33..35.

5. ch. 2. 38.–8. 12..16. Ro. 6. 3, 4. 1 Co. 1. 13..15.–10. 2.

6. ch. 2. 4..6. 6.–8. 17..19.–9. 17.–10. 45, 46.–13. 1. 1 Co. 12. 8..11, 28..30. 1 Ti. 5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6.

8. [*A. D.* 57.] ver. 9. ch. 1. 3.–9. 20..22.–13. 14, 46.–14. 1.–17. 1..3, 17..18. 4.–26. 22, 23.–28. 23. Jude 3.

9. ver. 23. ch. 7. 51.–9. 2.–13. 45, 46.–14. 4.–17. 4.–18. 6..8.–20. 31.–22. 4.–24. 14, 21.–28. 22. 2 Ki. 17. 14. 2 Ch. 30. 8.–36. 16. Ne. 9. 16, 17, 29. Ps. 95. 8. Pr. 8. 34. Is. 8. 14. Je. 7. 26.–19. 15. Mat. 15. 14.–16. 4.–26. 55. Lu. 12. 51..53. Jn°. 12. 40. Ro. 9. 18.–11. 7. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 15.–3. 5.–4. 2. He. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 12. Jude 10.

10. ch. 16. 6.–18. 4, 11.–20. 20, 21, 31. Ro. 1. 16.–10. 12, 18. 1 Co. 1. 22..24. Ga. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 1. 4, 11.

11. ch. 5. 12.–14. 3.–15. 12.–16. 18. Mar. 16. 17..20. Jn°. 14. 12. Ro. 15. 18, 19. Ga. 3. 5. He. 2. 4.

12. ch. 5. 15. 2 Ki. 4. 29..31.–13. 20, 21.

13. ch. 8. 18, 19. Ge. 4. 12, 14. Jos. 6. 26. 1 Sa. 14. 24. 1 Ki. 22. 16. Ps. 109. 10. Mat. 12. 27.–26. 63. Mar. 5. 7.–9. 38. Lu. 9. 49.–11. 19.

15. ch. 16. 17, 18. Ge. 3. 1..5. 1 Ki. 22. 21..23. Mat. 8. 29..31. Mar. 1. 21, 34.–5. 9..13. Lu. 4. 33..35.–8. 28..32.

16. Mar. 5. 3, 4, 15. Lu. 8. 29, 35.

17. ver. 10. ch. 2. 43.–5. 5, 11, 13.–13. 12. Le. 10. 3. 1 Sa. 6. 20. 2 Sa. 6. 9. Ps. 64. 9. Lu. 1. 65.–7. 16. Phi. 1. 20.–2. 9..11. 2 Th. 1. 12.–3. 1. He. 2. 8, 9. Re. 5. 12..14.

18. Le. 16. 21.–26. 40. Job 33. 27, 28. Ps. 32. 5. Pr. 28. 13. Je. 3. 13. Eze. 16. 63.–36. 31. Mat. 3. 6. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.

19. ch. 8. 9..11.–13. 6, 8. Ge. 35. 4. Ex. 7. 11, 22.–32. 20. De. 7. 25, 26.–18. 10..12. 1 Sa. 28. 7..9. 1 Ch. 10. 13. 2 Ch. 33. 6. Is. 2. 20, 21.–8. 19.–30. 22.–47. 12, 13. Da. 2. 2. Mat. 5. 29, 30. Lu. 14. 33. He. 10. 34.

20. ch. 6. 7.–12. 24. Is. 55. 11. 2 Th. 3. 1.

21. [*A. D.* 59.] ch. 16. 6..10.–18. 21..20. 6, 16, 22.–21. 4, 11..15, 17..23. 11.–24. 17, 18.–25. 10..12.–27. 1, 24..28, 16, 30, 31. Lu. 3. 37. Ro. 1. 13, 15.–15. 24..29. 2 Co. 1. 15..18. Ga. 2. 1. Phi. 1. 12..14.

22. ch. 13. 5.–16. 3, 9, 10.–18. 5.–20. 1. Ro. 16. 23. 2 Co. 1. 16.–2. 13.–8. 1.–11. 9. 1 Th. 1. 8. 2 Ti. 4. 20.

23. ver. 9. ch. 9. 2.–18. 26.–22. 4.–24. 14, 22. 2 Co. 1. 8..10.

24. ver. 27, 28, 34, 35. ch. 16. 16, 19. Is. 58. 11, 12. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10.

25. ch. 16. 19. Ho. 4. 8.–12. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 2. 3. Re. 18. 3, 11..19.

26. ver. 10, 18..20, 35. ch. 14. 15.–17. 29. Ps. 115. 4..8.–135. 15..18. Is. 44. 10..20.–46. 5..8. Je. 10. 3..5, 11, 14, 15. Ho. 8. 6. 1 Co. 8. 4.–10. 19, 20.–12. 2.–16. 8, 9. Ga. 4. 8. 1 Th. 1. 9.

Digitized by Google

27. ver. 24. Zep. 2. 11. Mat. 23. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 1 Jn°. 5. 19. Rev. 13. 3, 6.

28. ver. 34, 35. ch. 7. 54.–16. 10.–23.–21. 28.. 31. 1 Sa. 5. 3..5. 1 Ki. 18. 26..29. Ps. 2. 2. Is. 41. 5..7. Je. 50. 36. Re. 12. 12.–13. 4.–17. 13.

29. ver. 32. ch. 17. 8.–20. 4.–21. 30, 38.–27. 2. Ro. 16. 23. 1 Co. 1. 14.–4. 9. Col. 4. 10. Phile. 24.

30. ch. 14. 14..18.–17. 22..31.–21. 39. 2 Sa. 18. 2, 3. –21. 17.

31. ver. 10. ch. 16. 6. Pr. 16. 7.

32. ver. 29, 40. ch. 21. 34. Mat. 11. 7..9. Lu. 7. 24..26.

33. ch. 12. 17.–13. 16.–21. 40.–22. 1.–24. 10.–26. 1, 2. Lu. 1. 22. Phi. 1. 7. 1 Ti. 1. 20. 2 Ti. 4. 14.

34. ver. 26, 28. ch. 16. 20. 1 Ki. 18. 26. Mat. 6. 7. Ro. 2. 22. Re. 13. 4.

35. A worshipper: Gr. *the temple-keeper.* ver. 26. ch. 14. 12, 13. 2 Th. 2. 10, 11. 1 Ti. 4. 2.

36. ch. 5. 35..39. Pr. 14. 29.–25. 8.

37. ch. 25. 8. 1 Co. 10. 32. 2 Co. 6. 3.

38. The law is open; or, *the court days are kept.* ver. 24. ch. 18. 14. De. 17. 8. 1 Co. 6. 1.

39. Lawful assembly; or, *ordinary assembly.*

40. ch. 17. 5..8.–20. 1.–21. 31, 38. 1 Ki. 1. 41. Mat. 26. 5.

41. Ps. 65. 7. Pr. 15. 1, 2. Ec. 9. 17. 2 Co. 1. 10.

CHAP. XX.

1. [*A. D.* 59.] ver. 10, 37. ch. 19. 21, 23..41.–21. 5, 6. Ge. 48. 10. 1 Sa. 20. 41, 42. Ro. 16. 16. 1 Co. 16. 5, 20. 2 Co. 7. 5.–13. 12. 1 Th. 5. 26. 1 Ti. 1. 3.

2. [*A. D.* 60.] ver. 6, 7, 11. ch. 2. 40.–14. 22.–15. 41. –16. 12.–17. 1, 10. Zee. 9. 13. Col. 1. 28. 1 Th. 2. 3, 11.–4. 1.

3. ver. 19. ch. 9. 23, 24.–18. 18.–19. 21.–21. 3.– 23. 12..25.–25. 3. Ezr. 8. 31. Pr. 1. 11. Je. 5. 26. 2 Co. 1. 15..17.–7. 5.–11. 26. Ga. 1. 21.

4. ch. 14. 6, 20.–16. 1.–17. 10..12.–19. 29.–21. 29.– 27. 2. Ro. 16. 21, 23.–2 Co. 1. 1, 19.–8. 23, 24. Ep. 6. 21. Phi. 2. 19. Co. 4. 7, 12. 1 Ti. 1. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 2.–4 12, 20. Ti. 3. 12. Phile. 24. 3 Jn°. 1.

5. ch. 16. 8, 11. 2 Co. 2. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 13.

6. ch. 12. 3.–16. 8, 12.–21. 4, 8.–28. 14. Ex. 12. 14, 15, 18..20.–13. 6. 7.–23..15.–34. 18. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8. 2 Co. 2. 12. Phi. 1. 1. 1 Th. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 4. 13.

7. ver. 9. 11, 31. ch. 2. 42, 46.–28. 23. Ne. 8. 3.– 9. 3. Lu. 22. 19.–24. 35. Jn°. 20. 1, 19, 26. 1 Co. 10. 16, 17.–11. 17, &c.–15. 10.–16. 2. 1 Ti. 4. 2. Re. 1. 10.

8. ch. 1. 13. Lu. 22. 12.

9. ch. 14. 19, 20. 1 Ki. 17. 19. Jon. 1. 5, 6. Mat. 26. 40, 41. Mar. 9. 26.–13. 36.

10. 1 Ki. 17. 21, 22. 2 Ki. 4. 34, 35. Mat. 9. 24. Mar. 5. 39. Lu. 7. 13, 14. Jn°. 11. 11, 40.

11. ver. 7, 9.

12. ver. 10. Is. 40. 1. 2 Co. 1. 4. Ep. 6. 22. 1 Th. 3. 2.–4. 18.–5. 11, 14. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17.

13. Mar. 1. 35.–6. 31..33, 46.

15. ver. 17. 2 Ti. 4. 20.

16. ver. 13. ch. 8. 1.–18. 21.–19. 21.–21. 4, 12, 13. –24. 17. Ex. 34. 22. Ro. 15. 24..28. 1 Co. 16. 8.

17. ver. 28. ch. 11. 30.–14. 23.–15. 4, 6, 23.–16. 4. 1 Ti. 5. 17. Tit. 1. 5. Ja. 5. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 2 Jn°. 1. 3 Jn°. 1.

18. ch. 18. 19.–19. 1, 10. 2 Co. 1. 12.–6. 3..11. 1 Th. 1. 5, 6.–2. 1..10. 2 Th. 3. 7..9. 2 Ti. 3. 10.

19. ver. 3, 31. ch. 9. 23..25.–13. 50, 51.–14. 5, 6, 19, 20.–17. 5, 13.–27. 23. Ps. 119. 136. Je. 9. 1.– 13. 17. Lu. 19. 41. Jn°. 12. 26. Ro. 1. 1, 9.– 12. 11. 1 Co. 4. 9..13.–15. 9, 10. 2 Co. 2. 4.–3. 5.– 4. 7..11.–7. 5.–11. 23..30.–12. 7..10. Ga. 1. 10.– 4. 13, 14. Ep. 6. 7. Phi. 3. 18. Col. 3. 24. 1 Th. 1. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 4. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 7. 15.

20. ver. 27, 31. ch. 2. 46.–5. 2, 42. De. 4. 5. Ps. 40. 9, 10. Eze. 33. 7..9. Mar. 4. 34. 1 Co. 12. 7. –14. 6.–15. 3. Phi. 3. 1. Col. 1. 28. 2 Ti. 3. 16, 17.

21. ver. 24. ch. 2. 38, 40.–3. 19.–8. 25.–10. 43.–11. 18. –13. 38, 39.–16. 31.–17. 30.–18. 4, 5.–19. 17.–26. 20. –28. 23. Eze. 18. 30..32. Mat. 3. 2.–4. 17.–21. 31, 32. Mar. 1. 15.–6. 12. Lu. 13. 3, 5.–15. 7, 10.– 24. 47. Jn°. 3. 15..18, 36.–20. 31. Ro. 1. 14, 16. –2. 4.–3. 22..26.–4. 24.–5. 1.–10. 9. 1 Co. 1. 22. 2 Co. 7. 10. Ga. 2. 16, 20.–3. 22. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. 1 Jn°. 5. 1, 5, 11..13.

22. ch. 19. 21.–21. 11..14. Lu. 9. 51.–12. 50.–18. 31.. 33. Jn°. 13. 1.–18. 4. 2 Co. 5. 14. 2 Pe. 1. 14.

23. Abide me; or, *wait for me.* ch. 9. 16.–14. 22.– 21. 4, 11. Jn°. 16. 33. 1 Th. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 12.

24. ver. 21. ch. 1. 17.–9. 15.–14. 3.–21. 13.–22. 21. –26. 17, 18. Lu. 2. 10, 11. Jn°. 15. 27.–17. 4. Ro. 3. 24..26.–4. 4.–5. 20, 21.–8. 35..39.–11. 6. 1 Co. 9. 17, 18, 24..27.–15. 58. 2 Co. 4. 1, 8, 9, 16..18.–5. 8.–6. 4..10.–7. 4.–12. 10. Ga. 1. 1. Ep. 1. 6.–2. 4..10.–3. 13. Phi. 1. 20..23.–2. 17.–3. 12.. 15. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 2. 2.–3. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 3, 12.– 3. 11.–4. 6..8, 17. Tit. 1. 3.–2. 11.–3. 4..7. He. 2. 3, 4.–10. 34.–12. 1..3. 1 Pe. 5. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 16. Re. 12. 11.

25. ver. 38. ch. 8. 12.–28. 31. Mat. 4. 17, 23.–10. 7. –13. 19, 52. Lu. 9. 60.–16. 16. Ro. 15. 23. Ga. 1. 22. Col. 2. 1.

26. ch. 18. 6. 2 Sa. 3. 28. Job 16. 19. Eze. 3. 18.– 21.–33. 2..9. Jn°. 12. 17.–19. 35. Ro. 10. 2. 2 Co. 1. 23.–7. 2.–8. 3. 1 Th. 2. 10..12. 1 Ti. 5. 22.

27. ver. 20, 35. ch. 2. 23.–26. 22, 23. Ps. 33. 11. Is. 46. 10, 11. Je. 23. 22. Mat. 28. 20. Lu. 7. 30. Jn°. 15. 15. 1 Co. 11. 23. 2 Co. 4. 2. Ga. 1. 7.. 10.–4. 16. Ep. 1. 11. 1 Th. 2. 4.

Digitized by Google

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised[c], and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world[d] worshippeth.

28 And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath[e], & cried out, saying, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians!

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius[h] & Aristarchus[k], men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring[m] *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some[o] there fore cried one thing, and some another; for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander[p] beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice, about the space of two hours, cried out, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians!

35 And when y[e] town-clerk had appeased the people, he said, *Ye* men[q] of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that y[e] city of y[e] Ephesians is a β worshipper of y[e] great goddess Diana, and of the *image* which fell down from Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do[r] nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither[s] robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, [t] the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a δ lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly[d].

CHAP. XX.

AND after y[e] uproar[f] was ceased, Paul called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them*, and departed, for to go[b] into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much[k] exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And *there* abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait[n] for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia, Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus[g] and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and[r] Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus[s] and[t] Trophimus.

5 These going before, tarried for us at Troas.

*A.D.*50, 60.

a Ex. 23. 15.
b 2 Ti. 4. 13.
c Zep. 2. 11.
d 1 Cor. 16. 2. Re. 1. 10.
e 1 Jn°. 5. 19. Re. 13. 8.
f c. 2. 42, 46.
g 1 Cor. 16. 16. 11. 20-34.
h Jer. 50. 38.
k Ro. 16. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 14.
i c. 1. 13.
k Col. 4. 10.
l 1 Ki. 17. 21. 2 Ki. 4. 34.
m c. 21. 12.
n Mat. 9. 24.
o c. 21. 34.
p 1 Ti. 1. 20. 2 Ti. 4. 14.
q Ep. 2. 19.
β *the temple-keeper.*
r c. 18. 21. 24. 17.
s Pr. 14. 29.
t c. 2. 1. 1 Cor. 16. 8.
u c. 25. 8.
v c. 19. 1, 10.
γ *or, the court-days are kept.*
w 1 Cor. 15. 9. 10.
x Ph. 3. 18.
y 2 Cor. 4. 8 -11.
z ver. 3.
δ *or, ordinary.*
a ver. 27.
b 2 Ti. 4. 2.
c Mar. 1. 15. Lu. 24. 47.
d 2 Cor. 1. 8 -10.
e c. 19. 21.
f c. 19. 40.
g Ja. 4. 14.
h 1 Cor. 16. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 3.
i c. 9. 16. 21. 11.
ζ *or, wait for me.*
k 1 Th. 2. 3, 11.
l c. 21. 13. Ro. 8. 35, 37. 2 Cor. 4. 16.
m 2 Ti. 4. 7.
n c. 23. 12. 25. 3. 2 Cor. 11. 26.
o 2 Cor. 4. 1.
p Ga. 1. 1.
q c. 19. 29.
r c. 16. 1.
s Ep. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. 2 Ti. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.
t c. 21. 29. 2 Ti. 4. 20.
u 2 Cor. 7. 2. Ep. 1. 11.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days[d] of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas[b] in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon the first *d day* of the week, when the disciples came together to break[f] bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper[i] chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell[l] on him, and embracing *him*, said, [n] Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against Chios; and the next *day* we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next *day* we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia; for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be[r] at Jerusalem the day of[t] Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day[v] that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all[w] humility of mind, and with many tears[x], & temptations[y], which befell me by[z] the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 *And* how[a] I kept back nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and[b] from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, & also to the Greeks, repentance[c] toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go[d] bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing[e] the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying[f] that bonds and afflictions ζ abide me.

24 But none[l] of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might[m] finish my course with joy, and the ministry[o] which I have received[p] of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day that I *am* pure[u] from y[e] blood of all *men*.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel[v] of God.

Digitized by Google

28 Take heed [a] therefore unto yourselves, & to all the flock, over the which y[e] Holy Ghost hath made you[r] overseers, to feed [a] the church of God, which he hath purchased [c] with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves [g] enter in among you, not sparing [h] the flock.

30 Also of [i] your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch [k], & remember that by y[e] space of three years I ceased not to warn [m] every one night & day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which [n] is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance [o] among all them which are sanctified.

33 I [p] have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, you yourselves [r] know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to [s] support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It [t] is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled [y] down, & prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and [z] fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him;

38 Sorrowing most of all for y[e] [a] words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

AND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, & had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, & the *day* following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said [f] to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and we kneeled [b] down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished *our* course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next *day*, we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip [n] the evangelist [o], which was *one* of the seven [q]; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which [r] did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried *there* many days, there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named Agabus [s].

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So [b] shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver *him* into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, & they of that place, [f] besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep & to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for y[e] name of y[e] Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will [i] of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple [q], with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received [s] us gladly.

18 And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto James [t]; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what [u] things God had wrought among the Gentiles by [x] his ministry.

20 And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord; and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous [b] of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all y[e] Jews which are among y[e] Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise [c] *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? The multitude must needs come [d] together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave [e] *their* heads: & all may know, that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing, but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we [g] have written, *and* concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took [i] the men; and the next day purifying himself with them, entered [j] into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when y[e] seven days were almost ended, y[e] Jews [l] which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid [m] hands on him.

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: this is y[e] man that [p] teacheth all *men* every where against y[e] people, & y[e] law, & this place; & further, brought Greeks also into the temple, & hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him, in the city, Trophimus [q] an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took

A. D. 60.

a Col. 4. 17. 1 Ti. 4. 16.
b ver. 23. c. 20. 23.
c He. 13. 17.
d Pr. 10. 21. Je. 3. 15. Jn°. 21. 15-17
1 Pe. 5. 2, 3.
e Ep. 1. 14. Col. 1. 14. He. 9. 12, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. Re. 5. 9.
f Mat. 16. 22, 23.
g Mat. 7. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 1.
h Je. 13. 20. 23. 1. Eze. 34. 2, 3. Zec. 11. 17.
i 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Jude 4. &c.
j 2 Ti. 4. 6.
k 2 Ti. 4. 5.
l Mat. 6. 10. 26. 42.
m Col. 1. 28.
n Jn°. 17. 17.
o c. 26. 18. Col. 1. 12. He. 9. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 4.
p 1 Sa. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 2.
q Pr. 16. 31.
r c. 18. 3. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8.
s c. 15. 4.
t c. 15. 13, &c. Ga. 1. 19.
u Ro. 15. 1. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Th. 5. 14.
v Ro. 15. 18, 19
w Lu. 14. 12. 14.
x c. 20. 24. 2 Cor. 12. 12.
y c. 21. 5.
z Ge. 46. 29.
a ver. 25.
b c. 22. 3. Ro. 10. 2.
c Ga. 5. 3.
d c. 19. 32.
e Nu. 6. 2, 13, 18. c. 18. 18.
f ver. 12.
g c. 15. 20, 29.
h c. 20. 36.
i 1 Cor. 9. 20.
j c. 24. 18.
k Nu. 6. 13.
l c. 24. 18.
m c. 26. 21.
n c. 8. 26. 40.
o Ep. 4. 11. 2 Ti. 4. 5.
p c. 6. 13, 14. 24. 5, 6.
q c. 6. 5.
r Joel 2. 28. c. 2. 17.
s c. 20. 4.
t c. 11. 28.

Digitized by Google

28. ver. 29. ch. 13. 2.–14. 23. 2 Ch. 19. 6, 7. Ps. 74. 2.–78. 70.–79. Ca. 1. 7,8. Is. 40. 11.–53. 10.–12. –63. 11. Je. 3. 15.–13. 17, 20.–31. 10. Eze. 34. 3, 31. Mi. 5. 4.–7. 14. Zec. 11. 4. Mat. 2. 6.–15. 9. Mar. 13. 9. Lu. 12. 32.–21. 34. Jn°. 21. 15.–17. 1 Co. 1. 2.–9. 26, 27.–10. 32.–11. 22.–19. 8.–11, 28.–31. –15. 9. Ga. 1. 13. Ep. 1. 7, 14. Phi. 1. 1. Col. 1. 14.–4. 17. 1 Ti. 3. 2, 3, 15, 16.–4. 11, 14, 16.–5. 17. Tit. 1. 7. He. 9. 12.–14.–12. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 19.–2. 9, 25.–5. 2, 3. Re. 5. 9.

29. Zep. 3. 3. Mat. 7. 15.–10. 16. Lu. 10. 3. Jn°. 10. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 1.

30. ch. 5. 36, 37.–21. 38. Pr. 19. 1.–23. 33. Is. 59. 3. Mat. 23. 15.–26. 21, 25. 1 Co. 1. 12.–15. Ga. 6. 12, 13. 1 Ti. 1. 19, 20.–5. 13.–6. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 17, 18. –4. 3, 4. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. 2 Jn°. 7. Jude 15, 16. Re. 2. 6.

31. ver. 7, 11, 19. ch. 19. 8, 10. Eze. 3. 17.–20. Mat. 3. 7.–13. 25. Mar. 13. 34.–37. Lu. 21. 36. 1 Co. 4. 14. Col. 1. 28. 1 Th. 2. 9, 10.–5. 14. 2 Th. 3. 8. 2 Ti. 4. 5. He. 13. 17. Re. 16. 15.

32. ver. 24. ch. 9. 31.–14. 23, 26.–15. 40.–26. 18. Ge. 50. 24. Je. 3. 19.–49. 11. Jn°. 15. 3.–17. 17. 1 Co. 1. 2.–3. 9, 10.–6. 11. Ep. 1. 18.–2. 20, 22.–4. 12, 16. Col. 1. 12.–2. 7.–3. 24. He. 2. 11.–9. 15.–10. 14.–13. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5. Jude 1, 20, 24, 25.

33. Nu. 16. 15. 1 Sa. 12. 3.–5. 1 Co. 9. 12, 15, 18. 2 Co. 7. 2.–11. 9.–12. 14, 17. 1 Pe. 5. 2.

34. ch. 18. 3. 1 Co. 4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9.

35. ver. 20, 27. Ps. 4. 1.–3.–112. 5.–9. Pr. 19. 17.–Is. 32. 8.–35. 3.–58. 7.–12. Mat. 10. 8.–25. 34.–40. Lu. 14. 13, 14. Ro. 15. 1. 1 Co. 9. 12. 2 Co. 8. 9.–9. 6.–12.–11. 9, 12.–12. 13. Ep. 4. 28. Phi. 4. 17.–20. 1 Th. 4. 11.–5. 14. 2 Th. 3. 8. He. 12. 12, 13.–13. 3, 16.

36. ch. 7. 60.–21. 5. Ge. 45. 14.–46. 29. 2 Ch. 6. 13. Da. 6. 10. Lu. 22. 41. Ep. 3. 14. Phi. 4. 6.

37. 1 Sa. 20. 41. 2 Sa. 15. 30. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ezr. 10. 1. Job 2. 12. Ps. 126. 5. Ro. 16. 16. 1 Co. 16. 20. 2 Co. 13. 12. 1 Th. 5. 26. 2 Ti. 1. 4. Re. 7. 17.–21. 4.

38. ver. 25. ch. 15. 3.–21. 5, 16. 1 Co. 16. 11.

CHAP. XXI.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] ch. 20. 37, 38.–27. 2, 4. 1 Sa. 20. 41, 42. Lu. 5. 4.–8. 22. 1 Th. 2. 17.

2. ch. 15. 3.–27. 6. Jon. 1. 3.

3. ver. 16. ch. 4. 36.–11. 19, 20.–12. 20.–13. 4.–15. 23, 39, 41.–18. 18.–27. 4. Ju. 10. 6. 2 Sa. 8. 6. Ps. 45. 12.–87. 4. Is. 7. 2.–23. 17, 18. Mat. 4. 24.–11. 21. Lu. 2. 2.–10. 13.

4. ver. 10.–12. ch. 19. 1.–20. 6, 7, 22, 23.–28. 14. Mat. 10. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 17. Re. 1. 10.

5. ch. 9. 40.–15. 3.–17. 10.–20. 36, 38. De. 29. 11, 12. Jos. 24. 15. 1 Ki. 8. 54. 2 Ch. 20. 13. Ne. 12. 43. Ps. 95. 46. Mat. 14. 21. Mar. 1. 40.

6. Jn°. 1. 11.–7. 53.–16. 32.–19. 27. 2 Co. 2. 13.

7. ver. 10, 19. ch. 18. 22.–25. 13.–28. 12. 1 Sa. 10. 4.–13. 10. Mat. 5. 47. He. 13. 24.

8. ch. 6. 5.–8. 5.–13, 26.–40.–9. 30.–10. 1.–16. 10, 13, 16, 17.–18. 22.–20. 6, 13.–23. 23.–27. 1, 2.–28. 11, 16. Ep. 4. 11. 2 Ti. 4. 5.

9. ch. 2. 17. Ex. 15. 20. Ju. 4. 4. 2 Ki. 22. 14. Ne. 6. 14. Joel 2. 28. 1 Co. 7. 25.–34, 38.–11. 4, 5. Re. 2. 20.

10. ver. 4, 7. ch. 11. 28.–20. 16.

11. ver. 33. ch. 13. 2.–16. 6.–20. 23.–22. 25.–24. 27.–26. 29.–28. 17, 20, 25. 1 Sa. 15. 27, 28. 1 Ki. 11. 29.–31. 2 Ki. 13. 15.–19. Je. 13. 1.–11.–19. 10, 11. Eze. 24. 19.–25. Ho. 12. 10. Mat. 20. 18, 19.–27. 1, 2. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1.–6. 20. 2 Ti. 2. 9. He. 3. 7.–10. 34. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

12. ver. 4. ch. 20. 22. Mat. 16. 21.–23.

13. ch. 20. 24, 37. 1 Sa. 1. 8.–15. 14. Is. 3. 15. Eze. 18. 2. Jon. 1. 6. Ro. 8. 35.–37. 1 Co. 15. 31. 2 Co. 4. 10.–17.–11. 23, 27. Phi. 1. 20, 21.–2. 17, 26. Col. 1. 24. 2 Ti. 1, 4.–2. 4.–6. 2 Pe. 1. 14. Re. 2. 10.–12. 11.

14. Ge. 43. 14. 1 Sa. 3. 18. 2 Sa. 15. 25, 26. 2 Ki. 20. 19. Mat. 6. 10.–26. 39, 42. Lu. 11. 2.–22. 42.

15. ch. 18. 22.–25. 1, 6, 9.

16. ver. 3, 8. ch. 10. 24, 48.–11. 19.–15. 39. Ps 71. 17, 18.–92. 14. Pr. 16. 31. Ro. 16. 7. Phile. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 14.

17. ch. 15. 4. Ro. 15. 7. He. 13. 1, 2. 3 Jn°. 7, 8.

18. ch. 15. 2, 6, 13, 23.–20. 17. Mat. 10. 2. Ga. 1 19.–2. 9. Ja. 1. 1.

19. ch. 1. 17.–11. 4, &c.–14. 27.–15. 4, 12.–20. 24. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 3. 5.–9.–15. 10. 2 Co. 6. 1. Col. 1. 29.

20. ch. 2. 41.–4. 21, 4.–6. 7.–11. 18.–15. 1, 5, 24.–22. 3. Ps. 22. 23, 27.–72. 17.–19.–98. 1.–3. Is. 55. 10.–13.–66. 9.–14. Mat. 13. 31.–33. Lu. 12. 1.–15. 3.–10, 32. Jn°. 12. 24. Ro. 10. 2.–15. 6, 7, 9.–13. Ga. 1. 14, 24. 1 Th. 1. 10. Re. 19. 6, 7.

21. ch. 6. 13, 14.–16. 3.–23. 17. Ro. 14. 1.–6. 1 Co. 9. 19.–21. Ga. 5. 1.–6.–6. 12.–15

22. ch. 15. 12, 22.

23. ch. 18. 18. Nu. 6. 2.–7.

24. ver. 26. ch. 18. 18.–24. 18. Ex. 19. 10, 14. Nu. 6. 5, 9, 13, 18.–19. 17.–22. Ju. 13. 5.–16. 17.–19. 2 Ch. 30. 18, 19. Job 1. 5.–41. 25. Jn°. 3. 25. 1 Co. 9. 20, 21. Ga. 2. 12, 13. He. 9. 10.–14.

25. ver. 20, 29.

26. ch. 24. 18. Nu. 6. 13.–20.

27. ch. 4. 3.–5. 18.–6. 12.–13. 50.–14. 2, 5, 19.–17. 5, 6, 13.–18. 12.–24. 18.–26. 21. 1 Ki. 21. 25. Lu. 21. 12.

28. ver. 21. ch. 6. 13, 14.–19. 26.–28.–24. 5, 6, 18.–26. 20, 21. Je. 7. 4, &c. La. 1. 10.

29. ch. 20. 4. 2 Ti. 4. 20.

30. ch. 7. 57, 58.–16. 19.–22.–19. 29.–26. 21. Mat. 2. 3.–21. 10. Lu. 4. 29. 1 Co. 11. 26.

Digitized by Google

31. ver. 38. ch. 17. 5.–19. 40.–22. 22.–23. 17.–24. 7, 22.–25. 23.–26. 9, 10. 1 Ki. 1. 41. Mat. 26. 5. Mar. 14. 2. Jog. 16. 2.–18. 12.

32. ch. 5. 40.–18. 17.–22. 19.–23. 23, 24 27.–24. 7. Is. 3. 15.

33. ver. 11. ch. 12. 6.–20. 23.–22, 24, 25, 29.–23. 27.–28. 20. Ju. 15. 13.–16. 8, 12, 21. Jn°. 18. 29, 30.

34. ver. 37. ch. 19. 32.–22. 24, 30.–23. 10, 16.–25. 26.

35. ch. 22. 22. Ge. 6. 11, 12. Ps. 55. 9.–58. 2. Je. 23. 10. Hab. 1. 2, 3.

36. ch. 7. 54.–22. 22. Lu. 23. 18. Jn°. 19. 15.

37. ver. 19. ch. 19. 30. Mat. 10. 18..20. Lu. 21. 15.

38. [*A. D.* 55.] ch. 5. 36, 37. Mat. 5. 11. 1 Co. 4. 13.

39. ver. 37. ch. 9. 11, 30.–15. 23, 41.–16. 37.–22. 3, 25..29.–23. 27, 34. 1 Pe. 3. 15.–4. 15, 16.

40. ver. 35. ch. 6. 1.–12. 17.–13. 16.–19. 23.–22. 2.–26. 14. 2 Ki. 9. 13. Lu. 23. 38. Jn°. 5. 2.–19. 13, 17, 20. Re. 9. 11.–16. 16.

CHAP. XXII.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] ch. 7. 2.–13. 26.–19. 33 –23. 1, 6.–24. 10.–25. 8, 16.–26. 1, 2, 24.–28. 17. Lu. 12. 11.–21. 14. Ro. 2. 15. 1 Co. 9. 3. 2 Co. 7. 11.–12. 19. Phi. 1. 7, 17. 2 Ti. 4. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 15.

2. ch. 21. 40.

3. ch. 5. 34.–6. 9.–9. 11, 30.–11. 25.–15. 23, 41.–21. 20, 39.–23. 6, 34.–26. 5. De. 33. 3. 2 Sa. 21. 2. 2 Ki. 4. 38. Lu. 2. 46.–8. 35.–10. 39. Ro. 10. 2, 3.–11. 1. 2 Co. 11. 22. Ga. 1. 14, 24.–4. 17, 18. Phi. 3. 5, 6.

4. ver. 19, 20. ch. 7. 58.–8. 1..4.–9. 1, 2, 13, 14, 21.–16. 17–18. 26.–19. 9, 23.–24. 14.–26. 9..11. 1 Co. 15. 9. Phi. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13, 14.

5. ch. 4. 5.–5. 21.–9. 1, 2, 14.–26. 10, 12. Lu. 22. 66. Ro. 9. 3, 4.

6. ch. 9. 3..5.–26. 12, 13. Ge. 14. 15.–15. 2. 2 Sa. 8. 6. Is. 24. 23. Mat. 17. 2. Re. 1. 16

7. Ge. 3. 9.–16. 8.–22. 1, 11. Ex. 3. 4. 1 Sa. 3. 10. Is. 1. 18.–43. 22..26. Je. 2. 5, 9. Mat. 27. 23. 1 Ti. 1. 13.

8. ch. 3. 6.–4. 10.–6. 14.–26. 14, 15. Ec. 16. 7, 8. 1 Sa. 8. 7. Zec. 2. 8. Mat. 2. 23.–10, 40..42.–25. 40, 45. 1 Co. 12. 12, 26, 27.

9. ch. 9. 7. Da. 10. 7. Jn°. 12. 29, 30.

10. ver. 12..16. ch. 2. 37.–9. 6.–10. 38.–16. 30.–26. 16..18. Ps. 25. 8, 9.–143. 8..10.

11. ch. 9. 8, 9.–13. 11. Is. 42. 16.

12. ch. 6. 3.–8. 2.–9. 10..18.–10. 22.–17. 4. Lu. 2. 25. 2 Co. 6. 8. 1 Ti. 3. 7. 3 Jn°. 12.

13. ch. 9. 17, 18. Phile. 16.

14. ch. 3. 13, 14.–5. 30.–7. 52.–9. 15, 17.–13. 17.–24. 14.–26. 16. Ex. 3. 13..16. 2 Ki. 21. 22. 1 Ch. 12. 17.–29. 18. 2 Ch. 28. 25.–30. 19. Ex. 7. 27. Je. 1. 5. Da. 2. 23. Jn°. 15. 16. Ro. 1. 1. 1 Co. 9. 1.–11. 23.–15. 3, 8. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 1. 12, 15. 2 Ti. 1. 1. Tit. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 22. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.

15. ch. 1. 8, 22.–4. 20.–10. 39, 41.–23. 11.–26. 16, 20.–27. 24. Lu. 24. 47, 48. Jn°. 15. 27.

16. ch. 2. 21, 38.–9. 14, 26..28. Ps. 119. 60. Je. 8. 14. Ro. 6. 3, 4.–10. 12..14. 1 Co. 6. 11.–12. 13. Ga. 3. 27. Ti. 3..5. He. 10. 22. 1 Pe. 3. 21.

17. ch. 9. 26..28.–10. 9, 10. 2 Co. 12. 1..4. Ga. 1. 18. Re. 1. 10.

18. ver. 14. Ex. 3. 19. Eze. 3. 6, 7. Mat. 10. 14, 23. Lu. 21. 21.

19. ver. 4. ch. 8. 3.–9. 1.–26. 9..12. Mat. 10. 17.

20. ch. 7. 57, 58.–8. 1. Lu. 11. 48. Ro. 1. 32. Re. 2. 13.–17. 6.

21. ch. 9. 15.–13. 2, 46, 47.–18. 6.–28. 17, 18. Ro. 1. 5.–11. 13.–15. 16.–16. 26. Ga. 1. 15, 16.–2. 7, 8. Ep. 3. 6..8. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11.

22. ch. 7. 54..57.–21. 36.–25. 24. Lu. 23. 18. Jn°. 19. 15.

23. ch. 7. 58.–26. 11. Ec. 9. 3.

24. ver. 25..29. ch. 16. 22, 23, 27.–21. 31, 32.–23. 10, 27. Jn°. 19. 1. He. 11. 35.

25. ver. 27, 28. ch. 10. 1.–16. 37.–23. 17.–25. 16.–27. 1, 3, 43. Mat. 8. 8.–27. 54.

26. ver. 29. ch. 23. 27.

29. Examined him; or, *tortured*. ver. 24, 25, 26. ch. 16. 38, 39. He. 11. 35.

30. ver. 5. ch. 5. 21.–21. 11, 33.–23. 15.–26. 29. Mat. 10. 17.–27. 2.

CHAP. XXIII.

1. ver. 6. ch. 6. 15.–22. 1, 5.–24. 16. Pr. 28. 1. 1 Co. 4. 4. 2 Co. 1. 12.–4. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 3. He. 13. 18. 1 Pe. 3. 16.

2. ch. 24. 1. 1 Ki. 22. 24. Je. 20. 2. Mi. 5. 1. Mat. 26. 67. Jn°. 18. 22.

Digitized by Google

Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they were about [a] to kill him, tidings came unto ye chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar:

32 Who [b] immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: & when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded *him* to be bound [f] with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: & when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle [i].

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers, for the violence [o] of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away [q] with him!

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that [β] Egyptian, which before these days made st an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, I [u] am a man *which am* a Jew of Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, a [w] citizen of no mean city: and I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on ye stairs, & beckoned [y] with the hand unto ye people: & when there was made a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAP. XXII.

MEN, [a] brethren, & fathers, hear ye my defence [b], *which I make* now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am [c] verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city, at the feet of [d] Gamaliel, *and* taught according [f] to ye perfect manner of the law of ye fathers, & was [g] zealous towards God, as ye [h] all are this day.

4 And I persecuted [i] this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus [k], to bring them which were there, bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that as I made my journey, & was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw [m] indeed the light, & were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

A. D. 60.

a 1 Cor. 11. 23, &c.
b c. 9. 17.
c c. 23. 27. 24. 7.
d c. 10. 22. 1 Ti. 3. 7. He. 11. 2.
e c. 3. 13. 5. 30.
f ver. 11. c. 20. 23. Ep. 6. 20.
g c. 9. 15. Ga. 1. 15.
h ver. 18. 1 Cor. 9. 1. 15. 8.
i c. 3. 14. 7. 52.
j 1 Cor. 11. 23. Ga. 1. 12.
k c. 23. 11. 26. 16, &c.
l c. 23. 10, 16.
m He. 10. 22. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
n Ro. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 2.
o Ps. 55. 9. Hab. 1. 3.
p 2 Cor. 12. 2.
q Lu. 23. 18. Jno. 19. 15. c. 22. 22. 1 Cor. 4. 13.
r ver. 14.
s ver. 4.
β This Egyptian rose *A. D.* 55. c. 5. 36.
t c. 7. 58.
u c. 9. 11. 22. 3.
v c. 8. 1.
w c. 22. 25.
x c. 13. 2, 47. Ro. 1. 5. 11. 13. 15. 16. Ga. 2. 7, 8. Ep. 3. 7, 8. 1 Ti. 2. 7.
y c. 12. 17.
z c. 25. 24.
a c. 7. 2.
b 1 Pe. 3. 15.
c c. 21. 39.
d 2 Cor. 11. 22. Ph. 3. 5.
e c. 5. 34.
f c. 16. 37. 25. 16.
g c. 26. 5.
h Ga. 1. 14.
i c. 21. 20. Ro. 10. 2.
k c. 8. 3. 26. 9-13. Ph. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
l c. 9. 2, &c.
γ or, *tortured him.*
m c. 23. 28.
n Da. 10. 7.
o c. 24. 16.
p 2 Cor. 1. 12. He. 13. 18.
q Jno. 18. 22.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias [o], a devout man according to the law, having a good [d] report of all the Jews which dwelt *there*,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And ye same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The [e] God of our fathers hath chosen [g] thee, that thou shouldest know his will, & see [h] that Just [i] One, & shouldest hear the voice [j] of his mouth.

15 For thou [k] shalt be his witness unto all men, of what thou hast seen & heard.

16 And now, why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, & wash [m] away thy sins, calling [n] on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance [p];

18 And saw [r] him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they [s] know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I [t] also was standing by, and consenting [v] unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: for [x] I will send thee far hence, unto ye Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lift up their voices, & said, Away with such a *fellow* from the earth: for [z] it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off *their* clothes, and threw dust into ye air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman [e], and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard *that*, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I [a] this freedom. And Paul said, But I was *free* born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have [c] examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because [l] he would have known ye certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands, & commanded ye chief priests & all their council to appear, & brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAP. XXIII.

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men *and* brethren, I [n] have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him [o] on the mouth.

o c. 9. 2.
d c. 10. 22.
e c. 3. 13. 5. 30.
f c. 26. 5.
g Ga. 1. 14.
h c. 21. 20. Ro. 10. 2.
i c. 8. 3. 26. 9-13. Ph. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
k c. 9. 2, &c.
γ or, *tortured him.*
l c. 23. 28.
m Da. 10. 7.
n c. 24. 16.
p 2 Cor. 1. 12. He. 13. 18.
q Jno. 18. 22.

Digitized by Google

3 Then saith Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten [a] contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written [b], Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, & ye other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men *and* brethren, I am a Pharisee, ye son of a Pharisee: of [d] the hope & resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees & ye Sadducees: & ye multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees [e] say that there is no resurrection, neither angel nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were* of the Pharisees' part arose, & strove, saying, We find [g] no evil in this man: but if a spirit [h] or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not [k] fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissention, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded ye soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle.

11 And the night following, the Lord stood [p] by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome [q].

12 And when it was day, certain [r] of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves β under a curse, saying, that they would neither eat nor drink [t] till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to ye chief [u] priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye, with the council, signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to-morrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: & we, or ever he come near, are ready [y] to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he [a] went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then [c] Paul called one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain; for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner [e] called me unto *him*, & prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have [g] agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to-morrow into the council, as though they would inquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield [k] unto them:

A. D. 60.

a Le. 19. 35. De. 25. 1, 2. Jn°. 7. 51.
b Ex. 22. 28. Ec. 10. 20. 2 Pe. 2. 10. Jude 8.
c c. 26. 5. Ph. 3. 5.
d c. 24. 15, 21. 26. 6. 28. 20.
e Mat. 22. 23. Mar. 12. 18. Lu. 20. 27.
f c. 21. 33. 24. 7.
g c. 25. 25. 26. 31.
h c. 22. 17, 18.
i c. 22. 30.
k c. 5. 39.
l c. 18. 15. 25. 19.
m c. 26. 31.
n ver. 20. 21.
o c. 24. 8. 25. 6.
p Ps. 46. 1, 7. c. 18. 9. 27. 23, 24.
q c. 28. 20, 31. Ro. 1. 15.
r ver. 21. 30. c. 25. 3.

β or, *with an oath of execration.*

s Ps. 31. 13.
t ver. 25–30.
u Hos. 4. 9.
v c. 21. 39.
w c. 24. 1, &c. 25. 16.
x Mat. 27. 27.
y Ps. 21. 11. 37. 32, 33.
z c. 23. 2. 25. 2.
a 2 Sa. 17. 17.
b Ps. 11. 2.
c Pr. 22. 3. Mat. 10. 16.
d Ps. 12. 2.
e c. 28. 17. Ep. 3. 1. 4. 1. Phile. 9.
f Lu. 23. 2. c. 6. 13. 16. 20. 17. 6. 21. 28. 1 Pe. 2. 12, 19.
g ver. 12.
h c. 19. 37. 21. 28.
i Jn°. 18. 31.
k Ex. 23. 2.
l c. 21. 33.

for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*, *See thou* tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto *him* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night:

24 And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix *sendeth* greeting.

27 This man [f] was taken of the Jews, & should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.

28 And [i] when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions [l] of their law, but to have nothing [m] laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when [n] it was told me, how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, & gave [o] commandment to his accusers also, to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle [r] to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of Cilicia [v];

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers [w] are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in [x] Herod's judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

AND after five days, Ananias [z] ye high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator *named* Tertullus, who informed [b] the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse *him*, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, & that very worthy deeds [d] are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept *it* always, & in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man *a* pestilent *fellow*, [f] & a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath gone about to profane [h] the temple: whom we took, and would have judged [i] according to our law

7 But the chief [k] captain Lysias came

Digitized by Google

3. Le. 19. 35. De. 25. 1, 2. Ps. 58. 1, 2.—82. 1, 2.—94. 20. Ec. 3. 16. Am. 5. 7. Mi. 3. 8..11. Mat. 23. 27, 28. Jn°. 7. 51.—18. 24.

5. ch. 24. 17. Ex. 22. 28. Ec. 10. 20. 2 Pe. 2. 10, 11. Jude 8, 9.

6. ch. 24. 15, 51.—26. 5..8.—28. 20. Mat. 10. 16. Phi. 3. 5.

7. ch. 14. 4. Ps. 55. 9. Mat. 10. 34. Jn°. 7. 37..43.

8. ch. 4. 1. Mat. 22. 23, 24. Mar. 12. 18. Lu. 20. 27.

9. ver. 8. ch. 5. 39.—9. 4.—11. 27.—22. 7, 17, 18.—25. 25.—26. 14..19, 31.—27. 23. 1 Sa. 24. 17. Pr. 16. 7. Lu. 23. 4, 14, 15, 22. Jn°. 12. 29. 1 Co. 10. 22.

10. ver. 27. ch. 19. 28..31.—21. 30..36.—22. 24. Ps. 7. 2.—50. 22. Mi. 3. 3. Ja. 1. 19, 20.—3. 14..18.—4. 1, 2.

11. ch. 2. 25.—18. 9.—19. 21.—20. 22.—22. 18.—27. 22, 25.—28. 23..28. Ps. 46. 1, 2.—109. 31. Is. 41. 10, 14.—43. 2.—46. 10. Je. 15. 19..21. Mat. 9. 2.—14. 27.—28. 20. Jn°. 11. 8..10.—14. 18.—16. 33. Ro. 1. 15, 16. 2 Co. 1. 8..10. Phi. 1. 13. 2 Ti. 4. 17.

12. Under a curse; or, *with an oath of execration.* ver. 21, 30. ch. 25. 3. Le. 27. 29. Jos. 6. 26.—7. 1, 15. 1 Sa. 14. 24, 27, 28, 40..44. 1 Ki. 19. 2. 2 Ki. 6. 31. Ne. 10. 29. Ps. 2. 1..3.—64. 2..6. Is. 8. 9, 10. Je. 11. 19. Mat. 26. 4, 74.—27. 25. Mar. 6. 23..36. 1 Co. 16. 22. Ga. 3. 13.

13. 2 Sa. 15. 12, 31. Jn°. 16. 2.

14. Ps. 52. 1, 2. Is. 3. 9. Je. 6. 15.—8. 12. Ho. 4. 9. Mi. 7. 3.

15. ch. 25. 3. Ps. 37. 32, 33. Pr. 1. 11, 12, 16.—4. 16.—59. 7. Ro. 3. 14..16.

16. Job 5. 13. Pr. 21. 30. La. 3. 37. 1 Co. 3. 19.

17. ver. 23. ch. 22. 26. Mat. 8. 8, 9.

18. ch. 16. 25.—27. 1.—28. 17. Ge. 40. 14, 15. Lu. 7. 40. Ep. 3. 1.—4. 1. Phile. 9.

19. Ne. 2. 4. Es. 5. 3.—7. 12.—9. 12. Je. 21. 32. Mar. 8. 23.—9. 27.—10. 51.

20. ver. 12, 15. Ps. 12. 2. Da. 6. 5..12.

21. ver. 12..14. ch. 9. 23, 24.—14. 5, 6.—20. 19.—25. 3. Ro. 9. 3. 2 Co. 11. 20, 39, 33.

22. Jos. 2. 14. Mar. 1. 14.

23. ver. 17. Mat. 14. 25. Lu. 12. 38.

24. ver. 26, 33..35. ch. 24. 3, 10, 22..27.—25. 14. Ne. 2. 12. Es. 8. 10. Mat. 27. 2. Lu. 3. 1.—10. 34.—12. 38.

26. ch. 15. 23.—24. 3.—26. 25. Lu. 1. 3. Ja. 1. 1. 3 Jn°. 14.

27. ver. 10. ch. 21. 31..33.—22. 25..29.—24. 7.

28. ch. 22. 30.

29. ver. 8, 9. ch. 18. 15.—24. 5, 6, 10..21.—25. 7, 8, 11, 19, 20, 25.—26. 31.

30. ver. 16..24. ch. 15. 20.—24. 7, 8.—25. 5, 6. 2 Co. 13. 11.

31. ver. 23, 24. Lu. 7. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 3, 4.

33. ver. 25..30. ch. 28. 16.

34. ch. 15. 41.—21. 39.—25. 1. Es. 1. 1.—8. 9. Da. 2. 49.—6. 1. Lu. 23. 6, 7.

35. ver. 30. ch. 24. 1, 10, 22, 24..27.—25. 16. Mat. 2. 1, 3, 16.—27. 27. Jn°. 18. 28

CHAP. XXIV.

1. ver. 11. ch. 12. 21.—21. 27.—23. 2, 3, 30.—25. 2, 15. Is. 3. 3. 1 Co. 2. 1, 4.

2. ver. 26, 27. Ps. 10. 3.—12. 2, 3. Pr. 26. 28.—29. 5. Jude 16.

3. ch. 23. 26.—26. 25. Lu. 1. 3.

4. He. 11. 22.

5. ver. 14. ch. 5. 17.—6. 13.—15. 5.—16. 6, 7, 20, 21.—17. 6, 7.—21. 28.—22. 22.—26. 5.—28. 22. 1 Sa. 22. 7..9. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18. Ezr. 4. 12..19. Ne. 6. 5..8. Es. 3. 8. Je. 38. 4. Am. 7. 10. Mat. 5. 11, 12.—10. 25. Lu. 23. 2, 5, 19, 25. 1 Co. 4. 13.—11. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 12..15.

6. ver. 12. ch. 21. 27..32.—22. 23.—23. 10..15. Jn°. 18. 31.—19. 7, 8.

Digitized by Google

7. ch. 21. 31.–33, 35.–22. 10, 22.–32. Pr. 4. 16.

8. ver. 19..21. ch. 23. 30, 35.–25. 5, 15, 16.

9. ch. 6. 11..13. Ps. 4. 2.–62. 3, 4.–64. 2..8. Is. 59. 4..7. Je. 9. 3..6. Eze. 22. 27..29. Mi. 6. 12, 13.–7. 2, 3. Mat. 26. 59, 60. Jn°. 8. 44.

10. [*A. D.* 53.] Felix made Procurator over *Judea*. ch. 12. 17..13. 16.–18. 15.–19. 33.–21. 40.–26. 1. 1 Sa. 2. 25. Lu. 12. 14. 18. 2.

11. ver. 1, 17. ch. 21. 18, 26, 27.–22. 30.–23. 11, 23, 32, 33.

12. ver. 5. ch. 25. 8.–26. 17.

13. ch. 25. 7.

14. ver. 5. ch. 3. 13, 22..24.–5. 30.–7. 32.–9. 2.–10. 43.–13. 15.–19. 9, 23.–22. 14.–26. 22, 27.–28. 23. Ex. 3. 15. 1 Ch. 29. 18. Ps. 119. 46. Am. 8. 14. Mat. 7. 12.–10. 32.–22. 40. Lu. 1. 70.–16. 16, 29. –24. 27, 44. Jn°. 1. 45.–5. 39.47. Ro. 3. 21. 1 Co. 11. 19. Ga. 5. 20. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Tit. 3. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2. Re. 19. 10.

15. ver. 21. ch. 23. 6..8.–26. 6, 7.–28. 20. Job 19. 25, 26. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 22. 31, 32. Jn°. 5. 28, 29. 1 Co. 15. 12..23. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Th. 4. 14..16. Re. 20. 12, 13.

16. ch. 23. 1. Ro. 2. 15.–9. 1. 1 Co. 4. 4. 2 Co. 1. 12.–4. 2. 1 Th. 2. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 5, 19.–3. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Tit. 1. 15.–2. 11..13. He. 9. 14.–10. 22.–13. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 19.–3. 16, 21.

17. ch. 11. 29, 30.–20. 16.–21. 26. Ro. 15. 25, 26. 1 Co. 16. 1, 2. 2 Co. VIII.–IX. Ga. 2. 10.

18. ch. 21. 26..30.–26. 21.

19. ch. 23. 30.–25. 16.

21. ch. 4. 2.–23. 6.–26. 6..8.–28. 20.

22. ver. 7, 10, 24. ch. 23. 20.–25. 26.–26. 3. De. 19. 18.

23. ver. 26. ch. 21. 8..14.–27. 3.–28. 16, 31. Pr. 16. 7.

24. ch. 16. 31.–20. 21.–26. 22. Mar. 6. 20. Lu. 19. 3.–23. 8. Ga. 2. 16, 20.–3. 2. 1 Jn°. 5. 1. Jude 3. Rev. 14. 12.

25. ver. 15, 26. ch. 2. 37.–9. 6.–10. 42.–16. 29..34.–17. 2, 31, 32.–26. 26. 1 Sa. 12. 7. 2 Sa. 23. 3. 1 Ki. 21. 27.–22. 26, 27. 2 Ki. 22. 19. Ez. 10. 3, 9. Job 29. 14. Ps. 11. 7.–45. 7.–58. 1, 2.–72. 2.–82. 1..4.–110. 2.–119. 120. Pr. 6. 4, 5.–16. 12.–31. 3..5. Ec. 3. 16, 17.–5. 8.–10. 16, 17.–11. 9.–12. 14. Is. 1. 18, 21.–16. 5.–28. 6, 7.–41. 21.–55. 6.–61. 8.–66. 2. Je. 22. 3, 15..17.–23. 29.–37. 17..21.–38. 14..23. Eze. 45. 9. Da. 4. 27.–5. 1..4, 30. Ho. 7. 5.–10. 4, 12. Am. 5. 24.–6. 12. Hag. 1. 2. Mat. 14. 5..10.–25. 31..46. Mar. 6. 18..24. Lu. 13. 24, 25.–17. 26..29. Ro. 2. 16.–3. 19, 20.–12. 1.–14. 12. 1 Co. 4. 5.–14. 24, 25. 2 Co. 5. 10.–6. 2. Ga. 3. 22.–5. 23. 2 Th. 1. 7..10. 2 Ti. 4. 1. Tit. 2. 11, 12. He. 3. 7, 8, 13.–4. 11, 12.–6. 2.–9. 27.–12. 21. Ja. 2. 19.–4. 12, 14. 1 Pe. 3. 15.–4. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 6. 1 Jn°. 3. 7, 10. Re. 20. 11..15.

26. ver. 2, 3, 24. Ex. 23. 8. De. 16. 19. 1 Sa. 8. 3.–12. 3. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Job 15. 34. Ps. 26. 9, 10. Pr. 17. 8, 23.–19. 6.–29. 4. Is. 1. 23–33. 15.–56. 11. Eze. 22. 27.–33. 31. Ho. 4. 18.–12. 7, 8. Am. 2. 6, 7. Mi. 3. 11.–7. 3. 1 Co. 6. 9. Ep. 5. 5, 6. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 14, 15.

27. [*A. D.* 62.] ch. 12. 3.–25. 1, 9, 14.–26. 24, 25, 32.–28. 30. Ex. 23. 2. Pr. 29. 25. Mar. 15. 15. Lu. 23. 24, 25. Ga. 1. 10.

CHAP. XXV.

1. ver. 5. ch. 18. 22.–21. 15.–23. 34.

2. ver. 15. ch. 24. 1. Job 31. 31. Pr. 4. 16. Ro. 3. 12..19.

3. ver. 9. ch. 23. 12..15.–26. 9..11. 1 Sa. 23. 19.–21. Ps. 37. 32, 33.–64. 2..6.–140. 1..5. Je. 18. 18. –38. 4. Mar. 6. 23..25.–16. 3. Lu. 23. 8..24. Jn°. 16. 3. Ro. 3. 8.

5. ver. 16, 18, 19, 25. ch. 18. 14.–23. 30.–24. 8. 1 Sa. 24. 11, 12. Ps. 7. 3..5. Jn°. 18. 29, 30.

6. More than ten days; or, as some copies read, *no more than eight or ten days.* ver. 10, 17. ch. 18. 12..17. Mat. 27. 19. Jn°. 19. 13. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ja. 2. 6.

7. ver. 24. ch. 21. 28.–24. 5, 6, 13. Ezr. 4. 15. Es. 3. 8. Ps. 27. 12.–35. 11. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–26. 60.. 62. Mar. 15. 3, 4. Lu. 23. 2, 10. 2 Pe. 4. 14..16.

8. ver. 10. ch. 6. 13, 14.–23. 1.–24. 6, 12, 17..21.–28. 17, 21. Ge. 40. 15. Je. 37. 18. Da. 6. 22. 2 Co. 1. 12.

9. ver. 3, 20. ch. 12. 3.–24. 27. Mar. 15. 15.

10. ver. 25. ch. 16. 37, 38.–22. 25..28.–23. 29.–26. 31. –28. 18. Mat. 27. 18, 23, 24. 2 Co. 4. 2.

11. ver. 10, 25. ch. 16. 37.–18. 14.–22. 25.–23. 29.–26. 31, 32.–28 19. Jos. 22. 22. 1 Sa. 12. 3..5.–27. 1. Job 31. 21, 22, 38..40. Ps. 7. 3..5. 1 Th. 2. 15.

12. ver. 21. ch. 19. 21.–23. 11.–26. 32.–27. 1.–28. 16. Ps. 76. 10. Is. 46. 10, 11. La. 3. 37. Da. 4. 35. Ro. 15. 28, 29. Ph. 1. 12..14, 20.

13. ver. 22, 23. ch. 26, 19, 27, 28. 1 Sa. 13. 10.–25. 14. 2 Sa. 8. 10. 2 Ki. 10. 13. Mar. 15. 18.

14. ch. 24. 27.

15. ver. 1..3. Es. 3. 9. Lu. 18. 3..5.–23. 23.

16. ver. 4, 5. ch. 26. 1. De. 17. 4.–19. 17, 18. Pr. 18. 13, 17. Jn°. 7. 51.

17. ver. 6.

19. ver. 7. ch. 1. 22.–2. 32.–17. 22, 23, 31.–18. 15.–23. 29.–26. 22, 23. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4, 14..20. Re. 1. 18.

20. Doubted of such, &c.: or, *I was doubtful how to inquire hereof.* ver. 9.

Digitized by Google

upon us, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

8 Commanding his accusers [a] to come unto thee: by examining of whom, thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the β governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer [c] for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to [d] Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither [e] found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove [f] the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so [h] worship I the God of [i] my fathers, believing all things which are [k] written in the law and [l] the prophets;

15 And have hope [m] toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection [n] of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have [o] always a conscience void of offence toward God and *toward* men.

17 Now after many years, I came [p] to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult:

19 Who ought to have been here [q] before thee, & object, if they had aught against me.

20 Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil-doing in me, while I stood before the council;

21 Except [r] it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead, I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias [s] y [e] chief captain shall come down, I will know y [e] uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, & to let *him* have liberty [u], & that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or to come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of [v] righteousness, temperance, [w] & judgment [x] to come, Felix trembled [z], and answered, Go [a] thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money [b] should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, & communed with him.

27 But after two years, Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew [d] the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

CHAP. XXV.

NOW when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to Jerusalem.

A.D.60-62.

a c. 23. 30.
b c. 23. 14, 15.
β *Felix*, made Procurator over *Judea*, A. D. 53.
c 1 Pe. 3. 15.
γ or, as some copies read, *no more than 8 or 10 days.*
d e. 21. 15.
e c. 25. 8. 28. 17.
f 1 Pe. 3. 16.
g Ps. 35. 11. Mat. 5. 11, 12. c. 24. 5, 13.
h Mi. 4. 5. i 2 Ti. 1. 3.
k Lu. 24. 27. c. 26. 22. 28. 23.
l Mat. 22. 40. Lu. 16. 16. Jn°. 1. 45. c. 13. 15. Ro. 3. 21.
m c. 23. 6, &c. 26. 6, 7. 28. 20, &c.
n Da. 12. 2. Jn°. 5. 28, 29.
1 Cor. 15. 12 —27. Ro. 20. 6, 13.
o c. 23. 1.
p c. 11. 29, 30. 20. 16. Ro. 15. 25.
q c. 25. 16.
r c. 26. 32.
s ver. 7.
t ver. 2, 3.
u c. 27. 3. 28. 16.
v Pr. 16. 12. Je. 22. 15-17. Da. 4. 27. Jn°. 16. 8.
w Pr. 31. 4, 5. Da. 5. 1-4. Hos. 7. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 4.
x Ps. 50. 3, 4. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 25. 31 —46. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Re. 20. 12.
y ver. 6.
z Ps. 99. 1. Is. 32. 11. Ha. 3. 16. He. 4. 1, 12.
a Pr. 1. 24-32. Mat. 22. 5. 25. 1-10.
b Ex. 23. 8.
c c. 18. 15.
d Mar. 15. 15. c. 25. 9.
δ or, *I was doubtful how to inquire hereof.*

Digitized by Google

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the β hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great[a] pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul[b] was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all[d] the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and *also* here, crying that[f] he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing[h] worthy of death, & that he himself hath appealed[i] to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For[r] it seemeth to me unreasonable, to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

CHAP. XXVI.

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially, *because I know* thee to be expert[w] in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear[y] me patiently.

4 My manner[z] of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion, I lived a Pharisee[b].

6 And now[c] I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise[d] made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which *promise* our twelve tribes, instantly serving[e] *God* γ day & night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why[f] should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 I[g] verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in[h] Jerusalem: & many of y[e] saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority[i] from the chief priests; & when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

11 And I punished them oft in[m] every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went[n] to Damascus, with authority and commission from the chief priests,

A. D. 62.

β or, *judgement.*
a Ez. 7. 24.
b c. 9. 15.
c Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 23, 25.
d ver. 3, 7.
e c. 22. 15.
f c. 22. 22.
g c. 22. 21. Ro. 11. 13.
h c. 23. 9, 29. 26. 31.
i ver. 11, 12.
k Is. 35. 5. 42. 7.
l Lu. 1. 79. Jn°. 8. 12. 2 Cor. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 18.
m Col. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
n Lu. 1. 77. Ep. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14.
o Ep. 1. 11. Col. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 4.
p Jn°. 17. 17. c. 20. 32. 1 Cor. 1. 30. Re. 21. 27.
q Ep. 2. 8. He. 11. 6.
r Pr. 18. 13. Jn°. 7. 51.
s c. 11. 26, &c.
t Mat. 3. 8.
u c. 21. 30.
v Lu. 24. 27, 46.
w De. 17. 18.
x 1 Cor. 15. 23.
y c. 24. 4.
z 2 Ti. 3. 10.
a 2 Ki. 9. 11.
b c. 22. 3. Ph. 3. 5.
c c. 23. 6.
d ze. 3. 15. 22. 18. 49. 10. De. 18. 15. 2 Sa. 7. 12. Ps. 132. 11. Is. 4. 2. 7. 14. 9. 6, 7. Je. 23. 5. 33. 14-16. Eze. 34. 23. Da. 9. 24. Mi. 7. 20. Zec. 13. 1, 7. Mal. 3. 1. c. 13. 32. Ga. 4. 4.
e Lu. 2. 37. 1 Th. 3. 10.
γ *night and day.*
f 1 Cor. 15. 12, 20.
g Ja. 1. 23, 24.
h 1 Cor. 7. 7.
i 1 Ti. 1. 13.
k c. 8. 3. Ga. 1. 13.
l c. 9. 14.
m c. 22. 19.
n c. 9. 3.

13 At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above y[e] brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister[r] and a witness[s] both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gentiles, unto[t] whom now I send thee;

18 To open[k] their eyes, & to turn[l] *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the power[m] of Satan unto God; that they may receive forgiveness[n] of sins, and inheritance[o] among them which are[p] sanctified, by faith[q] that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto y[e] heavenly vision:

20 But shewed[r] first unto them of Damascus, & at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, & *then* to the Gentiles, that they should repent & turn to God, and do works[s] meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews[u] caught me in y[e] temple, & went about to kill *me*.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which[v] the prophets and Moses did say should come:

23 That Christ should suffer, *and* that he should be the first[x] that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad[a].

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus, but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou[z] persuadest me to be a Christian.

29 And Paul said, I would[b] to God that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them,

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cesar.

CHAP. XXVII.

AND when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered

Digitized by Google

21. Hearing; or, *judgment*. ver. 10, 12. ch. 26. 32. –27. 1. Lu. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 16.

22. ch. 9. 15. Is. 52. 15. Mat. 10. 18. Lu. 21. 12.

23. ch. 12. 21. Es. 1. 4. Ec. 1. 2. Is. 5. 14.–14. 11. Eze. 7. 24.–30. 18.–32. 12.–33. 28. Da. 4. 30. 1 Co. 7. 31. Ja. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 24. 1 Jn°. 2. 16, 17.

24. ver. 2, 3, 7. ch. 22. 22. Lu. 23. 21.. 23.

25. ver. 11, 12. ch. 23. 9, 29.–26. 31. Lu. 23. 4, 14, 15. Jn°. 18. 38.

26. ch. 26. 2, 3.

CHAP. XXVI.

1. ver. 2. ch. 22. 1.–25. 16. Pr. 1. 24.–18. 13, 17. Eze. 16. 27. Jn°. 7. 51. Ro. 10. 21.

3. ver. 26. ch. 6. 14.–21. 21.–24. 4, 10.–25. 19, 20, 26.–28. 17. De. 17. 18. 1 Co. 13. 2.

4. ch. 22. 3. 2 Ti. 3. 10.

5. ch. 22. 3, 5.–23. 6.–24. 5, 14, 15, 22. Phi. 3. 5, 6.

6. ver. 8. ch. 3. 24.–13. 32, 33.–23. 6.–24. 15, 21.–28. 20. Ge. 3. 15.–12. 3.–22. 18.–26. 4.–49. 10. De. 18. 15. 2 Sa. 7. 12, 13. Job 19. 25..27. Ps. 2. 6..12.–40. 6..8.–98. 2, 3.–110. 1..4.–132. 11, 17. Is. 4. 2.–7. 14.–9. 6, 7.–11. 1..5.–40. 9..11.–42. 1..4–53. 10..12.–61. 1..3. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 14..17. Eze. 17. 22..24–21. 27.–34. 23..25.–37. 24. Da. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.–7. 13, 14.–9. 24..26. Ho. 3. 5. Joel 2. 32. Am. 9. 11, 12. Ob. 21. Mi. 5. 2.–7. 20. Zep. 3. 14..17. Zec. 2. 10, 11.–6. 12.–9. 9. Mal. 3. 1.–4. 2. Lu. 1. 69, 70. Ro. 15. 8. Ga. 3. 17, 18. Tit. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.

7. Day and night: Gr. *night and day*. ver. 6. ch. 20. 31. Ezr. 6. 17.–8. 35. Ps. 134. 1, 2.–135. 2. Mat. 19. 28. Lu. 2. 25, 36. 38.–7. 19, 20.–22, 30. Phi. 3. 11. 1 Th. 3. 10. 1 Ti. 5. 5. Ja. 1. 1. Re. 7. 4..8.

8. ch. 4. 2.–10. 40..42.–13. 30, 31.–17. 31, 32.–25. 19. Ge. 18. 14. Mat. 22. 29..32. Lu. 1. 37.–18. 27. Jn°. 5. 28, 29. 1 Co. 15. 12..20. Phi. 3. 21.

9. ch. 3. 6.–9. 16.–21. 13.–22. 8.–24. 5. Jn°. 16. 2, 3. Ro. 10. 2. Ga. 1. 13, 14. Phi. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.

10. ch. 7. 58.–8. 1, 3.–9. 13, 14, 21, 26, 32, 36, 41.–22. 4, 5, 19, 20. Ps. 16. 3. Ro. 15. 25, 26. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ga. 1. 13. Ep. 1. 1. Re. 17. 6.

11. ver. 24, 25. ch. 13. 45.–18. 6.–22. 19. Ec. 9. 3. Mat. 10. 17. Mar. 3. 28.–13. 9. Lu. 6. 11.–15. 17.–21. 12. He. 10. 28, 29. Ja. 2. 7. 2 Pe. 2. 16.

12. ver. 10. ch. 9. 1..3.–22. 5, 6. 1 Ki. 21. 8..10. Ps. 94. 20, 21. Is. 10. 1. Je. 26. 8.–29. 26, 27. Jn°. 7. 45..48.–11. 57.

13. ch. 9. 3.–22. 6. Is. 24. 23.–30. 26. Mat. 17. 2. Re. 1. 16.–21. 23.

14. ch. 9. 4, 5.–21. 40.–22. 2, 7..9. Pr. 13. 15. Zec. 2. 8.–12. 2. 1 Co. 10. 22.

15. Ex. 16. 8. Mat. 25. 40, 45. Jn°. 15. 20, 21.

16. ch. 1. 17, 25.–6. 4.–9. 6..9, 15, 16.–13. 1..4.–18. 9, 10.–20. 24.–21. 19.–22. 10, 14, 15, 17..21.–23. 11.–27. 23, 24. Ro. 1. 5.–15. 16. 2 Co. 4. 1.–5. 18.–12. 1..7. Ga. 1. 12.–2. 2. Ep. 3. 7, 8. Col. 1. 7, 23, 25. 1 Th. 3. 2. 1 Ti. 1. 12.–4. 6. 2 Ti. 4. 5.

17. ch. 9. 15, 23..25, 29, 30.–13. 50.–14. 5, 6, 19, 20.–16. 39.–17. 10, 14.–18. 10, 12..16.–19. 28, &c.–21. 28..36.–22. 21, 22.–23. 10..24.–25. 3, 9..11.–27. 42..44.–28. 28. Ps. 34. 19.–37. 32, 33. Ro. 11. 13.–15. 16. 2 Co. 1. 8..10.–4. 8..10.–11. 23..26. Ga. 2. 9. Ep. 3. 7, 8. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11.–3. 11.–4. 16, 17.

18. ch. 2. 38.–3. 19.–5. 31.–9. 17, 18.–10. 43.–13. 38, 39, 47.–15. 9.–20. 32. Ps. 32. 1, 2.–119. 18.–146. 8. Is. 9. 2.–29. 18.–32. 3, 5.–35. 5.–42. 7.–43. 8.–49. 6, 24, 25.–53. 8..12.–60. 1..3. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16.–6. 22, 23. Lu. 1. 77, 79.–2. 32.–4. 18.–11. 21, 22.–24. 45, 47. Jn°. 1. 4..9.–3. 19.–4. 10, 14.–7. 12, 38, 39.–8. 12.–9. 5, 39.–12. 35, 36.–17. 17. Ro. 4. 6..9.–5. 1, 2.–8. 17. 1 Co. 1, 2, 30.–4. 10, 11. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6.–6. 14. Ga. 2. 20.–3. 2, 14. Ep. 1. 7, 11, 14, 18.–4. 18.–5. 8, 14. Col. 1. 12..14. 1 Th. 5. 4..8. 2 Ti. 2. 26. Tit. 3. 5, 6. He. 2. 14, 15.–9. 15.–10. 10, 14. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 4.–2. 9, 25. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.–2. 8, 9, 12.–3. 8.–5. 19. Jude 1. Re. 20. 2, 3.

19. ver. 2, 26, 27. Ex. 4. 13, 14. Is. 50. 5. Je. 20. 9. Eze. 2. 7, 8.–3. 14. Jon. 1. 3. Ga. 1. 16.

20. ver. 17. ch. 2. 38.–3. 19.–9. 19..22, 28, 29, 35.–11. 18, 26.–XIII.–XIV.–15. 19.–XVI..XXII. Ps. 22. 27. Is. 55. 7. Je. 31. 19, 20. La. 3. 40. Eze. 18. 30..32. Ho. 12. 6.–14. 2. Mat. 3. 2, 8.–4. 17.–9. 13.–21. 30..32. Mar. 6. 12. Lu. 1. 16.–3. 8..14.–13. 3, 5.–15. 7, 10.–19. 8, 9.–24. 46, 47. Ro. 2. 4.–11. 18..20. 2 Co. 3. 16.–7. 10. Ep. 4. 17..32.–5. 1..25.–6. 1..9. 1 Th. 1. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Tit. 2. 2..13. 1 Pe. 1. 14..16.–2. 9..12.–4. 2..5. 2 Pe. 1. 5..8. Re. 2..5, 21.–3. 3.–16. 11.

21. ch. 21. 30, 31.–22. 22.–23. 12..15.–25. 3.

22. ver. 6, 17. ch. 3. 21..24.–14. 19, 20.–16. 25, 26.–18. 9, 10.–20. 20..27.–21. 31..33.–23. 10, 11, 16, &c.–24. 14.–28. 23. 1 Sa. 7. 12. Ezr. 8. 31. Ps. 18. 47.–66. 12.–118. 10..13.–124. 1..3, 8. Mat. 17. 4, 5. Lu. 16. 20..31.–24. 27, 44. Jn°. 1. 17, 45.–3. 14, 15.–5. 39, 46. Ro. 3. 21. 2 Co. 1. 8..10. 2 Ti. 3. 11.–4. 17, 18. Re. 11. 18.–15. 3.–20. 12.

23. ver. 8, 18. ch. 2. 23..32.–13. 34. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 16. 8..11.–XXII.–LXIX. Is. LIII. Da. 9. 24..26. Zec. 12. 10.–13. 7. Mat. 27. 53. Lu. 2. 32.–18. 31..33.–24. 26. Jn°. 10. 18.–11. 25, 26. 1 Co. 15. 3, 4, 20..23. Col. 1. 18. Re. 1. 5.

24. ver. 11. ch. 17. 32.–22. 1.–24. 25.–25. 19, 20. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Je. 29. 26. Ho. 9. 7. Mar. 3. 21. Jn°. 8. 48, 52.–10. 20, 21. 1 Co. 1. 20, 23.–2. 13, 14.–4. 10.–5. 13.

25. ch. 23. 26.–24. 3. Lu. 1. 3. Jn°. 8. 49. Tit 1. 9.–2. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 2. 21..23.–3. 9, 15.

26. ver. 2, 3. ch. 2. 1..12.–4. 16..21.–5. 18..42.–25. 22. Is. 30. 20. Mat. 26. 5.–27. 29..54.

27. ver. 22, 23.

28. ver. 29. ch. 24. 25. Ex. 33. 31. Mat. 10. 18. Mar. 6. 20.–10. 17..22. 2 Co. 4. 2. Ja. 1. 23, 24.

29. ch. 12. 6.–25. 14. Ex. 16. 3. Nu. 11. 29. 2 Sa. 18. 33. 2 Ki. 5. 3. Je. 13. 17. Lu. 19. 41, 42. Jn°. 5. 34. Ro. 9. 1..3.–10. 1. 1 Co. 4. 8.–7. 7. 2 Co. 11. 1. Ep. 6. 20. Col. 1. 28.

30. ch. 18. 15.–25. 22.

31. ch. 23. 9, 29.–25. 25.–28. 18. 2 Sa. 24. 17. Lu. 23. 4, 14, 15. 1 Pe. 3. 16.–4. 14..16.

32. ch. 25. 11, 12, 25.–28. 18, 19.

CHAP. XXVII.

1. ver. 11, 43. ch. 10. 1, 22.–18. 2.–19. 21.–21. 32.–22. 26.–23. 11, 17.–24. 23.–25. 12, 25.–28. 16. Ge. 50. 20. Ps. 33. 11.–76. 10. Pr. 19. 21. La. 3. 37.

Digitized by Google

Da. 4. 35. Mat. 8. 5..10.–27. 54. Lu. 7. 2.–23. 47. Ro. 15. 22..29. He. 13. 24.

2. ch. 16. 10..13, 17.–19. 29.–20. 4..6, 15, 16.–21. 1..3, 5.–28. 2, 10, 12..16. Lu. 8. 22. 2 Co. 11. 25. Co. 4. 10. Phile. 24.

3. Ge. 10. 15.–24. 23.–28. 16.–49. 13. Is. 23. 2..4, 12. Zec. 9. 2.

4. ch. 4. 36.–11. 19, 20.–13. 4.–15. 39.–21. 3, 16. Mat. 14. 24. Mar. 6. 48.

5. ch. 2. 10.–6. 9.–13. 13.–15. 23, 38, 41.–21. 39.–22. 3. Ga. 1. 21.

6. ver. 1. ch. 6. 9.–18. 24.–28. 14.

7. Crete; or, *Candy*. ver. 4, 12, 13, 21. ch. 2. 11. Ti. 1. 5, 12.

9. The fast, &c. The fast was on the tenth day of the seventh month. Le. 16. 29.–23. 27..29.–Nu. 29. 7.

10. Hurt; or, *injury*. ver. 20..26, 31, 34, 41..44. Ge. 41. 16, 25, 38, 39. Ps. 25. 14. Da. 2. 30. Am. 5. 7. 1 Pe. 4. 18.

11. ver. 21. Ex. 9. 20, 21. 2 Ki. 6. 10. Pr. 27. 12. Ezc. 3. 17, 18.–33. 4. He. 11. 7.

12. ver. 7, 8. Ps. 107. 30.

13. Job 37. 17. Ps. 78. 76. Ca. 4. 16. Lu. 12. 55.

14. Arose; or, *beat*. Ex. 14. 21..27. Ps. 107. 25..27. Ezc. 27. 26. Jon. 1. 3..5. Mat. 8. 24. Mar. 4. 37.

15. ver. 27. Ja. 3. 4.

17. ver. 29, 41. Hab. 2. 4. Ga. 3. 11. He. 10. 38.

18. ver. 19, 38. Jon. 1. 5. Mat. 16. 26. Lu. 16. 8. Phi. 3. 7, 8. He. 12. 1.

19 Job 2. 4. Jon. 1. 5. Mar. 8. 35..37. Lu. 9. 24, 25.

20. ch. 23. 11. Ex. 10. 21..23. Ps. 105. 28.–107. 25..27. Is. 57. 10. Je. 2. 25. Ezc. 37. 11. Jon. 1. 4, 11..14. Mat. 8. 24, 25.–24. 29. 2 Co. 11. 25. Ep. 2. 12. 1 Th. 4. 13.

21. ver. 9, 10, 33..35. Ge. 42. 22. Ps. 107. 5, 6. Ep. 4. 17.

22. ver. 25, 31, 34, 36, 44. 1 Sa. 30. 6. Exr. 10. 2. Job 2. 4–22. 29, 30. Ps. 112. 7. Is. 43. 1, 2. 2 Co. 1. 4..6.

23. ch. 5. 19.–12. 8..11, 23.–16. 17.–23. 11. Ex. 19. 5. De. 22. 9. Ps. 135. 4–143. 12. Ca. 2. 16.–6. 3. Is. 44. 5. Je. 31. 33.–32. 38. Ezc. 36. 38. Da. 3. 26, 28.–6. 16, 20, 22. Zec. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 17. Jn°. 12. 26.–17. 9, 10. Ro. 1. 1, 9.–6. 22. 1 Co. 6. 20. 2 Ti. 1. 3.–2. 24. Ti. 1. 1.–2. 14. He. 1. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10. Re. 22. 16.

24. ver. 37. ch. 9. 15.–18. 9, 10.–19. 21.–23. 11.–25. 11. Ge. 12. 2.–15. 1.–18. 23..32.–19. 29.–30. 27.–39. 5, 23. 1 Ki. 17. 13. 2 Ki. 6. 16. Is. 41. 10..14.–43. 1..5.–58. 11, 12. Mi. 5. 7. Mat. 10. 18, 23. Jn°. 11. 9. 2 Ti. 4. 16, 17. Ja. 5. 16. Re. 1. 17.–11. 5..7.

25. ver. 11, 21. Nu. 22. 19. 2 Ch. 20. 20. Lu. 1. 45. Ro. 4. 20, 21. 2 Ti. 1. 12.

26. ch. 28. 1.

27. ver. 18..20, 30. 1 Ki. 9. 27. Jon. 1. 6. Re. 18. 17.

29. ver. 17, 30, 40, 41. De. 28. 67. Ps. 130. 6. He. 6. 19.

30. ver. 16, 32, 41.

31. ver. 11, 21..24, 42, 43. Ps. 91. 11, 12. Je. 29. 11..13. Ezc. 36. 36, 37. Lu. 1. 34, 35.–4. 9..12. Jn°. 6. 37. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14

32. Lu. 16. 8. Phil. 3. 7..9.

33. ver. 27, 29.

34. 1 Ki. 1. 52. Mat. 10. 30. Mar. 8. 2, 3. Lu. 12. 7.–21. 18. Phi. 2. 5. 1 Ti. 5. 23.

35. ch. 2. 46, 47. 1 Sa. 9. 13. Ps. 119. 46. Mat. 15. 36. Mar. 8. 6. Lu. 24. 30. Jn°. 6. 11, 23. Ro. 1. 16.–14. 6. 1 Co. 10. 30, 31. 1 Ti. 4. 3, 4. 2 Ti. 1. 8, 12. 1 Pe. 4. 16.

36. Pr. 27. 17. 2 Co. 1. 4..6.

37. ver. 24. ch. 2. 41.–7. 14. Ro. 13. 1. 1 Pe. 3. 20.

38. ver. 18. 19. Job 2. 4. Jon. 1. 5. Mat. 6. 25.–16. 26. He. 12. 1.

40. Taken up the anchors; or, *cut the anchors, they left them in the sea*, &c. Is. 23. 23.

41. ver. 17, 26..29. 1 Ki. 22. 48. 2 Ch. 20. 37. Ezr. 27. 26, 34. 2 Co. 11. 25, 26.

42. Ps. 74. 20. Pr. 12. 10. Ec. 9. 3. Mar. 15. 15..20. Lu. 23. 40, 41.

43. ver. 3. 11, 31. ch. 23. 18, 24. Pr. 16. 7

44. ver. 22. 24. Ps. 107. 30. Am. 9. 9. Jn°. 6. 39, 40. 2 Co. 1. 8..10. 1 Pe. 4. 18.

Digitized by Google

Paul[a] and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band.

2 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by ye coasts of Asia; *one* Aristarchus[b], a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us.

3 And the next *day* we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously[c] entreated Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete[β], over against Salmone;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city *of* Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast[γ] was now already past, Paul admonished *them*,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive[m] that this voyage will be with[δ] hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless, the centurion[n] believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, *and there* to winter; *which is* an haven of Crete[r], and lieth toward the southwest and north-west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing[s] *thence*, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there[ζ] arose against it a tempestuous[t] wind, called Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let *her* drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat;

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and fearing lest they should fall[u] into the quicksands, strake sail, & so were driven.

18 And being exceedingly tossed[v] with a tempest, the next *day* they lightened the ship;

19 And the third *day* we cast out[w] with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither[x] sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope[z] that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened[a] unto me, and not have loosed[c] from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now[d] I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night[b] the angel[e] of God, whose[d] I am, & whom[e] I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cesar: &, lo, God hath given thee[g] all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer; for[h] I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit, we must be cast upon a certain island[k].

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight ye[l] shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country:

28 And sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished[l] for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried, and continued fasting, having taking nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat; for this[o] is for your health: for there[p] shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and[q] gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken *it*, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship, two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had[η] taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder-bands, and hoisted up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel[x] was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul[a], kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first *into the sea*, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so[e] it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

A. D. 62.

a c. 25. 12, 25.
b c. 23. 11.
c He. 1. 14.
d De. 32. 9. Ps. 135. 4. Is. 44. 5. Mal. 3. 17. Ju[e]. 17, 9, 10. 1 Cor. 6. 20. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10.
e Ps. 116. 16. Is. 44. 21. Da. 3. 17. 6. 16. Ju[e]. 12. 26. Ro. 1. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 3.
f c. 19. 29.
g Ge. 19. 21, 22.
h Lu. 1. 45. Ro. 4. 20, 21. 2 Ti. 1. 12.
i c. 24. 23. 28. 16.
k c. 28. 1.
l Ps. 130. 6.
β or, *Candy.*
γ *The Fast was on the 10th day of the 7th month.* Le. 23. 27, 29.
m 2 Ki. 6. 9, 10. Da. 2. 20. Am. 3. 7.
δ or, *injury.*
n Pr. 27. 12.
o Mat. 15. 32. 1 Ti. 5. 23.
p 1 Ki. 1. 52. Mat. 10. 30. Lu. 12. 7. 21. 18.
q 1 Sa. 9. 13. Mat. 15. 36. Mar. 8. 6. Ju[e]. 6. 11, 23. 1 Ti. 4. 3, 4.
r ver. 7.
s ver. 21.
ζ or, *boat.*
t Ps. 107. 25.
η or, *cut the anchors, left them in the sea, &c.*
u ver. 41.
v Ps. 107. 27.
w Job 2. 4. Jon. 1. 5.
x Ps. 74. 20.
y Ps. 105. 28.
z Ex. 37. 11.
a 2 Cor. 11. 25.
b ver. 10.
c ver. 13.
d Job 22. 29. Ps. 112. 7. 2 Cor. 4. 8, 9.
e Ps. 107. 28 --30. ver. 22.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XXVIII.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island[a] was called Melita.

2 And the barbarous[b] people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us[d] everyone, because of y[c] present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt[h] this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt[i] no harm.

6 Howbeit, they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said[m] that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of y[c] chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever, and of a bloody flux: to whom[r] Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid[t] his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured[u] us with many honours; & when we departed, they laded *us* with such things[w] as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried *there* three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli;

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when y[c] brethren heard of us, they came[y] to meet us as far as Appii Forum, and the Three Taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage[z].

16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself[b] with a soldier that kept him.

A.D.62-65.

a c. 27. 26.
b Ro. 1. 14. Col. 3. 11.
c c. 24. 12, 13. 25. 8.
d Mat. 10. 42. He. 13. 2.
e c. 21. 33, &c.
f c. 24. 10, 26. 31.
g c. 25. 11.
h Jn°. 7. 24.
i c. 26. 6, 7.
k c. 26. 29. Ep. 3. 1. 4. 1.—6. 20. 2 Ti. 1. 16. 2. 9. Phile. 10, 13.
l Mar. 16. 18. Lu. 10. 19.
m c. 14. 11.
n Lu. 2. 34. c. 24. 5, 14. 1 Pe. 2. 12. 4. 14.
o Phile. 2.
p Lu. 24. 27. c. 17. 3.—19. 8.
q c. 26. 6, 22.
r Ja. 5. 14, 15.
s Mat. 9. 18. Mar. 6. 5. 7. 32.—16. 18.
t Ja. 4. 40.
u c. 19. 11. 1 Co. 12. 9, 28.
t c. 14. 4. 17. 4.—19. 9. Ro. 3. 3.
u 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Ti. 5. 17.
v Ps. 81. 11. Is 6. 9. Je 5. 21. Eze. 3. 6, 7. 12. 2.
w Ma. 13. 14, 15. Ro. 11. 8.
w Ma. 6. 31-34. 10. 8-10. 2 Co. 9. 5-11. Ph. 4. 11, 12.
x Mat. 21. 41. c. 13. 46, 47. 18. 6.—22. 21. 26. 17, 18. Ro. 11. 11.
y c. 21. 5. 3 Jn°. 6. 8.
z Jos. 1. 6, 7, 9. 1 Sa. 30. 6. Ps. 27. 14.
a c. 4. 31. Ep. 6. 19.
b c. 24. 23. 27. 3.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: & when they were come together, he said unto them, Men *and* brethren, tho'[c] I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered[e] prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans:

18 Who, when[f] they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against *it*, I was constrained to appeal[g] unto Cesar; not that I had aught to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that for the hope[i] of Israel I am bound with this chain[k].

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where[n] it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging[o]: to whom he expounded[p] and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both[q] out of the law of Moses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some[r] believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word; Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias[v] the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For y[c] heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles[x], and *that* they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 Preaching[a] the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XXVIII.

1. ca. 27. 26, 44.

2. ver. 4. ch. 27. 3. Le. 19. 18, 34. Ezr. 10. 9. Pr. 24. 11, 12. Lu. 10. 30, 37. Jn°. 18. 18. Ro. 1. 14.–2. 14, 15, 27. 1 Co. 14. 11. 2 Co. 11. 27. Col. 3. 11. He. 13. 2.

3. ver. 4. Job 20. 16. Is. 30. 6.–41. 24.–59. 5. Am. 5. 19. Mat. 3. 7.–12. 34.–23. 23. 2 Co. 6. 9.–11. 23.

4. ver. 2, 5. Ge. 3. 1.–4. 8..11.–9. 5, 6.–42. 21, 22. Nu. 35. 31..34. Pr. 28. 17. Is. 13. 21, 22.–26. 21. –43. 20. Zep. 2. 15. Mat. 23. 35.–27. 25. Lu. 13. 2, 4. Jn°. 9. 1, 2. Re. 21. 8.

5. Nu. 21. 6..9. Ps. 91. 13. Mar. 16. 18. Lu. 10. 19. Jn°. 3. 14, 15. Ro. 16. 20. Re. 9. 3, 4.

6. ch. 12. 22.–14. 11..13. Mat. 21. 9.–27. 22.

7. ver. 2. ch. 13. 7.–18. 12.–23. 24. Mat. 10. 40, 41. Lu. 19. 6..9.

8. ch. 9. 17, 18, 40.–19. 11, 12. 1 Ki. 17. 20..22. Mat. 9. 18.–10. 1, 8. Mar. 1. 30, 31.–6. 5.–7. 32.–16. 18. Lu. 4. 40.–9. 1..3.–10. 8, 9.–13. 13. 1 Co. 12. 9, 28. Ja. 5. 14, 16.

9. ch. 5. 12, 15. Mat. 4. 24. Mar. 6. 54..56.

10. 2 Ki. 8. 9. Ezr. 7. 27. Mat. 10. 8..10.–15. 5, 6. 2 Co. 8. 2..6.–9. 5..11. Phi. 4. 11, 12, 19. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Ti. 5. 3, 4, 17, 18.

11. [*A. D.* 63.] ch. 6. 9.–27. 6. Is. 45. 20. Jon. 1. 5, 16. 1 Co. 8. 4.

13. ch. 27. 13.

14. ch. 9. 42, 43.–19. 1.–20. 6.–21. 4, 7, 8. Ge. 7. 4.–8. 10..12. Ps. 119. 63. Mat. 10. 11.

15. ch. 10. 25.–21. 5. Ex. 4. 14. Jn°. 12. 13. Ac. 21. 5. Ro. 15. 24. 1 Co. 12. 21, 22. 2 Co. 2. 14.–7. 5..7 Ga. 4. 14. 1 Th. 3. 7. He. 13. 3. 3 Jn°. 6..8.

16. ver. 30, 31. ch. 2. 19.–18. 2.–19. 21.–23. 11.–24. 23, 25.–27. 3, 31, 43. Ge. 37. 36.–39. 21..23. 2 Ki. 25. 8. Je. 40. 2. Ro. 1. 7..15.–15. 22..29. Re. 17. 9, 18.

17. ch. 21. 23, 33.–23. 1, &c.–24. 10..16.–25. 8, 10. Ge. 40. 15.

18. ch. 22. 24, 25, 30.–24. 10, 22.–25. 7, 8.–26. 31.

19. ch. 25. 10..12, 21, 25.–26. 32. Ro. 12. 19..21. 1 Pe. 2. 22, 23.

20. ver. 17. ch. 10. 29, 33.–23. 6.–24. 15.–26. 6, 7, 29. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1.–6. 20. Phi. 1. 13. Col. 4. 18. 2 Ti. 1. 16.–2. 9. Philc. 10, 13.

21. Ex. 11. 7. Is. 41. 11.–50. 8.–54. 17.

22. ch. 5. 17.–15. 5.–16. 20, 21.–17. 6, 7.–24. 5, 6, 14.–26. 5. Lu. 2. 34. 1 Co. 11. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 12.–3. 16.–4. 14..16.

23. ch. 17. 2, 3.–18. 4, 28.–19. 8.–20. 9..11.–26. 6, 22, 23. Lu. 24. 26, 27, 44. Jn°. 4. 34.

24. ch. 13. 48..50.–14. 4.–17. 4, 5.–18. 6..8.–19. 8, 9. Ro. 3. 3.–11. 4..6.

25. ver. 29. Mat. 15. 7. Mar. 7. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

26. De. 29. 4. Ps. 81. 12. Is. 6. 9, 10.–29. 10, 14.–42. 19, 20.–66. 4. Je. 5. 21. Eze. 12. 2. Mat. 13. 14, 15. Mar. 4. 12.–8. 17, 18. Lu. 8. 10.–24. 25, 45 Jn°. 12. 38..40. Ro. 11. 8..10. 2 Co. 4. 4..6.

28. ch. 2. 14.–4. 10.–11. 18.–13. 38, 46, 47.–14. 27.–15. 14, 17.–18. 6.–22. 21.–26. 17, 18. Ps. 98. 2, 3. Is. 40. 6.–52. 10. La. 3. 26. Eze. 36. 32. Mat. 21. 41..43. Lu. 2. 30..32.–3. 6. Ro 3. 29, 30.–4. 11.–11. 11.–15. 8..16.

29. ver. 25. Mat. 10. 34..36. Lu. 12. 51..53. Jn°. 7. 40..53.

30. [*A. D.* 65.] ver. 16.

31. ver. 23. ch. 4. 29, 31.–5. 42.–8. 12.–20. 25.–23. 11. Mat. 4. 23. Mar. 1. 14. Lu. 8. 1. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 13. Col. 4. 3, 4. 2 Ti. 4. 17.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D. 60.*] ver. 5,16. ch. 11.13.–15.16,29.–16. 13,25. Lc. 20.24. Nu.16.9. De.10.8. 1Ch. 23.13. Is. 49.1. Je. 1.5. Mar. 16.15,16. Lu. 2.10. Jn°. 12.26.–13.14.–15.15,20. Ac. 9.15.–13.2,9.–20.24. –21.24.–22.7,13.–26.16.–27.23. 1Co.1.1.–9.14,16. –15.8. 2Co.1.1.–4.5.–11.5.–12.11. Ga.1.1,10.–17. Ep. 1.1,13.–3.5.–4.11. Phi. 1.1.–2.11.–3.6,7. Col. 1.1,25. 1Th. 2.2. 2Th. 2.13,14. 1Ti. 1.1, 11.16.–2.7. 2Ti. 1.11. Tit. 1.1. He. 5.4.–7.26. Ja. 1.1. 2Pe. 1.1. Jude 1. Re. 1.1.–22.6,9.

2. ch. 3.2,21. Ps. 119.140. Da. 10.21. Lu. 24.26. Ac. 10.43.–26.6. 2Ti. 3.15. 2Pe. 1.20. Re. 22.6.

3. ver. 9. ch. 8. 2,3,29.–9.5. Ge. 3.15. 2Sa. 7.12. Ps. 2.7–89.36. Is. 9.6. Je. 3.5.–23.15,26. Am. 9.11. Mat. 1.1,6,15,20.–3.17.–9.27.–12.23.–15.22.– 22.42. Lu. 1.26,33,69.–1.4.5. Jn°. 1.14.34,49.– 3.10,35.–5.25.–7.42.–10.30,36.–20.28,31. Ac. 2.30.–3.13.–8.27.–9.20.–13.22. 1Co.1.9. Ga. 4.4. Col.1.13. 1Th.1.10. 1Ti.3.16. 2Ti.2.8. 1Jn°.1.3.– 3.8,23.–4.2,3,9,15.–5.1,5,10,20. 2Jn°. 7. Re. 2.18.

4. Declared: Gr. *determined.* ver. 3. Lu. 18.31.– 24.26. Jn°. 2.18. Ac. 2.24,32.–3.15.–4.10.–5.30. –13.33.–17.31. 2Co. 13.4. Ep. 1.19. He. 5.5.– 9.14. 1Pe. 1.11. 2Pe. 1.21. Re. 19.10.

5. For obedience to the faith; or, *to the obedience of faith.* ch.3.29.–11.12.–12.3.–15.9,15,19.–16.26. Ge. 22.18. Ps. 22.27.–67.2.–77.17. Mal.1.11,14. Mat.28.19. Mar.16.15. Lu.24.46,47. Jn°.1.16. Ac. 1.25.–6.7.–9.15.–15.14.–22.21.–26.17. 1Co. 9.2. –15.10. 2Co.3.5.–10.1. Ga.1.15.–2.8.–3.5,6. Ep. 1.6,12.–3.2.–9. 1Ti.1.11. He. 5.9. 1Pe. 2.9.

6. ch. 8.28.–9.24. 1Co.1.9. Ga.1.6. Ep.1.11. Col. 1.6,21. 1Th.2.12. 2Th.2.14. 2Ti. 1.9. He. 3.1. 1Pe. 2.9,21.–5.10. 2Pe.1.10. Re. 17.14.

7. ver. 6. ch. 5.1.–9.24,25.–14.17.–15.13,33. De. 33.12. Ps. 60.5.–122.6. Ca.1.1. Is. 55.12.–57. 19, 21. Zec. 6.13. Mat. 5.16.–6.8,9. Lu. 2.14.– 10.5,6.–19.38,42. Jn°. 14.27.–16.33.–20.17. Ac. 7.59,60.–10.36.–15.23. 1Co.1.2.–16.23. 2Co. 1.1,2.–12.8.–13.14. Ga. 1.3.–6.18. Ep. 1.2.– 2.14.–6.23. Phi. 1.1,20.–4.13,23. Col. 1.2.–3.12. –3.23. 1Th. 1.1,3.–3.11.–4.7.–5.28. 2Th. 1.1,2. –2.16.–3.16,18. 1Ti. 1.2.–6.12,15. 2Ti. 1.2.– 4.22. Tit. 1.4. Phile. 3,25. He. 13.20. Ja. 1.1. 1Pe. 1.1,15. 2Pe. 1.2. 1Jn°. 3.1. 2Jn°. 3. Jude 1,2. Re. 1.4,5.–2.1,8,12,18,29.–3.1,7,14,22.–22.21.

8. ch. 6.17.–16.19. Mat. 24.14. Lu. 2.1. Ac. 11.28. 1Co. 1.4. Ep. 1.16.–3.21.–5.20. Phi.1.3,11. Col. 1.3. 1Th.1.2,9.–3.9. 2Th.1.3. 1Ti.1.3. Phile. 4. He. 13.15. 1Pe. 2.5.–4.11. 2Jn°. 4. 3Jn°. 3.

9. With my spirit; or, *in my spirit.* ch. 9.1. 1 Sa. 12.23. Job 16.19. Mar. 1.1. Lu. 18.1. Jn°. 4.23. Ac.3.26.–12.5.–19.21.–27.23. 1Co.14.14. 2Co.1.23. –11.10,31. Ga. 1.20. Ep. 1.16.–3.1,4,8,c.–5.18. Phi.1.4,8.–2.22.–3.3. Col.1.9,29. 1Th.1.2.–2.5.– 3.10.–5.17. 1Ti.1.3.–2.7. 2Ti.1.3. Phile.4. 1Jn°.5.9.

10. ch.15.22,30. Ac.18.21.–19.21.–21.14.–XXVII.– XXVIII. 1 Co.4.19. Phi.4.6. 1 Th.2.18.–3.10. Phile. 22. He. 13.19. Ja. 4.15.

11. ch. 15.29.–16.25. Ge. 31.30. 2Sa.13.39.–23.15. 2Ch. 20.20. Ac.8.15.–16.5.–19.6. 1Co.12.1.11. 2Co.1.21.–9.14.–11.4 Ga.3.2. Ep.4.8. Phi.1.8 –2.26.–4.11. 1Th.3.2,13. 2Th.2.17.–3.3. He.13.9. 1Pe. 5.10. 2Pe. 1.12.–3.17.

12. With you; or, *in you.* ch. 15.24,32. Ac. 11.23. 2Co. 2.1.–7.4,13. Ep. 4.5. 1Th. 2.17.–3.7. 2 Ti. 1.4. Tit.1.4. 2Pe.1.1. 2Jn°. 4. 3Jn°. 3,4. Jude 3.

13. Among you; or, *in you.* ch. 15.13.–28. Is. 27.6. Jn°. 4.36.–12.24.–15.16. Ac. 14.27.–15.12.–16.6. –19.21.–21.19. 1Co.9.2.–10.1.–12.1. 2Co.1.8,15. –2.14.–10.13. Phi.4.17. Col.1.6. 1Th.1.9,10,18. –2.13,18.–4.13. 2Th. 2.7. 2Ti.4.17.

14. ver. 22. ch. 8.12.–11.25.–12.16.–13.8.–16.19. Pr. 1.22.–8.5. Is. 35.8. Mat. 11.25. Lu. 10.21. Ac. 9.15.–13.2,4.–22.21.–26.17.–28.4. 1Co.1.19.–2.19. –3.18.–9.16.–23.–14.11,24. 2Co.10.12.–11.19. Ep. 5.15. Col. 3.11. 2Ti. 2.10. Tit. 3.3. Ja. 3.17.

15. ch.12.18. 1Ki. 8.18. Is. 6.8. Mat. 9.38. Mar.14.8. Jn°. 4.24. Ac. 21.13. 1 Co. 9.17. 2 Co. 8.12.–10.15.

16. ch. 2.9,10.–3.22,26,29,30.–4.9.–23.–9.24,33.– 10.4,7.–12.17.–15.8,19,29. Ps. 40.9.–71.15.–110.2. –119.46. Is. 53.10. Mar. 8.38.–16.16. Lu. 2.10, 11,30.–9.26.–24.47. Jn°. 3.15,36.–6.35,40,47.– 7.38,39.–11.25,26. Ac. 3.26.–11.18.–13.26,46.– 18.5,6.–20.21.–26.20.–28.17.–20. 1Co.1.18.24.– 2.2,4.–9.12.–14.24.–15.2. 2Co.2.10,14.–4.4.–9.13. –10.4,5. Ga. 1.7.–2.15.–3.22,28. Ep. 2.11.17. Col.1.5,6.–3.11. 1Th. 1.5.–2.13. 1Ti. 1.4. 2Ti. 1.8,12,16. He.4.12. 1 Pe. 2.6.–4.16. 1 Jn°. 5.10.

17. ch. 3. 3,21.–10.3. Is. 45.24.–46.14.–51.8.–54.17. –61.10. Je. 23.3. Da. 9.24. Hab. 2.4. Jn°. 1.16. 1Co. 1.30. 2Co. 3.18.–5.21. Ga. 3.11.–5.5. Phi. 3.8. 2Th. 1.3. Tit. 1.1. Heb. 10.38.–11.6. 2Pe. 1.1.

18. ver. 17,29. ch. 2.5,9.–4.15.–5.6.–6.13. Nu. 22.14. De. 25. 16.–29.20.28. 2 Ki. 21.13. Is. 3.10.–55.7. Je. 4.8. La. 2.22. Eze. 7.19.–18.4. Zep. 1.8. Jn°. 3.36. Ac. 4.17.–17.30. 1 Co. 6.9. Ga. 3.10. Ep. 5.6. Col. 3.6. 2Th. 3.2. 1Ti. 1.9. Tit. 3.12. 2Pe. 2. 5–15.–3.7. 1Jn°. 5.19. Jude 4,15,18. Re. 8.16.–19.15.

19. In them; or, *to them.* ch. 2.3,15.23. Ps. 19.1.6. Is. 40.6. Je. 10.10. Lu. 12.46. Jn°. 1.9.–3.19. Ac. 14.16.–17.23.30.–24.24. 2Th. 2.10. 1 Ti. 4.1,2.

20. So that they are; or, *that they may be.* ver. 19. ch. 2.1,15.–16.26. Ge. 21.33. De. 4.19.–33.27. Job 31.26. Ps. 8.3.–19.1,&c.–33.6.–90.2.–104.5.,31.– 109.90.–139.13.–148.3,12. Is.9.6.–26.4.–40.26. Mat. 5.45. Jn°. 1.18.–15.22. Ac. 14.17.–17.27,29.–22.1. Col. 1.15.–2.9. 1Ti.1.17.–6.16. He. 9.14.–11.27.

21. ver.19,28. ch.11.10.–20.9. De. 28.29. 2Ki.17.15. Ps. 50. 23.–81. 12.–86.9. Ec. 7.29. Is. 9.2.–44. 9.20. Je. 2.5.–10.3,14.–16.19. Ho.2.8. Hab.1.15. Lu.17.15. Jn°.3.19. Ac. 26.18. Ep. 4.17. 2Ti.3.2. 1 Pe. 1. 18.–2. 9. Re. 14. 7.–15. 4.

22. ch. 11. 25. Pr. 25. 14.–26. 12. Is. 47.10. Je. 8. 8.– 10.14. Mat. 6. 23. 1 Co. 1. 19.–3. 18.

23. ver. 25. De. 4.15.–5. 8. Ps.106. 20.–115.5.–135.15. Is. 40.18,26.–44.13. Je. 2.11. Eze. 8.10. Ac.17.29. 1 Co. 12. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 9. 20.

24. ver. 27. ch. 6.12. Le.18. 22. Ps. 81. 11. Ho. 4. 17. Mat.15.14. Ac. 7.42.–14.16–17.29. 1Co. 5.13,18. –6.18. Ep. 2. 3.–4.18. 1Th. 4. 4. 2 Th. 2.10. 2 Ti. 2. 20. 1 Pe.1.14.–2.11.–4. 2. 2Pe.11.18. 1Jn°. 2.15.

25. More; or, *rather,* ver.18,23. ch. 9. 5. Ps. 78.19. –146. 1. Is. 44.20. Je. 10.14.–13.25.–16.19. Am. 2.4. Jon. 2.8. Hab. 2.18. Mat. 6.24.–10.37. 2Co. 11.31. Ep. 3.21. 1Th.1.9. 1Ti.1.11,17. 2Ti. 3.4. 1 Jn°. 2. 15.–5. 20.

26. ver. 24. Ge.19.5. Le.18.22.,28. De.23.7,18. Ju.19. 22. 1Co.6.9. Ep.4.19.–5.12. 1Ti.1.10. Jude 7,10.

28. To retain God in their knowledge; or, *to acknowledge God.*—A reprobate mind; or, *a mind void of judgment.* ver.18,21. ch. 8. 7,8. Job 21.14. Pr. 1. 7,22,29.–5. 12.–17.16. Je. 4. 22.–6. 30.–9. 6. Ho. 4.6. Ac.17.23,32. 1Co.15.34. 2Co. 4.4.–10. 5. –13.5. Ep. 5.4. 2Th. 1.8.–2.10. 2 Ti. 3.8. Tit. 1.16. Phile. 8. 2 Pe. 3.5.

29. ch.3.10.–19. Job 15.16. Ps.12.7. Pr.16. 28.–26.20. Je. 17.9. Mat. 15.19. Mar. 7.21. 1 Co.6.9. 2 Co. 12.20. Ga. 5.19. Ep. 5.3. Col. 3.5. 1 Ti. 1.9. 2 Ti. 3. 2. Tit. 3.3. Re. 21.8.–22.15.

30. ch. 2.7,23.–3.27. Nu. 10. 35. De. 7.10.–21.18.– 27.16. 1 Ki. 20.11. 2 Ch. 19.2.–25.19. Ps. 10.3.– 49.6.–52.1.–81.15.–106.39. Pr. 8.36.–30.17. Ec. 7.29. Eze. 22.7. Mat.10.21.–15.4. Lu.21.16. Jn°. 7.7.–15.23. Ac. 5.36. 2 Co. 10.15. 2 Th.2.4. 2 Ti.3.2. Tit. 3.3. Ja.3.5.–4.16. 2Pe.2.18. Jude 16.

31. Without natural affection; or, *unsociable.* ver. 20,21. ch. 3.11. 2 Ki. 18.14, &c. Pr. 18.2. Is. 27.11.–33.8. Je. 4.22. Mat. 15.16. 2 Ti. 3.3.

32. Have pleasure in them; or, *content with them.* ver 18,21. ch. 2.1.–5,21.–6.21. De. 17.6.–21.22. 2 Sa. 12.5. 1 Ki. 2.26. Ps. 50.18. Ho. 7.3. Mar. 14.10. He. 10.29. Re. 16.6.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 3,21,27. ch.1.18.–9.20.–12.5. 2 Sa.12.5. Ps. 50.16,20. Mat. 7.1.,5.–23.29. Lu.6.37.–19.22. Jn°. 8.7. 1 Co.7.16. Ja. 2.20.–4.11.

2. ver. 5. ch. 3.4.–9.14. Ge.18.25. Job 34.17,23. Ps. 9.4,7.–11.5.–36.5.–91.13.–98.9.–145.17. Is. 45.19. Je. 12.1. Eze. 18.29. Da. 4.37. Zep. 3.5. Ac. 17.31. 2 Th. 1.5. Re. 15.3.–16.5.–19.2.

3. ch.1.1,32. 2Sa.10.3. Job 35.2. Pr. 11.21.–16.5. Eze. 17.15,18. Da.10.19. Mat. 23.33.–26.53. Lu. 12.14.–22.58,60. 1 Th. 5.3. He. 2.3.–12.25.

4. ch.3.25.–6.1,15.–9.22.–10.12.–11.36. Ex.34.6. Nu.

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the ROMANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, a servant of[a] Jesus Christ, called[b] *to be* an apostle, separated[c] unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made[d] of the seed of David according to the flesh;

4 And[β] declared[b] *to be* the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit[f] of holiness, by y[e] resurrection from y[e] dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and apostleship, [γ] for obedience[i] to the faith among all nations, for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called[n] *to be* saints: Grace[o] to you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith[q] is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For God is my witness, whom[r] I serve with[ε] my spirit in the gospel of his Son: that without ceasing[s] I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request (if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by[t] the will of God) to come unto you.

11 For[u] I long to see you, that[v] I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end you may be established:

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with[ζ] you by the mutual[w] faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit[ε] among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 I am debtor[x] both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For I am not ashamed[y] of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power[z] of God unto salvation, to every one that believeth[b]; to[c] the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein[d] is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written[e], The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath[f] of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness, and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness:

19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in[μ] them; for[b] God hath shewed *it* unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by y[e] things[m] that are made, *even* his eternal power & Godhead; [ν] so that they are without excuse.

A. D. 60.

a Ac. 27. 23.
b Ac. 9. 15. 1 Co. 1. 1.
c Ac. 13. 2. Ga. 1. 15.
d Je. 2. 5. Ep. 4. 17, 18.
e Je. 8. 8, 9.
f Ps. 89. 36.
g Is. 40. 18, 26. Ez. 8. 10.
β *determin'd*
h Ac. 13. 33, 34. Re. 1. 18.
i He. 9. 14.
k Ps. 81. 12. 2 Th. 2. 11.
γ or, *to the obedience of faith.*
l Ac. 6. 7. c. 16. 26.
m Am. 2. 4.
δ or, *rather.*
n 1 Co. 1. 2. 1 Th. 4. 7.
o 1 Co. 1. 3, &c. 2 Pe. 1. 2.
p Ep. 5. 12. Jude 10.
q c. 16. 19.
r Ac. 27. 23.
ε or, *in.*
s 1 Th. 3. 10.
ζ or, *to acknowledge.*
t Ja. 4. 15.
θ or, *a mind void of judgment.*
u c. 15. 23, 32.
v c. 15. 29.
w 2 Pe. 1. 1.
κ or, *unsociable.*
x 1 Co. 9. 16.
λ or, *consent with them.*
y Mar. 8. 38. 2 Ti. 1. 8.
z Je. 23. 29. 1 Co. 1. 18.
a 2 Sa. 12. 6, 7.
b Mar. 16. 16.
c Ac. 3. 26.
d c. 3. 21, 25.
e Hab. 2. 4.
f Ep. 5. 6.
g c. 9. 23.
μ or, *to.*
h Jn[v]. 1. 9.
i Is. 30. 18.
k Jon. 4. 2.
l Is. 30. 18.
m Ps. 19. 1, &c.
n Dt. 32. 34.
o Ec. 12. 14.
ν or *that they may be.*

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, neither were thankful, but became vain[a] in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened:

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they[ε] became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image[ζ] made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave[k] them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:

25 Who changed the truth of God[m] into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more[δ] than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile[p] affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the women, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like[ζ] to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to[θ] a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful; proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenant-breakers, without[κ] natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing y[ε] judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but[λ] have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAP. II.

THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for[a] wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest, doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth, against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou the riches[g] of his goodness and forbearance[i] and long-suffering[k], not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth[l] thee to repentance?

5 But, after thy hardness & impenitent heart, treasurest[n] up unto thyself wrath, against the day of wrath, and[o] revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

Digitized by Google

6 Who[a] will render to every man according to his deeds:
7 To them, who, by patient continuance in well doing, seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:
8 But unto them that are [b]contentious, and[c] do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness; indignation and wrath,
9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the β Gentile:
10 But glory[d], honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the β Gentile:
11 For[e] there is no respect of persons with God.
12 For as many as have sinned without law, shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law, shall be judged by the law;
13 (For[f] not the hearers of the law *are* just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.
14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law[m] unto themselves:
15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their γ conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts the ζ mean while accusing, or else excusing, one another;)
16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets[e] of men, by Jesus Christ, according to my[p] gospel.
17 Behold, thou[g] art called a Jew, & rest-est in y[e] law, & makest thy boast of God,
18 And knowest[r] *his* will, and η approvest[s] the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;
19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,
20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form[t] of knowledge and of the truth in the law:
21 Thou[h] therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?
22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege?
23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?
24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written[i].
25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but[k] if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.
26 Therefore if [l]y[e] uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?
27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, [l]judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?
28 For he[k] is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision which is outward in the flesh:
29 But he *is* a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision *is that* of the heart[m], in the spirit, *and* not in the letter; whose praise[n] *is* not of men, but of God.

A. D. 60.

a Pr. 24. 12. Mat. 16. 27. Re. 20. 12.
b De. 4. 7, 8.
c 1 Ti. 6. 3, 4.
d 2 Th. 1. 8.
e c. 10. 16. He. 4. 2.
β or, *Greek.*
f Ps. 51. 4.
g 1 Pe. 1. 7.
h De. 10. 17. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Ga. 6. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 1. 17.
i Job 8. 3.
k Ja. 1. 22–25.
l c. 6. 1, 15.
m 1 Co. 11. 14.
γ or, *the conscience witnessing with them.*
δ *charged.*
ζ or, *between themselves.*
n Ps. 14. & 53.
o Lu. 8. 17.
p Ro. 16. 25.
q ver. 28.
r Ps. 147. 19, 20.
η or, *triest the things that differ.*
s Ph. 1. 10.
t Ps. 5. 9.
u Ps. 140. 3.
v Ps. 10. 7.
w Is. 59. 7, 8.
x 2 Ti. 1. 13. 3. 5.
y Mat. 23. 3, &c.
z Ps. 36. 1.
a Ps. 107. 42.
θ or, *subject to the judgment of God.*
b Ps. 143. 2.
c Ez. 36. 20, 23.
d Ac. 26. 22.
e Ga. 5. 3.
f c. 5. 1, &c.
g Ac. 10. 34, 35.
h Ec. 7. 20.
i Mat. 12. 41, 42.
κ or, *foreordained.*
k Mat. 3. 9. Jn°. 8. 39. c. 9. 6, 7. Ga. 6. 15. Re. 2. 9.
λ or, *passing over.*
l Ac. 13. 38, 39.
m De. 30. 16. 30. 6. Je. 4. 4. Ph. 3. 3. Co. 2. 11.
n 2 Co. 10. 18.

108

CHAP. III.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit *is there* of circumcision?
2 Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them[a] were committed the oracles of God.
3 For what, if some[c] did not believe? Shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?
4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written[f], That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.
5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous, who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.)
6 God forbid: for then how[i] shall God judge the world?
7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory, why yet am I also judged as a sinner?
8 And not *rather* (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say) Let[l] us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.
9 What then? are we better *than they?* No, in no wise: for we have before proved δ both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;
10 As it is written[n], There is none righteous, no, not one:
11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.
12 They are all gone out of y[e] way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
13 Their[t] throat *is* an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison[u] of asps *is* under their lips:
14 Whose mouth[v] *is* full of cursing and bitterness.
15 Their feet[w] *are* swift to shed blood:
16 Destruction and misery *are* in their ways:
17 And the way of peace have they not known:
18 There[z] is no fear of God before their eyes.
19 Now we know, that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under y[e] law; that every[a] mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become θ guilty before God.
20 Therefore[b] by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law *is* the knowledge of sin.
21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law[d] and the prophets;
22 Even the righteousness of God, *which is* by faith[f] of Jesus Christ, unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference;
23 For all[b] have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;
24 Being justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Jesus Christ:
25 Whom God hath κ set forth *to be* a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the A remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;
26 To declare, *I say*, at this time, his righteousness: that[l] he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.
27 Where *is* boasting then? It is ex-

Digitized by Google

14.18. Job 33.27. Ps.10.11.—78.38.—86.5,15.—104.24.—130.3. Ec. 8.11. Is.30.18.—63.7. Je. 3.12.,23.—7.10. Eze. 12.22.—16.63. Ho. 3.5. Mat. 24.48, 49. Lu. 15.17.—19.5.8. Ep. 1.7, 18.—2.4,7.—3.8,16. Phi. 4.19. Col. 1.27.—2.2. 1 Ti. 1.16.—6.17. Tit. 3.4. 1 Pe. 3.20. 2 Pe. 2.3.—3.9,15. Re. 3.20.

5. ver. 2,3. ch.1.18.—9.22.—11.25. Ex. 8.15.—14.17. De. 2.30.—32.34. Jos. 11.20. 1 Sa. 6.6. 1 Ch. 20.8. —36.13. Job 21.20. 1 Ps. 95.8. Pr. 11.4.—29.1. Is. 48.4. Eze. 3.7. Da. 5.20. Am. 3.10. Zec. 7.11. He. 3.13,15.—4.7. Ja. 5.3. 2 Pe. 2.9.—3.7. Re. 6.17.

6. ch.14.12. Job 34.11. Pr. 24.12. Is. 3.10. Je. 17.10. —32.19. Eze. 18.30. Mat. 16.27.—25.34, &c. 1 Co 4.5. 2 Co. 5.10. Ga. 6.7. Re. 2.23.—20.12.—22.12.

7. ch. 6.23.—8.18,25.—2.29. Ga. 5.17,19. Ja. 3.25 Mat. 24.12. Lu. 8.15. Jn°. 6.66. 1 Co. 15.58. Ga. 6.9. 2 Ti. 4.7. He. 6.12,15.—10.35. Ja. 5.7. Re. 2.10.

8. ch. 1.18.—6.17.—9.22.—10.16.—15.18. Job 24.13. Ps. 90.11. Pr. 13.10. Is. 50.10. Na. 1.6. Jn°. 3.18. 1 Co. 11.16. 2 Th. 1.8.—2.10. Tit. 3.9. He. 3.12,13. —3.9.—10.27.—11.8. 1 Pe. 3.1.—4.17. Re. 14.10.—16.19.

9. Gentile: Gr. *Greek.* ver. 10 ch. 1.16. Pr. 1. 27, 28. Eze. 18.4. Am. 3.2. Mic. 6.11. 20.24.—16.26. Lu. 12.47,48. 2 Th. 1.6. 1 Pe. 4.17.

10. Gentile: Gr. *Greek.* ver. 7. ch. 5.1.—8.6.—9. 21,23.—14.17.—15.13. Nu. 6.26.—22.21. 1 Sa. 2.30. Ps. 15.2.—29.11.—37.37.—112.6. Pr. 3.16.—4.7.—8.18.—11.18. Is. 22.17.—26.12.—32.17.—48.18,22.—55.12.—57.19. Je. 33.6. Mat. 10.13. Lu. 1.79.—2.14. —9.48.—12.37.—19.42. Jn°. 12.26.—14.27.—16.33. Ac. 10.35. Ga. 5.6,22. Phi. 4.7. Ja. 2.22.—3.13. 1 Pe. 10.17.—16.19. 2 Ch. 19.7. Job 24.19—34.19. Pr. 24.23. Mat. 22.16. Lu. 20.21. Ac. 10.34. Ga. 2. 6,16. Ep. 6.9. Col. 3.25. 1 Pe. 1.17.

12. ver. 14.16. ch. 1.18,32.—3.19.—4.15.—7.7.—8.3. De. 27.26. Eze. 16.49. Mat. 11.22. Lu. 10.12.—12.47. Jn°. 19.11. Ac. 17.30. 2 Co. 3.7. Ga. 2.16.—3.10,22. Ja. 2.10. Re. 20.12.

13. ver. 25. ch. 3.20,23,30.—4.2.—10.5. De. 4.1.—5.1. —6.3.—30.12. Ps. 142.2. Eze. 20.11.—30.30. Mat. 7.21.27. Lu. 8.21.—10.25.—18.14. Ac. 13.39. Ga. 2.16.—3.11.—5.4. Ja. 1.22.—2.1. 1 Jn°. 2.29.—3.7.

14. ver. 12, 27. ch. 1.19,32.—3.1. De. 4.7. Ps. 147.19. Ac. 14.16.—17.30. 1 Co. 11.14. Ep. 2.12. Phi. 4.8.

15. Their conscience also bearing witness; or, *the conscience witnessing with them.*—The mean while; or, *between themselves.* ch. 1.18.—9.1. Ge. 3.8.—20.5.—42.21. 1 Ki. 2.44. Job 27.6. Ec. 7.22. Jn°. 8.9. Ac. 23.1.—24.16. 1 Co. 1.12.—5.11. 1 Ti. 4.2. Tit. 1.15. 1 Jn°. 3.19.

16. ver. 5. ch. 3.6.—14.10.—16.25. Ge. 18.25. Ps. 9.7. —50.6.—96.13.—98.9. Ec. 3.17.—11.9.—12.14. Mat. 16.27.—25.31, &c. Jn°. 5.22,29. 12.48. Ac. 10.42. 17.31. 1 Co. 4.5. 2 Co. 5.10. 1 Ti. 1.11. 2 Ti. 2.8.—4.1,8. He. 9.27. 1 Pe. 4.5. 2 Pe. 2.9. Re. 20.11.

17. ver. 23,28. ch. 9.4,32. Ps. 135.4. Is. 45.25.—48. 1,2. Je. 7.4. Mi. 3.11. Zep. 3.11. Mat. 3.9.—8.11. Lu. 16.28. Jn°. 5.45.—7.19.—8.33,41.—9.28,29. 2 Co. 11.22. Ga. 2.15. Ep. 2.11. Phi. 3.3.

18. Approvest the things that are more excellent; or, *triest the things that differ.* ch. 15.4. De. 4.8. Ne. 9.13. Ps. 19.8.—119.98.100,104,130.—147.19, 20. Pr. 6.23. Lu. 12.47. Jn°. 13.17. 1 Co. 8.1. Phi. 1.10. 1 Th. 5.21. 2 Ti. 3.15. He. 5.14. Ja. 4.17.

19. Pr. 26.12. Is. 49.6,9.—56.10. Mat. 4.16.—5.14.—6.22.—15.14.—23.16,26. Mar. 10.15. Lu. 1.79. Jn°. 7.46.—9.34, 40, 41. Ac. 26.18. 1 Co. 3.18.—4.10.—8.1, 2. Phi. 2.15. Re. 3.17.

20. ch. 5.17.—6.17. Mat. 11.25. 1 Co. 3.1. 2 Ti. 1.3,13. —3.5. Tit. 1.16. He. 5.13. 1 Pe. 2.2.

21. Ps. 50.16. Is. 56.11. Eze. 13.12,27. Am. 8.4. Mi. 3.11. Mat. 21.13.—23.3, &c. Lu. 4.23.—11.26.—12.47.—19.22. 1 Co. 9.27. Ga. 6.13. Tit. 2.1.7.

22. Je. 5.7.—7.9, 19.—9.2. Eze. 22.11. Mal. 1.8, 14. —3.8. Mat. 12.39.—16.4. Mar. 10.17. Ja. 4.4.

23. ver. 17. ch. 3.2.—9.4. Je. 8.8. Mat. 19.17. Lu. 10.26. —18.11. Jn°. 5.45.—9.28. Ja. 1.21,22, &c.—4.16.

24. 2 Sa. 12.14. Is. 52.5. Lu. 2.15. Eze. 36.20. Mat. 18.7. 1 Ti. 5.14.—6.1. Tit. 2.5.

25. ver. 23,28. ch. 3.1,2.—4.11. De. 30.6. Je. 4.4.—9.25. Ac. 7.51. Ga. 5.3, 6.—6.15. Ep. 2.12.

26. Is. 56.6. Mat. 8.11.—15.28. Ac. 10.2.35.—11.3, &c. 1 Co. 7.18. Phi. 3.3. Col. 2.11.

27. ver. 20, 29. ch. 7.6.—8.4.—13.10. Eze. 16.48.52. Mat. 3.8.—5.17.—12.41. Ac. 13.22. 2 Co. 3.6. Ga. 5.14. He. 11.7.

28. ch. 9.6. Is. 1.9.—48.1. Je. 9.26. Ho. 1.6. Mat. 3.9. Jn°. 1.47.—8.37. Ga. 6.15. 1 Pe. 3.21. Re. 2.9.

29. ch. 7.6.—14.17. De. 10.16.—30.6. 1 Sa. 16.7. 1 Ch. 29.7. Ps. 45.13. Je. 4.14. Mat. 23.25. Lu. 11.39.—17.21. Jn°. 3.5.—4.23.—5.44.—12.43. 1 Co. 4.5. 2 Co. 3.6.—10.18. Phi. 3.3. Col. 2.11. 1 Pe. 3.4.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 2.25. Ge. 25.32. Ec. 6.8. 11. Is. 1.11. Mal. 3.14. 1 Co. 15.32. He. 13.9.

2. ch. 2.18.—9.4.—11.1.,29. De. 4.7. Ne. 9.13. Ps. 78.4. —147.19. Is. 8.20. Eze. 20.11. Lu. 16.29,31. Jn°. 5.39. Ac. 7.38. 1 Co. 9.17. 2 Co. 5.19. Ga. 2.7. 1 Ti. 6.20. 2 Ti. 3.15. 1 Pe. 4.11. 2 Pe. 1.19. Re. 19.10.

3. ch. 9.6.—10.16.—11.1.,7,29. Nu. 23.19. 1 Sa. 15.29. Is. 54.9.—55.11.—65.15. Je. 33.24. Mat. 25.34. 2 Ti. 2.13. He. 4.2.—6.13.18.

4. ch. 6.2,15.—7.7,13.—9.14.—11.1,11. De. 32.4. Job 36.3.—40.8. Ps. 51.4.—62.9.—100.5.—116.11.—119.160.—138.2. Mi. 7.20. Mat. 11.19. Lu. 20.16. Jn°. 3.33. 1 Co. 6.15. 2 Co. 1.18. Ga. 2.17.—3.21. —6.14. Tit. 1.2. He. 6.18. 1 Jn°. 5.19. Re. 3.7.

5. ver. 7,25. ch. 2.5.—3.19.—4.1.—5.8,20.—6.1,19.—7.7.—9.13.—12.2. De. 32.30.43. Ps. 58.10.—94.1. Na. 1.2,6. 1 Co. 9.8. Ga. 3.15. 2 Th. 1.6. Re. 15.3.—16.5.—18.20.

6. ver. 4. Ge. 18.25. Job 8.3.—34.17. Ps. 9.8.—11.5.—50.6.—96.13.—98.9. Ac. 17.31.

7. ch. 9.19,20. Ge. 37.8,20.—44.14,15,18. Ex. 3.19.—14.5,30. 1 Ki. 13.17.—32.2 1 Ki. 8.10.—15. Is. 10.6. Mat. 26.31, 69.—75. Ac. 2.23.—13.27.

8. ch. 5.20.—6.1,15.—7.7. Mat. 5.11. 1 Pe. 3.16. Jude 4.

9. Proved: Gr. *charged.* ver. 5,22. ch. 1.28, &c.—2.1, &c.—6.15.—11.7. Is. 65.5. Lu. 7.39.—18.9.14. 1 Co. 4.7.—10.19.—14.15. Ga. 3.10,22. Phi. 1.18.

10. ver. 4,23. ch. 11.8.—15.3,4. Job 14.4.—15.14. —25.4. Ps. 14.1.—53.1. Mar. 10.18. Ep. 2.1. 1 Pe. 1.16. 1 Jn°. 1.8.

11. ch. 1.22,28.—8.7. Job 21.15. Ps. 14.2.—53.2,4. —94.8. Pr. 1.7, 22,29. Is. 9.13.—27.11.—31.1.—55.6.—65.1. Je. 4.22. Ho. 4.6.—7.10. Mat. 13.13,19. Tit. 3.3. 1 Jn°. 5.20.

12. Ge. 1.31.—6.6. Ex. 32.8. Ps. 3.1.—14.3.—53.1. Ec. 7.20,29. Is. 53.6.—59.8.—64.6. Je. 2.13. Mat. 25.30. Ep. 2.3,8. Phi. 2.12. Tit. 2.13,14. Philo. 11. Ja. 1.16. 1 Jn°. 5.20.

13. ver. 4. De. 33.33. Job 20.14. Ps. 5.6, 9.—12.3. —36.3.—52.2.—57.4.—140.3. Is. 59.3. Je. 5.16,18. —9.5. Eze. 13.8. Mat. 12.24.—23.27. Ja. 3.5.

14. Ps. 9.6.—10.7, 12.—59.12.—109.17. Ja. 3.10.

15. Pr. 1.16.—6.18. Is. 59.7.

17. ch. 5.1.—57.21.—59.8. Mat. 7.14. Lu. 1.70.

18. ver. 9,23. ch. 1.20.—2.1. Ge. 20.11. Job 5.16. Ps. 36.1.—107.42. Pr. 8.13.—16.6.—23.17. Ece. 16.63. Lu. 23.40. Jn°. 10.34.—15.25. Re. 9.5.

19. Guilty before God; or, *subject to the judgment of God.* ver. 4,4,9,23. ch. 1.20.—2.1,12.,18. 1 Sa. 2.9. Job 5.16.—9.2,3. Ps. 107.42. Eze. 16.63. Mat. 22.12. Jn°. 8.9.—10.35.—15.25. 1 Co. 14.20. Ga. 2.16. Ep. 2.10,22,23.—4.5,21.—5.18.

20. ver. 28. ch. 2.13.—4.13.—7.7.—9.32. Job 15.15.—25.4,5. Ps. 130.3.—143.2. Ac. 13.39. Ga. 2.16,19.—3.10.—13.—5.4. Ep. 2.8,9. Tit. 3.5. Ja. 2.9.26.

21. ch. 1.2,17.—5.19,21.—10.3. Ge. 15.6. De. 18.15.—19. Is. 14.24. Je. 23.5.—33.16. Da. 9.24. Lu. 24.44. Jn°. 1.45.—3.14.—5.46,47. Ac. 3.21.—10.43.—15.11. —26.22.—18.23. 1 Co. 1.30. 2 Co. 5.21. Phi. 3.9. He. 10.1.,14.—11.4, &c. 1 Pe. 1.10. 2 Pe. 1.1.

22. ch. 2.1.—IV.—5.1.—10.12. Is. 61.10. Mat. 22.11. Lu. 15.22. Ac. 15.9. 1 Co. 4.7. Ga. 2.16.—3.6,9,28. Phi. 3.9. Col. 3.11.

23. ver. 9.19. ch. 1.28.,32.—2.1, &c.—5.2.—11.32. Ga. 3.22. 1 Th. 2.12. 2 Th. 2.14. He. 4.1. 1 Pe. 4.13.—5.1.,10. 1 Jn°. 1.8.

24. ch. 4.16.—5.2,16. Is. 3.11. Mat. 20.28. 1 Co. 6.11. Ep. 1.6.—2.7,10. Col. 1.14. 1 Ti. 2.6. Tit. 2.14. —3.5.,7. He. 9.12. 1 Pe. 1.18. Re. 5.9.

25. Set forth; or, *fore-ordained.*—Remission; or, *passing over.* ver. 23,26. ch. 4.1.8.—5.1,11. Ex. 25.17.,22. Le. 16.15. Ps. 22.31.—40.10.—50.6.—97.6. —119.142. Jn°. 6.47,53.—56. Ac. 2.23.—3.18.—4.22. —13.38.—15.28.—17.30. Col. 1.20. 1 Ti. 1.15. He. 9.5,15.22,26.—10.4,11,13,17,20,39,40. 1 Pe. 1.18. 1 Jn°. 1.10.—2.2.—4.10. Re. 5.9.—12.8.—13.8.—20.15.

26. ver. 30. ch. 4.5.—8.33. De. 33.4. Ps. 85.10. Is. 42.21.—45.21. Zep. 3.5,15. Zec. 9.9. Ga. 3.8.,14.

Digitized by Google

27. ver. 19. ch. 2. 17, 23.–4. 2.–7. 21.–8. 3.–9. 11, 32.–10. 5.–11. 6, 23, 25. Eze. 16. 62.–36. 31. Zep. 3. 11. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 18. 9. Jn°. 3. 36. 1 Co. 1. 29.–4. 7. Ga. 2. 16.–3. 22. Ep. 2. 9. 1 Jn°. 5. 11.

28. ver. 20.–26. ch. 4. 5.–5. 1.–8. 3. Jn°. 3. 14.–6. 40. Ac. 13. 38. 1 Co. 6. 11.–3. 8, 11.–24. Ga. 2. 16. Phi. 3. 9. Tit. 3. 7.

29. ch. 1. 16.–9. 24.–26.–10. 12, 15. Ge. 17. 7. Is. 19. 23.–54. 5. Je. 16. 19.–31. 33. Ho. 1. 10. Zec. 1. 11.–8. 20. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 22. 32. Ga. 3. 8.–29. Ep. 3. 6. Col. 3. 11.

30. ver. 28. ch. 4. 11.–10. 12. Ga. 2. 14.–5. 6.–6. 15. Phi. 3. 3. Col. 2. 10.

31. ver. 4. ch. 4. 14.–7. 7.–25.–8. 4.–10. 4.–13. 8. Ps. 40. 8.–119. 126. Is. 13. 21. Je. 8. 8.–31. 33. Mat. 3. 15.–5. 17, 20.–15. 6. 1 Co. 9. 21. Ga. 2. 19, 21.–3. 17.–5. 18. He. 10. 16. Ja. 2. 8.

CHAP. IV.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] ver. 16. ch. 6. 1.–7. 7.–8. 31. Is. 51. 2. Mat. 3. 9. Lu. 3. 8.–16. 24, 25, 29. Jn°. 8. 33, 37, 53, 56. Ac. 13. 26. 2 Co. 11. 22. He. 12. 9.

2. ch. 3. 20.–28.–15. 17. Ge. 12. 12.–20.–15. 6.–20. 9. Ex. 8. 9. Jos. 24. 2. Je. 9. 23. 1 Co. 1. 29.–4. 7.–9. 16. 2 Co. 5. 12.–11. 12, 20.–12. 1, 9. Ga. 3. 6, 22.–6. 13. Ep. 2. 9. Phi. 3. 9. Ja. 2. 23.

3. ver. 5, 9, 11, 22, 25. ch. 9. 17.–10. 11.–11. 2. Ge. 15. 6. Ps. 106. 31. Is. 8. 20. Mat. 12. 10. Ga. 3. 6, 22. Ja. 2. 23.–4. 3. 2 Pe. 1. 20.

4. ch. 9. 32.–11. 6, 35. Mat. 20. 1..16.

5. ver. 3, 24. ch. 1. 17, 18.–3. 22, 28.–5. 1, 2, 6.–8. 30.–10. 3, 10. Jos. 24. 2. Zec. 1. 3. Jn°. 5. 24. Ac. 13. 38. 1 Co. 1. 9. Ga. 2. 16.–3. 8.–14. Phi. 3. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 13. Tit. 3. 3.

6. ver. 9, 11, 24. ch. 1. 17.–3. 20.–5. 18. De. 33. 29. Ps. 1. 1.–112. 1.–146. 5, 6. Is. 45. 24.–54. 17. Je. 23. 6.–33. 16. Da. 9. 24. Mat. 5. 3.–12. 1 Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 3, 9, 14.–4. 15. Ep. 1. 3.–2. 8. Phi. 3. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 1.

7. Ps. 31. 1, 2.–33. 1, 2.–51. 8, 9.–85. 2.–130. 3, 4. Is. 40. 1. Je. 33. 8. Mi. 7. 18. Mat. 9. 2. Lu. 7. 47.–50.

8. Is. 53. 10. 2 Co. 5. 19. Phile. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18.

9. ver. 3. ch. 3. 29.–9. 23.–10. 12.–15. 8.–19. Is. 49. 6. Lu. 2. 32. Ga. 3. 14, 26. Ep. 2. 11.–3. 8. Col. 3. 11.

10. Ge. 15. 6.–17. 10. 1 Co. 7. 18. Ga. 5. 6.–6. 15.

11. ver. 6, 12.–18. ch. 2. 28.–9. 6. Ge. 17. 10. Ex. 12. 13.–21. 13, 17. De. 30. 6. Eze. 20. 12. Mat. 18. 11. Lu. 19. 9. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ga. 3. 7, 29.–5. 5.–6. 16. Ep. 1. 13.–4. 30. Phi. 3. 9. He. 11. 7. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 9. 4.

12. ch. 9. 6. Job 23. 11. Pr. 2. 20. Ca. 1. 8. Mat. 3. 9. Lu. 16. 23, 31. Jn°. 8. 39. 2 Co. 12. 18. Ga. 4. 22, 31. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

13. ver. 11. Ge. 12. 3.–17. 4, 16.–22. 17, 18.–27. 14.–49. 10. Ps. 2. 8.–72. 11. Ga. 3. 16, 29.

14. ver. 16. ch. 3. 31. Nu. 30. 12, 15. Ps. 119. 126. Is. 55. 11. Je. 19. 7. Ga. 2. 21.–3. 18, 24.–5. 4. Phi. 3. 9. He. 7. 19, 28.

15. ch. 2. 12.–3. 19.–5. 13, 20.–7. 7, 11. Jn°. 15. 22. 1 Co. 15. 56. 2 Co. 3. 7. Ga. 3. 10, 13, 19. 1 Jn°. 3. 4.

16. ver. 11. ch. 3. 24.–5. 1.–9. 8. Is. 51. 2. Ga. 3. 7, 22. Ep. 2. 5, 8. Tit. 3. 7. He. 6. 13, 19. 2 Pe. 1. 10.

17. Before him; or, *like unto him.* ver. 2. ch. 3. 20.–8. 11, 29.–9. 26. Ge. 17. 4, 5, 16, 20.–XXV.–28. 3. Is. 43. 6.–44. 7.–49. 12.–55. 12. Mat. 2. 9. Jn°. 5. 21, 25.–6. 63. Ac. 15. 18. 1 Co. 1. 28.–15. 45. Ep. 2. 1..5. 1 Ti. 6. 13. He. 11. 7, 12. 1 Pe. 2. 10. 2 Pe. 3. 8.

18. ver. 19. ch. 5. 5.–8. 24. Ge. 15. 5. Ru. 1. 11. Pr. 13. 12. Eze. 37. 11. Mar. 5. 35. Lu. 1. 18. Ac. 27. 25.

19. ver. 20. ch. 14. 21. Ge. 17. 17.–18. 11. Mat. 6. 30.–13. 26.–14. 31. Mar. 9. 23. Jn°. 20. 27. Heb. 11. 11..19.

20. Nu. 11. 18, 23. 2 Ki. 7. 2, 19. 2 Ch. 20. 15, 20. Is. 7. 9.–35. 4. Je. 32. 16, 27. Da. 10. 19.–11. 32. Hag. 2. 4. Zec. 8. 9, 13. Lu. 1. 18, 45. 1 Co. 16. 13. 2 Co. 12. 10. Ep. 6. 10. 2 Ti. 2. 1

21. ch. 8. 33.–14. 4. Ge. 18. 14. Ps. 115. 3. Je. 32. 17, 27. Mat. 19. 26. Lu. 1. 37, 45. 2 Co. 9. 8. 2 Ti. 1. 12. He. 11. 13, 19.

22. ver. 3, 6.

23. ch. 15. 4. 1 Co. 9. 10.–10. 6, 11. 2 Ti. 3. 16.

24. ch. 10. 9. Ac. 2. 24.–13. 20. Ep. 1. 18. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21.

25. ch. 3. 25.–5. 6.–8. 3, 32. Is. 53. 5.–12. Da. 9. 24, 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 20. 28. 1 Co. 15. 3, 17. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 1. 4.–3. 13. Ep. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. He. 4. 14.–9. 26.–10. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19, 21.–2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–4. 9, 10. Re. 1. 5.–5. 9.–7. 14.

CHAP. V.

1. ver. 9, 18. ch. 1. 17.–3. 22, 30.–4. 5, 24.–6. 23.–9. 30.–10. 10, 15. Job. 22. 21. Ps. 85. 8. Is. 27. 5.–32. 14.–54. 13.–55. 12.–57. 19. Hab. 2. 4. Lu. 2. 17. Jn°. 3. 16.–5. 24.–14. 27.–16. 33.–20. 31. Ac. 10. 36.–13. 38. 2 Co. 5. 18. Ga. 2. 16.–3. 11..25.–5. 4, 6. Ep. 2. 7, 14. Phi. 3. 9. Co. 1. 20, 21.–3. 5. He. 13. 20. Ja. 2. 23.

2. ver. 5, 9, 10. ch. 2. 17.–3. 23.–8. 1..39.–12. 12.–14. 4.–15. 13. Ex. 33. 18. Job 19. 25. Ps. 16. 9.–17. 15.–73. 24. Pr. 14. 32. Mat. 25. 21. Jn°. 5. 24.–10. 7, 9.–14. 6. Ac. 14. 27. 1 Co. 15. 1, 2. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 17. Ep. 2. 13.–3. 12.–6. 13. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 3. 6.–6. 18.–10. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 9.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 5. 1. Re. 3. 21.–21. 3, 11, 23.–22. 4.

3. ch. 8. 35. Mat. 5. 10. Lu. 6. 22. Ac. 5. 41. 2 Co. 4. 17.–11. 23, 30.–12. 9. Ep. 3. 13. Phi. 1. 29.–2. 17. He. 12. 10. Ja. 1. 2, 12. 1 Pe. 3. 14.–4. 16.

4. ch. 15. 4. Jos. 10. 24. 1 Sa. 17. 34. Ps. 27. 2.–42. 4.–71. 14, 24. 2 Co. 1. 4.–4. 8.–6. 9. 2 Ti. 4. 16. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 6.–5. 10.

5. ch. 8. 14, 28. Job 27. 8. Ps. 22. 4. Is. 28. 15.–44. 3.–5.–45. 16.–49. 23. Je. 17. 5. Eze. 36. 25. Mat. 22. 36. 1 Co. 8. 3. 2 Co. 1. 22.–3. 18.–4. 6. Ga. 4. 6.–5. 22.–Ep. 1. 13.–3. 16.–4. 30. Phi. 1. 20. 2 Th. 2. 16. 2 Ti. 1. 12. Tit. 3. 5. He. 6. 18.–8. 10. 1 Jn°. 4. 19.

6. In due time; or, *according to the time.* ver. 8. ch. 4. 5, 25.–11. 26. Ps. 1. 1. La. 1. 6. Eze. 16. 4. Da. 11. 15. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 2. 1..5. Col. 2. 13. 1 Th. 5. 9. Tit. 2. 12.–3. 3. He. 9. 14, 26. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 18, 20.

7. ch. 16. 4. 2 Sa. 17. 27.–18. 3.–23. 14. Ps. 112. 5. Jn°. 15. 13. Ac. 11. 24. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.

8. ver. 20, 21. ch. 3. 5. Is. 53. 6. Jn°. 15. 13. Ep. 1. 6.–8.–2. 7. 1 Ti. 1. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.–4. 9.

9. ver. 1, 10. ch. 1. 18.–3. 24.–8. 1, 30. Jn°. 5. 24. Ep. 2. 13. 1 Th. 1. 10. He. 9. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.

10. ver. 11. ch. 8. 7, 39. Le. 6. 30. 2 Ch. 29. 24. Eze. 14. 20. Da. 9. 24. Jn°. 5. 26.–6. 40, 57.–10. 28.–11. 25.–14. 19. 2 Co. 4. 10, 11.–5. 18, 21. Ep. 2. 16. Col. 1. 20, 21.–3. 3. He. 2. 17.–7. 25. Re. 1. 18.

11. Atonement; or, *reconciliation.* ver. 10. ch. 2. 17.–3. 29. 1 Sa. 2. 1. Ps. 32. 11.–33. 1.–43. 4.–104. 34.–149. 2. Is. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 17. Lu. 1. 46. Jn°. 1. 12.–6. 50.–58. 1 Co. 10. 16. 2 Co. 5. 18. Ga. 4. 9.–5. 22. Phi. 3. 1, 3.–4. 4. Col. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 8.

12. For that; or, *in whom.* ver. 19. ch. 3. 23.–6. 23. Ge. 2. 17.–3. 24. Eze. 18. 4. 1 Co. 15. 21. Ja. 1. 15.–3. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 8. Re. 20. 14.

13. ch. 4. 15. Ge. 4. 7..11.–6. 5, 12.–8. 21.–13. 13.–18. 20.–19. 4, &c. 32, 36.–38. 7, 10. 1 Co. 15. 56. 1 Jn°. 3. 4.

14. ver. 17, 21. ch. 8. 20, 22. Ge. 4. 8.–5. 5, 31.–7. 22.–19. 25. Ex. 1. 6, 22.–12. 29. Jon. 4. 11. 1 Co. 15. 21, 45. 1 Jn°. 3. 4.

15. ver. 12..20. ch. 6. 23. Is. 53. 11.–55. 7. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 20. 28.–26. 28. Jn°. 3. 16.–4. 10. 2 Co. 9. 15. He. 2. 9. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10.–5. 11. Re. 8. 9.–17.

16. Ge. 3. 6..19. Is. 1. 18.–43. 25.–44. 22. Lu. 7. 47. Ac. 13. 38. 1 Co. 6. 9. Ga. 3. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 13. Ja. 2. 10.

17. By one man's offence; or, *by one offence.* ver. 12, 20, ch. 8. 30. Ge. 3. 6, 19. Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 10. 10. 1 Co. 4. 8.–15. 21, 49. Phi. 3. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 12. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 9. Re. 1. 6.–3. 21.–5. 9, 10.–20. 4, 6.–22. 5.

Digitized by Google

cluded. By what law? of works? Nay; but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that [b] a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing *it is* one God, which [d] shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through [f] faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

CHAP. IV.

WHAT shall we say then that Abraham, our father [h] as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not [i] before God.

3 For what saith the Scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now to him that worketh [q] is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth [y] ungodly, his faith [l] is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

7 *Saying,* [z] Blessed *are* they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 *Cometh* this blessedness then upon [y] circumcision *only*, or upon [y] uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And [d] he received the sign of circumcision; a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had, yet* being uncircumcised; that he might be the father [d] of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which *he had*, being *yet* uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that [i] he should be the heir of the world, *was* not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For if [i] they which are of the law *be* heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because the law [m] worketh wrath: for where no [o] law is, *there is* no transgression.

16 Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, [r] I have made thee a father of many nations,) [ζ] before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth [t] the dead, and calleth those [u] things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many

A. D. 60.

a Ge. 15. 5.
b v. 20–22. c. 8. 3. Ga. 2. 16.
c He. 11. 11.
d Ga. 3. 8, 28.
e Ge. 18. 14. Lu. 1. 37, 45. He. 11. 19.
f He. 10. 15, 16.
g c. 15. 4. 1 Co. 10. 11.
h Mat. 3. 9.
i Ac. 2. 39.
k Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 3. 14–16.
l c. 3. 27.
m Is. 53. 5, 6.
p Is. 32. 17. Ep. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20.
q c. 11. 6.
r Jn°. 14. 6.
s He. 3. 6.
t Ha. 2. 4.
u Mat. 5. 11, 12 Ja. 1. 2, 12.
v Ps. 32. 1, 2.
w Ho. 1. 20.
x Ep. 1. 13, 14.
β according to the time.
y Ga. 4. 4.
z Jn°. 15. 13. 1 Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.
a Ge. 17. 10, 11
b He. 9. 14, 22.
c 1 Th. 1. 10.
d Lu. 19. 9. Jn°. 8. 33. Ga. 3. 7, 29.
e c. 8. 32.
f Jn°. 14. 19.
g Ha. 3. 18.
γ or, *reconciliation.*
h Ge. 3. 6, 19.
i Ge. 17. 4, &c.
δ or, *in whom.*
k c. 4. 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 4.
l Ga. 3. 18.
m He. 9. 27.
n c. 5. 20.
o 1 Jn°. 3. 4.
p 1 Co. 15. 22, 45.
q Ep. 2. 8.
r Ge. 17. 4.
s Is. 53. 11. Mat. 20. 28. 26. 28. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.
ζ like unto.
t Ep. 2. 1, 5.
u 1 Co. 1. 28. 1 Pe. 2. 10.
v Is. 1. 18.
η or, *by one offence.*

nations, according to that which was spoken, [a] So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet [c] deadness [c] of Sarah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that what he had promised, he was able [e] also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now [δ] it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us [i] also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe [k] on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who was delivered [m] for our offences, & was raised [n] again for our justification.

CHAP. V.

THEREFORE [p] being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

2 By whom [γ] also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice [r] in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only *so*, but we glory [u] in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope;

5 And hope [x] maketh not ashamed; because [y] love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by [y] Holy Ghost [z], which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, [β] in due [y] time Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his love towards us, in that, while [z] we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood [b], we shall be saved from [c] wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much [e] more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by [f] his life.

11 And not only *so*, but we also joy [g] in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the [γ] atonement.

12 Wherefore, as [h] by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, [δ] for that all have sinned.

13 (For until the law, sin was in the world: but sin is not [k] imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless, death reigned [m] from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the [p] figure of him that was to come:

15 But not as the offence, so also *is* the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead; much more the grace [q] of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many [i].

16 And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation; but the free gift *is* of many [v] offences unto justification.

17 For if [η] by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which

Digitized by Google

receive abundance [a] of grace, and of the gift [b] of righteousness, shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ:)

18 Therefore, as [β] by the offence of one *judgment came* upon all men to condemnation; even so [δ] by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* upon all [ε] men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience manywere made sinners, so by [γ] obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover [ζ], the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more [i] abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace [m] reign, through righteousness, unto eternal life, by Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VI.

WHAT shall we say then? Shall [n] we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead [p] to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were [ζ] baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into [r] his death?

4 Therefore we are buried [s] with him by baptism into death; that like [t] as Christ was raised up from the dead by the [u] glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness [v] of life.

5 For if [w] we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness* of *his* resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with *him*, that the body [x] of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For [δ] he that is dead is [θ] freed from sin.

8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that Christ [d], being raised from the dead, dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died [e] unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead [f] indeed unto sin, but alive [i] unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let [k] not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members [l] *as* instruments [μ] of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield [m] yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have [o] dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? Shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that to whom ye [q] yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin: but ye have obeyed from the heart that form [r] of [ρ] doctrine which was delivered you.

18 Being then made free [s] from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness & to iniquity, unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants [t] of sin, ye were free [γ] from righteousness.

21 What fruit [d] had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end [f] of those things *is* death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness; and the end, everlasting life.

23 For [h] the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift [k] of God *is* eternal life [l], through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VII.

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For [ζ] ye woman which hath an husband is bound by [γ] law to *her* husband, so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from [γ] law of her husband.

3 So then, if, while [δ] *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to [γ] law [x] by [γ] body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit [y] unto God.

5 For when we were in [a] the flesh, the motions [η] of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members, to bring forth fruit [ε] unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, [κ] that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not [f] known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust [A], except the law had said [g], Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law, sin *was* dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, which *was ordained* to life [n], I found *to be* unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by [γ] commandment, deceived me, and by it slew *me*.

12 Wherefore the law [p] *is* holy; and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold [r] under sin.

15 For that which I do, I allow [π] not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law, that *it is* good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that in me, (that is, in my flesh) dwelleth no [σ] good thing: for to

A. D. 60.

a Jn°. 10. 10.
b c. 6. 23.
β or, *by one offence.*
c v. 16.
γ *to.*
d c. 7. 5.
δ or, *by one righteousness.*
e Jn°. 12. 32.
f c. 1. 32. Ja. 1. 15.
g Jn°. 15. 22. c. 7. 8-13. Ga. 3. 19.
h Ge. 2. 17.
i Jn°. 10. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 14.
k c. 5. 17, 21.
l 1 Pe. 1. 4.
m Jn°. 1. 17.
n c. 3. 8.
o 1 Co. 7. 39.
p v. 6. 11. Co. 2. 3.
1 Pe. 2. 24.
ζ or, *are.*
q Mat. 5. 32.
r 1 Co. 15. 29.
s Col. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
t c. 8. 11. 2 Co. 13. 4.
u Mat. 28. 3.
v Ga. 6. 15. Ep. 4. 22-24. 1 Jn°. 2. 6.
w Ph. 3. 10.
x Ga. 5. 18.
y Ga. 5. 22.
z Col. 2. 11.
a Ro. 8. 8, 9.
η *passions.*
b 1 Pe. 4. 1.
θ *justified.*
c c. 6. 21.
κ or, *being dead to that.*
d Re. 1. 18.
e He. 9. 28.
f c. 3. 20.
λ or, *concupiscence.*
g Ex. 20. 17.
h v. 2.
i Ga. 2. 19.
k Ps. 19. 13. 119. 133.
l Col. 3. 5.
μ *arms*, or *weapons.*
m c. 12. 1.
n Eze. 20. 11, &c.
o Mi. 7. 20.
p Ps. 19. 7-9.
q Jn°. 8. 34.
2 Pe. 2. 19.
r 2 Ki. 17. 17.
π *know.*
s 2 Ti. 1. 13.
ρ *whereto ye were delivered.*
t Jn°. 8. 32.
u Ge. 6. 5.

Digitized by Google

18. By the offence of one; or, *by one offence*.—By the righteousness of one; or, *by one righteousness*. ver. 12, 15, 19. ch. 3. 19.-22. Jn°. 1. 7.-3. 26. -12. 32. Ac. 13. 39. 1Co. 15. 22. 1Ti. 2. 4. 1Jn°. 2. 20.
19. ver. 12. Is. 53. 10. Da. 9. 24. 2Co. 5. 21. Ep. 1. 6. Re. 7. 9.-17.
20. ch. 3. 19, 20.-4. 15.-6. 1, 14.-7. 5. 2Ch. 23. 9. Ps. 25. 11. Is. 1. 18.-33. 24. Je. 3. 8.-14. Eze. 16. 52, 60. -36. 25.-32. Mi. 7. 18. Mat. 9. 13. Lu. 7. 47.-23. 39. Jn°. 15. 22. 1Co. 6. 9. 2Co. 3. 7. Ga. 3. 19. Ep. 1. 6. -2. 1.-5. 1Ti. 1. 13. Tit. 3. 3.
21. ver. 14, 17. ch. 4. 13.-6. 19, 14, 16, 23.-8. 10. Jn°. 1. 16. -10. 28. Tit. 2. 11. He. 4. 6. 1Pe. 5. 10. 2Pe. 1. 1. 1Jn°. 2. 25.-5. 11.

CHAP. VI.

1. ver. 15. ch. 2. 4, 5.-3. 31.-5. 20. Ga. 5. 13. 1Pe. 2. 16. 2Pe. 2. 18. Jude 4.
2. ver. 5.-11. ch. 3. 4.-7. 4. Ge. 39. 9. Ps. 119. 104. 2Co. 5. 14. Ga. 2. 19.-6. 14. Col. 3. 3. 1Pe. 1. 14.-2. 24.-4. 1. Jn°. 3. 9.
3. Were baptized; or, *are baptized*. ver. 4, 8, 16. ch. 7. 1. Mat. 28. 19. 1Co. 3. 6.-5. 6.-6. 2, 19.-9. 13, 24.-12. 13.-15. 29. 2Co. 13. 5. Ga. 2. 20. Ja. 4. 4. 1Pe. 3. 21.
4. ver. 3, 9, 19. ch. 7. 6.-8. 11.-12. 1.-13. 13. Jn°. 2. 11, 19.-11. 40. 1Co. 6. 14. 2Co. 5. 17.-13. 4. Ga. 3. 27.-5. 15. Ep. 1. 19.-2. 1, 5, 6.-4. 17, 22.-5. 8. Phi. 3. 17. Col. 1. 9, 12.-2. 11.-3. 1.-10.-4. 1. He. 12. 1. 1Pe. 2. 1.-4. 1. 2Pe. 1. 4.
5. ver. 8. Ps. 92. 13. Is. 5. 2. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 15. 13. Jn°. 12. 24.-15. 1.-8. Ep. 2. 5. Phi. 3. 10.
6. ver. 12, 22. ch. 7. 24, 25.-8. 3, 13. 2Ki. 5. 7. Is. 26. 13. Jn°. 8. 34. Ga. 2. 20.-5. 24.-6. 24. Ep. 4. 22. Col. 2. 11.-3. 5, 9.
7. Freed; Gr. *justified*. ver. 2, 8. ch. 7. 2, 4.-8. 1. Col. 3. 1. 1Pe. 4. 1.
8. ver. 3. Jn°. 14. 19. 2Co. 4. 10.-13. 4. Col. 3. 3. 2Th. 4. 14. 2Ti. 2. 11.
9. ver. 14. ch. 5. 14. Ps. 16. 9. Ac. 2. 24. He. 2. 14.-7. 16, 25.-10. 12. Re. 1. 18.
10. ver. 11. ch. 8. 3.-14. 7. Lu. 20. 38. 2Co. 5. 15, 21. He. 9. 26. 1Pe. 3. 18.-4. 6.
11. ver. 2, 13, 23. ch. 5. 1.-8. 18.-16. 27. Jn°. 20. 31. 1Co. 7. 20. Ga. 2. 19. Ep. 2. 7. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 7. Col. 3. 3, 17. 1Pe. 2. 5.-4. 11.
12. ver. 16. ch. 2. 8.-5. 21.-7. 23.-8. 11, 13.-13. 14. Nu. 33. 55. De. 7. 2. Jos. 23. 12. Ju. 2. 3. Ps. 19. 13.-119. 133. 1Co. 15. 53. 2Co. 4. 11.-5. 4. Ga. 5. 16, 24. Ep. 2. 3.-4. 22. 2Ti. 2. 22. Tit. 2. 12.-3. 3. Ja. 1. 14, 15.-4. 1. 1Pe. 1. 4.-2. 11.-4. 2. 1Jn°. 2. 15. Jude 16.
13. Instruments: Gr. *arma*, or *weapons*. ver. 11, 16, 19. ch. 7. 5, 23.-12. 1. 2Ch. 30. 8. Ps. 3. 13. Pr. 12. 18. Da. 3. 28. Lu. 15. 24, 32. Jn°. 5. 24. 1Co. 6. 15. 2Co. 5. 15.-10. 4. Ep. 2. 5.-5. 14. Col. 2. 13.-3. 5. 1Pe. 2. 24.-4. 2. Ja. 3. 5.-4. 1.
14. ver. 12, 15. ch. 3. 19.-4. 16.-5. 20.-7. 4.-8. 2-11. 6. Ps. 130. 7. Mi. 7. 19. Mat. 1. 21. Jn°. 1. 17.-8. 36. 2 Co. 3. 6. Ga. 3. 23.-4. 4, 5, 21.-5. 18. Tit. 2. 14. He. 8. 10.
15. ver. 1. ch. 3. 9. 1 Co. 3. 20.-9. 21. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ga. 2. 17. Ep. 2. 8. Tit. 2. 11. Jude 4.
16. ver. 3.-23. Jos. 24. 15. Mat. 6. 24. Jn°. 8. 34. 2 Pe. 2. 19.
17. Which was delivered you: Gr. *whereto ye were delivered*. ch. 1. 5, 8.-2. 8.-15. 18. 1Ch. 29. 12. Ezr. 7. 27. Ps. 18. 44. Mat. 11. 25. Ac. 11. 18.-28. 15. 1Co. 6. 9. 2Co. 10. 5. Ep. 2. 5. 2Ti. 1. 13. He. 5. 9.-11. 18. 1Pe. 1. 22.-3. 1.-4. 17.
18. ver. 14, 19.-22. Ps. 106. 16.-119. 32, 45. Is. 26. 13. -54. 17. Lu. 1. 74. Jn°. 8. 32, 36. 1 Co. 7. 22, 31. Ga. 5. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 16.
19. ver. 13.-22. ch. 3. 5.-8. 26. 1Co. 6. 11.-9. 8.-15. 32. Ga. 3. 15. Ep. 2. 2. Col. 3. 8. He. 4. 15. 1Pe. 1. 2.
20. From righteousness; or, *to righteousness*. ver. 17. Jn°. 8. 34.
21. ver. 23. ch. 1. 32.-7. 5. Ezr. 1. 6. Job 40. 4.-42. 6. Ps. 73. 17. Pr. 1. 34.-5. 10.-9. 17, 18.-14. 12.-16. 25. Is. 3. 10. Je. 3. 3.-8. 12.-17. 10.-21. 9.-44. 20.-24. Eze. 16. 61.-63.-36. 31, 32.-43. 11. Da. 9. 7, 8.-12. 2. Lu. 15. 17, 21. 2 Co. 7. 11. Ga. 5. 7. Phi. 3. 19. He. 6. 8. Ja. 5. 20. 1Pe. 4. 17. 1Jn°. 2. 28. Re. 20. 14.
22. ver. 14, 18, 21. ch. 7. 25.-8. 2. Ge. 1. 17. Nu. 23. 10. Job 1. 8. Ps. 37. 37, 38.-86. 2.-92. 14.-143. 12. Is. 54. 17. De. 3. 26.-6. 20. Mat. 13. 39, 43.-19. 29.-25. 46. Jn°. 4. 36.-6. 32.-15. 2, 16. 2 Co. 3. 17. Ga. 1. 10.-5. 13, 22. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 17. Col. 1. 10. -4. 12. Tit. 1. 1. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 16. Re. 7. 3.
23. ch. 2. 7.-5. 12, 17, 21. Ge. 3. 19. Is. 3. 11. Eze. 18. 4, 20. Jn°. 3. 14, 17, 36.-4. 14.-5. 24, 39, 40.-6. 27.-68. 1Co. 6. 9, 10. Ga. 3. 10.-6. 7, 8. Tit. 1. 2. 1Pe. 1. 3, 4. Ja. 1. 15. 1Jn°. 2. 25.-5. 11. Re. 21. 8.

CHAP. VII.

1. ver. 6. ch. 2. 17, 18.-6. 3, 14.-9. 3.-10. 1. Ezr. 7. 25. Pr. 6. 23. 1Co. 7. 39.-9. 8. Ga. 4. 21.
2. Ge. 2. 23. Nu. 30. 7. 1Co. 7. 4, 39.
3. Ex. 20. 14. Le. 20. 10. Nu. 5. 13, &c. De. 22. 22. Ru. 1. 13. 1Sa. 25. 39. Mat. 5. 32. Mar. 10. 6.-12. Jn°. 8. 3. 1Ti. 5. 11.-14.
4. ch. 6. 6, 14, 22.-8. 2. Ps. 45. 10.-16. Is. 54. 5.-62. 5. Ho. 2. 19, 20. Mat. 26. 26. Jn°. 3. 29.-6. 51.-15. 8. 1 Co. 10. 16. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ga. 2. 19, 20.-3. 13.-5. 18, 22, 23. Ep. 2. 15.-5. 25, 27. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 17. Col. 1. 6, 10.-2. 14, 20. He. 10. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 24. Re. 19. 7, 8.-21. 9, 10.
5. Motions: Gr. *passions*. ver. 8.-13, 23. ch. 3. 20. -4. 15.-5. 20.-6. 13, 19, 21.-8. 8, 9. Mat. 15. 19. Jn°. 3. 6. 1Co. 15. 56. 2 Co. 3. 6.-9. Ga. 3. 10.-5. 16, 21. Ep. 2. 3, 11. Col. 3. 5. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 1. 15.-2. 9, 10.-4. 1. 1Jn°. 2. 4.
6. That being dead; or, *being dead to that*. ver. 1, 4. ch. 1. 9.-2. 27.-6. 2, 22.-12. 2. Eze. 11. 19.-36. 26. 2 Co. 3. 6.-5. 17. Ga. 2. 19, 20.-3. 13, 25.-4. 4.-6. 6, 15. Phi. 3. 3. Col. 3. 10.
7. Lust; or, *concupiscence*. ver. 5, 8, 11, 13. ch. 2. 29.-3. 5, 20.-4. 1, 5.-6. 15.-13. 9. Ge. 3. 6. Ex. 20. 17. De. 5. 21. Jos. 7. 21. 2 Sa. 11. 2. 1 Ki. 21. 1.-4. Ps. 19. 7.-12.-119. 96. Mi. 2. 2. Mat. 5. 28. Lu. 12. 15. Ac. 20. 33. 1 Co. 15. 56. 2 Co. 3. 6. Ep. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. 1Th. 4. 5. 1Jn°. 2. 15, 16.
8. ver. 11, 13, 17. ch. 4. 15.-5. 20. Jn°. 15. 22, 24. 1 Co. 15. 36, 56. Ja. 1. 14.
9. ver. 4.-23. ch. 3. 5, 19, 20.-8. 7.-10. 5. Ps. 40. 12. Mat. 5. 21, &c.-15. 4.-6.-19. 20. Mar. 7. 8.-13. Lu. 10. 25.-29.-15. 29.-18. 9.-12, 21. Ac. 20. 33. Ga. 2. 19.-3. 10. Phi. 3. 5, 6. Ja. 2. 10, 11.
10. ch. 10. 5. Le. 18. 5. Eze. 20. 11, 13, 21. Lu. 10. 27, 28. 2 Co. 3. 7.
11. ver. 8, 13. Is. 44. 20. Je. 17. 19.-49. 16. Ob. 3. Ep. 4. 22. He. 3. 13. Ja. 1. 22, 26.
12. ver. 7, 14. ch. 3. 31.-12. 2. De. 4. 8.-10. 12, 13. Ne. 9. 13. Ps. 19. 7.-12.-119. 38, 39, 86, 127, 128, 137, 140, 172. 1Ti. 1. 8.
13. ver. 8.-11. ch. 5. 20.-8. 3. Ga. 3. 21. Ja. 1. 13, 15.
14. ver. 18, 22. Ge. 27, 37, 36.-40. 15. Ex. 21. 2, 6.-22. 3. Le. 19. 18. De. 6. 15. 1Ki. 21. 20, 25. 2Ki. 17. 17. Job 42. 6. Ps. 51. 6.-119. 25. Pr. 30. 2, 5. Is. 6. 5.-50. 1.-53. 3.-64. 5, 6. Am. 2. 6. Mat. 5. 22, 26. -16. 23.-18. 25.-22. 37.-40. Lu. 5. 8.-7. 6.-18. 11.-14. 1 Co. 3. 1.-3.
15. Allow: Gr. *know*. ver. 16, 19, 20. ch. 12. 9.-14. 22. 1Ki. 8. 46. Ps. 1. 6.-19. 12.-36. 4.-65. 3.-97. 10. -101. 3.-119. 1.-6, 32, 40, 104, 113, 128, 163. Pr. 8. 13.-13. 5. Ec. 7. 20. Am. 5. 15. Na. 1. 7. Lu. 11. 48. Ga. 5. 17. Phi. 3. 12.-14. 2Ti. 2. 19. He. 1. 9. Ja. 3. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 7, 8. Jude 23.
16. ver. 12, 14, 22. Ps. 119. 127.
17. ver. 18, 20, 23. ch. 4. 7, 8. 2 Co. 8. 12. Phi. 3. 9. Ja. 4. 5.
18. ver. 5. 15, 19, 25. ch. 8. 3.-13.-13. 4. Ge. 6. 5.-8. 21. Job 14. 4.-15. 4.-16.-25. 4. Ps. 51. 5.-119. 5, 32, 40, 115.-117.-173. 176. Is. 64. 6. Mat. 15. 19. Mar. 7. 21. Lu. 11. 13. Jn°. 3. 6. Ga. 5. 17, 19.-21, 24. Ep. 2. 1.-5. Phi. 2. 13.-3. 12. Tit. 3. 3. 1Pe. 4. 2.
20. ver. 17.
21. ver. 1, 23. ch. 6. 12, 14.-8. 2. 2 Ch. 30. 18. Ps. 19. 12, 13.-40. 12.-119. 37, 133. Is. 6. 5. Zec. 3. 1. Lu. 4. 1, 2. Jn°. 8. 34. Ep. 6. 11.-13. He. 3. 17, 18.-4. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 19.
22. ch. 2. 20.-8. 7. Job 23. 12. Ps. 1. 2.-19. 8.-10.-40. 8.-119. 16, &c. Is. 51. 7. Jn°. 4. 34. 2 Co. 4. 16. Ep. 3. 16. Col. 3. 10. He. 8. 10. 1Pe. 3. 4.
23. ver. 5, 14, 21, 25. ch. 6. 13, 19.-8. 2. Ec. 7. 20. Ga. 5. 17. 1 Ti. 6. 11. 2Ti. 2. 25, 26. He. 12. 4. Ja. 3. 9.-4. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 11.
24. The body of this death; or, *this body of death*.

Digitized by Google

ch. 6. 6.–8. 13, 26. De. 22. 26, 27. 1 Ki. 8. 38. Ps. 6. 6.–32. 3, 4–38. 8.–10.–60. 11.–62. 10.–91. 14, 15.–102. 20.–119. 20, 81, &c.–130. 1. Eze. 9. 4. Mi. 7. 19. Zec. 9. 11. Mat. 5. 4, 6. Lu. 4. 18. 1 Co. 15. 57. 2 Co. 1. 8.–10.–12. 7.–9. Col. 2. 11. 2 Ti. 4. 18. Tit. 2. 14. He. 2. 15. Re. 21. 4.

25. ver. 15.–24. ch. 6. 14, 17. Ps. 107. 15.–116. 16. 17. Is. 12. 1.–41. 9, 13. Mat. 1. 21. 1 Co. 15. 57. 2 Co. 9. 15.–12. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 17.–24. Ep. 5. 20. Phi. 3. 3.–4. 6. Col. 3. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ver. 4, 14, 33, 34. ch. 4. 7, 8.–5. 1.–7. 17, 20. Is. 54. 17. Jn°. 3. 18, 19.–5. 24.–14. 20.–15. 4. 1 Co. 1. 30.–15. 22. 2 Co. 5. 17.–12. 2. Ga. 3. 13, 28.–5. 16, 25. Phi. 3. 9. Tit. 2. 11.–14.
2. ver. 10, 11. ch. 3. 27.–5. 21.–6. 18, 22.–7. 21, 24, 25. Ps. 51. 12. Jn°. 4. 10, 14.–6. 63.–7. 38.–8. 32, 36. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 3. 6, 17. Ga. 2. 19.–5. 1. Re. 11. 11.–22. 1.
3. For sin; or, *by a sacrifice for sin.* ch. 1. 32.–3. 20.–6. 6.–7. 5.–11.–9. 3. Mar. 15. 27, 28. Jn°. 3. 14.–17.–9. 24. Ac. 13. 39. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 3. 13. 21.–4. 4, 5. 2 Co. 5. 21. He. 7. 18, 19.–10. 1.–10, 14. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–4. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 4. 10.–14.
4. ver. 1. Ga. 5. 22.–24. Ep. 5. 26, 27. Col. 1. 22. He. 10. 23. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Jude 24. Re. 14. 5.
5. ver. 6, 7, 9, 12, 14. Mar. 8. 33. Jn°. 3. 6. 1 Co. 2. 14, 15. 2 Co. 10. 3. Ga. 5. 22.–25. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 3. 18.–20. Col. 3. 1.–3. 2 Pe. 2. 10.
6. To be carnally minded: Gr. *the minding of the flesh.*—To be spiritually minded: Gr. *the minding of the Spirit.* ver. 7, 13. ch. 5. 1, 10.–6. 21, 23.–7. 5, 11.–13, 14.–14. 17. Jn°. 14. 6, 27.–17. 3. Ga. 5. 22.–6. 8. Ja. 1. 15.
7. The carnal mind: Gr. *the minding of the flesh.* ver. 4. ch. 1. 28, 30.–3. 31.–5. 10.–7. 7.–14, 22. Ex. 20. 5. 2 Ch. 19. 2. Ps. 53. 1. Je. 13. 23. Mat. 5. 19.–12. 34. Jn°. 7. 7.–15. 23. 1 Co. 2. 14.–9. 21. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. 2 Ti. 3. 4. He. 8. 10. Ja. 4. 4. 2 Pe. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.
8. ver. 9. ch. 7. 5. Mat. 3. 17. Jn°. 3. 3, 5, 6.–8. 29. 1 Co. 7. 32. Phi. 4. 18. Col. 1. 19.–3. 20. 1 Th. 4. 1. He. 11. 5, 6.–13. 16, 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.
9. ver. 9, 11. Eze. 11. 19.–36. 26, 27. Lu. 11. 13. Jn°. 3. 6, 31, 34.–17. 9, 10. 1 Co. 3. 16, 21.–23.–6. 19.–15. 23. 2 Co. 6. 16.–10. 7. Ga. 4. 6.–5. 24. Ep. 1. 13, 17.–2. 22. Phi. 1. 19. 2 Ti. 1. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 11. 1 Jn°. 3. 24.–4. 4. Jude 19.–21. Re. 13. 8.–20. 15.
10. ver. 11, 12. ch. 5. 12, 21. Jn°. 4. 14.–6. 54, 56.–11. 25, 26.–14. 19, 20, 23.–15. 5.–17. 23. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 4. 11.–5. 1.–4, 6.–8, 21.–13. 5. Ep. 3. 17. Phi. 1. 23.–3. 9. Col. 1. 27.–3. 3, 4. 1 Th. 4. 16. He. 9. 27.–12. 23. 2 Pe. 1. 13, 14. Re. 7. 14.–17.–14. 13.
11. By his spirit; or, *because of his spirit.* ver. 2, 9. ch. 4. 24, 25.–6. 4, 5, 12. Is. 26. 19. Eze. 37. 14. Jn°. 5. 28, 29.–7. 38.–14. 17. Ac. 2. 24, 32, 33. 1 Co. 6. 14.–15. 16.–22, 51.–57. 2 Co. 4. 11, 14.–5. 4. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 5. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Th. 4. 14.–17. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–3. 18. Re. 1. 18.–11. 11.–20. 12, 13.
12. ch. 6. 2.–15. 1 Co. 6. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 4. 2, 3.
13. ver. 1, 2, 4.–6. ch. 6. 21, 23.–7. 5. 1 Co. 9. 27. Ga. 5. 19.–21, 24.–6. 8. Ep. 4. 22, 30.–5. 3.–5, 18. Col. 3. 5.–8. Tit. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–2. 11.
14. ver. 5, 9, 17. Ps. 143. 10. Pr. 8. 20. Is. 48. 16, 17. 2 Co. 6. 18. Ga. 3. 26.–4. 6.–5. 16, 18, 22.–25. Ep. 1. 5.–5. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2. Re. 21. 7.
15. ver. 16. Ex. 20. 19. Nu. 17. 12, 13. Is. 56. 5. Mar. 14. 36. Lu. 8. 28, 37.–11. 2.–22. 42. Jn°. 16. 8.–20. 17. Ac. 2. 37.–16. 29. 1 Co. 2. 12. Ga. 4. 5.–7. Ep. 1. 5, 13. 2 Ti. 1. 7. He. 2. 15.–12. 18.–24. Ja. 2. 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 18.
16. ver. 23, 26, 27. 2 Co. 1. 12, 22.–5. 5. Ep. 1. 13, 14.–4. 30. 1 Jn°. 3. 19.–22.–5. 10, 17.
17. ver. 3, 29, 30. ch. 5. 9, 17. Mat. 16. 24.–24. 21. Lu. 12. 32.–22. 29, 30.–24. 26. Jn°. 12. 25, 26.–17. 24. Ac. 14. 22.–26. 18. 1 Co. 2. 9.–3. 22, 23. 2 Co. 4. 8.–12. Ga. 3. 29.–4. 7. Ep. 3. 6. Phi. 1. 29. 2 Ti. 2. 10.–14. Tit. 3. 7. He. 1. 14.–6. 17. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 3. 21.–21. 7.
18. Mat. 5. 11, 12. Ac. 20. 24. 2 Co. 4. 17, 18. Col. 3. 4. 2 Th. 1. 7.–12.–2. 14. He. 11. 25, 26, 35. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 7, 13.–4. 13.–5. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
19. ver. 23. Is. 65. 17. Mal. 3. 17, 18. Mat. 26. 31.–46. Ac. 3. 21. Phi. 1. 20. 2 Pe. 3. 11.–13. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 21. 1.–5.

20. ver. 22. Ge. 3. 17.–19.–5. 29.–6. 13. Job 12. 6.–10. Is. 24. 5, 6. Je. 12. 4, 11.–14. 5, 6. Ho. 4. 3. Joel 1. 18.
21. ver. 19. Re. 22. 3.–5.
22. The whole creation; or, *every creature.* Pa. 48. 6. Je. 12. 11. Mar. 16. 15. Jn°. 16. 21. Col. 1. 23. Re. 12. 2.
23. ver. 15, 16, 25, 26. ch. 5. 5.–7. 24. Lu. 20. 36.–21. 28. 2 Co. 5. 2, 5.–7. 5. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 1. 14.–4. 30.–5. 9. Phi. 1. 21, 23.–3. 20, 21. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. He. 9. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
24. ch. 5. 2.–12. 12.–15. 4, 13. Ps. 33. 18, 22.–146. 5. Pr. 14. 32. Je. 17. 7. Zec. 9. 12. 1 Co. 13. 13. 2 Co. 4. 18.–5. 7. Ga. 5. 5. Col. 1. 5, 23, 27. 1 Th. 5. 8. 2 Th. 2. 16. Tit. 2. 11.–13. He. 6. 18, 19.–11. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
25. ver. 23. ch. 2. 7.–12. 12. Ge. 49. 18. Ps. 27. 14. 37. 7.–9.–62. 1, 5.–130. 5, 7. Is. 25. 9.–26. 8. La. 3. 25, 26. Lu. 8. 15.–21. 19. Col. 1. 11. 1 Th. 1. 3. 2 Th. 3. 5. He. 6. 12, 15.–10. 36.–12. 1, 3. Ja. 1. 3, 4.–5. 7, 11. Re. 1. 9.–13. 10.–14. 12.
26. ver. 15. ch. 7. 24.–15. 1. Ps. 6. 1, 9.–10. 17.–42. 1, 5.–55. 1, 2, 6, 9.–77. 1, 3.–88. 1, 3.–102. 5, 20.–119. 81, 82.–143. 4, 7. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 10. 20.–20. 22. Lu. 11. 1, &c.–22. 44. 2 Co. 5. 2, 4.–12. 5, 10. Ga. 4. 6. Ep. 2. 18.–6. 18. He. 4. 15.–5. 2. Ja. 4. 3. Jude 20, 21.
27. Because; or, *that.* ver. 34. 1 Ch. 28. 9.–29. 17. Ps. 7. 9.–38. 9.–44. 21.–66. 18, 19. Pr. 17. 3. Je. 11. 20.–17. 10.–20. 12.–29. 13. Mat. 6. 8. Jn°. 14. 13.–21. 17. Ac. 1. 24.–15. 8. Ep. 2. 18. 1 Th. 4. 4. He. 4. 13. Ja. 1. 5, 6.–5. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 21, 22.–5. 14, 15. Re. 2. 23.
28. ver. 30, 35.–39. ch. 1. 6, 7.–5. 3.–5.–9. 11, 23, 24. Ge. 50. 20. Ex. 20. 6. De. 6. 5.–8. 2, 3, 16. Ne. 1. 5. Ps. 89. 36. Je. 24. 5, 7.–51. 29. Zec. 13. 9. Mar. 12. 30. Ac. 13. 48. 1 Co. 2. 9. 2 Co. 4. 15, 17.–5. 1. Ga. 1. 15. Ep. 1. 9, 10.–3. 11. Phi. 1. 19, 23. 1 Th. 5. 9. 2 Th. 1. 5, 7.–2. 15, 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9.–2. 19. He. 12. 6, 12. Ja. 1. 3, 4, 12.–4. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 8.–5. 10. 1 Jn°. 4. 10, 19.–5. 2, 3. Re. 3. 19.
29. ch. 11. 2.–13. 14. Ex. 23. 12.–33. 12, 17. Ps. 1. 6.–89. 27. Je. 1. 5. Mat. 7. 23.–12. 50.–25. 40. Jn°. 17. 16, 19, 22.–26.–20. 17. 1 Co. 15. 49. 2 Co. 3. 8, 18. Ep. 1. 4, 5, 11.–4. 24. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 1. 15.–18. He. 1. 6. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 1. 5, 6.–2. 11, 15. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 20. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 1. 5, 6.–13. 8.
30. ver. 1, 17, 18, 33.–35. ch. 5.–3. 22.–26.–5. 8, 10.–9. 23, 24. Pr. 4. 9. Jn°. 5. 34.–6. 39, 40.–17. 22, 24. 1 Co. 1. 2, 9.–6. 11. 2 Co. 4. 17. Ep. 2. 6.–4. 4. Col. 3. 4. 1 Th. 2. 12. 2 Th. 1. 10.–12.–2. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 2. 11. Tit. 3. 4, 7. He. 9. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 19.–4. 13, 14.–5. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 10. Re. 17. 14.–19. 9.
31. ch. 4. 1. Ge. 15. 1. Nu. 14. 9. De. 33. 29. Jos. 10. 42. 1 Sa. 14. 6.–17. 45.–47. Ps. 27. 1.–3.–46. 1.–3, 7, 11.–56. 4, 11.–94. 11, 12.–118. 6. Is. 50. 7.–9.–54. 17. Je. 1. 19.–20. 11. Jn°. 10. 28, 30. 1 Jn°. 4. 4.
32. ver. 26. ch. 4. 25.–5. 6.–10.–6. 23.–11. 21. Ge. 22. 12. Ps. 84. 11. Is. 53. 10. Mat. 3. 17. Jn°. 3. 16. 1 Co. 2. 12.–3. 21, 23. 2 Co. 4. 15.–5. 21. 2 Pe. 2. 4, 5. 1 Jn°. 4. 10. Re. 21. 7.
33. ver. 1. ch. 3. 26. Job 1. 9.–11.–2. 4.–6.–22. 6, &c.–34. 8.–42. 7.–9. Ps. 35. 11. Is. 42. 1.–50. 8, 9.–54. 17. Zec. 3. 1.–4. Mat. 24. 24. Lu. 18. 7. Ga. 3. 8. 1 Th. 1. 4. Tit. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 2. Re. 12. 10, 11.
34. ver. 1, 27. ch. 4. 25.–5. 6.–10.–14. 3, 9. Job 23. 24.–34. 29. Ps. 37. 23.–119. 31. Is. 53. 12. Je. 50. 20. Mat. 20. 28. Mar. 16. 19. Jn°. 14. 19.–16. 23, 26, 27.–17. 20.–24. Ac. 7. 56.–60. Ga. 3. 13, 14. Col. 3. 1. He. 1. 3.–4. 14, 15.–7. 25.–8. 1, 2.–9. 10.–14, 24.–10. 10.–14, 19.–22.–12. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 3. 18, 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 1. Re. 1. 18.
35. ver. 7, 39. ch. 5. 3.–5. Ps. 103. 17. Je. 31. 3. Mat. 5. 10.–12.–10. 28.–31. Lu. 21. 12.–18. Jn°. 10. 28.–13. 1.–16. 33. Ac. 14. 22.–20. 24. 1 Co. 4. 11.–6. 4.–10.–11. 22.–27. 2 Th. 2. 13, 16. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–4. 16.–18. He. 12. 3.–11. Ja. 1. 2, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 5.–7.–4. 12, 14. Re. 1. 5, 6.–7. 14.–17.
36. Ps. 44. 22.–141. 7. Is. 53. 7. Je. 11. 19.–12. 3.–51. 40. Jn°. 16. 2. Ac. 8. 32. 1 Co. 15. 30. 2 Co. 4. 11.
37. 2 Ch. 20. 25.–27. Is. 28. 8. 1 Co. 15. 54, 57. 2 Co. 2. 14.–12. 9, 10. Ga. 2. 10. Ep. 5. 2, 25.–27. 2 Th. 2. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 4, 10, 19.–5. 4. Re. 1. 5.–7. 9.–11. 7.–12.–12. 11.–17. 14.–21. 7.
38. ch. 4. 21.–14. 8. 1 Co. 3. 22, 23.–15. 54.–58. 2 Co. 4. 13.–5. 4, 8. Eo. 1. 21.–6. 11. Phi. 1. 20, 23. Col. 1. 16–

Digitized by Google

will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For[a] the good that I would, I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that when I would do good, evil is present[c] with me.

22 For I delight[d] in the law of God after the inward[e] man:

23 But I see another law in[f] my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity[g] to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O[h] wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from[γ] the body of this death[i]?

25 I[m] thank God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then, with the mind I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAP. VIII.

THERE *is*, therefore, now no[δ] condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk[ζ] not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of the Spirit of life[r] in Christ Jesus hath made me free[t] from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not[u] do, in that it was weak through y[e] flesh, God, sending his own Son[w] in y[e] likeness of sinful flesh, and[ζ] for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk[z] not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh[a] do mind y[e] things of y[e] flesh; but they that are after y[e] Spirit, y[e] things[c] of the Spirit.

6 For[η] to be carnally minded *is* death[d]; but[θ] to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace:

7 Because[η] the carnal mind *is* enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell[e] in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he[n] that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal[κ] bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not[θ] to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify[p] the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are led[r] by the Spirit of God, they are the Sons of God.

15 For ye have not received the Spirit of bondage[t] again, to fear; but[u] ye have received the Spirit of adoption[v], whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness[y] with our spirit, that we are y[e] children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; [z] heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; [a] if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon[b] that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be

A. D. 60.

a Ga. 5. 17.
b 2 Pe. 3. 13.
c Ps. 65. 3.
d Ps. 1. 2.
e 2 Co. 4. 16.
1 Pe. 3. 4.
f c. 6. 13, 19.
β or, *every creature.*
g Ps. 142. 7.
h Ps. 38. 2, 10. 77. 3–9.
i Ep. 1. 14.
γ or, *this body of death.*
k Ps. 88. 5.
l 2 Co. 5. 2, 4.
m 1 Co. 15. 57.
n Lu. 21. 28.
o 2 Co. 5. 7.
p Jn°. 3. 18.
q Ga. 5. 16.
r 2 Co. 3. 6.
s Zec. 12. 10.
t Ga. 2. 19.
5. 1.
u Ac. 13. 39. He. 7. 18, 19.
v Je. 17. 10. Re. 2. 23.
w Ga. 3. 13.
δ or, *that.*
ζ or, *by a sacrifice for sin.*
x 1 Jn°. 5. 14.
y Ps. 46. 1, 2. He. 12. 6-12.
z ver. 1.
a Jn°. 3. 6.
1 Co. 15. 48.
b 1 Pe. 1. 2.
c 1 Co. 2. 14.
η *the minding of the flesh.*
d Ga. 6. 8.
θ *the minding of the spirit.*
e He. 9. 15.
f 1 Co. 6. 11.
g Jn°. 17. 22.
h Ps. 118. 6.
i c. 5. 6–10.
k 1 Co. 6. 19. Ga. 4. 6.
l Is. 50. 8, 9.
m Ic. 12. 10, 11
n 2 Co. 4. 14.
κ or, *because of.*
o Ps. 116. 16.
p Col. 3. 5.
q Ps. 44. 22. 1 Co. 15. 30, 31.
r Ga. 5. 18.
s 1 Co. 15. 57.
t 2 Ti. 1. 7.
u 1 Co. 2. 12.
v Je. 3. 19. Ga. 4. 5, 6.
w Jude 24.
x Jn°. 10. 28.
y 2 Co. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 4. 13.
z Ac. 26. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 4.
a 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12.
b 2 Co. 4. 17.

revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope;

21 Because[b] the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that[β] the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits[i] of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan[l] within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption[n] of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen, is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope[o] for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought; but[t] the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And he[υ] that searcheth the hearts knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit because[δ] he maketh intercession for the saints according[x] to *the will of* God.

28 And we know[y] that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to *his* purpose.

29 For whom he did foreknow[b], he also did predestinate *to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren.

30 Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called[c]: and whom he called, them he also justified[d]: and whom he justified, them he also glorified[e].

31 What shall we then say to these things? If[c] God *be* for us, who *can be* against us?

32 He[f] that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who[l] shall lay any thing to y[e] charge of God's elect? It[m] is God that justifieth.

34 Who *is* he that condemneth? *It is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *Shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written[g], For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in[i] all these things we are more than conquerors, through him[w] that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that[x] neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAP. IX.

I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my

Digitized by Google

conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I [b] could wish that myself were accursed[β] from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom *pertaineth* the adoption[c], & the glory[d], & the covenants[f], and the giving of the law[g], and the[h] service *of God*, and the promises[i];

5 Whose *are* the fathers[l], & of whom[m], as concerning the flesh, Christ *came*, who is[n] over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken[q] none effect. For[r] they *are* not all Israel which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, *are they* all children: but, In[u] Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, they which are the children of the flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but the children[v] of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this *is* y[e] word of promise, At[w] this time will I come, & Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only *this;* but when Rebecca[y] also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac;

11 (For *the children* being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God, according to election, might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, The ζ elder shall serve the[η] younger:

13 As it is written[α], Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? *Is*[t] *there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I [d] will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For[e] Scripture saith[b] unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy*, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? for who[k] hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest[θ] against God? Shall[m] the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter[n] power over the clay, of y[e] same lump to make one vessel unto honour, & another unto dishonour?

22 *What*[q] if God, willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels[s] of wrath κ fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches[τ] of his glory on y[e] vessels of mercy, which[ω] he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of y[e] Jews only, but also of y[e] Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Osee[x], I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And[z] it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Esaias also[α] crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved.

28 For he will finish[γ] the work, and cut it[δ] short in righteousness: because[ε] a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, [ζ] Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we[η] had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? that[θ] y[e] Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness[ι] which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which[κ] followed after y[e] law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law: for they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

33 As it is written, [λ] Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling-stone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be[ε] ashamed.

CHAP. X.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record, that they have a zeal[π] of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant[ρ] of God's righteousness, & going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto y[e] righteousness of God.

4 For Christ[σ] is the end[τ] of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For Moses describeth[υ] y[e] righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But y[e] righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say[φ] not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above:*)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, & in thy heart: that is, y[e] word of faith which we preach;

9 That if[χ] thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart[ψ] that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the Scripture saith,[ω] Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For[Ϡ] there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for[ϡ] the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For[ϟ] whosoever shall call[ϠΑ] upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written,[ϠΒ] How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad

A. D. 60.

a Is. 10. 22, 23.
b Ex. 32. 32.
β or, *separated.*
γ or, *the account.*
c De. 7. 6.
d Ps. 90. 16. Is. 60. 19.
δ or, *testaments.*
e Is. 28. 22.
f Ge. 17. 2. De. 29. 14. Je. 31. 33.
g Ps. 147. 19. c. 3. 2.
h Ex. 12. 25.
i Ep. 2. 12.
k Is. 1. 9. La. 3. 22.
l c. 11. 28.
m Lu. 3. 23, &c.
n Ge. 19. 24, 25. Is. 13. 19.
o Ju°. 1. 1.
p e. 10. 20.
q Is. 55. 11.
r c. 2. 28, 29.
s c. 1. 17. Phile. 3. 9.
t c. 10. 2. 11. 7.
u Ge. 21. 12.
v Ga. 4. 28.
w Ge. 18. 10, 14.
x Ps. 118. 22. Is. 8. 14.
ε or, *confounded.*
y Ge. 25. 21, 23
ζ or, *greater.*
z Ac. 21. 20. c. 9. 31.
η or, *lesser.*
α Mal. 1. 2, 3.
b c. 9. 30.
c De. 32. 4.
d Ex. 33. 19.
e He. 10. 14.
f Le. 18. 5.
g De. 30. 12 --14.
h Ex. 9. 16.
i 1 Jn°. 4. 2.
k 2 Ch. 20. 6. Da. 4. 35.
l Ac. 8. 37.
θ or, *answerest again; or disputest with God.*
m Is. 29. 16.
n Is. 64. 8.
o Is. 28. 16. 49. 23.
p Ac. 15. 9. Ga. 3. 28.
q Pr. 16. 4.
r 1 Ti. 2. 5.
κ or *made up*
s 2 Ti. 2. 20.
t Joel 2. 32.
u 1 Co. 1. 2.
v Ep. 1. 18.
w 1 Th. 5. 9.
x Hos. 2. 23.
y Is. 52. 7. Na. 1. 15.
z Hos. 1. 10.

Digitized by Google

2.15. 2Ti.1.12. He.11.13. 1 Pe. 3.22.–5.8.–10.
39. ver.35. ch.5.8.–11.33. Ex.9.16,17. Ps.64.6.–93.3. Pr. 20.5. Is. 10.10.–14.33.–24.21. Da. 4.11.–5.18.–23. Mat. 24.24. Jn°. 3.16.–10.28.30.–16.27.–17.26. 2 Co. 2.11.–11.3. Eph. 1.4.–2.4.7.–3.18. Col. 3.3.4. 2Th.2.4,9.–12. Tit.3.4.7. 1Jn°.4.9,16, 19. Re. 2.24.–12.9.–13.1.–8, 14.–19.20.–20.3,7.

CHAP. IX.

1. [*d. D.* 60.] ch. 1.9.–3.15.–8.16. 2 Co. 1.12,23.–11.31,34.–12.19. Ga. 1.20. Phi. 1.8. 1 Th. 2.5. 1 Ti. 1.5.–2.7.–5.21. 1 Jn°. 3.19.–21.
2. ch. 10.1. 1 Sa. 15.35. 2 Sa. 19.136. Is. 66.10. Je. 9.1.–13.17. La. 2.13.–3.48, 49.51. Eze. 9.4. Lu. 19.41.–44. Phi. 3.18. Re. 11.3.
3. Accursed; or, *separated*. ch. 11.1. Ge. 29.14. Ex. 32.32. De. 21.23. Jos. 6.17,18. 1Sa. 14.24,44. Es. 8.6. Ac.7.23.26.–9.2.–13.26. 1 Co.15.9. Ga. 1.8.–3.10, 13.
4. Covenants; or, *testaments*. ver.6. ch. 3.2. Ge. 15.18.–17.2,7.–26.24. Ex. 4.22.–19.3.6.–24. 7.8.–34.27. Nu. 7.89. De. 7.6.–14.1.–29.1.–31. 16. 1Sa. 4.21,22. 1Ki.8.11. Ne.9.13,14.–13.29. Ps.63.2.–73.1.–78.61.–89.3,34.–147.19. Is. 5.2. –41.8.–46.3. Je. 31.9,20.–33.20.–25. Eze. 20.11, 12. Ho.11.1. Mat. 21.33. Lu.1.54,55,69.–75. Jn°. 1.17,47. Ac. 2.39.–3.25,26.–13.32,33. Ep. 2.12. He. 8.6.–10.9. 1.10.
5. ch. 1.3,25.–10.12.–11.28. Ge. 10.3.–49.10. De. 10.15.–27.15.8c. 1 Ki. 1.36. 1 Ch. 16.36. Ps. 41. 13.–45.6.–72.19.–89.52.–103.19.–106.48. Is.7.14. –9.6.–11.1. Je. 23.5,8.–28.6. Mi. 5.2. Mat. 1.1, &c.–6.13.–28.20. Lu 3.23,&c. Jn°. 1.1.3.–10.30. Ac. 20.28. 1 Co. 14.16. 2 Co. 11.31. Phi. 2.6.11. Col. 1.16. 1Ti. 3.16.–6.15. 2Ti. 2.8. He. 1.8.13. 1 Jn°. 5.20. Re. 1.18.–5.14.–22.16,20.
6. ch. 2.28,29.–3.3.–4.12.16.–11.12. Nu. 23.19. Is. 55.11. Mat. 24.35. Jn°. 1.47.–8.39.–10.35. Ga. 6.16. 2 Ti. 2.13. He. 6.17, 18.
7. Ge. 21.12. Lu. 3.8.–16.24, 25, 30. Jn°. 8.37.39. Ga. 4.23. Phi. 3.3. He. 11.18.
8. ch. 4.11.–16. Ge. 31.15. Is. 22.30.–87.6. Jn°. 1. 13. Ga. 3.26.29.–4.22.31. 1 Jn°. 3.1,2.
9. Ge. 17.21.–18.10,14.–21.2. He. 11.11,12,17.
10. ch. 5.3,11. Ge. 25.21, 24. Lu. 16.26.
11. ch. 4.17.–8.28.30.–11.5,7. Ps. 51.5. Is. 14.24, 26, 27.–23.9.–46.10,11. Je. 51.29. Ep. 1.4,5,9.11. –2.9.–3.11. 1Th. 1.4.–2.12. 2 Th. 2.13,14. 2 Ti. 1.9. Tit. 3.5. 1 Pe. 5.10. 2 Pe. 1.10.
12. The elder; or, *greater*.–Younger; or, *lesser*. Ge. 25.22,23. 2Sa.8.14. 2Ki. 22.47.
13. Ge. 25.23.–29.31. De. 21.15. Pr.13.24. Mal. 1. 2,3. Mat. 10.37. Lu. 14.26. Jn°. 12.25.
14. ch. 2.5.–3.4,5,6. Ge. 18.25. De. 32.4. 2 Ch. 19.7. Job 8.3.–34.10.12,18,19.–35.2. Ps. 92.15. –145.17. Je. 12.1. Re. 15.3,4.–16.7.
15. ver.16,18,19. Ex. 33.19.–34.6,7. Is.17.11. Mi.7.18.
16. ver. 11. Ge. 27.1.–4,9.14. Ps. 110.3. Is. 65.1. Mat. 11.25,26. Lu. 10.21. Jn°. 1.12,13.–3.8. 1 Co. 1.26.31. Ep. 2.4,5. Phi. 2.13. 2 Th. 2. 13,14. Tit. 3.3,5. Ja. 1.18. 1 Pe. 2.9,10.
17. ch. 11.4. Ex. 9.16.–10.1,2.–14.17,18.–15.14, 15–18.10,11. Jos. 2.9,10.–9.9. 1 Sa. 2.7,8.–4. 8. Es. 4.14. Ps. 83.17,18. Pr. 16.4. Is. 10.5,6.– 37.20.–45.1.–3. Je. 27.6,7. Da. 4.22.–5.18.21. Jn°. 17.26. Ge. 3.8,22.–4.30.
18. ver. 15,16. ch. 1.24.28.–5.20,21. Ex. 4.21.– 7.13. De. 2.30. Jos 11.20. Is. 63.17. Mat. 13. 14,15. Ac. 28.26.28. 2 Th. 2.10,12.
19. ch. 3.5.8. Ge. 50.20. 2Ch.20.6. Job 9.12.15,19. –23.13,14. Ps. 76.10. Is. 10.6,7.–46.10,11. Da. 4.35. Mar.14.21. Ac.2.23.–4.27,28. 1Co.15.12,35. Ja.1.13.
20. Repliest against God; or, *answerest again*, or *disputest with God*. ch. 2.1. Job 16.3.–33.13.– 36.23.–38.2,3.–40.2,5,8.–42.2,6. Is. 29.16.–45. 9.–11.–64.8. Je. 18.6. Mi. 6.8. Mat. 20.15. 1 Co. 1.20.–7.16. 1 Ti. 6.5. Tit. 2.9.
21. ver. 11,13,22,23. Pr. 16.4. Is. 64.8. Je. 18.3,6. –22.28. Ho.8.8. Ac. 9.15. 2 Ti. 2.20,21.
22. Filled; or, *made up*. ver. 17,21. ch. 1.18.–2.4, 5. Ge. 15.16. Ex. 9.16. Nu. 14.11,18. Ps. 50.21, 22.–90.11. Pr. 16.4. Ec.8.11,12. La.3.22. Mat. 23.31.33. 1 Th. 2.16.–5.9. 1 Pe. 2.8.–3.20. 2 Pe. 2.3,9.–3.8,9,15. Jude 4. Re. 6.9.–11,16,17.–

23. ch. 2.4.–5.20,21.–8.28.30. 1 Ch.29.18. Lu. 1. 17. Ep. 1.6,8.–2.3.–5,7,10.–3.8,16. Col. 1.12, 27. 2 Th. 1.10.12.–2.13,14. 2 Ti. 2.21. Tit. 3. 3–7. 1 Pe. 1.2.5.
24. ch. 3.29,30.–4.11,12.–8.28.30.–10.12.–11.11.13. –15.8.16. Ge. 49.10. Ps. 22.27. Ac. 13.47,48.– 15.14.–21.17.20. 1 Co. 1.9. Ga. 3.28. Ep. 2. 11.13.–3.6.8. Col. 3.11. He. 3.1. 1 Pe. 5.10. Re. 19.9.
25. ch. 1.7. Eze. 16.8. Ho. 1.1,2.–2.23,24. Jn°. 16.27. 1 Pe. 2.10.
26. ch. 8.16. Is.43.6. Ho. 1.9,10. Jn°. 11.52. 2 Co. 6.18. Ga. 3.26. 1 Jn°. 3.1.–3.
27. ch. 11.4.6. Ezr. 9.8,14. Is. 1.1,9.–10.20.23.– 11.11.–24.13. Je. 5.10. Eze. 6.8. Mi. 5.3.8.
28. The work; or, *the account*. Ps. 9.8.–27.22.–30. 12.14.–65.5. Is. 28.22.–30.12.14. Da. 9.26,27. Mat. 24.21,22. Ac. 17.31. Re. 19.11.
29. Ge. 19.24. Is. 1.9.–6.13.–13.19. Je.49.18.–50.40. La. 3.22.–4.6. Am. 4.11. Zep. 2.6. Ja. 5.4. 2 Pe. 3.6. Jude 7.
30. ver. 14, 31. ch. 1.17.–3.22.–3.5,22.–4.9,11,13,22. –5.1.–10.10,20. Pr. 15.9.–21.21. Is. 51.1.–65.1,2. 1 Co. 6.9.11. Ga. 3.8.–5.5. Ep. 2.12.–4.17.19. Phi. 3.9. 1 Ti. 6.11. He. 11.7.
31. ver. 30,32. ch. 3.20.–4.14,15.–10.2.4.–11.7. Ga. 3.10,11,21.–5.3,4. Phi. 3.6. Ja. 2.10,11.
32. ch. 4.16.–10.3.–11.11. Mat. 13.57.–19.16.20. Lu. 2.34.–7.23. Jn°. 6.27.29. Ac. 16.30.34. 1 Co. 1.23. 1 Jn°. 5.9.12.
33. Ashamed; or, *confounded*. ch. 5.5.–10.11. Ps. 25.2,3.20.–118.22. Is. 8.14,15.–28.16.–45.17,25. 54.4. Joel 2.26,27. Mat. 21.42,44. Phi. 1.20. 2 Ti. 1.12. 1 Pe. 2.6.8. 1 Jn°. 2.28.

CHAP. X.

1. ch. 9.1.3. Ex. 32.10.13. 1 Sa. 12.23.–15.11,35. –16.1. Je. 17.16.–18.20. Lu. 13.34. Jn°. 5.34. 1 Co. 9.20.22.
2. ver. 3. ch. 9.31. 2 Ki. 10.16. Ps.14.4. Pr. 19.2. Is. 27.11. Jn°. 16.2. Ac. 21.20,28.–22.3,22.–26. 9,10. 2 Co. 4.4,6.–8.3. Ga. 1.14.–4.15,17,18. Phi. 1.9.–3.6. Co.4.13.
3. ch. 1.17.–3.22,26.–5.19.–9.30.32. Le. 26.41. Ne.9.33. Job 33.27. Ps. 71.15,16,19. Is. 51.6,8. –56.1.–57.12.–64.6. Je. 23.5,6. Da.9.6.9,24. Lu. 10.29.–15.17.21.–16.15.–18.9.12. Jn°. 16. 9,10. 2 Co.5.21. Ga. 5.3,4. Phi.3.9. 2 Pe. 1.1. Re.3.17,18.
4. ch. 3.25.31.–8.3,4. Is. 53.11. Mat. 3.15.–5.17, 18. Jn°. 1.17. Ac.13.38,39. 1 Co. 1.30. Ga. 3. 24. Col. 2.10,17. He. 9.7.–14.–10.8.12.
5. Le. 18.5. Ne. 9.29. Eze.20.11,13,21. Lu.10. 27,28. Ga. 3.12.
6. ch. 3.22,25.–4.13.–9.31,32. De. 30.11.13. Pr. 30.4. Jn°. 3.13.–6.33,38,50,51,58. Ep.4. 8.–10. Phi. 3.9. He. 1.3.–11.7.
7. ch. 4.25. He. 13.20. 1 Pe. 3.18,22. Re. 1.18.
8. ver. 17. ch. 1.16,17. De. 30.14. Is. 57.19. Mar. 16.15,16. Ac. 10.43.–13.38,39.–16.31. Ga. 3. 2,5. 1 Ti. 4.6. 1 Pe. 1.23,25.
9. ch. 8.34.–14.11. Mat. 10.32,33. Lu. 12.8. Jn°. 6.69.71.–9.22.–12.42,43.–20.26,29. Ac. 8.37. 1 Co. 15.14.18. Phi. 2.11. 1 Pe. 1.21. 1 Jn°. 4. 2,3. 2 Jn°. 7.
10. ver. 9. Lu. 8.15. Jn°. 1.12,13.–3.19.21. Ga. 2. 6. Phi. 3.9. He. 3.2.–10.22. 1 Jn°. 4.15. Re. 2.13.
11. ch. 9.33. Is. 28.16.–49.23. Je. 17.7. 1 Pe. 2.6.
12. ch. 2.4.–3.22,29,30.–4.11,12.–9.23,24. Ps. 86.5. –145.18. Is. 55.6. Ac. 9.14.–10.34.36.–15.8,9. 1 Co. 1.2.–15.47. 2 Co. 8.9. Ga. 3.28. Ep. 1.7.– 2.4,7,18.22.–3.6,8,16. Phi. 2.11.–4.19. Col. 1.27.–2.2,3.–3.11. 1 Ti. 2.5. Re. 17.14.–19.16.
13. Joel 2.32,33. Ac. 2.21.–9.14.
14. ch. 1.5.–16.25,26. 1Ki. 8.41.43. Jon. 1.5,9.14. 16.–3.5.–9. Mar. 16.15,16. Lu. 24.46,47. Jn°.20. 31. Ac. 19.2.–26.17,18. 2 Ti.4.17. Tit. 1.3. He. 11.6. Ja. 5.15.
15. Is. 40.9.–52.7.–57.19.–61.1. Je. 23.32. Na. 1.15. Mat. 9.38.–10.1.6.–28.18.20. Lu. 2.10,14.–8.1. –10.1. Jn°. 20.21. Ac. 9.15.–16.36.–13.2,4,26.– 22.21. 1 Co. 12.28,29. 2 Co. 5.18,20. Ep. 2.17.– 3.8.–4.11,12.–6.15. 1 Pe. 1.12.

Digitized by Google

16. Our report; or, *hearing of us.*—Report; or, *preaching.* ch.1.5.—2.8.—3.3.—6.17.—16.26. Is. 50.10.—53.1. Jn°.10. 26.—12.38.40. Ac. 28. 24. Ga. 3.1.—5. 7. 2 Th.1.8. He. 4.2.—5.9.—11.8. 1Pe.1.22.—2.8.—3.1.
17. ver.14. ch.1.16. Je. 23.28,29. Mar.4.24. Lu.8.11.—11.28.—16.29.31. 1 Co.1.18.24. 2 Co.2.17. Col.1.4,6. 1Th.2.13. 2 Th. 2.13,14. He. 4.12,13. Ja. 1. 18.21. 1 Pe. 1. 23.25.—2. 1,2. Re. 1.9.
18. ch.1.8.—15.19. Ps.19.4.—22.27.—98.3. Is.24.16.—49.6.—52.10. Je.16.19. Mat.4.8.—24.14.—26.13.—28.19. Mar.16.15,20. Ac.2.5.—11.26. 20. Col.1.6,23.
19. ver.18. ch.1.21,22.—3.26.—11.11. De.32.21. Ps.115.5.8. Is.44.18.20. Je.10.8,14. Ho. 2.23. 1Co.1.12.—7.29.—10.19.—11.22.—12.2.—15.50. Tit. 3.3. 1 Pe. 2.10.
20. ch. 9.30. Pr. 28.1. Is. 49.6.—52.15.—55. 4,5.—58.1.—65.1. Mat. 20.16.—22.9,10. Lu.14.23. Ep.6.19, 20. 1Jn°.4.19.
21. De. 9. 13.—31. 27. 1Sa. 8.7,8. Ne. 9. 26. Pr.1.24. Is. 65. 2.5. Je. 25. 4.—35. 15.—44. 4.6. Mat. 20. 1.15.—21. 33.43.—22. 3.7.—23. 34.37. Lu. 24. 47. Ac. 7. 51,52.—13. 46, 47. 1 Th. 2. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

CHAP. XI.

1. ch. 3.4.—9. 3. 1Sa.12. 22. 2Ki. 23. 27. Ps. 77. 7.—94. 14. Je. 31. 36, 37.—33. 24.-26. Ho. 9. 17. Am. 9. 8,9. Ac. 22. 3.—26. 4. 2 Co. 11. 22. Phi. 3. 5.
2. Of Elias: Gr. *in Elias.* ch.8. 29,30.—9.6,23. Ge. 44.15. Ex.32.1. Nu.16.15. Ne. 9. 30. Je.18.19.23. Jon.4.1.3,11. Ac.3.17.—7.40.—13.48.—15. 18. Phi. 1.22. 1Pe.1.2.
3. 1Ki.18.4,13,30,31.—19.10,14. Ne. 9. 26. Je.2. 30.
4. Nu.25.3. Ex. 32. 4. 3. Ju. 2. 13. 1 Ki.16.31.—19.18. 2 Ki. 10.19.20. Je. 19. 5. Ho. 2. 8.—13. 1. Zep. 1.4.
5. ver.6,7,28. ch. 9.11,27. Ep.1.5,6.
6. ch. 3.27,28.—4.4,5.—5.20,21. De. 9.4.6. 1Co.15.10. Ga. 2.21.—5.4. Ep. 2.4.-9. 2 Ti.1.9. Tit. 3.5.
7. Blinded; or, *hardened.* ver. 5. ch. 3.9.—6.15.—8.28.-30.—9.18,23,31,32.—10.3. Pr. 1.28. Is. 6.10.—44.18. Mat. 13.14,15 Lu.13.24. Jn°.12.40. 1Co. 10.19. 2 Co. 3.14.—4. 4. Ep.1.4. Phi.1.18. 2Th. 2. 10.-14. He.12.17. 1Pe.1.2.
8. Slumber; or, *remorse.* De. 29.4. 2Ki.17.34,41. Is. 6.9.—29.10. Je. 5.21. Eze.12.2. Mat. 13.14. Mar. 4.11,12. Lu. 8.10. Jn°.12.40. Ac. 28. 26, 27. 2 Co. 3.14,15.
9. De. 6.10.-12.—32. 13.-15, 35. 1 Sa. 25. 36.-38. Job 20. 20.-23. Ps. 26.1,4.—69. 22. Pr.1. 32. Is.8.13,14.—59. 18.—66. 6. Lu.12. 20.—16.19.-25. 1Ti.6.17.-19. He. 2. 2.
10. ver. 8. ch.1.21. De.28.64.-68. Ps.69. 23. Is.51. 23.—65.12. Zec.11.17. Ep.4.18. 2Pe.2.4 17. Jude 6,13.
11. ver.12,14,31 ch.10.19. Eze.18.23.32.—33.11. Ac. 13. 42,46.-48.—18. 6.—22. 18.-21.—28. 24.-28.
12. Diminishing; or, *decay*, or *loss.* ver.15, 25, 33. ch.9. 23. Is.11.11.-16.—XII.—LX.—66.8.-20. Mi.4. 1, 2.—5. 7. Zec.2.11.—8.20.-23. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 1. 27. Re. 11.15.-19.
13. ch.15.16.-19. Ac. 9. 15.—13. 2.—22. 21.—26. 17,18. Ga.1.16.—2. 2,7.-9. Ep. 3. 8. 1Ti. 2.7. 2Ti.1. 11,12.
14. ver. 11. ch. 9. 3. 1Co.7.16.—9.20.-22. 1Ti.4.16. 2Ti. 2. 10. Phile.12. Ja. 5.20.
15. ver.1,2,11,12. ch. 5.10. Eze. 37.1.-14. Da. 9. 24. 2 Co. 5. 18.-20. Ep.1.10. Col.1.20,21. Re.11.11.—20. 4.6.
16. ver.17. Ge.17.7. Ex. 22. 29.—23.16,19. Le.23.10. Nu.15.17.-21. De.18.4.—26.10. Ne.10.35.-37. Pr. 3. 9,10. Je. 2. 21. Eze. 44. 30. 1Co. 7.14. Ja.1.18. Re.14.4.
17. Among them; or, *for them.* De. 8. 8. Ju. 9. 8, 9. Ps. 52. 8.—80. 11.-16. Is. 6. 13.—27.11. Je. 11.16. Eze.15. 6.-8. Zec. 4. 3. Mat. 8. 11,12.—21. 43. Jn°. 1.16.—15. 6. Ac. 2. 39. Ga. 2. 15. Ep. 2.11.-13.—3. 6. Col. 2. 13. Re.11. 4.
18. ver.20. ch. 3.27.—4. 16. 1Ki.20.11. Ps.16.18. Zec. 8. 20.-23. Mat. 26.33. Lu.18. 9.-11. Jn°.10.16. 1Co. 10.12. Ga. 3. 29. Ep. 2.19,20.
19. ver. 11,12,17, 23, 24.
20. ver.18. ch. 3.3.—5. 1,2.—12. 16. 2 Ch. 20.20. Ps. 138. 6. Pr. 28.14,26. Is. 2.11,17.—7.9.—66. 2. Hab. 2.4. Zep.3.11. Lu.18.14. Jn°.4. 17, 18. Ac.13. 46, 47.—18. 6. 1 Co. 10. 12.—16. 13. 2 Co. 1. 24.—10. 5. Phi. 2. 12. Col. 2. 7. 2 Th. 2. 4. 2Ti. 3. 3.-5. He. 3.12,19.—4.1,6,11. Ja. 2. 19.—4. 6. 1Pe.1. 17.—5. 5,6, 9,12. Re. 3.17.-18. 7.
21. ver. 17, 19. ch. 8. 32. Je. 25. 29.—49. 12. 1Co. 10. 1.-12. 2 Pe. 2. 4.-9. Jude 5.
22. ver. 7, 8. ch. 2. 4, 5, 7.—9. 22, 23. Nu. 14. 18.-22. De. 32. 39.-43. Jos. 23. 15, 16. Ps. 58. 10, 11.—78. 40.-52.—136.15.-22. Is.66.14. Eze.3.20.—18.24.—33. 17.-19. Mat. 3. 9,10. Lu. 8. 15. Jn°. 8.31.—15. 2, 4.-10. Ac. 11. 23.—14. 22. 1Co.15. 2. Ga. 6. 9. 1Th. 3. 5,8. He. 3. 6,14.—10. 35.-39. 1Jn°. 2.19. Jude 20, 21. Re. 2. 5.
23. Zec.12.10. Mat. 23. 39. 2 Co. 3. 6,16.
24. ver.17, 18,30.
25. Blindness; or, *hardness.* ver. 7. ch. 12. 16.—16. 25. Ps. 22. 27.-72. 8.-14,17.-107. 43.—CXVII. Pr. 3. 5.-7.—27.12,16. Is. 2.1.-8.—5. 21.—IX.—66.13.-23. Ho.14. 9. Mi.4.1.-3. Zec. 8. 20.-23.—14. 9.-21. Lu. 21. 24. 1Co.10.1.-12. 1. 2Co. 3.14.-16. Ep. 3. 4, 9. 2 Pe. 3. 8. Re. 7. 9.—10. 7.—11.15.—20. 2.4.
26. Ps.14.7.-106. 47. Is.11.11.-16.—45.17.-54. 6.-10.—59. 20. Je. 3. 17.-23.—30. 17.-22.—31. 31.-37.—32. 37.-41.—33. 24.-26.. Eze. 34. 24.-31.—37. 21.-28.—39. 25.-29.—XL..XLVIII. Ho. 3. 5. Joel 3.16.-21. Am. 9.14,15. Mi. 7.15.-20. Zep. 3.12.-20. Zec.10. 6.-12. Mat.1.21. Ac. 3. 26. Tit. 2.14.
27. Is. 27. 9.-43. 45.—55. 3.-59. 21. Je. 31. 31.-34.—32. 38.-40.—50. 20. Eze. 36. 25.-29. Ho.14.2. Jn°.1. 2. He. 8. 8.-12.—10. 16.
28. ver.7,11,30. Ge. 26.4.-28.14. Le.26. 40.-42. De. 4. 31.—7. 7,8.—8.18.—9. 5.—10.15. Ps.105. 8.-11. Is. 41. 8,9. Je. 31. 3. Mi. 7. 20. Mat. 21. 43. Lu.1.54, 55,68.-75. Ac.13. 45,46.-14. 2.-18. 6. 1Th. 2.15,16.
29. Nu. 23. 19. Ho.13.14. Mal. 3. 6.
30. Believed; or, *obeyed.* ver.11.-19,31. 1Co.6. 9.-11.—7. 25. 2Co. 4.1. Ep. 2.1,2,12,13,19.-21. Col. 3. 7. 1Ti.1.13. Tit. 3. 3.-7. 1Pe. 2. 10.
31. Believed; or, *obeyed.* ver.15,25. ch. 10.16.
32. Concluded them all; or, *shut them all up together.* ch. 3. 9. Jn°. 1. 7.—12. 32. Ga. 3. 22. 1Ti 2. 4.-6.
33. ch. 2. 4.—9. 23. Job 5. 9.—9.10.—11. 7.-9.—26. 14.—33. 13.-37. 19,23. Ps. 36. 6.—40. 5.—77. 19.—92. 5.—97. 2. Pr. 25. 3. Ec. 3. 11. Da. 4. 35. Ep.1. 7.—2. 7.—3. 8,10,16,18. Col.1. 27.—2. 2,3.
34. Job 15. 8.—36. 22,23. Is. 40.13. Je. 23.18. 1Co. 2. 6,16.
35. Job 35. 7.—41. 11. Mat. 20.15. 1Co. 4. 7.
36. Whom: Gr. *him.* ch.16. 27. 1Ch. 29. 11,12. Ps. 29. 1,2.—33. 6.—56. 7, 8.—115. 1. Pr. 16. 4. Is. 42. 12. Da. 2. 20.-23.—4. 3,34. Mat. 6.13. Lu. 2.14.—19. 38. Ac.17. 25, 26, 28. 1Co. 8. 6. Ga.1. 5. Ep. 3. 21.—4. 6.-10. Phi. 4 20. Col. 1. 15.-17. 1Ti. 1. 17.—6.16. 2Ti. 4.18. He. 13. 21. 1Pe. 5. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 18. Jude 25. Re.1.5,6.—4. 10, 11.—5.12.-14.—7. 10.-12.—19.1, 7.—21. 6.

CHAP. XII.

1. ver. 2. ch. 2. 4.—6.13,16,19.—9.23.—11.30.31.—15. 16, 30. Ps.19. 14.—50. 13,14.—69. 30,31.—106.12. Is. 56. 7. Je. 6. 20. Ho. 14. 2. Lu. 7. 47. 1Co. 1.10.—

Digitized by Google

tidings of good things!

16 But[a] they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith,[b] Lord, who hath believed γ our δ report?

17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes, verily, their[d] sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith,[f] I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, *and* by a foolish[g] nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith,[h] I was found of them that sought me not: I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAP. XI.

I SAY then, Hath[m] God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, *of* the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people whichhe foreknew[n], Wot ye notwhat the Scripture saith ζ of Elias? howhe maketh intercessionto Godagainst Israel,[o] saying,

3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to *the image of* Baal.

5 Even so[p] then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And if by grace[q], then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? Israel[r] hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but y[s] election hath obtained it, & y[s] rest were[t] blinded.

8 (According as it is written, God hath given them y[e] spirit of λ slumber,[z] [a] eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear) unto this day.

9 And David saith, Let[b] their table be made a snare, and a trap, & a stumbling-block, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, & bowdown their back always.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but *rather* through their fall salvation *is come* unto the Gentiles[c], for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the[μ] diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles, how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I[ξ] am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office;

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and might save[π] some of them.

15 For if y[s] casting away of them *be* the reconciling of y[s] world, what *shall* y[e] receiving *of them be*, but life from y[e] dead?

16 For if[ρ] the first-fruit *be* holy, the lump *is* also *holy*: and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

17 And if some of the branches[r] be broken off, and thou, [s] being a wild olive-

A. D. 60.

β or, *for.*
a Ac. 28. 24. He. 4. 2.
b Is. 53. 1. Jn°. 12. 38.
γ *the hearing of us*
δ or, *preaching.*
c 1 Co. 10. 12.
d Ps. 19. 4. Mat. 28. 19. Col. 1. 6, 23.
e Phil. 2. 12.
f De. 32. 21.
g Tit. 3. 3.
h Is. 65. 1, 2.
i He. 3. 6, 14. 10. 23, 38.
k Jn°. 15. 2.
l 2 Co. 3. 16.
m 1 Sa. 12. 22. Ps. 77. 7, 8. 89. 31–37.
n c. 8. 29.
ζ in.
o 1 Ki. 19. 10-18
π or *hardness*
p v. 7. 2 Co. 3. 14.
q Lu. 21. 24.
r Is. 59. 20.
s c. 9. 27.
t Je. 31. 31, &c. He. 10. 16.
u c. 4. 4, 5. Ga. 5. 4. Ep. 2. 8.
v De. 10. 15.
w c. 9. 31.
x Nu. 23. 19.
y 1 p. 2. 2.
θ *hardened.*
κ or, *obeyed.*
λ or, *remorse*
z Is. 29. 10.
a De. 29. 4. Is. 6. 9.
b Ps. 69. 22, 23.
c c. 3. 22. Ga. 3. 22.
μ or, *shut them all up together.*
d Ps. 107. 8 &c.
e Job 11. 7. Ps. 92. 5.
f Is. 40. 13. Je. 23. 18.
g Ac. 13. 46. 28. 24–28. c. 10. 19.
h Job 41. 11.
i 1 Co. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16.
ν or, *decay*, or, *loss.*
π *Him.*
k Ac. 9. 15. Ga. 1. 16. Ep. 3. 8.
l 1 Co. 5. 15-20.
m 1 Co. 7. 16.
n 1 Jn°. 2. 15.
o Ep. 5. 10, 17.
p Le. 23. 10. Nu. 15. 18-21.
q c. 11. 20.
r Je. 11. 16.
ω *to sobriety*
s Ep. 2. 12, 13.

tree, wert graffed in β among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive-tree;

18 Boast[c] not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off; and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear[e]:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but towards thee, goodness; if[f] thou continue in *his* goodness: otherwise thou[i] also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, if[l] they bide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive-tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive-tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be graffed into their own olive-tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should bewise in your own conceits, that blindness[ν] in part[θ] is happened to Israel, until y[e] fulness[θ] of y[e] Gentiles be come in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written,[r] There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For[t] this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sake: but as touching the election, *they are* beloved[υ] for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God *are* without[χ] repentance.

30 For as ye in times[ψ] past have not believed[κ] God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed[κ], that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God[ι] hath[μ] concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O[ω] the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! How unsearchable[e] *are* his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 For[f] who hath known y[e] mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or[h] who hath first given to him, & it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For[i] of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: to[π] whom *be* glory for ever. Amen.

CHAP. XII.

I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by y[e] mercies of God, that ye present your bodies[k] a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service.

2 And[n] be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by y[e] renewing of your mind, that ye may prove[e] what *is* that good, & acceptable, & perfect will of God.

3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think *of himself* more[ρ] highly than he ought to think; but to[ω] think soberly, according as God hath dealt to

Digitized by Google

every man the measure [a] of faith.
4 For as we have many [b] members in one body, & all members have not [c] same office;
5 So we, *being* many, are one body [d] in Christ, and every one members one of another.
6 Having then gifts differing [f] according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith;
7 Or ministry, *let us wait* on *our* ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching;
8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that [β] giveth, *let him do it* [γ] with simplicity; he [δ] that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness [k].
9 *Let* love be without dissimulation [l]. Abhor [m] that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.
10 *Be* kindly [p] affectioned one to another [ζ] with brotherly love; in honour preferring [q] one another;
11 Not slothful in business [u]; [v] fervent in spirit; serving [w] the Lord;
12 Rejoicing [y] in hope; patient [z] in tribulation; continuing [δ] instant in prayer;
13 Distributing [c] to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality [d].
14 Bless [e] them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.
15 Rejoice [f] with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.
16 *Be* [g] of the same mind one toward another. Mind [h] not high things, but condescend [θ] to men of low estate. [i] Be not wise in your own conceits.
17 Recompense [l] to no man evil for evil. Provide [m] things honest in [y] sight of all men.
18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably [p] with all men.
19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves; but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, [r] Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.
20 Therefore if [s] thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
21 Be [t] not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAP. XIII.

LET every soul be subject [v] unto the higher powers. For there [w] is no power but of God: the powers that be are [μ] ordained of God.
2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.
3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to [y] evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do [y] that which is good, & thou shalt have praise of [y] same:
4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to *execute* wrath upon him that doeth evil.
5 Wherefore [ξ] *ye* must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.
6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.
7 Render therefore to all [δ] their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due*; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

A. D. 60.

a Ep. 4.7, &c.
b 1 Co. 12.12.
c Ja. 2. 8.
d Ep. 1. 23.
e Ex. 20.13, &c.
f 1 Pe. 4.10, 11.
g Le. 19. 18. Mat. 22.39, 40
β or, *impartieth.*
γ or, liberally
h 1 Th. 5. 5-8.
i Ps. 101.
k 2 Co. 9. 7.
l 1 Pe. 1. 22.
m Ps. 34. 14.
n Ep. 5. 11.
o Ep 6.13, &c.
p 1 Pe. 2. 17.
ζ or, *decently*
q Ph. 4. 8.
1 Pe. 2. 12.
ζ or, *in the love of the brethren.*
r 1 Pe. 4. 3.
s 1 Pe. 5. 5.
t 1 Co. 6.9, 10.
u Ac. 20.34, 35.
v Col. 4. 12.
w He. 12. 28.
x Ga. 3. 27.
y c. 5. 2, 3.
z Ja. 1. 4.
a Ga. 5. 16.
b Lu. 18. 1.
c Ps. 41. 1.
He. 13. 16.
d He. 13. 2.
1 Pe. 4. 9.
e Mat. 5. 44.
η or, *not to judge his doubtful thoughts.*
f 1 Co. 12. 26.
g 1 Pe. 3. 8.
h Je. 45. 5.
θ or, *be contented with mean things.*
i Is. 5. 21.
k Ja. 4. 12.
l Mat. 5. 39.
1 Pe. 3. 9.
m 2 Co. 8. 21.
n Is. 40. 29.
o Col. 2. 16,
p Ps. 34. 14.
He. 12. 14.
q Le. 19. 18.
κ or, *assured.*
r De. 32. 35.
λ or, *observeth.*
s Pr. 25.21, 22.
Mat. 5. 44.
t Pr. 16. 32.
u 1 Pe. 4. 2.
v 1 Pe. 2. 13.
w Da. 2. 21.
μ or, *ordered*
x Ph. 2. 9-11.
y 1 Pe. 2. 14.
z Is. 45. 23.
a Ec. 8. 2.
ν common.
b Mat. 22.21.
ξ *according to charity.*

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for [c] he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.
9 For this, Thou [e] shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, [g] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love *is* the fulfilling of the law.
11 And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time to awake [h] out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed.
12 The night is far spent, [y] day is at hand: let us [n] therefore cast off [y] works of darkness, & let us put [o] on [y] armour of light.
13 Let us walk [δ] honestly [q], as in [y] day; not in rioting [r] and drunkenness, not in chambering [s] & wantonness, not in strife and envying.
14 But put [x] ye on [y] Lord Jesus Christ, and make [a] not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof.*

CHAP. XIV.

HIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, *but* [η] not to doubtful disputations.
2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.
3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth; for God hath received him.
4 Who [k] art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God [n] is able to make him stand.
5 One [e] man esteemeth one day above another; another esteemeth every day *alike.* Let every man be fully [κ] persuaded in his own mind.
6 He that [λ] regardeth the day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it.* He that eateth, eateth to the Lord; for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not; and giveth God thanks.
7 For [μ] none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.
8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.
9 For [x] to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.
10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgement-seat of Christ.
11 For it is written, [z] *As* I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.
12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.
13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way.
14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that *there is* nothing [ν] unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be [ν] unclean, to him *it is* unclean.
15 But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not [ξ] charitably.

c Ro. 13. 8.
e Ex. 20.13, &c.
g Le. 19. 18.
h Ep. 5. 14.
n Ph. 2. 12.
o Ro. 13. 12.
q 1 Th. 4. 12.
r Ga. 5. 21.
s 2 Pe. 2. 13.
x Ro. 14. 9.
a Ro. 13. 14.
e Ro. 14. 5.
κ Ro. 4. 21.
λ Ro. 14. 5.
μ Ga. 2. 20.
x Ro. 14. 9.
z Is. 45. 23.
ν Ac. 10. 15.
ξ Ro. 14. 15.

Digitized by Google

5. 7,8.—6.13,15,19,20. 2Co.4.1,16.—5.14,15,20.—6.1.—10.1. Ep.2.4.-10.—4.1.—5.10. Phi.1.20.—2.1..5,17.—4.18. 1Th.4.1,10.—5.12. 1Ti. 2. 8.—5.4. Tit. 3.4.8. He. 10. 20..22.—13. 15, 16, 22. 1 Pe. 2. 5,10..12, 20.

2. ver. 1. ch. 7.12,14,22.—13. 14. Ex. 23. 2. Le. 18 29,30. De.18.9..14. Ps.19.7..11.—34. 8.—51. 10.—119.17,48,72,97,103.128,174. Pr. 3.1-4,13.-18. Eze. 18. 31.-36. 26. Jn°. 7. 7.—14.30.—15. 19.—17. 14. 1 Co. 3. 19. 2 Co. 4. 4.—5. 17.—6. 14..17. Ga. 1. 4.—5. 22,23. Ep.1.18.—2. 2—4.17..20,22..24.—5. 9,10,17. Col.1. 21,22.—3.10.—4. 12. 1 Th. 4. 3. 2Ti. 3.16,17. Tit. 3.5. Ja.1.27.—4. 4. 1 Pe. 1.14,18.—2. 3.—4. 2. 2 Pe. 1.4.—2. 20. 1 Jn°. 2.15.-17.—3. 13.—4. 4, 5.—5. 19. Re. 12. 9.—13. 8.

3. Soberly: Gr. *to sobriety*. ver. 6..8. ch.1. 5.—11. 20,25—15.15,16. Pr.16.18,19.—28.7,27.—26.12. Ec. 7.16. Mi. 6. 8. Mat. 18.1..4. Lu.18.11. Jn°. 3. 34 1Co. 3.10.—4.7,8.—12. 7..11.—15.10.—12.11. 2Co.12. 3,7. Ga. 2. 8, 9.—6. 3. Ep. 3. 2, 4, 7, 8.—4. 7..13,16. Phi. 2. 3.-6. Col. 1. 29.—2. 18. 1 Ti. 1. 14.—2. 9,15. Tit. 2. 2,4,6,12. Ja. 4. 6. 1Pe.1.13.—4.7,11.—5. 5,8. 3 Jn°. 9.

4. 1 Co. 12. 12, 27. Ep. 4. 15.

5. ver. 4. 1 Co. 10. 17.—12.12..14, 20, 27. Ep. 1. 23.—4. 25.—5 23, 30. Col. 1. 24.—2. 19.

6. ver. 3, 11. ch. 1. 11. Mat. 23. 34. Lu. 11. 49. Ac. 2. 17.—11. 27, 28.—13. 1.—15. 32.—18. 24..28.—21. 9. 1 Co.1. 5..7.—4. 6,7.—12. 4..11,28..31.—13. 2.—14. 1, 3..5, 24, 29, 31, 32. 2 Co. 8. 12. Ep. 3. 5.—4. 11. Phi. 3. 15. 1 Th. 5. 20. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.

7. De. 33. 10. 1 Sa. 12. 23. Ps. 34. 11.—51. 13. Ec. 12. 9. Is. 21. 8. Eze. 3. 17..21.—33. 7, 9. Mat. 24. 45..47.—28. 19. Lu. 12. 42..44. Jn°. 3. 2. Ac. 13. 1.—20. 20,28. Ga. 6. 6. Ep. 4. 1,11. Col. 1. 28, 29.—4. 17. 1 Ti. 2. 7.—3. 2.—4. 16.—5. 17. 2 Ti. 2. 2, 21.—4. 2. 1 Pe. 5. 1..4.

8. Giveth; or, *imparteth*.—Simplicity; or, *liberally*. ver. 13. ch.13. 6. Ge. 18.19. De. 15.8..11, 14.—16.11,14,15. Job 31.16..20. Ps. 37. 21.—112.9. Pr. 2. 9. Ec. 9. 10.—11. 1, 2, 6. Is. 32. 5, 8.—58. 7..11.—64. 5. Mat. 6.1..4.—25. 40. Lu. 21.1..4. Ac. 2. 44.46—4. 33..35.—11. 28..30.—13.12.—15. 32.—20. 28. 1Co.14. 3. 2 Co.1.12.—8.1..9,12.—9. 7.—11. 3.—12.28. Ep. 6.5. Col.3.22. 1Th.2.3.—5.12..14. 1Ti. 3. 4, 5.—5.17. He.13.7,17,24. 1Pe. 4. 9..11.—5.2, 3. 9. 2 Sa. 20. 9,10. Ps. 34.14.—36. 4.—45. 7.—55. 21.—97. 10.—101. 3.—119.104,163. Pr. 8.13.—26. 25. Eze. 33. 31. Am. 5.15. Mat. 26.49. Jn°.12. 6. Ac. 11. 23. 2 Co. 6. 6.—8. 8. 1Th.1.3.—5.15. 1Ti.1. 5. He.1. 9.—12.14. Ja. 2.15,16. 1 Pe.1. 9,22.—3. 10, 11.—4. 8. 1 Jn°. 3.18..20.

10. With brotherly love; or, *in the love of the brethren*. Ge.13. 9. Job 1. 4. Ps.133.1. Mat. 20. 26. Lu.14.10. Jn°.13. 34.35.—15.17.—17. 21. Ac. 4. 32. Ga. 5. 6,13, 22. Ep. 4.1..3. Phi. 2. 3,13. Col. 1. 4. 1 Th. 4. 9. 2 Th.1. 3. He. 12. 14.—13.1. 1 Pe. 1. 22.—2. 17.—3. 8..11.—5. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 9..11.—3. 10..18, 23.—4. 11, 20, 21.—5. 1, 2.

11. Ex. 5.17. Pr. 6.6..9.—10. 26.—13. 4.—18. 9.—22. 29.—24. 30..34.—26.13..16. Ec. 9.10. Is. 56.10. Mat. 24.12.—25. 26. Ac. 18. 25. 1 Co. 7. 22. Ep. 4. 28.—6. 5..8. Col. 3. 22..24.—4. 1, 12, 13. 1 Th. 4. 11, 12. 2 Th. 3. 6..12. 1 Ti. 5.13. Tit. 2. 9,10. He. 6.10,11. Ja. 5. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 22.—4. 8. Re. 2. 4.—3. 15, 16.

12. ch. 2. 7.—5. 2..4.—8. 25.—15. 4,13. Ge. 22. 24..26. Job 27. 8.,10. Ps.16 9.,11.—37.7.—40.1.—55.16,17.—62.8.—71.20..23.—73.24..26. Pr.10.28.—14.32. Je.29. 12,13. La. 3. 24..26. Da. 9.18,19. Hab. 3. 17, 18. Mat. 5.12. Lu. 8.15.—10. 20.—11. 5..13.—18. 1,&c.—21. 19. Ac. 1. 14.—2. 42.—6. 4.—12. 5. 1 Co. 13. 13. 2 Co.12. 8. Ep. 6. 18,19. Phi. 3. 1.—4. 4,6,7. Col. 1.27.—4. 2,12. 1 Th.1. 3,17.—5. 8,16,17. 2 Th. 1. 4.—2. 16,17.—3. 5. 1 Ti.6.11. 2Ti. 3.10. Tit. 2.13.—3. 7. He. 3. 6.—5. 7.—6. 12, 15,17..19.—10. 36.—12. 1. Ja. 1. 3,4.—5. 7,10,11,15,16. 1 Pe.1. 3..8.—2.19,20.—4. 7,12. 2 Pe.1. 6. 1 Jn°. 3.1..3.—5.14,15. Re.13.10.

13. ver. 8. ch. 15. 25,28. Ge. 18. 2..8.—19,1..3. Ac. 4. 35.—9. 36..41.—10. 4.—20. 34, 35. 1 Co. 16. 1, 2. 2 Co. 8.1..4.—9.1,12. Ga. 6.10. 1 Ti. 3. 2. Tit.1. 8. Phile. 7. He. 6.10.—13. 2,16. 1Pe. 4. 9. 1 Jn°. 3.17.

14. ver. 21. Job 31. 29, 30. Mat. 5. 44. Lu. 6. 28.—23. 34. Ac. 7. 60. 1 Co. 4. 12,13. 1 Th. 5. 15. Ja. 3. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 21..23.—3. 9.

15. Ne. 1. 4. Job 2. 11. Ps. 35.13,14. Is. 66. 10..14. Je. 9.1. Lu.1. 58.—15. 5..10. Jn°.11.19,23..36. Ac. 11. 23. 1Co.12. 26. 2 Co. 2. 3.—11. 29. Phi. 2. 17, 18, 26, 28. He. 13. 3.

16. Condescend to men of low estate; or, *be contented with mean things*. ch.11. 25.—15. 5, 6. 2Ch. 30. 12. Job 31.13..16.—36. 5. Ps.131.1,2. Pr. 3. 7.—17. 5.—19.7,17, 22.—26.12. Is. 5. 21. Je. 32. 39.—45. 5. Mat. 6.25,26.—11.5.—18.1..4.—20.21..28.—26.11. Lu. 4. 6..11.—6. 20.—14. 13.—22. 24..27. Ac. 4. 32. 1Co.1.10.—3.18..4.10.—6.5.—8.2. Phi.1.27.—2.2,3.—3.16.—4.2,11..13. 1Ti. 6.6..9. He.13.5. Ja. 2.5,6.—3. 15..17. 1 Pe. 3. 8.—5. 3 Jn°. 9. Re. 13. 7, 8.

17. ver. 19. ch. 14. 16. Pr. 20. 22. Mat. 5. 39. 1 Co. 6.6,7.—13. 4,5. 2 Co. 8. 20,21. Phi. 4. 8,9. Col. 4. 5. 1Th. 4.12.—5.15,22. 1Ti. 5.14. Tit. 2. 4,5. 1Pe. 2. 12.—3. 9, 16.

18. ch.14.17,19. 2 Sa. 20.19. Ps. 34.14.—125. 5..7. Pr. 12. 20. Mat. 5. 5,9. Mar. 9. 50. 1Co. 7.15. 2 Co. 13.11. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 4.3. Col. 3.14,15. 1Th. 5.13. 2 Ti. 2. 22. He.12.14. Ja. 3.16..18. 1 Pe. 3.11.

19. ver.14,17. ch.13. 4. Le. 19. 18. De. 32. 35,43. 1 Sa. 25. 26,33. Ps. 94.1..3. Pr. 24.17..19,29.—25. 21,22. Eze. 25. 12. Na. 1. 2,3. Mat. 5. 39. Lu. 6. 27..29.—9. 55,56. He.10. 30.

20. Ex. 23. 4,5. 1 Sa. 24.16..19.—25. 21. Ps.120. 4.—140.10. Pr. 25. 21, 22. Ca. 8. 6,7. Mat. 5. 44.

21. Pr. 16. 32. Lu. 6. 27..30. 1 Pe. 3. 9.

CHAP. XIII.

1. Ordained; or, *ordered*. De.17.12. 1Sa.2.8. 1Ch. 28. 4,5. Ps. 62.11. Pr. 8.15,16. Je. 27. 5..8. Da. 2. 21.—4. 32.—5.18..23. Mat. 6. 13. Jn°.19.11. Ep. 5. 21. Tit. 3.1. 1 Pe. 2.13..17. 2Pe. 2.10,11. Jude 8. Re. 1. 5.—17. 14.—19.16.

2. ver. 5. Is. 58. 2. Je. 27. 8..17.—28. 14..17. Mat. 23.14. Mar. 12.40. Lu. 20. 47. Tit. 3. 1. Ja. 3. 1.

3. ver. 4. De. 25. 1. Pr.14.35.—20. 2. Ec.10.4..6. Je. 22. 15..18. 1 Pe. 2. 13, 14.—3. 13, 14.

4. ver. 6. ch.12.19. Nu.35.19..27. Jos. 20. 5..9. 1Ki. 10. 8. 2 Ch.19. 6. Ps. 82. 2..4. Pr.16.14.—20. 2, 8, 26.—24. 23,24.—21. 8, 9. Ec. 8. 2..5. Is.1.17. Je. 5. 28. Eze. 22. 27.—25. 14. Mi. 3. 1..4, 9.

5. 1 Sa. 24. 5, 6. Ec. 6. 2. Ac. 24.16. Tit. 3. 1, 2. He. 13. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 13..15, 19—3. 16.

6. ch.12. 8. Ex.18.13..27. De.1. 9..17. 1 Sa. 7.16,17. 2Sa. 8.15. 1Ch.18.14. Ezr. 4.13,20.—6. 8. Ne. 5. 4. Job 29. 7..17. Mat.17. 24..27.—22. 17..21. Mar.12. 14..17. Lu. 20. 21..26.—23. 2.

7. Ex. 20.12. Le.19.3,32. 1 Sa. 12.18. Pr. 24. 21. Mat. 22. 21. Mar.12.17. Lu. 20. 25. Ep. 5.33.—6. 2, 3, 5. 1 Ti. 5. 3, 17.—6. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 17, 18.—3. 7.

8. ver. 7,10. De. 24.14,15. Pr. 3. 27,28. Mat. 7.12.—22. 39,40. Ga. 5.14. Col. 3.14. 1Ti.1. 5. Ja. 2. 8.

9. ch.7,7,8. Ex.20.12..17. Le.19.18,34. De.5.17,&c. Mat.19.18,19.—22. 39. Mar.10.19.—12. 31. Lu. 10. 27.—18. 20. Ga. 5. 13, 14. Ja. 2. 8..10.

10. ver. 8. Mat. 22. 40. 1 Co. 13. 4..7.

11. Ec. 9. 10. Is. 21. 11, 12. Jon. 1. 6. Mat.16. 3.—24. 42.44.—25 5..7.—26. 40,41. Mar. 13. 35..37.

Digitized by Google

Lu. 21.28. 1 Co. 7.29.-31.-15.34. Ep. 5.14. 1 Th. 5.1..3,5,6. 1Pe. 4.7. 2Pe.2.13..15. Re. 22.19,20.

12. ver.14. Job 24.14..17. Ca. 2.17. Is. 2.20..30. 22. Eze.18.34,32. Jn°. 3.19..21. Ep. 4.22..5.11..6. 7,11..18. Col. 3.8..17. 1Th. 5.5..8. Ja. 1.21. 1 Pe. 2.1. 1 Jn°. 1.5..7.-2.8, 9.

13. Honestly; or, *decently*. Pr. 23.20. Is. 22.12,13.-28. 7,8. Am. 6.4..6. Mat. 24.48..51. Lu. 1.6.-16.19..17.27,28.-21.34. Ac. 2.15. 1 Co. 6.9, 10. Ga. 5.15,16,19,21,25,26. Ep. 4.1,17..5.3..5,8,15, 18. Phi. 1.27.-2.3..3.16..20.-4.8, 9. Col. 1.10.-3.5. 1Th. 2.12..4.3..5,12..5.7. Ja. 3.14. 16..4.5. 1 Pe. 2.1, 2, 11, 12.-4.3..5. 2Pe. 2.13, 14, 18..20. 1 Jn°. 2.6. 2 Jn°. 4. Jude 23.

14. ch. 8.12,13. Ga. 3.27..5.16,17,24. Ep. 4.24. Col. 3.5..8, 10..12. 1 Pe. 2.11. 1 Jn°. 2.15..17.

CHAP. XIV.

1. Not to doubtful disputations; or, *not to judge his doubtful thoughts*. ver. 2..5,21. ch. 4.19..15. 1, 7. Job 4.3. Is. 35.3,4.-40.11.-42.3. Eze. 34. 4,16. Zec. 11.16. Mat. 10.40..42.-12.20.-14.31.-18.5,6,10. Lu. 17.2. 1Co. 3.1,2..8. 7..13..9.22. Phi. 2.29. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 8..10.

2. ver.14,23,23. Ge. 1.29..9.3. Pr. 15.17. Da. 1.12,16. 1Co. 10.25. Ga. 2.12. 1Ti. 4.4. Tit. 1.15. He. 9.10..13. 9.

3. ver.10,13,15,21. Zec. 4.10. Mat. 7.1, 2..9. 14.-11.18,19.-18.10. Lu. 18.9. Ac. 10.34, 44.-15.8, 9. 1Co. 8.11..13.-10.29, 30. Col. 2.16, 17.

4. ver. 3. ch. 9.20..11.23..16.25. De. 33.27..29. Ps. 17.5.-37.17,24,28.-119.116,117. Jn°. 10.28..30. Ac. 11.17. Ro. 8.31..39. 1 Co. 4.4, 5. He. 7.25. Ja. 4.11..13. 1 Pe. 1.5. Jude 24.

5. Fully persuaded; or, *fully assured*. ver. 14, 23. 1Co. 8.7,11. Ga. 4.9,10. Col. 2.16,17. 1Jn°. 3.19..21.

6. Regardeth; or, *observeth*. Ex. 12.14, 42..16.25. Is. 58.5. Zec. 7.5, 6. Mat. 14.19..15.36. Jn°. 6. 23. 1 Co. 10.30, 31. Ga. 4.10. 1 Ti. 4.3..5.

7. ver. 9. 1 Co. 6.19, 20. 2 Co. 5.15. Ga. 2.19,20. Phi. 1.20..24. 1Th. 5.10. Tit. 2.14. 1 Pe. 4.2.

8. Jn°. 21.19. Ac. 13.36..20. 24.-21.13. 1 Co. 3.22, 23..15.23. Phi. 2.17, 30. 1 Th. 4.14..18.-5.10. Re. 14.13.

9. Is. 53.10..12. Mat. 28.18. Lu. 24.26. Jn°. 5.22, 23, 27..29. Ac. 10.36, 42. 2Co. 5.14, 15. Ep. 1.20..23. Phi. 2.10, 11. 2 Ti. 4.1. He. 12.2. 1Pe. 1.21..4.5. Re. 1.18.

10. ver. 3, 4. ch. 2.16. Ec. 12.14. Mat. 25.31, 32. Lu. 23.11. Jn°. 5.22. Ac. 4.11..10.42..17.31. 1 Co. 4.5. 2 Co. 5.10. Jude 14, 15. Re. 20.11..15.

11. ch. 10.9..15.9. Nu. 14.21, 28. Ps. 72.11. Is. 45. 22..25.-49.18. Je. 22.24. Eze. 5.11. Zep. 2.9. Mat. 10.32. Phi. 2.10. 1 Jn°. 4.15. 2 Jn°. 7. Re. 1.18.-5.14.

12. Ec. 11.9. Mat. 12.36..18.23, &c. Lu. 16.2. Ga. 6.5. 1 Pe. 4.5.

13. ver. 4,10. ch. 9.32, 33.-11.9.-16.17. Le. 19.14. 2Sa. 12.14. Is. 57.14. Eze. 14.3. Mat. 16.23..18.7. Lu. 12.57..17.2. 1Co. 8.9..13..10.32..11.13. 2Co. 5.14..6.3. Phi. 1.10. 1 Ti. 5.14. 1 Jn°. 2.10. Re. 2.14.

14. Unclean: Gr. *common*. ver. 2, 20, 23. Ac. 10.14, 15, 28..11.8, 9. 1Co. 8.7..10.25. 1 Ti. 4.4. Tit. 1.15.

15. Charitably: Gr. *according to charity*. ch. 13.10.-15.2. Eze. 13.22. 1Co. 8.1, 11, 12..13.1, 4, 5. Ga. 5.13. Phi. 2.2, 4. 2 Pe. 2.1. 1 Jn°. 2.2.

16. ch. 12.17. 1Co. 10.29, 30. 2Co. 8.20, 21. 1 Th. 5.22.

17. ch. 5.1, 5..8.6, 15, 16.-15.13. Is. 45.24.-55.12.-61.3. Je. 23.5, 6. Da. 2.44.-9.24. Mat. 3.2.-6.33. Lu. 14.15.-17.20, 21. Jn°. 3.3, 5. Ac. 9.31.-13.52. 1Co. 1.30.-4.20.-6.9..8.8. 2Co. 5.21. Ga. 5.22.-6.15, 16. Phi. 2.1.-3.3, 9.-4.4, 7. Col. 1.11..2.16, 17. 1Th. 1.6..2.12. He. 13.9. 2 Pe. 1.1, 8.

18. ver. 4. ch. 6.22..12.1, 2, 11..16.18. Ge. 4.7. Ec. 9.7. Mar. 13.34. Jn°. 12.26. Ac. 10.35. 1 Co. 7.22. 2 Co. 4.2..5.11..6.4..7.22..8.21. Ga. 6.15, 16. Phi. 4.18. Col. 3.24. 1Th. 1.3,4. 1 Ti. 2.3..5.4. Tit. 2.11..14. Ja. 2.18..26. 1 Pe. 2.5, 20..3.16.

19. ch. 12.18..15.2. Ps. 34.14..133.1. Mat. 5.9. Mar. 9.50. 1 Co. 10.33..14.12..17,26. 2 Co. 13.11. Ep. 4,3..7,29. Phi. 2.1..4. Col. 3.12..15. 1Th. 5.11, 12. 1Ti. 1.4. He. 12.14. Ja. 3.13..18. 1 Pe. 3.11.

20. ver. 14,15,21. Mat. 15.11..18. 6. Ac. 10.15. 1Co. 6.12, 13.-8.8..13.-10.31..33. Ep. 2.10. Phi. 1.6. 1 Ti. 4.3..5. Tit. 1.15.

21. ver. 13,17. ch. 15.1,2. Mal. 2.8. Mat. 16.23..18. 7..10. Lu. 17.1, 2. 1 Co. 8.13. Phi. 1.10. He. 12.13. Re. 2.14.

22. ver. 2, 5, 14, 23. ch. 7.15, 24. Ac. 24.16. 2 Co. 1.12. Ga. 6.1. Ja. 3.13. 1 Jn°. 3.21.

23. Doubteth; or, *discerneth and putteth a difference between meats*. ch. 13.2. 1Co. 8.7..11. 29..31. Tit. 1.15. He. 11.6.

CHAP. XV.

1. ver. 3. ch. 4.20..14.1. 1 Co. 4.10..9. 22..12. 22..24. 2 Co. 12.10. Ga. 6.1, 2. Ep. 6.10. 1 Th. 5.14. 2 Ti. 2.1. 1 Jn°. 2.14.

2. ch. 14.19. 1 Co. 9.19..22..10. 24, 33.-11.1.-13.5. Phi. 2.4, 5. Tit. 2.9, 10.

3. Ps. 40.6..8.-69.9, 20.-89.50, 51. Mat. 10.25..26. 39, 42. Jn°. 4.34..5, 30..6.38..8.29..12.27, 28..14.30, 31.-15.10, 24. Phi. 2.8.

4. ch. 4.23, 24.-5.3..5.-8.24, 25.-12.12. Ps. 119.81..83. 1Co. 9.9, 10.-10.11. 2 Ti. 3.16, 17. He. 6.10..19.-10.35, 36. Ja. 5.7..11. 1Pe. 1.13. 2 Pe. 1.20, 21.

5. According to; or, *after the example of*. ver. 13. ch. 12.16. Ex. 34.6. 2 Ch. 30.12. Ps. 86.15. Je. 32.39. Eze. 11.19. Ac. 4.32. 1Co. 1.10. 2Co. 1.3,4..7.6..13.11. Ep. 5.2. Phi. 1.27..2.2, 4, 5..3.16..4.2. 1 Pe. 3.8, 20. 2 Pe. 3.9, 15.

6. ver. 9..11. Zep. 3.9. Zec. 13.9. Jn°. 10.29, 30..20. 17. Ac. 4.24. 2Co. 1.3..11.31. Ep. 1.3. 1 Pe. 1.3.

7. ver. 9. ch. 5.2..14..3. Mat. 10.40..11.28..30. Mar. 9.37. Lu. 9.48..15.2. Jn°. 6.37..13.34. Ep. 1.6..8, 12, 18. 2 Th. 1.10..12.

8. ch. 3.3, 26..9.4, 5. Ps. 98.2, 3. Mi. 7.20. Mat. 15. 24..20.28. Lu. 1.54..56, 70..73. Jn°. 1.11. Ac. 3.25, 26..13.46. 1Co. 1.12..10.19, 29..15.50. 2Co. 1.20. Ga. 4.4, 5.

9. ver. 16. ch. 9.23, 24..11.22, 30. 2 Sa. 22.50. Ps. 18.49. Is. 24.15, 16. Jn°. 10.16. Ep. 2.12..22..3.1..8. 1 Pe. 2.9, 10.

10. De. 32.43. Ps. 66.1..4.-67.3, 4.-68.32..97.1.-98.3, 4.-138.4, 5. Is. 24.14..16.-42.10..12.

11. Ps. 117.1.

12. Ge. 49.10. Ps. 2.4..12.-22.27, 28.-72.8..10, 17. Is. 11.1, 10.-42.1, 4.-49.6. Je. 16.19..17.5..7. Da. 2. 44.-7.14. Mi. 4.1..3.-5.4. Mat. 12.21. 1Co. 15.19. Ep. 1.12, 13. 2 Ti. 1.12. 1 Pe. 1.21. Re. 5.5.-22.16.

13. ver. 5. ch. 5.4, 5.-12.2, 12.-14.17. Is. 55.12. Je. 14.8. Joel 3.16. Jn°. 14.1, 27. 2Co. 9.8. Ga. 5.22. Ep. 1.2..5.18, 19. 2 Th. 2.16, 17. 1 Ti. 1.1. He. 6.11. 1 Pe. 1.8.

14. 1Co. 8.1, 7, 10. Phi. 1.7, 11. Col. 1.8..10..3.16. 1 Th. 5.11, 14. 2 Ti. 1.5. Tit. 2.3, 4. Phile. 21. He. 5.12..6.9..10.24, 25. 2 Pe. 1.5..8, 12. 1 Jn°. 2.21. Jude 20..23.

15. ch. 1.5..12. 3, 6. 1 Co. 3.10..15. 10. Ga. 1.15, 16..2.9. Ep. 3.7, 8. 1 Ti. 1.11..14..4.6. 2 Ti. 1.6..2.14. Tit. 3.1. 1 Pe. 4.10. 2 Pe. 1.12..15..3.1, 2, 15. Jude 3..5.

16. Offering; or, *sacrificing*. ver. 18, 29. ch. 1.1..5.5.-8.26, 27.-11.13.-12.1, 2. Is. 66.19, 20. Ac. 9.15.-13.2.-20.24.-22.21.-26.17, 18. 1Co. 3.5..4.1..6.19. 2Co. 5.20.-8.5..11.23. Ga. 2.7..9..3.5. Ep. 2.18, 22.-3.1. Phi. 2.17..4.18. 1 Th. 2.2, 9..5.23.

Digitized by Google

Destroy[z] not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of.

17 For[a] the kingdom of God is not meat & drink; but righteousness[f], & peace[g], and joy[h] in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ, *is* acceptable to God, & approved of men.

19 Let[i] us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, & [k] things wherewith one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not y[e] work of God. All things indeed *are* pure[l]; but *it is* [q] evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy [t] is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that δ doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for whatsoever [v] *is* not of faith is sin.

CHAP. XV.

WE then that are strong ought to [w] bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please *his* neighbour [y] for *his* good to edification.

3 For even Christ [a] pleased not himself; but, as it is written, [b] The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For whatsoever [c] things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded [d] one toward another [η], according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may with one [z] mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received [θ] us, to y[e] glory of God.

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm [i] the promises *made* unto the fathers;

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written, [κ] For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, [l] Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, [m] Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again Esaias saith, [n] There shall be a root [o] of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all [p] joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded [x] of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge [y], able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because [a] of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering

A. D. 50.

a 1 Co. 8. 11.
β or, *sacrificing.*
b Is. 65. 20.
c Ac. 20. 32.
d Mat. 6. 33.
e 2 Co. 12. 1, &c
f Ph. 3. 9.
g Jn°. 16. 33. c. 5. 1. Ph. 4. 7.
h He. 5. 1.
i c. 15. 13.
k Ga. 2. 8.
l Ps. 34. 14. He. 12. 14.
m Ac. 19. 11.
n 1 Co. 14. 12.
o c. 1. 14–16.
p Tit. 1. 15.
q 1 Co. 8. 10-13
r 2 Co. 10. 13-16
s Is. 52. 15.
t 1 Jn°. 3. 21.
γ or, *many ways*, or, *oftentimes.*
δ or, *discerneth and putteth a difference between meats.*
u 1 Th. 2. 18.
v He. 11. 6.
w c. 14. 1. Ga. 6. 2.
x Ac. 15. 3.
3 Jn°. 6.
ζ *with you.*
y 1 Co. 9. 19. Ph. 2. 4, 5.
z Ac. 19. 21.
a Jn°. 6. 38.
b Ps. 69. 9.
c 2 Co. 8. 1. 9. 2, 12.
d 1 Co. 10. 11. 2 Ti. 3. 16, 17.
e 1 Co. 1. 10
f 1 Co. 9. 11.
η or, *after the example of.*
g Ac. 4. 24, 32.
h Ph. 4. 17.
i c. 1. 11, 12.
k Ep. 1. 6.
l Ac. 3. 25, 26.
m Ph. 2. 1.
n Col. 4. 12.
o Ps. 18. 49.
p 2 Th. 3. 2.
θ or, *are disobedient.*
q De. 32. 43.
r Ps. 117. 1.
s Is. 11. 1, 10.
t 1 Co. 14. 33. He. 13. 20.
u Re. 5. 5. 22. 16.
v c. 14. 17.
w Ph. 2. 29.
x He. 6. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 12.
y 1 Co. 8. 1, 7, 10.
z Ac. 18. 3, &c.
a Ep. 3. 7, 8.

the gospel of God, that the *β*offering [b] up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified [c] by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory [e] through Jesus Christ in those things [f] which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make [d] the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

19 Through mighty signs [m] & wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, & round about unto Illyricum, I [θ] have fully preached y[e] gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, [ζ] lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But, as it is written, [g] To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also I have been much [γ] hindered [u] from coming to you;

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be [x] brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled [ζ] with your *company.*

25 But now I go [i] unto Jerusalem, to minister unto the saints.

26 For it hath pleased them of Macedonia [l] and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them, verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty [f] is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When, therefore, I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit [b], I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that, when [i] I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, & for the [m] love of the Spirit, that ye strive [n] together with me in *your* prayers to God for me;

31 That [p] I may be delivered from them that [θ] do not believe in Judea; and that my service which *I have* for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

32 That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

33 Now the God of peace [t] *be* with you all. Amen.

CHAP. XVI.

I COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea;

2 That ye receive [w] her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet Priscilla [z] and Aquila, my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

5 Likewise *greet* the church that is in

Digitized by Google

their house [a]. Salute my well-beloved Epenetus, who is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary; who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles; who also were in [f] Christ before me.

8 Salute Amplias, my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ; and Stachys my beloved.

10 Salute Apelles, approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus's *household* [δ].

11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the [δ] *household* of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rufus, chosen [g] in the Lord; and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. [i] The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions [u] & offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid [v] them.

18 For they that are such serve not our

A. D. 60.

[a] 1 Co. 16. 19.
[b] Ph. 3. 19.
[c] Col. 2. 4. 2 Pe. 2. 3.
[d] *c.* 1. 8.
[e] Mat. 10. 16.
[β] or, *harmless.*
[f] Ga. 1. 22.
[g] *c.* 16. 33.
[γ] or, *tread.*
[h] Ge. 3. 15.
[i] Re. 12. 10.
[k] 1 Co. 16. 23, &c. Re. 22. 21.
[δ] or, *friends.*
[l] 1 Co. 1. 14. 3 Jno. 1.
[m] Ac. 19. 22.
[n] ver. 20.
[o] Ep. 1. 4. 2 Jno. 1.
[p] Ep. 3. 20. Jude 24.
[q] Ep. 1. 9. Col. 1. 26, 27.
[r] Mat. 28. 19.
[s] 1 Co. 16. 20. 1 Pe. 5. 14.
[t] 1 Ti. 1. 17. Jude 25.
[u] 1 Ti. 6. 3-5.
[v] Mat. 18. 17. 1 Co. 5. 11. 2 Th. 3. 6, 14.

116

Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly [δ]; and by good words [γ] and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come [d] abroad unto all *men.* I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise [e] unto that which is good, and [β] simple concerning evil.

20 And the [ζ] God of peace shall [γ] bruise [h] Satan under your feet shortly [i]. The [k] grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

21 Timotheus my work-fellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tertius, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 Gaius [l] mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus [m] [γ] [e] chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.

24 The [n] grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

25 Now [p] to him that is of power to establish you according to my gospel & the preaching of Jesus Christ, (according to the revelation [q] of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all [r] nations for the obedience of faith;)

27 To God [s] only wise, *be* glory, through Jesus Christ, for ever. Amen.

Written to the Romans from Corinthus, *and sent* by Phebe, servant of the church at Cenchrea.

Digitized by Google

1Ti. 1. 11.—2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11. He. 13. 16. 1Pe. 1. 12.—2. 5.

17. ch. 4. 2. 2 Co. 2. 14..16..3. 4..6..7. 4.—11.16..30.—12. 11. He. 5. 1.

18. ch. 1. 5.—6. 17.—16. 26. Pr. 25. 14. Mat. 28. 18..20. Mar. 16. 20. Ac. 14. 27.—15. 4, 12.—21. 19.—26. 20. 1Co. 3. 6..9. 2Co. 3. 1..3.—6. 1.—10. 4, 5, 13..18.—11. 31.—12. 6. Ga. 2. 8. Col. 3. 17. 2Th. 2. 17. He. 5. 9.—11. 8. Ja. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 18. Jude 9.

19. ver. 24. Mat. 12. 28. Ac. 1. 8.—9. 28, 29.—13. 4, 5, 14, 51.—14. 6, 10, 20, 21, 25.—15. 12.—16. 6..12, 18.—17. 10, 15.—18. 1, 19.—19. 1, 11, 12.—20. 2, 3, 6, 20. 1Co. 12. 4..11. 2Co. 12. 12. Ga. 3. 5. Col. 1. 25. 2 Ti. 4. 17. He. 2. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

20. 1Co. 3. 9..15. 2Co. 10. 13..16. Ep. 2. 20..22.

21. Is. 52. 15.—65. 1.

22. Much; or, *many ways*, or *oftentimes*. ch. 1. 13. 1Th. 2. 17, 18.

23. ver. 32. ch. 1. 10..12. Ac. 19. 21. 1Th. 3. 10. 1Ti. 1. 4.

24. With your company: Gr. *with you*. ver. 28, 32. ch. 1. 12. Ac. 15. 3.—19. 21.—21. 5. 1Co. 16. 5..7. 2Co. 1. 16.

25. ver. 27..31. Ac. 18. 21.—19. 21.—20. 16, 22.—24. 17. 1Co. 16. 1..3. Ga. 2. 10.

26. Pr. 14. 21, 31.—17. 5. Zec. 11. 7, 11. Mat. 25. 40.—26. 11. Lu. 6. 20.—14. 13. Ac. 11. 27..30. 1Co. 16. 1, 2. 2 Co. VIII.—IX. Ga. 6. 6..10. Phile. 5. Ja. 2. 5, 6.

27. ch. 11. 17. 1Co. 9. 11. Ga. 6. 6. Phile. 19.

28. ver. 24. Pr. 19. 21. La. 3. 37. Phi. 4. 17. Col. 1. 6. Ja. 4. 13..15.

29. ch. 1. 11. Ps. 16. 11. Eze. 34. 26. Ep. 1. 3.—3. 8, 19.—4. 13.

30. Ge. 32. 24..29. Ps. 143. 10. 2Co. 1. 11.—4. 5, 11.—12. 19. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 2. 1. Col. 2. 1, 2.—4. 12, 13. 1Th. 5. 25. 2 Th. 3. 1. 1Ti. 6. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 4. 1.

31. Do not believe; or, *are disobedient*. ver. 25, 26. Ac. 21. 17..31—22. 24.—23. 12..14.—24. 1..9.—25. 2, 3, 24. 2Co. 8. 4.—9. 1. 1Th. 2. 15, 16. 2 Th. 3. 2.

32. ver. 23, 24. ch. 1. 10..13. Pr. 25. 13. Ac. 18. 21.—27. 1, 41..43.—28. 15, 16, 30, 31. 1Co. 4. 19.—16. 13, 18. 2Co. 7. 13. Phi. 1. 12..14. 1Th. 3. 6..10. 2Ti. 1. 16. Phile. 7, 20. Ja. 4. 15.

33. ch. 16. 20, 24. Ru. 2. 4. Mat. 1. 23.—28. 20. 1 Co. 14. 33. 2 Co. 5. 19, 20.—13. 11, 14. Phi. 4. 9. 1 Th. 5. 23. 2 Th. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 22. He. 13. 20.

CHAP. XVI.

1. Mat. 12. 50. Mar. 10. 30. Lu. 8. 3. Ac. 18. 18. 2Co. 3. 1. 1Ti. 5. 2, 9, 10. Ja. 2. 15. 1Pe. 1. 22, 23.

2. ver. 3, 4, 6, 9, 23. ch. 15. 7. Mat. 10. 40..42.—25. 40. Ac. 9. 36, 39, 41. Ep. 5. 3. Phi. 1. 27.—2. 29.—4. 14..19. Col. 4. 10. 1Ti. 2. 10. 2Ti. 1. 18. Tit. 2. 3. Phile. 12, 17. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 5..10.

3. ver. 9. Ac. 18. 2, 18, 26. 1Co. 16. 9, 16. 2 Ti. 4. 19.

4. ch. 5. 7. Jos. 10. 24. 2Sa. 22. 41. Mi. 2. 3. Jn°. 15. 13. Ac. 15. 41.—16. 5. 1Co. 7. 17.—16. 1. 1Th. 2. 14. Phi. 2. 30. 1 Jn°. 3. 16. Re. 1. 4.

5. ver. 8, 12. ch. 11. 16.—15. 26. Mat. 18. 20. Ac. 18. 12, 27. 1 Co. 16. 15, 19. 2 Co. 1. 1.—9. 2. Col. 4. 15. Phile. 2. Ja. 1. 18. 3 Jn°. 1. Re. 14. 4.

6. ver. 12. Mat. 27. 55. 1 Ti. 5. 10.

7. ver. 11, 21. ch. 8. 1. Is. 45. 17, 25. Jn°. 6. 56.—14. 20.—15. 2. 1Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 5. 17, 21.—11. 23. Ga. 1. 22.—2. 2, 6.—5. 6.—6. 15. Ep. 2. 10. Col. 4. 10. Phile. 23. 1 Jn°. 4. 13.—5. 20. Re. 1. 9.

8. ver. 5. Phi. 4. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 14.

9. ver. 2, 3, 21.

10. Household; or, *friends*. ch. 14. 18. De. 8. 2. 1Co. 11. 19. 2 Co. 2. 9.—8. 22. Phi. 2. 2. 1Ti. 3. 10. 2Ti. 4. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 7.

11. Household; or, *friends*.

12. Mat. 9. 38. 1 Co. 15. 10, 58.—16. 16. Col. 1. 29.—4. 12. 1Th. 1. 3.—5. 12, 13. 1Ti. 4. 10.—5. 17, 18. He. 6. 10, 11.

13. Mat. 12. 49, 50.—15. 21.—21. 16. Mar. 3. 35.—15. 21. Jn°. 15. 16.—19. 27. Ep. 1. 4. 2 Th. 2. 13. 1Ti. 5. 2. 2 Jn°. 1.

14. ch. 7. 29. Col. 1. 2. He. 3. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23.

15. ver. 2. ch. 1. 7. Is. 60. 21. Ep. 1. 1. 1Pe. 1. 2.

16. ver. 4. Ac. 20. 37. 1Co. 16. 20. 2 Co. 13. 12. 1 Th. 5. 26. 1Pe. 5. 14.

17. Mat. 18. 7, 17. Lu. 17. 1. Ac. 15. 1..5, 24. 1Co. 1. 10..13.—3. 3.—5. 9..11.—11. 18. Ga. 1. 7..9.—2. 4. Phi. 3. 2, 3, 17. Col. 2. 8. 2 Th. 3. 6, 14. 1 Ti. 6. 3..5. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 3. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. 2 Jn°. 7..11. Jude 19.

18. 1 Sa. 2. 11..17, 29. 2 Ch. 17. 5, 12..27. Ps. 19. 7.—119. 130. Pr. 8. 5.—14. 15.—22. 30. Is. 30. 10, 11.—56. 10..12. Je. 8. 10, 11.—23. 17.—28. 1..9, 15..17. Eze. 13. 16, 19. Ho. 4. 8..11. Mi. 3. 5. Mal. 1. 10. Mat. 6. 24.—7. 15—24. 11, 24, 48..51. Jn°. 12. 26. 2 Co. 2. 17.—4. 3.—11. 3, 13..15. Ga. 1. 10. Phi. 2. 21.—3. 19. Col. 2. 4..3. 24. 2Th. 2. 10. 1Ti. 6. 5. 2Ti. 2. 16..18.—3. 2..6. Tit. 1. 10..12. Ja. 1. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 10..15, 18..20. 1 Jn°. 4. 1..3. Jude 1, 12, 16. Re. 1. 1.

19. Simple; or, *harmless*. ch. 1. 8. 1Ki. 3. 9..12. Ps. 101. 2. Is. 11. 2, 3. Mat. 10. 16. Lu. 10. 3. 1Co. 14. 20. Ep. 1. 15..18.—5. 17. Phi. 1. 9.—2. 15. Col. 1. 3..9.—3. 16. 1Th. 1. 2, 3, 8, 9.—3. 6..10. 2Ti. 3. 15..17. Ja. 3. 13..18.

20. Bruise; or, *tread*. ver. 24. ch. 8. 37.—15. 33. Ge. 3. 15. Job 40. 12. Is. 25. 8..12.—62. 3. Zec. 10. 5. Mal. 4. 3. Lu. 10. 19. Ro. 8. 37. 1 Co. 16. 23. 2 Co. 13. 14. Ga. 6. 18. Phi. 4. 23. 1 Th. 5. 28. 2 Th. 3. 18. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Phile. 25. He. 2. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Re. 20. 1..3.—22. 21.

21. ver. 7, 11. Ac. 13. 1.—16. 1..3.—17. 5, 14.—18. 3.—19. 22.—20. 4. 2 Co. 1. 1, 19. Phi. 1. 1.—2. 19..23. Col. 1. 1. 1 Th. 1. 1.—3. 2, 6. 2 Th. 1. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 2.—6. 11, 20. 2 Ti. 1. 2. He. 13. 23.

22. ver. 8. Ga. 6. 11. Col. 3. 17.

23. Ac. 19. 22. 1 Co. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 4. 20. 3 Jn°. 1. 1..6.

24. ver. 20. 1 Th. 5. 28.

25. ch. 2. 16.—14. 4. Ps. 78. 2. Da. 2. 22. Am. 3. 7. Mat. 13. 17, 35. Lu. 10. 23, 24. Ac. 9. 20.—20. 32. 1 Co. 1. 3—2. 2, 7. 2 Co. 4. 3, 5. Ga. 2. 2. Ep. 1. 9.—3. 3..5, 9, 11, 20, 21. Col. 1. 26. 1Th. 3. 13. 2 Th. 2. 14, 16, 17.—3. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 8. He. 7. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 10..12, 20.—5. 10. Jude 24, 25.

26. ch. 1. 2, 5, 20.—3. 2—15. 18. Ge. 21. 33. De. 33. 27. Is. 9. 6.—40. 28. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 28. 19, 20. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 24. 44..47. Ac. 6. 7.—8. 32. 35.—10. 43.—13. 46, 47.—26. 17, 18, 22, 23. Ga. 3. 8. Ep. 1. 9.—2. 20. Col. 1. 26. 1Ti. 1. 17. 2Ti. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 2, 3. He. 9. 14.—13. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 20. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 1. 8, 11, 17.—19. 10.

27. ch. 11. 33, 34, 36. Ps. 147. 5. Ga. 1. 4, 5. Ep. 1. 7, 8.—3. 10, 20, 21. Phi. 4. 20. Col. 2. 2, 3. 1 Ti. 1. 17.—6. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 18. He. 13. 15, 21. 1 Pe. 2. 5.—5. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 3. 18. Jude 25. Re. 1. 5, 6.—4. 9..11.—5. 9..14.—7. 10..12.—19. 1..6.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

.. [*A. D.* 51.] ch. 3. 9.—9.1,2,16,17.—15.9. Lu. 6.13. Jn°.15.16.—20.21. Ac.1. 25,26.—18.17.—22. 21. Ro. 1. 1, 5. 2 Co. 1. 1.—11. 5.—12. 19. Ga. 1. 1, 15, 16. —2. 7, 8. Ep. 1. 1.—4. 11. Col. 1. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 1.—2. 7.

5. ver. 30. ch. 6. 9.—11.—8. 6. Ps. 45. 11. Jn°. 17. 19. Ac. 7. 59, 60.—9. 14, 21.—10. 36.—15. 9.—18. 8. 11.—22.16.—26.18. Ro.1.7.—3. 32.—10.12.—14. 8, 9. 2Co. 1.1.—4. 5. Ga.1. 2. Ep.5.26. Phi. 2.9, 11. 1Th.1.1.—4.7. 2Th.1.1.—2.16, 17. 1 Ti.3.15. 2Ti.1.9.—2.22. He. 2.11.—10.10.—13.12. 1 Pe.1.15,16. Jude 1. Re.19.6.

3. Ro. 1. 7. 2 Co. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 2.

4. ver. 3. Jn°. 10. 30.—14. 14, 16, 17, 26.—19. 26. Ac. 6.17.—11. 23.—21. 20. Ro. 1. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 14.

5. ch. 4. 7.. 10.—8. 11.—12.8,10.—13. 2, 8.—14. 5, 6, 26. Ac. 2. 4. Ro. 11. 12.—15. 4. 2 Co. 4. 6.—8. 7.—9. 11. Ep.1.17.—2.7.—3. 8.—6. 19. Phi.1.9. Col.1. 9, 10.—2. 3.—3. 10.—4. 3, 4. Ja. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

6. ch.2.1,2. Mar.16.20. Ac.11.17,21.—18.5.—20.22,24.—22.18.—23.11.—28.23. Ro.15.19. 2Co.12.12. Ga. 3. 5. 1Ti. 2. 6. 2Ti.1.8. He. 2.3,4. 1Jn°.5.11.13. Re. 1. 2, 9.—6. 9.—12. 11, 17.—19. 10.

7. Coming; Gr. *revelation.* ch. 4. 5. Ge. 49. 18. Mat.25.1. Lu.12.36.—17.30. Ro.8.19. 2Co.12.13. Phi. 3. 20. Col. 3. 4. 1Th.1.10. 2 Th.1.7. 1 Ti. 6. 14,15. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. He. 9. 28.—10.36, 37. Ja. 5. 7, 8. 1Pe.1.13.—4.13.—5. 4. 2Pe. 3.12. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Jude 21.

8. Ps. 37.17, 28. Ro.14. 4.—16. 25. 2 Co. 1. 21. Ep. 5 27. Phi. 1. 6, 10.—2. 15,16. Col.1. 22. 1Th. 3.13.—5.23. 2Th.3.3. 1Pe.5.10. 2Pe.3.10,14. Jude 24,25.

9. ver.24,30. ch.10.13,16. Nu. 23.19. De. 7.9.—32. 4. Ps. 89. 33..35.—100. 5. Is.11. 5.—25.1.—49. 7. La. 3. 22,23. Mat.24.35. Jn°.15.4,5.—17. 21. Ro. 8. 28,30.—9. 24.—11. 17. Ga. 1.15,17.—2. 20. Ep. 2. 20..22.—3. 6. 1Th.5.4.—5.23,24. 2Th. 2.14.—3. 3. 2 Ti.1. 9. Tit.1. 2. He. 2.17.—3. 1, 14.—6. 18.—10. 23.—11.11. 2 Pe. 5. 10. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 7.—4. 13. Re. 19. 11.

10. Divisions: Gr. *schisms.* ch. 4. 16.—11.18.—12. 25. Ps. 133.1. Je. 32. 39. Mat. 9. 16. Mar. 2. 21. Jn°. 7. 43.—9. 16.—10. 19.—13. 34, 35.—17. 23. Ac. 4. 32. Ro.12.1,16.—15.5,6,30.—16.17. 2Co.5.20.—6.1.—10.1.—13.1,11. Ga. 4.12. Ep. 4. 1..7, 31, 32. Phi. 1. 27.—2.1,4.—3.16.—1Th. 4.1, 2.—5.13. 2 Th. 2. 1. 1 Ti. 5. 21. 2Ti. 4.1. Phile. 9,10. Ja.3.13..18. 1Pe. 2.11.—2. 8, 9, 11.

11. ch. 3. 3.—6.1..7.—11.18. Ge. 27. 42.—37. 2. 1Sa. 25. 14.—17. Pr.13.10.—18. 6. 2Co.12. 20. Ga. 5.15,20,26. Phi. 2. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 23..25. Ja. 4, 1, 2.

12. ch. 3. 4,6,21..23.—4. 6.—7. 29.—15. 50.—16.12. Jn°. 1.42. Ac.18.2,24..28.—19.1. 2Co.9.6. Ga.2.9.—3.17.

13. ver.15. ch. 6.19,20.—10. 2. Mat. 28.19. Ac. 2. 38.—10.48.—19. 5. Ro. 14. 9. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15.—11. 4. Ga. 1. 7. Ep. 4. 5. Tit. 2. 14.

14. ver.4. ch.14. Ac.18.8. Ro.16.23,29. 2Co.2.4. Ep.5.20. Col.3.15,17. 1Th.5.18. 1Ti.1.12. Phile.4.

15. Jn°. 3. 28, 29.—7. 18. 2 Co. 11. 2.

16. ch. 16. 15, 17. Ac. 16. 15, 33.

17. Words; *or, speech.* ch. 2.1,4,5,13. Jn°. 4. 2. Ac. 10. 48.—26.17,18. 2Co. 4. 2.—10. 3,4,10. 2 Pe.1.16.

18. ver. 21, 23..25. ch. 2. 2,14.—3. 19.—15. 2. Ps. 110. 2,3. Ac.13. 41.—17.18,32. Ro. 1. 16.—10. 4, 5. 2Co. 2.15,16.—4. 3. 1Th.1. 5. 2Th.2.10. He. 4. 12.

19. ch. 3.19. Job 5.12,13. Is.19.3,11.—29.14. Je. 8.9.

20. ver. 19. 2 Sa. 15. 31.—16. 23.—17. 14, 23. Job 12. 17, 20, 24. Is. 33. 18.—44. 25.—53. 1. Ro. 1. 22.

21. ver.18, 24. ch. 2. 20. Da. 2. 20. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21. Ro. 1. 20..22, 28. Ep. 3. 10.

22. Mat. 12. 38, 39.—16. 1..4. Mar. 8. 11, 12. Lu. 11. 16. 29. Jn°. 2. 18.—4. 48. Ac. 17. 18..21.

23. ver. 18. ch. 2. 2, 14. Is. 8. 14, 15. Mat. 11. 6.—13. 57. Lu. 2. 34.—24. 46, 47. Jn°. 6. 53..61, 66. Ac. 8. 32..35.—10. 39..43. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 2 Co. 4. 5. Ga. 3. 1—5. 11.—6. 14. Ep. 3. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 8.

24. ver. 2, 9, 18, 30. Pr. 8.1, 22..30. Lu. 7. 35. Ro. 1. 4, 16.—8. 28..30.—9. 24. Col. 2. 3.

25. ver. 18, 27..29. Ex. 13. 17.—14. 2..4. Jos. 6. 2..5. Ju. 7. 2..8.—15. 15, 16. 1 Sa. 17. 40..51. 1 Ki. 20. 14, &c. Zec. 4. 6, 7.—12. 7, 8. Ro. 11. 33..36.

26. ver. 20. ch. 2. 3..6, 13..3. 18..20. Mat. 11. 25,26. Lu.1. 3..10. 21.—18. 24,25. Jn°.4. 46..48.—7. 47..49.—19. 38, 39. Ac. 13. 7, 12.—17. 34. Phil. 4. 22. Ja. 1. 9..11.—4. 5.—3. 13..17. 2 Jn°. 1.

27. Ps. 8. 2. Is. 26. 5, 6.—29. 14, 19. Zep. 3.12. Mat. 4. 18..22.—9. 9.—11. 25..21. 16. Lu. 19. 39, 40.—21. 15. Ac. 4. 11..21.—6. 9, 10.—7. 35, 54.—17. 18.—24. 24, 25. 2 Co. 4. 7.—10. 4, 5, 10. Ja. 2. 5.

28. ch. 2. 6. De. 28. 63. Job 34. 19, 20, 24. Ps. 32.10.—37. 35,36. Is. 2.11,17.—17.13,14—37. 36—41.12. Da. 2. 34,35,44,45. Ro. 4. 17. 2 Co. 12. 11. Re. 18. 17.

29. ver. 31. ch. 4. 7.—5. 6. Ps. 49. 6. Is. 10. 15. Je. 9. 23. Ro. 3. 19, 27.—4. 2.—15. 17. Ep. 2. 9.

30. ver. 2, 24. ch. 6. 11.—12. 8,18, 27.—15. 54..57. Ps. 71.15, 16. Pr. 1. 20.—2. 6..8. 5. Is. 45. 17, 24, 25.—54.17. Je.23.5,6.—33.16. Da.9.24. He. 13. 4. Mat. 1. 21. Lu. 21. 5. Jn°. 1.18.—8.12.—14. 6.—15.1..6.—17. 8,17..19,21..23,26. Ac.26.18. Ro.1.17.—3.21..24.—4.6,25.—5.19,21.—8.1,9,23.—11.26.—12.5.—16.7,11. 2Co.4. 6.—5.17..21.—12. 2. Ga. 1. 4.—2. 10.—3. 13.—5.22..24,26. Ep.1.3,4,7,17,18.—2.10.—3.9,10.—4.30. Phi. 3. 9. Col. 1.14.—2. 2, 3.—3. 16. 2 Ti. 3. 15.17. Tit. 2. 14. He.9.19. Ja. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 18, 19. 2 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 5. 6. Re. 5. 9.—14. 4.

31. 1 Ch. 16. 10,35. Ps. 105.3. Is. 41.16.—45. 25. Je. 4. 2.—9. 23,24. 2Co.10.17. Ga. 6. 13, 14. Phi. 3. 3.

CHAP. II.

1. [*A. D.* 59.] ver. 4,13. ch. 1. 6, 17. Ex. 5. 10. Is. 8. 20. Je. 1. 6, 7. Ac. 18. 1..4.—20. 21.—22. 18. Ro. 16.18. 2Co.10.10.—11. 6. 2Th.1.10. 1Ti.2. 6. 2 Ti. 1.8. 1 Jn°.4. 14.—5. 11..13. Re. 1. 2, 9.—19. 10.

2. ch. 1.22..25. Jn°.17. 3. Ga.3.1.—6.14. Phi. 3. 8..10.

3. ch. 4. 10..13. Ac. 18. 1, 6..12.—20. 18, 19. 2 Co. 4. 1, 7..12, 16.—6. 4.—6. 5.—10.1, 10.—11.29, 30.—12.5, 10.—13. 4. Ga. 4. 13, 14.

4. Enticing; or, *persuasible.* ver. 1, 13. ch. 1.17.—4.20. Ju.14. 15.—16.5. 2Sa.14.17..20.—15.2..6. 1Ki. 22.13,14. 2Ch.18.19..21. Pr.7.21.—20.19. Je.20.10. Eze. 13. 6, 10, 11. Ac. 20. 27.—26. 28. Ro. 15. 19.—16.18. Ga. 1. 10. 1 Th.1. 5. 1 Pe.1.12. 2 Pe. 1. 16.

5. Stand; Gr. *be.* ch. 1. 17.—3. 6. Ac. 16. 14. 2Co. 4. 7.—6. 7.

6. ver.1,8,13. ch. 1.18,19,20,28.—3.19.—14. 20. Job 1. 1.—12. 19, 21. Ps. 2. 1..6.—37. 37. Is. 19. 11..13.—40.23. Mat. 5. 48.—19. 21. Lu.16. 8. Ac. 4. 25..28. 2Co.1.12.—4.4.—13. 11. Ep. 2. 2.—4.11..13. Phi. 3. 12..15. Col.4.12. He.5.14. Ja. 3. 2,15. 1Pe. 5.10.

7. Ps. 78. 2. Is. 48. 6, 7. Mat.11.25.—13. 35. Ro. 16. 25, 26. Ep. 1. 4.—3. 4..9. Col. 1. 26, 27. 2 Ti. 1. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.—5. 1, 10. 2 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 13. 8.

8. ver. 6. ch. 1. 26..28. Ps. 94. 7..10. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 23. 34. Jn°. 3. 19..21.—7. 48.—8. 19.—9. 39..41.—12. 40..43.—15. 22..25.—16. 3. Ac. 3. 15, 17.—7. 2.—13. 27. 2 Co. 3. 14. 1 Ti. 1. 13. Ja. 2. 1.

9. Ps. 31.19. Is. 64. 4. Mat.20.23.—25.34. Jn°. 3. 16. Ro. 8. 28. He. 11. 16. Ja. 1. 2..4. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

10. ver.11. ch. 12. 8..11.—14. 30. Job 12. 22. Ps. 92. 5, 6. Is. 48.16.—59. 21. Da. 2. 22. Am. 3. 7. Mat.11.

Digitized by Google

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, called[a] *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes[c] *our* brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth[e], to them[f] that are sanctified[g] in Christ Jesus, called[h] *to be* saints, with all that in every place call[i] upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

3 Grace[l] *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank[m] my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance[p], and *in* all knowledge;

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you.

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting[q] for the *β* coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm[r] you unto the end, *that ye may be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship[u] of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, [z]that ye all speak ye same thing, and *that* there be no *γ* divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house* of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos[d]; and I of Cephas[e]; and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you but Crispus[b] and Gaius[i];

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of Stephanas[k]: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom[m] of *η* words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is to them[p] that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power[q] of God.

19 For it is written,[r] I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where[u] *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish[v] the wisdom of this world?

21 For[x] after that, in the wisdom of God, the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness

A. D. 59.

a Ro. 1. 1.
b Mat. 12. 38, &c.
c Ac. 18. 17.
d 1a. 8. 14.
e 1 Pe. 2. 8.
e Ac. 18. 1, &c.
f Jude 1.
g Jno. 17. 19.
h 2 Ti. 1. 9.
i 1 Pe. 1. 15.
j 2 Ti. 2. 22.
k ver. 18.
l 1 Pe. 1. 2.
m Ro. 1. 8.
n Zeph. 3. 12.
Jno. 7. 48.
o Ps. 8. 2.
Mat. 11. 25.
p 2 Co. 8. 7.
q Ti. 2. 13.
2 Pe. 3. 12.
β *revelation.*
r 1 Th. 3. 13.
5. 23, 24.
s Ro. 3. 27.
t 2 Co. 5. 17.
Eph. 1. 3, 10.
u 1 Jno. 1. 3.
v Eph. 1. 17.
Col. 2. 3.
w Is. 45. 24.
Je. 23. 5, 6.
Ro. 4. 25.
x Jno. 17. 19.
y Eph. 1. 7.
z 2 Co. 13. 11.
1 Pe. 3. 8.
a Je. 9. 23, 24.
γ *schisms.*
b ver. 4, 13.
c Ga. 6. 14.
d Ac. 18. 1.
e Jno. 1. 42.
δ or, *persuasible.*
f 2 Pe. 1. 16.
g 1 Th. 1. 5.
h Ac. 18. 8.
i Ro. 16. 23.
3 Jno. 1, &c.
ζ be.
k c. 16. 15, 17.
l Ph. 3. 18.
m Ps. 33. 10.
n c. 2. 1, 4, 13.
o Eph. 3. 5, 9.
η or, *speech.*
p 2 Co. 2. 15.
q Ro. 1. 16.
r Isa. 29. 34.
s Is. 29. 14.
Je. 8. 9.
t Is. 64. 4.
u Is. 33. 18.
v Is. 44. 25.
w Isa. 19. 13.
x Isa. 10. 21.
Ro. 1. 20, 22, 23.
y Ro. 11. 33.
z Pr. 14. 10.

of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the Jews require a sign[s], and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling-block[t], and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the [u]power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not[x] many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are called:*

27 But God[y] hath chosen the foolish things of the world, to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world, to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea*, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are;

29 That[z] no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in [a]Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us [b]wisdom, and righteousness[w], and sanctification[x], and redemption[y]:

31 That, according as it is written, [c]He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

CHAP. II.

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, came not[b] with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save[c] Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching *was* not with *δ* enticing words of [d]man's wisdom, but in demonstration *ε* of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not *ζ* stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them[e] that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world that come to[m] nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden[o] *wisdom*, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for[r] had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of Glory.

9 But, as it is written, [s]Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into ye[c] heart of man, ye[c] things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But[w] God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep[y] things of God.

11 For what[z] man knoweth ye[c] things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in

Digitized by Google

him? even so[a] the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not[b] the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that[c] we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 Which things also we speak, not[f] in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth[i] not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know *them*, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he[l] that is spiritual[β] judgeth all things, yet he himself is[γ] judged of no man.

16 For who[m] hath known the mind of the Lord, that he[ζ] may instruct him? But we have[n] the mind of Christ.

CHAP. III.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as[p] unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even* as unto babes[r] in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto[t] ye were not able *to bear it*, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas[u] *there is* among you envying, & strife, & divisions[η], are ye not carnal, & walk[θ] as men?

4 For while one saith, I[v] am of Paul; & another, I *am* of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who *is* Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even[κ] as the Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God[x] gave the increase.

7 So then neither[a] is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth, but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man[λ] shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are labourers together[d] with God: ye are God's[μ] husbandry, *ye are* God's building[f].

10 According[g] to y[e] grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid[i], which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for y[e] day shall declare it, because it shall[ξ] be revealed by fire; & y[e] fire shall try every man's work, of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so[o] as by fire.

16 Know ye not that y[e] are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man[π] defile y[e] temple of God, him shall God destroy; for y[e] temple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. [ρ] If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God: for it is written, [τ] He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, [b] The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore let[d] no man glory in men: for all things are yours;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or y[e] world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ye[ξ] are Christ's; and Christ *is* God's.

CHAP. IV.

LET a man so account of us, as of the ministers[t] of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover, it is required in stewards[h], that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's[δ] judgment; yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; [e] yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 Therefore judge[q] nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who[f] both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself & *to* Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think *of men* above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who[κ] maketh thee to differ *from another?* and what[y] hast thou that thou didst not receive? Now if thou didst receive *it*, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received *it?*

8 Now ye are full, now ye are rich[h], ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the λ apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we[ε] are made a[ν] spectacle unto y[e] world, & to angels, & to men.

10 We *are* fools for Christ's sake, but ye *are* wise in Christ; we *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger & thirst, & are naked[h], & are buffeted, & have no certain dwelling-place;

12 And labour[j], working with our own hands: being reviled[k], we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we entreat: we are made as the filth of the earth, *and are* y[e] off-scouring[m] of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons[n] I warn *you*.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers; for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore, I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in y[e] Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every-where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if[r] y[e] Lord will; and will know, not y[e] speech of

A. D. 59.

a Ro. 11. 33, 34.
b Ps. 94. 11.
c Ro. 8. 15.
d Je. 9. 23, 24.
e 1 Jn. 5. 20.
f c. 1. 17.
g Ro. 14. 8.
h Mat. 13. 11, &c.
Ro. 8. 5, 7.
i 2 Co. 6. 4.
k Lu. 12. 42.
Tit. 1. 7.
1 Pe. 4. 10.
l Pr. 28. 5.
β *or discerneth.*
γ *or discerned.*
m Is. 40. 13.
Je. 23. 18.
δ *day.*
ζ *shall.*
n Jn. 9. 17. 8.
o Ps. 143. 2.
p c. 2. 14, 15.
q Mat. 7. 1.
r He. 5. 12, 13.
1 Pe. 2. 2.
s Ro. 2. 16.
Re. 20. 2.
t Jn. 6. 16. 12.
u Ja. 3. 16.
η or, *factions.*
θ *according to man.*
v c. 1. 12.
x Ro. 12. 3, 6.
1 Pe. 4. 11.
κ *distinguished thee.*
y Ja. 1. 17.
z c. 15. 10.
a Jn. 6. 15. 5.
2 Co. 12. 9-11.
b Re. 3. 17.
c Ps. 62. 12.
Re. 22. 12.
d 2 Co. 6. 1.
λ or, *the last apostles.*
μ or, *tillage.*
e He. 10. 33.
ν *theatre.*
f He. 3. 6.
1 Pe. 2. 5.
g Ro. 12. 3.
h Ro. 8. 35.
i Is. 28. 16.
Mat. 16. 18.
Ep. 2. 20.
2 Ti. 2. 19.
j Ac. 20. 34.
k Mat. 5. 44.
Ac. 7. 60.
ξ *is.*
l Zec. 13. 9.
1 Pe. 1. 7.
4. 12.
m La. 3. 45.
n 1 Th. 2. 11.
o Zec. 3. 2.
Jude 23.
p 2 Co. 6. 16.
π or, *destroy*
q Pr. 26. 12.
r Ja. 4. 15.
s Job 5. 13.

Digitized by Google

25.–27.–13.11.–16.17. Lu. 2. 26.–10. 21. Jn°. 14. 26. –16. 13. Ro. 8. 26, 27.–11. 33.–36. Ep. 3. 3, 5. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27. Re. 1. 1.

11. ver. 10. Pr. 14. 10.–20. 5, 27. Je. 17. 9. Ro. 11. 33, 34.

12. ver. 6. ch. 3. 22. Jn°. 16. 14, 15. Ro. 8. 5, 6, 15, 16, 32. 2Co. 4. 4. Ep. 2. 2. Ja. 4. 5. 1Jn°. 2. 20, 27. –4. 4, 5.–5. 19. Re. 12. 9.–21. 6.

13. ver. 4, 14. ch. 1. 17.–2. 1, 4.–9. 11.–10. 3.–5.–12. 1.–3. –14. 2. Lu. 12. 12. Ac. 2. 4. Ep. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 16.

14. ver. 12. ch. 1. 18, 23.–15. 44, 46. Pr. 14. 6. Mat. 16. 23. Jn°. 3. 3.–6.–5. 44.–6. 44, 45.–8. 43, 51, 52.– 10. 20, 26, 27.–12. 37, 38.–14. 26.–15. 26.–16. 8.–15. Ac. 16. 14.–17. 18, 32.–18. 15.–25. 19.–26. 24, 25. Ro. 8. 5.–8. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6. Ja. 3. 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27.– 5. 20. Jude 19.

15. judgeth; or, *discerneth.*—Judged; or, *discerned.* ch. 3. 1.–4. 5.–14. 37. 2 Sa. 12. 16.–23.–14. 13. 1 Ki. 3. 9.–11. Ps. 95. 14. Pr. 26. 5. Ec. 8. 5. Jn°. 7. 17. Ac. 15. 1.–5.–16. 3. Ga. 2. 3.–5.–6. 1. Ep. 4. 13, 14. Phi. 1. 10. Col. 1. 9. 1 Th. 5. 21. He. 5. 14. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.

16. May: Gr. *shall.* Job 15. 8.–22. 2.–40. 2. Is. 40. 13, 14. Je. 23. 18. Jn°. 15. 15.–16. 13.–16.–17. 6.–8. Ro. 11. 34. Ga. 1. 12. Ep. 3. 3, 4.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 3, 4. ch. 26, 14, 15.–14. 20. Mat. 16. 23. Ro. 2. 20.–7. 14. Ga. 6. 1. Ep. 4. 13, 14. He. 5. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 12.

2. ch. 1. 11.–6. 1.–8.–11. 18. Jn°. 16. 12. 2 Co. 12. 20. Ga. 5. 15, 19.–21. He. 5. 11.–14. Ja. 3. 16.–4. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 2. 2.–4. 1, 2.

3. Divisions; or, *factions.*—As men: Gr. *according to men.* ch. 1. 11.–11. 18. Ho. 6. 7. Mar. 7. 21, 22. Ga. 5. 20, 21. Ep. 2. 2, 3.–4. 22.–24. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 2. Ja. 3. 16.

4. ch. 1. 12.–4. 6.

5. ver. 7, 10. ch. 4. 1, 2. Mat. 25. 15. Lu. 1. 2. Jn°. 3. 27. Ro. 10. 14, 15.–12. 3.–6. 2 Co. 3. 3, 6.–4. 5, 7. –6. 1, 4.–11. 23. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.

6. ver. 9, 10. ch. 1. 30.–4. 14, 15.–9. 1, 7.–11.–15. 1.–11. Ps. 62. 9, 11.–92. 13.–15.–127. 1. Pr. 11. 25. Is. 55. 10. Ac. 11. 18.–14. 27.–16. 14.–18. 4.–11, 24, 27.–19. 1. –21. 19. Ro. 15. 18. 2 Co. 3. 2, 5.–10. 14, 15. 1 Th. 1. 5.

7. ch. 13. 2. Ps. 115. 1. Is. 40. 17.–41. 29. Da. 4. 35. 2 Co. 12. 11. Ga. 6. 3.

8. ver. 9. ch. 4. 5, 6.–9. 17, 18.–15. 58. Ps. 62. 12. Da. 12. 3. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–10. 41, 42.–16. 27. Jn°. 4. 36.–38. Ro. 2. 6. Ga. 4. 5, 6, 7, 8. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 5. 4. 2 Jn°. 8. Re. 2. 23.–22. 12.

9. Husbandry; or, *tillage.* ver. 16. ch. 6. 9. Ps. 65. 9.–13.–72. 16.–80. 8.–11.–118. 22. Is. 5. 1.–7.–27. 2, 3.–28. 24.–29.–38. 20.–61. 3, 5. 11. Je. 2. 21. Am. 9. 11, 12. Zec. 6. 12, 13. Mat. 9. 37, 38.–13. 3, 9, 18.–20, 35.–42.–16. 18.–20. 1.–14.–21. 33, 34. Mar. 4. 26.–29.–16. 20. Jn°. 4. 35, 38.–15. 1, 8. Ac. 4. 11. –15. 4. 2 Co. 6. 1, 16. Ep. 2. 10, 20, 22. Col. 2. 7. 1 Ti. 3. 5. He. 3. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 2. 5.

10. ver. 5, 6, 11. ch. 4. 15.–9. 2.–15. 10.–12. 1 Ki. 3. 9.–11. 2 Ch. 2. 12. Ec. 12. 9. Da. 12. 3. Zec. 4. 9. Mat. 7. 24.–24. 45. Lu. 11. 35.–21. 8. Ac. 18. 27, 28. Ro. 1. 5.–12. 3.–15, 15, 20. 2 Co. 10. 15.–11. 13.–15. Ep. 2. 20.–3. 2, 8. Col. 1. 29.–4. 17. 1 Ti. 1. 11.–14.–4. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 15. Ja. 3. 1. 1 Pe. 4. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3 Re. 21. 14.

11. Is. 28. 16. Mat. 16. 18. Ac. 4. 11, 12. 2 Co. 11. 2.–4. Ga. 1. 7, 9. Ep. 2. 20. 1 Pe. 2 6, 8.

12. Ps. 19. 10.–119. 72. Pr. 8. 10.–16. 6.–30. 6. Is. 54. 11.–13.–60. 17. Je. 23. 28. Mat. 15. 6, 9. Ac. 20. 30. Ro. 16. 17. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 2. Col. 8. 18. 2 Ti. 4. 1.–3, 6, 7.–6. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 16.–18, 20.–3. 7, 8, 13.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 9.–11.–3. 9.–11. 1 Pe. 1. 7. He. 13. 9. Re. 2. 14, 15.–3. 18.–21. 18.–21.

13. Shall be revealed: Gr. *is revealed.* ver. 14, 15. ch. 1. 8.–4. 5. Is. 8. 20.–28. 17. Je. 23. 29. Eze. 13. 10.–16. Mal. 17. 18. Lu. 2. 35. Ro. 2. 5, 6, 16. 2 Th. 1. 7.–10. 2 Ti. 1. 18.–3. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–4. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 10.–13. Re. 20. 12.

14. ver. 8. ch. 4. 5. Da. 12. 3. Mat. 24. 45.–47.–25. 21.–23. 1 Th. 2. 19. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 5. 1, 4. Re. 2. 8.–11.

15. ver. 12, 13. Am. 4. 11. Zec. 3. 2. Ac. 27. 21, 22, 44. 1 Pe. 4. 18. 2 Jn°. 8. Jude 23. Re. 3. 18.

16. ch. 5. 6.–6. 2, 3, 9, 16, 19.–9. 13, 24. Eze. 36. 37. Jn°. 14. 17. Ro. 6. 3.–8. 11. 2 Co. 6. 16, 17. Ep. 2. 21, 22. 2 Ti. 1. 14. He. 3. 6. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 5. 1 Jn°. 4. 12, 15, 16.

17. Defile; or, *destroy.* ch. 6. 18.–20. Ge. 28. 17. Ex. 3. 5. Le. 15. 31.–20. 3. Nu. 19. 20. 1 Ch. 29. 3. Ps. 74. 3.–79. 1.–4. 3.–99. 9. Is. 64. 11. Eze. 5. 11.– 7. 22.–23. 38, 39.–43. 12. Zep. 3. 4. 2 Co. 6. 16.

18. ch. 1. 18, 21.–4. 10.–6. 9.–8. 1, 2.–15. 33. Pr. 3. 5, 7. –5. 7.–26. 12. Is. 5. 21.–44. 21. Je. 8. 8.–27. 9. Mat. 18. 4. Mar. 10. 15. Lu. 18. 7.–21. 8. Ro. 11. 25.–12. 16. Ga. 6. 3, 7. Ep. 5. 6. 2 Ti. 3. 13. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 1. 22, 26.

19. ch. 1. 19, 20, 26. Ex. 1. 10.–18. 11. 2 Sa. 15. 31.–16. 23. –17. 14, 23. Ex. 7. 10. Job 5. 13. Ps. 7. 14, 15.–9. 15, 16.– 141. 10. Is. 19. 11.–14.–29. 14.–16.–44. 25. Ro. 1. 21, 22.

20. Job 11. 11, 12. Ps. 2. 1.–94. 11. Ro. 1. 21. Col. 2. 8.

21. ver. 4.–7. ch. 1. 12, &c.–4. 6. Ro. 4. 13.–8. 28, 32. 2 Co. 4. 5, 15. Re. 21. 7.

22. ver. 5.–8. ch. 9. 19.–22. Ro. 8. 37.–39. 2 Co. 4. 5. Ep. 4. 11, 12. Phi. 1. 21.

23. ch. 6. 19, 20.–7. 22.–8. 6.–11. 3.–15. 23. Mat. 17. 5. Jn°. 17. 9, 10, 18, 21. Ro. 14. 8. 2 Co. 10. 7. Ga. 3. 29.–5. 24. Ep. 1. 10. Phi. 2. 8.–11.

CHAP. IV.

1. ver. 13. ch. 2. 7.–3. 5.–9. 16.–18. Mat. 13. 11.–24. 45. Mar. 4. 11. Lu. 8. 10.–12. 42.–16. 1.–3. Ro. 16. 25. 2 Co. 4. 5.–6. 4.–11. 23.–12. 6. Ep. 1. 9.–3. 3, 9.–6. 9. Col. 1. 25, 27.–2. 2.–4. 3. 1 Ti. 3. 6, 9, 16. Tit. 1. 7.

2. ver. 17. ch. 7. 25. Nu. 12. 7. Pr. 13. 17. Mat. 25. 21, 23. Lu. 12. 42.–16. 10, 12. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 2. Col. 1. 7.–4. 7, 17.

3. Judgment: Gr. *day.* ch. 2. 15.–3. 13. 1 Sa. 16. 7. Jn°. 7. 24.

4. ver. 5. Job 9. 2, 20.–15. 14.–25. 4.–27. 6.–40. 4. Ps. 7. 3.–5.–19. 12.–26. 2.–50. 6.–130. 3.–143. 2. Pr. 21. 2. Jn°. 21. 17. Ro. 3. 19, 20.–4. 2. 2 Co. 1. 12.–5. 10.

5. ch. 1. 7.–3. 13.–11. 26.–15. 23. Ec. 11. 9.–12. 14. Mal. 4. 18. Mat. 7. 1, 2.–24. 30, 46.–25. 21, 23. Lu. 6. 37.–12. 1.–3. Jn°. 5. 44. Ro. 2. 1, 7, 16, 29.–14. 4, 10.–13. 2 Co. 4. 2.–5. 10.–10. 18. 1 Th. 5. 2. He. 4. 13. Ja. 4. 11.–5. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–5. 4. 2 Pe. 3. 4, 12. Jude 14. Re. 1. 7.–20. 12.

6. ch. 1. 12.–3. 4.–7, 21.–4. 18, 19.–5. 2, 6.–8. 1.–9. 23. –13. 4. Nu. 11. 28, 29. Job 11. 11, 12. Ps. 8. 4.–146. 3. Is. 2. 22. Je. 17. 5, 6. Mat. 23. 8.–10. Jn°. 3. 26. Ro. 12. 3. 2 Co. 4. 15.–10. 7, 12, 15.–11. 4, 12, 15.–12. 6, 19. Col. 2. 18. 1 Th. 1. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 10.

7. Maketh thee: Gr. *distinguisheth thee.* ch. 3. 5. –5. 6.–7. 7.–13. 4.–11.–15. 10. 1 Ch. 29. 11.–16. 2 Ch. 1. 7.–12.–32. 23.–29. Pr. 2. 6. Eze. 28. 2, 5.–29. 3. Da. 4. 30.–32.–5. 18. 23. Mat. 28. 14, 15. Lu. 19. 13. Jn°. 1. 16.–3. 27. Ac. 12. 22, 23. Ro. 1. 5.–9. 16.–18.– 12. 6. Ep. 2. 3, 5. 2 Th. 2. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 12.–15. Tit. 3. 3.–7. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Pe. 4. 10.

8. ch. 1. 5.–3. 1, 2.–5. 6. Nu. 11. 29. Ps. 122. 5, 9. Pr. 13. 7.–25. 14. Is. 5. 21. Je. 28. 6. Lu. 1. 51, 53.– –6 25. Ac. 20. 29, 30.–26. 29. Ro. 12. 3, 15, 16. 2 Co. 11. 1.–13. 9. Ga. 6. 3. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 12. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20. –3. 6, 9. 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12. Re. 3. 17.–5. 10.

9. As the apostles last; or, *as the last apostles.*—Spectacle: Gr. *theatre.* ch. 15. 30.–32. Ps. 44. 22. Ac. 19. 29, 31. Ro. 8. 36. 2 Co. 1. 8.–10.–4. 8.–12.–

Digitized by Google

6. 9. Phi. 1. 28, 30. 1 Th. 3. 3.—5. 9, 10. He. 1. 14.—10. 33.—11. 36. Re. 6. 9.—11.—7. 11.—13.—17. 6, 7.
10. ver. 8. ch. 1. 1, 18, 20, 26.—28.—2. 3, 14.—6. 2, 18.—10. 12, 14, 15. 2 Ki. 9. 11. Pr. 11. 12. Is. 53. 3. Je. 8. 8, 9. Ho. 9. 7. Mat. 5. 11.—10. 22.—25.—24. 9. Lu. 6. 22.—10. 16.—18. 9. Ac. 9. 16.—17. 18, 32.—26. 24. 2Co. 10. 10.—11. 29.—12. 9, 10.—13. 3, 4, 9. 1Th. 4. 8. 1Pe. 4. 14.
11. ch. 9. 4. Job 22. 6. Mat. 8. 20. Ac. 14. 19.—16. 23.—23. 2. Ro. 8. 35. 2Co. 4. 8.—6. 4, 5.—11. 23..25, 27. Phi. 4. 12. 2 Ti. 3. 11.
12. ch. 9. 6. Mat. 5. 11, 44. Lu. 6. 28.—23. 34. Ac. 7. 60.—18. 3.—20. 34. Ro. 12. 14, 20. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8. 1Ti. 4. 10. 1Pe. 2. 23.—3. 9, 14.—4. 12..14, 19. Jude 9.
13. La. 3. 45. Ac. 22. 22.
14. ver. 15. ch. 9. 15. Eze. 3. 21. Ac. 20. 31. 2Co. 6. 11..13.—7. 3.—11. 11.—12. 14, 15, 19. Col. 1. 28. 1 Th. 2. 11.
15. ch. 3. 6, 10.—9. 1, 2. Ac. 18. 4..11. Ro. 15. 20. 2 Co. 3. 1..3. Ga. 4. 19. 2Ti. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 4. Phile. 10..12, 19. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 23.
16. ch. 11. 1. Ju^o. 10. 4, 5. Phi. 3. 17. 1 Th. 1. 6. 2 Th. 3. 9. He. 13. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 3.
17. ver. 2, 15. ch. 7. 17, 25.—11. 2, 16.—14. 33.—16. 1, 10. Nu. 12. 7. Pr. 13. 17. Mat. 24. 45.—25. 21, 23. Ac. 19. 21, 22. Ep. 6. 21. Phi. 2. 19. Col. 1. 7.—4. 9. 1 Th. 3. 2, 3. 1Ti. 1. 2. 2Ti. 1. 2.—2. 2.—3. 10. Re. 2. 10, 13.
18. ver. 6..8. ch. 5. 2.
19. ver. 6, 18. ch. 16. 5. Ac. 18. 21.—19. 21. Ro. 15. 32. 2Co. 1. 15..17, 23.—2. 1, 2.—13. 1..4. He. 6. 3. Ja. 4. 15.
20. ch. 1. 24.—2. 4. Ro. 1. 16.—14. 17.—15. 19. 2 Co. 10. 4, 5. 1 Th. 1. 5.
21. ch. 5. 5.—10. 1, 2, 6, 8.—12. 20, 21.—13. 2, 3, 10. 2 Co. 10. 2.—13. 10. 1 Th. 2. 7. Ja. 3. 17.

CHAP. V.

1. ver. 11. ch. 1. 11.—6. 9, 13, 18. Ge. 35. 22.—37. 2.—49. 4. Le. 18. 7, 8.—20. 11. De. 22. 30.—27. 30. 1Sa. 2. 24. 2Sa. 16. 22.—20. 3. 1Ch. 5. 1. Je. 2. 33. Eze. 16. 47, 51, 52.—22. 10. Am. 2. 7. Ac. 15. 20, 21. 2Co. 7. 12.—12. 21. Ga. 5. 19. Ep. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. 1 Th. 4. 7. Re. 9. 21.—21. 8.
2. ver. 5..7, 13. ch. 4. 6..8, 18. Nu. 25. 6. 2Ki. 22. 19. Ezr. 9. 2, 6.—10. 1, 6. Ps. 119. 136. Je. 13. 17. Eze. 9. 4, 6. 2 Co. 7. 7, 9..11.—12. 21. Re. 2. 20..22.
3. Judged; or, *determined*. 2 Co. 10. 1, 11.—13. 2. Col. 2. 5. 1 Th. 2. 17.
4. Mat. 16. 19.—18. 16..18, 20.—28. 18, 20. Ju^o. 20. 23. 2 Co. 3. 10.—13. 3, 10. Ep. 5. 20. Col. 3. 17.
5. ver. 13. ch. 1. 8.—11. 32. Ps. 109. 6. Job 2. 6. Ac. 26. 18. 2 Co. 2. 6, 7.—10. 6.—13. 10. Ga. 6. 1, 2. Phi. 1. 6. 2Th. 3. 14, 15. 1 Ti. 1. 20. 2 Ti. 1. 18. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 2 Pe. 3. 12. 1 Ju^o. 5. 16. Jude 22, 23.
6. ver. 2. ch. 3. 21.—4. 18, 19.—15. 33. Mat. 13. 33.—16. 6..12. Ga. 5. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 17. Ja. 4. 16.
7. Is sacrificed; or, *is slain*. ver. 13. ch. 10. 17.—15. 3, 4. Ex. 12. 5, 6, 15.—13. 6, 7. Is. 53. 7..10. Ju^o. 1. 29, 36.—19. 14. Ac. 8. 32..35. Ep. 4. 22. Col. 3. 5, 9. 1 Pe. 1. 19, 20. Re. 5. 6..9, 12.
8. Feast; or, *holy day*. ver. 1, 6. ch. 6. 9..11. Ex. 12. 15.—13. 6. Le. 23. 6. Nu. 28. 16, 17. De. 16. 3, 16. Jos. 24. 14. Ps. 32. 2.—42. 4. Is. 25. 6.—30. 29. Mat. 16. 6, 12.—26. 4, 5. Mar. 8. 15. Lu. 12. 1. Ju^o. 1. 47.—18. 28..30. 2 Co. 1. 12.—8. 8.—12. 20, 21. Ep. 4. 17..22.—6. 24. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.—4. 2, 3. 1 Ju^o. 3. 18..21.
9. ver. 2, 7. Ps. 1. 1, 2. Pr. 9. 6. 2 Co. 6. 14, 17. Ep. 5. 11. 2 Th. 3. 14.
10. ch. 1. 20.—10. 27. Mat. 5. 14..16. Ju^o. 8. 23.—17. 6, 9, 15, 16. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ep. 2. 2. Phi. 2. 15. 1 Ju^o. 4. 5, 17.—5. 19. Re. 12. 9.
11. ver. 1, 9, 10, 13. ch. 6. 6, 10.—7. 12, 15.—8. 11.—10. 7, 8, 14, 18..22.—11. 21. Ps. 10. 3.—50. 16..21.—101. 5. Eze. 22. 12. Mat. 18. 17.—23. 25.—24. 49..51. Mar. 7. 21..23. Lu. 12. 15, &c.—18. 11, 17.—21. 34. Ac. 9. 17. Ro. 13. 13.—16. 17. 2Co. 12. 20, 21. Ga. 2. 12.—5. 19..21. Ep. 5. 5, 18. Col. 3. 5. 1 Th. 4. 3..8.—5. 7, 8. 2 Th. 3. 6, 14, 15. 1 Ti. 3. 3.—6. 5, 9, 10. 2 Pe. 2. 14, 15. 2 Ju^o. 10, 11.
12. ch. 6. 1..5. Mar. 4. 11. Lu. 12. 14. Ju^o. 18. 36. Col. 4. 5. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 7.
13. De. 13. 5.—17. 7.—21. 21.—22. 21, 22, 24. Ps. 50. 6. Ec. 9. 18. Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 16. He. 13. 4. 2 Pe. 2. 2.

CHAP. VI.

1. ver. 6, 7. ch. 1. 2.—14. 33.—16. 1, 15. Mat. 18. 15..17. Ac. 18. 14, 15.—19. 38.
2. ver. 4. Ps. 49. 14.—149. 5..9. Da. 7. 18. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 19. 28. Lu. 22. 30. 2 Co. 4. 18. 1 Th. 3. 13. 1 Ju^o. 2. 16, 17. Re. 2. 26, 27.—3. 21.—20. 4.
3. ver. 4. Ps. 17. 14. Mat. 25. 41. Lu. 8. 14.—21. 34. 2 Ti. 2. 4.—4. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6.
4. ch. 5. 12. Ac. 6. 2..4.
5. ch. 3. 18.—4. 10, 14.—11. 14.—15. 34. Pr. 14. 8. Ja. 1. 5.—3. 13, 18.
6. ver. 1, 7. Ge. 13. 7..9.—45. 24. Ne. 5. 8, 9. Ps. CXXXIII. Ac. 7. 26. Phi. 2. 14, 15. 1 Ju^o. 2. 9..11.—3. 11..15.
7. Pr. 20. 22.—25. 8..10. Ho. 10. 2. Mat. 5. 39..41. Lu. 6. 29. Ro. 12. 17, 18. 1 Th. 4. 6.—5. 15. Ja. 4. 1..3. 1 Pe. 2. 19..23.—3. 9.
8. Le. 19. 13. Mi. 2. 2. Mal. 3. 5. Mar. 10. 19. Col. 3. 25. 1 Th. 4. 6. Ja. 5. 4.
9. ver. 2, 3, 10, 15, 16, 19. ch. 3. 16.—5. 1, 10.—9. 24.—15. 50. Ge. 19. 5. Ex. 23. 1. Le. 18. 22.—19. 15, 35, 36.—20. 13. De. 22. 5.—23. 17.—25. 13..16. Ju. 19. 22. Pr. 11. 1.—22. 8. Is. 10. 1, 2.—55. 7. Zec. 5. 3. Mat. 19. 29.—25. 34. Ac. 24. 25. Ro. 1. 18, 26, 27. Ga. 5. 19..21. Ep. 5. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 9, 10. He. 12. 16.—13. 4. Re. 21. 8.—22. 15.
10. ch. 5. 11. Ps. 50. 17, 18. Is. 1. 23. Je. 7. 11. Eze. 22. 13, 27, 29. Mat. 21. 13.—23. 14, 33. Ju^o. 12. 6. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Th. 4. 6. 1 Pe. 4. 15.
11. ch. 1. 2, 30.—12. 2. Ps. 51. 2, 7. Pr. 30. 12. Is. 45. 25.—53. 11. Je. 4. 14. Eze. 36. 25. Lu. 18. 14. Ju^o. 13. 10. Ac. 13. 39.—22. 16.—26. 18. Ro. 3. 24, 26. 30.—4. 5.—5. 1, 9.—6. 17..19.—8. 30, 33. Ga. 2. 16.—3. 8, 11, 24.—5. 22, 23. Ep. 2. 1..3.—4. 1..22.—5. 8, 26. Col. 3. 5..7. 2Th. 2. 13. Tit. 3. 3, 5, 7. He. 10. 22. Ja. 2. 21..26. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 22.—3. 21. Re. 1. 5.—7. 14.
12. ch. 8. 4..7, 13.—9. 12, 27.—10. 23..33. Ro. 7. 14—14. 14..23. 2Th. 3. 9. He. 12. 15, 16. Ju^o. 12.
13. ver. 15, 19, 20. ch. 3. 16, 17.—10. 3..5. Mat. 15. 17. Mar. 17. 19. Ju^o. 6. 27, 49. Ro. 6. 12, 13.—7. 4—12. 1.—14. 7..9, 17. 2 Co. 5. 15.—11. 2. Ep. 5. 23. Col. 2. 22, 23. 1 Th. 4. 3..7.
14. ch. 15. 15..20. Ju^o. 5. 28, 29.—6. 39, 40.—11. 25, 26. Ac. 2. 24.—17. 31. Ro. 6. 4..8.—8. 11. 2 Co. 4. 14. Ep. 1. 19, 20. Phi. 3. 10, 11, 21. 1 Th. 4. 14.
15. ver. 19. ch. 11. 3.—12. 27. Ge. 44. 17. Lu. 20. 16. Ro. 3. 3, 4, 6, 31.—6. 2, 15.—7. 7, 13.—12. 3. Ga. 2. 17.—3. 21.—6. 14. Ep. 1. 22, 23.—4. 12, 15, 16.—5. 23, 30. Col. 2. 19.
16. Ge. 2. 24.—24. 31.—38. 15, 24. Ju. 16. 1. Mat. 19. 5.—21. 31, 32. Mar. 10. 8. Ep. 5. 31. He. 11. 31.
17. ch. 12. 13. Ge. 2. 24. Mat. 19. 5, 6. Mar. 10. 8. Ju^o. 3. 6.—17. 21..23. Ep. 4. 3, 4.—5. 30, 31. Phi. 2. 5.
18. Ge. 39. 12..18. Pr. 2. 16..19.—5. 3..15.—6. 24, 29.—7. 5, &c.—9. 16..18. Ro. 1. 24. 1Th. 4. 5. 2Ti. 2. 22. 1 Pe. 2. 11.
19. ver. 15, 16. ch. 3. 16, 27. 1 Ki. 20. 4. 1 Ch. 29. 14. Ps. 12. 4.—100. 3. Ro. 14. 7..9. 2Co. 5. 15.—6. 16. Ep. 2. 21, 22. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 5.
20. ch. 2. 1.—7. 23.—10. 31. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 6. 19.—12. 1. Ga. 3. 13. Phi. 1. 20. He. 9. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. 2 Pe. 2. 1. Re. 5. 9.

CHAP. VII.

1. ver. 8, 26, 27, 37, 38. Ge. 20. 6. Ru. 2. 9. Pr. 6. 29. Mat. 19. 10, 11.

Digitized by Google

them which are puffed up, but[a] y[e] power.
20 For the kingdom[b] of God *is* not in word, but in power.
21 What will ye? shall[c] I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and *in* the spirit of meekness?

CHAP. V.

IT is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that[δ] one should have his father's wife.
2 And ye are puffed up, & have not rather mourned[d], that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.
3 For I verily, as absent[e] in body, but present in spirit, have[β] judged already, as though I were present, *concerning* him that hath so done this deed:
4 In y[e] name[e] of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, & my spirit, with the power[f] of our Lord Jesus Christ,
5 To deliver[f] such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the[g] spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.
6 Your glorying[γ] is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven[z] leaveneth the whole lump?
7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ[δ] our passover is[δ] sacrificed for us:
8 Therefore let us keep[ζ] the feast[ζ], not with old leaven, neither with the[ε] leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity & truth.
9 I wrote unto you in an epistle[η] not to company with fornicators:
10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with y[e] covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of y[e] world.
11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if[i] any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.
12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without[θ]? do not ye judge them that are within?
13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away[κ] from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAP. VI.

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?
2 Do ye not know that y[e] saints[λ] shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?
3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?
4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.
5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?
6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.
7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take[c] wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded[d]?
8 Nay, you do wrong, and defraud, and that *your* brethren.
9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived; neither[f] fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,
10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.
11 And such[i] were some of you; but ye are washed[d], but ye are sanctified[m], but ye are justified[n] in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.
12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not[γ] expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power[q] of any.
13 Meats[r] for y[e] belly, and y[e] belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now y[e] body is not for[t] fornication, but for y[e] Lord[v], and y[e] Lord[w] for y[e] body.
14 And God[x] hath both raised up y[e] Lord, & will also raise up us by his own power.
15 Know ye not that your bodies are y[e] members[d] of Christ? shall I then take y[e] members of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid!
16 What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two[d], saith he, shall be one flesh.
17 But he that is joined unto y[e] Lord is one[f] spirit.
18 Flee[δ] fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.
19 What! know ye not that your[i] body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not[ε] your own?
20 For ye are bought[m] with a price: therefore glorify[n] God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAP. VII.

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: *It is* good for a man not to touch a woman.
2 Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.
3 Let the[γ] husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.
4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.
5 Defraud ye not one the other, except *it be*[ζ] with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that[ζ] Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.
6 But I speak this by permission, *and* not of commandment.
7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But[η] every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.
8 I say therefore to the unmarried & widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.
9 But if they cannot contain, let[θ] them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

A. D. 59.

a Ga. 2. 6.
b Ro. 14. 17.
c Pr. 20. 22. Mat. 5. 39, 40. Ro. 12. 17, 19. 1 Th. 5. 15.
d 1 Th. 4. 6.
e 2 Co. 13. 10.
f Ga. 5. 19-21. Ep. 5. 4, 5. He. 12. 14. 13. 4. Re. 22. 15.
g De. 27. 20.
h 2 Co. 7. 7.
i Ep. 2. 1, 2. 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. Ti. 3. 3-6.
k Col. 2. 5.
l He. 10. 22.
β or, *determined.*
n Ro. 8. 30.
o 2 Co. 2. 9, 10.
γ or, *profitable.*
p Mat. 16. 19. Jn°. 20. 23.
q c. 9. 27.
r Mat. 15. 17, 20. Ro. 14. 17.
s 1 Ti. 1. 20.
t 1 Th. 4. 3, 7.
u c. 11. 32.
v Ro. 12. 1.
w Ep. 5. 23.
x Ro. 6. 5, 8.
y Ja. 4. 10.
z Lu. 13. 21.
a Ep. 5. 30.
b Is. 53. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 19. Re. 5. 6, 12.
δ or, *slain.*
ζ or, *holy day.*
c Ex. 13. 6.
d Ge. 2. 24. Mat. 19. 5.
e Mat. 16. 6, 12
f Jn°. 17. 21-23 Ep. 4. 4.
g Pr. 6. 25-32. 7. 24-27.
h Ep. 5. 11.
i 2 Th. 3. 14.
i 2 Co. 6. 16.
k Ro. 14. 7, 8.
l Ro. 16. 17.
2 Jn°. 10.
m Ac. 20. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19 Re. 5. 9.
n 1 Pe. 2. 9.
o Mar. 4. 11.
p Mat. 18. 17.
q Ex. 21. 10.
r 1 Pe. 3. 7.
s Da. 7. 22. Mat. 19. 28. Jude, 14, 15 Re. 20. 4.
t Joel, 2. 16.
t 1 Th. 3. 5.
u Mat. 19. 11, 12.
v 1 Ti. 5. 14.

Digitized by Google

10 And unto the married I command,
yet not I, but the Lord, Let [a] not y[c] wife
depart from *her* husband:
11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to *her* husband: and let not the husband put away *his* wife.
12 But to the rest speak I, not [b] y[e] Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.
13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, & if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.
14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and y[e] unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now [d] are they holy.
15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such *cases:* but God hath called [e] us [β] to peace.
16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save *f thy* husband? or how [δ] knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?
17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as [g] the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And [h] so ordain I in all churches.
18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? [m] let him not be circumcised.
19 Circumcision [n] is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping [r] of the commandments of God.
20 Let every man abide [s] in the same calling wherein he was called.
21 Art thou called *being* a servant? care [x] not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather.
22 For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is [y] the Lord's [ζ] freeman: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is [a] Christ's servant.
23 Ye are bought [b] with a price; be not ye the servants of men.
24 Brethren, let [d] every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.
25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment [ξ] of the Lord, yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful [t].
26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present [θ] distress; *I say,* that [k] *it* [ι] good for a man so to be.
27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.
28 But and if thou marry, thou [m] hast not sinned; & if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.
29 But this I say, brethren, the time [o] *is* short: it remaineth that both they that have wives be as though they had none;
30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; & they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;
31 And they that use this world, as not abusing *it:* for the fashion [q] of this world passeth away.
32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried [r] careth for the things that [ρ] belong to the Lord,

A.D. 59.

[a] Mal. 2. 14-16 Mat. 19. 6, 9.
[b] Ezr. 10. 11, &c.
[c] Lu. 10. 40-42.
[d] Mal. 2. 15, 16
[e] Ro. 12. 18. 14. 19. He. 12. 14.
[β] *in.*
[f] 1 Pe. 3. 1, 2.
[δ] *what.*
[g] v. 28.
[h] v. 20. 24.
[i] Ro. 7. 2.
[k] c. 4. 17.
2 Co. 11. 28.
[l] 2 Co. 6. 14.
[m] Ac. 15. 1, &c Ga. 5. 2, &c
[n] v. 25.
[o] 2 Pe. 3. 15, 16
[p] Ga. 5. 6. 6. 15.
[q] Ac. 15. 10, 19
[r] Jn°. 15. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.
[s] Pr. 27. 8.
[t] Ro. 14. 1, 22
[u] Is. 47. 10.
[v] c. 13.
[w] Ro. 11. 25. Ga. 6. 3.
[x] He. 13. 5.
[y] Jn°. 8. 36. Ro. 6. 18, 22.
[ζ] *made free.*
[z] Na. 1. 7. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
[a] Ps. 116. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 16.
[b] c. 6. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.
[c] Is. 41. 24.
[d] v. 17, 20.
[e] De. 4. 39. Is. 44. 8, 24.
[f] Jn°. 10. 34, 35.
[g] v. 6, 10, 40.
[h] Mal. 2. 10. Ep. 4. 6.
[i] 1 Ti. 1. 12.
[η] or, *for. thornecessity*
[k] v. 1, 8.
[l] Jn°. 1. 3. He. 1. 2.
[m] He. 13. 4.
[n] Ro. 14. 17.
[κ] or, *have we the more.*
[λ] or, *have we the less.*
[o] 1 Pe. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 8, 9.
[μ] or, *power.*
[p] Ro. 14. 13, 20. Ga. 5. 13.
[π] *edified.*
[q] Ps. 39. 6. Ja. 4. 14. 1 Pe. 4. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.
[r] 1 Ti. 5. 5.
[s] Mat. 25. 40, 45.
[ρ] *of the Lord,* as v. 34.

how he may please the Lord:
33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife.
34 There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married [c] careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.
35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon y[e] Lord without distraction.
36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, & need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.
37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.
38 So then [ξ], he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.
39 The wife [t] is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only [t] in y[e] Lord.
40 But she is happier if she so abide, after [u] my judgement: and I think [x] also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAP. VIII.

NOW as touching things offered [q] unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge [t]. Knowledge [v] puffeth up, but charity [v] edifieth.
2 And if [w] any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.
3 But if any man love God, the same is known [z] of him.
4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol [c] *is* nothing in the world, and that *there is* none other [e] God but one.
5 For though there be that are [f] called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many and lords many,)
6 But to us [b] *there is but* one God, the Father, of whom *are* all things, and we in [η] him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom [i] *are* all things, and we by him.
7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some, with conscience of the idol unto this hour, eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; & their conscience being weak is defiled.
8 But meat [κ] commendeth us not to God: for neither if we eat, [λ] are we the better; neither if we eat not, [λ] are we [y] worse.
9 But take heed lest by any means this [μ] liberty [p] of yours become a stumbling-block to them that are weak.
10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not [y] conscience of him which is weak be [π] emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;
11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?
12 But [j] when ye sin so against [y] brethren, & wound their weak conscience,

Digitized by Google

2. Pr. 5. 18, 19.–18. 22.–19. 14. Mal. 2. 14, 15. Ep. 5. 28, 33. 1 Ti. 4. 3.

3. Ex. 21. 10. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

4. Ho. 3. 3. Mat. 19. 9. Mar. 10. 11, 12.

5. Ex. 19. 15. 1 Sa. 21. 4, 5. Joel 2. 16. Zec. 7. 3.–12. 12..14. Mat. 19. 11. 1 Th. 3. 5.

6. ver. 12, 25. ch. 1. 12, 25. 2 Co. 8. 8.–11. 17.

7. ch. 9. 5, 15.–12. 11. Mat. 19. 12. Ac. 26. 29.

8. ver. 1, 26. ch. 1. 26, 27, 32, 34, 35.

9. ver. 2, 28, 36, 39. 1 Ti. 5. 11, 14.

10. ver. 12, 15, 25, 41. Je. 3. 20. Mal. 2. 14..16. Mat 5. 32.–19. 6..9. Mar. 10. 9, 11, 12. Lu. 16. 18.

11. De. 22. 19. Ju. 19. 2, 3. Is. 50. 1. Je. 3. 1. Mar. 10. 2.

12. ver. 6, 25. Eze. 10. 2, 3, 11..19. 2 Co. 11. 17.

14. ch. 6. 15..17. Ezr. 9. 1, 2. Is. 52. 1. Mal. 2. 15. Ac. 10. 28. Ro. 11. 16. 1 Ti. 4. 15. Tit. 1. 15.

15. To peace: Gr. *in peace.* ch. 14. 33. Mat. 12. 50. Ro. 12. 18.–14. 19. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ga. 5. 22. He. 12. 14. Ja. 2. 15.–3. 17, 18.

16. How knowest: Gr. *what knowest.* ch. 9. 22. Pr. 11. 30. Lu. 15. 10. 1 Ti 4. 16. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 3. 1.

17. ver. 7, 18, 21. ch. 4. 17.–16. 1. Mat. 19. 12. Ro. 12. 3..8. 2 Co. 11. 28. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.

18. Ac. 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Ga. 5. 1..3. Col. 3. 11.

19. ch. 8. 8. 1 Sa. 15. 22. Je. 7. 22, 23. Mat. 5. 19. Jn°. 15. 4. Ro. 2. 25..29.–3. 30. Ga. 5. 6.–6. 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4.–3. 22..24.–5. 2, 3. Re. 22. 14.

20. ver. 17, 21..23. Lu. 3. 10..14. Ep. 4. 1. 1 Th. 4. 11. 2 Th. 3. 12.

21. ch. 12. 13. Lu. 10. 40, 41.–12. 29.–21. 34. Ga. 3. 2. Phi. 4. 6, 11. Col. 3. 11. 1 Ti. 6. 1..3. 1 Pe. 2. 18..24.–5 7.

22. Freeman: Gr. *made free.* ch. 9. 19, 21. Lu. 1. 74, 75. Jn°. 8. 32..36. Ro. 1. 1.–6. 18..22. Ga. 1. 10.–5. 1, 13. Ep. 6. 5, 6. Col. 3. 22..24.–4. 12. Phile. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Jude 1.

23. ch. 6. 20. Le. 25. 42. Mat. 23. 8..11. Ac. 20. 28. Ga. 2. 4. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.–3. 18. Re. 5. 9.

24. ver. 20. ch. 10. 31. Ge. 5. 22..24.–17. 1. 1 Sa. 14. 45. Col. 3. 23, 24.

25. ver. 6, 10, 12, 26, 34, 36..38, 40. ch. 4. 2.–15. 10. Ps. 78. 63. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 1, 2.–8. 8..10.–11. 17. 1 Ti. 1. 12, 16.

26. Distress; or, *necessity.* ver. 1, 8, 28, 35..38. Je. 16. 2..4. Mat. 24. 19. Lu. 21. 23.–23. 28, 29. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

27. ver. 12..14, 20.

28. ver. 26, 32..35. 2 Co. 1. 23. He. 13. 4.

29. Job 14. 1, 2. Ps. 39. 4..7.–90. 5..10.–103. 15, 16. Ec. 6. 12.–9. 10.–12. 7, 8, 13, 14. Is. 24. 1, 2.–40. 6..8. Ro. 13. 11, 12. He. 13. 13, 14. Ja. 4. 13..16. 1 Pe. 1. 24.–4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 8, 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

30. Ps. 30. 5.–136. 5, 6. Ec. 3. 4. Is. 25. 8.–30. 14. Lu. 6. 21, 25.–16. 25. Jn°. 16. 22. Re. 7. 17.–18. 7.

31. ch. 9. 18. Ps. 39. 6.–73 20. Ec. 1. 4.–2. 24, 25.–3. 12, 13.–5. 18..20.–9. 7..10.–11. 2, 9, 10. Mat. 24. 48..50.–25. 14..29. Lu. 12. 15..21.–16. 1, 2.–19. 17..26.–21. 34. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. Ja. 1. 10, 11.–4. 14.–5. 1..5. 1 Pe. 1. 24.–4. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

32. That belong to the Lord: Gr. *Of the Lord.* ver. 34. Ps. 55. 22. Mat. 6. 25..34.–13. 22. Phi. 4. 6. 1 Ti. 5. 5.

33. ver. 3. 1 Sa. 1. 4, 8. Ne. 5. 1..5. Lu. 12. 22. Ep. 5. 25..33. Col. 3. 19. 1 Th. 4. 11, 12. 1 Ti. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

34. ch. 6. 20. Lu. 2. 36, 37.–10. 40, &c. Ro. 6. 13.–12. 1, 2. 2 Co. 7. 11, 12.–8. 16.–11. 28. Phi. 1. 20. 1 Th. 5. 23. 1 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 3. 8.

35. ver. 2, 5..9, 28, 33, 34, 36. Mat. 19. 12. Lu. 8. 14.–10. 40..42.–21. 34. Ep. 5. 3, Phi. 4. 8, 9. 1 Ti. 1. 10. Tit. 2. 3.

36. ver 9, 28, 37. 1 Sa. 2. 33.

38. ver. 1, 8, 26, 32. 34. 37. He. 13. 4.

39. Ge. 6. 2. De. 7. 3, 4. Mal. 2. 11. Ro. 7. 2, 3. 2 Co. 6. 14..16.

40. ver. 1, 8, 25, 26, 35. ch. 9. 1..3.–14. 36, 37. 2 Co. 10. 8..10.–12. 11. 1 Th. 4. 8.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ver. 2, 4, 7, 10, 11. ch. 1. 5.–4. 18, 10.–5. 2, 6.–10. 19..22, 28.–13. 2, 4, 8..13.–14. 10.–15. 34. Nu. 25. 2. Is. 5. 21. Ac. 15. 20, 29.–21. 25. Ro. 11. 25.–12. 16.–14. 3, 10, 14, 22. Ep. 4. 16. Col. 2. 18. Re. 2. 14, 20.

2. ch. 13. 8, 9, 12. Pr. 26. 12.–30. 2..4. Ga. 6. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5..7.–6. 4.

3. ch. 2. 9. Ex. 33. 12..17. Ps. 1. 6.–17. 3.–139. 1, 2. Na. 1. 7. Mat. 7. 23. Jn°. 10. 14..21. 17. Ro. 7. 29.–8. 28.–11. 2. Ga. 4. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 19. Ja. 1. 12.–3. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 4. 19.–5. 2, 3. Re. 2. 9, 13, 19.–3. 8, 9, 15, 16.

4. ver. 6. ch. 10. 19, 20. De. 3. 24.–4. 39.–6. 4.–32. 39. Ps. 115. 4..8. Is. 37. 16, 20.–41. 24..44. 6, 8, 9.–45. 5, 14. Je. 10. 3, 10, 14.–51. 17, 18. Hab. 2. 19, 20. Mar. 12. 29. Ac. 19. 26. Ep. 4. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–2. 5. Jude 25.

5. De. 10. 17. Je. 2. 11. 28.–11. 13. Da. 5. 4. Jn°. 10. 34. Ga. 4. 8., 2 Th. 2. 4.

6. In him; or, *for him.* ver. 4. ch. 6. 13.–12. 3. Jon. 1. 9. Mal. 2. 10. Mat. 11. 27.–28. 18. Jn°, 1. 3.–5. 20..29.–10. 30.–13. 13.–14. 9, 10.–17. 3, 21..23.–20. 17. Ac. 2. 36.–5. 31.–17. 28. Ro. 11. 36. Ep. 1. 3, 20..23.–3. 14.–4. 5, 6. Phi. 2. 9..11. Col. 1. 6, 16, 17. 1 Ti. 2. 5, 6. He. 1. 2, 3. 1 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 1. 18.

7. ver. 1, 9..11. ch. 10. 28, 29. Ro. 14. 14, 23.

8. Are we the better; or, *have we the more.*—Are we the worse; or, *have we the less.* ch. 6. 13. Ro. 14. 17. Col. 2. 20..23. He. 13. 9.

9. Liberty; or, *power.* ver. 10, 12. ch. 9. 22.–10. 24, 29, 32. Le. 19. 14. Is. 35. 3.–57. 14. Eze. 14. 3.–44. 12. Mat. 18. 6, 7, 10. Lu. 17. 1. Ro. 14. 1, 2, 13..15, 20, 21.–15. 1. 2 Co. 11. 21. Ga. 5. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 2. 19. Re. 2. 14.

10. Emboldened: Gr. *edified.* ver. 1, 2. ch. 10. 20, 21, 28, 29, 32. Nu. 25. 2. Ju. 9. 27. Am. 2. 8. Ro. 14. 14, 23.

11. ver. 13. ch. 10. 33.–11. 1. Ro. 14. 15, 20, 21.–15. 1..3.

12. ch. 12. 12. Ge. 20. 9.–42. 22. Ex. 16. 8.–32. 21. 1 Sa. 2. 25.–19. 4, 5.–24. 11. Mat. 12. 49, 50.–18. 10, 11, 21.–25. 40, 45. Ac. 9. 4, 5.

Digitized by Google

18. ch. 6. 12.—9. 12, 19.-23.—10. 33.—11.1.—13. 5. Ro. 14. 21. 2 Co. 11. 29. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9.

CHAP. IX.

1. ver. 2,3,19. ch. 1.1.—3.6.—4.14,15.—15.8,9. Ac. 9.3, 5,15,17.—13. 2.—14. 4.—18. 8, 9.—22. 6.,8,14.-21.—23. 11.—26.18.—18. Ro. 1.1,5.—11.13. 2 Co. 6.1.—11. 5.—12.11,12. Ga. 1.1,15.-17.—2.7,8.—5.1. 1 Ti. 2.7. 2 Ti. 1.11. Ti. 1. 1.-3.
2. Jn°. 6. 27. 2 Co. 3. 1.-3.—12. 12.
3. ch. 14. 37. Ac. 1. 22.—25. 16. 2 Co. 10. 7, 8.—12. 16.-19.—13. 3, 5, 10. Phi. 1. 7, 17. 2 Ti. 4. 16.
4. ver. 7.-14. Mat. 10. 10. Lu. 10. 7. Ga. 6.6. 1 Th. 2. 6. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9. 1 Ti. 5. 17, 18.
5. Wife; or, *woman*. ch. 7.15,39. Ca. 4.9,10,12—5.1,2. Mat. 8.14.—12.46.,50.—13.55. Mar. 1.30.—6.3. Lu. 6.15. Jn°. 1.42.—2.12. Ac. 1.14. Ro. 16.1. Ga. 1.19. 1 Ti. 3. 2.—4. 3.—5. 2. Ti. 1. 6. He. 13. 4.
6. ch. 4.11,12. Ac. 4.36.—11.22.—12. 1,2,50.—14. 12.—15. 36, 37.—20. 34, 35. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 7.-9.
7. ch. 3. 6.,8. De. 20. 6. Pr. 27.18,27. Ca. 8.12. Is. 7.23. Je. 23.2,3. Jn°. 21.15.-17. Ac. 20.26. 2 Co. 10. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 1.18.—6.12. 2 Ti. 2. 3, 4.—4. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 2.
8. ch. 7. 40.—14. 34. Is. 8.20. Ro. 3. 31.—6.19. 1 Th. 3. 13.—4. 8.
9. Nu. 22.28.,35. De. 5.14.—25.4. Ps. 104.27.—145.15, 16.—147. 8, 9. Jon. 4. 11. Mat. 6. 26.,30. Lu. 12. 24.,28. 1 Ti. 5. 18.
10. ch. 3. 9. Mat. 24. 22. Lu. 17. 7, 8. Jn°. 4. 35.,38. Ro. 15. 4. 2 Co. 4. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 6.
11. 2 Ki. 5. 13. Mal. 3. 8, 9. Mat. 10. 10. Ro. 15. 27. 2 Co. 11. 15. Ga. 6. 6.
12. ver. 2,15,18. ch. 4.11,12,14,15.—6.7. Je. 24. 5, 6. Ne. 4. 8. Lu. 11. 52. Ac. 20. 31.-34. Ro. 15. 22. 2 Co. 11. 7.-10,12.20.—12.13,14. 1 Th. 2.6.-9. 2 Th. 2.8,9.
13. Live; or, *feed*. ch. 10.18. Le. 6. 16.-18.—7. 6.-8. Nu. 5.9,10.—18.8.-20. De. 10.9.-18.1.-5. 1 Sa. 2.28.
14. ver. 4. Mat. 10. 10. Lu. 10. 7. Ga. 6.6. 1 Ti. 5.17.
15. ver. 12. ch. 4. 12. Mat. 18. 6. Ac. 18. 3.—20. 34. 2 Co. 11. 3.,12.—12. 13.-18. Phi. 1. 20.-23. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8.
16. Is. 6. 5. Je. 20. 7. Am. 3. 8.—7. 15. Ac. 4. 20.—9. 6, 15.—26. 16.-20. Ro. 1. 14. Col. 4. 17.
17. ch. 3.8,14.-4.1. Ex. 4.13,14. 1 Ch. 28.9.—29.5,9,14. Ne. 11.2. Is. 6.8. Je. 20. 9. Eze. 3.14. Jon. 1.3.—4. 1.-3. Mal. 1.10. Mat. 24. 45. Lu. 12.42. 2 Co. 8.12. Ga. 2.7. Ep. 3.2.,8. Col. 1.25. Phi. 1.17. 1 Th. 2.4. 1 Ti. 1. 11.-13. Phile. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 2.-4.
18. ver. 6, 7. ch. 7. 31.—8. 9, 10. Ro. 14. 15. 2 Co. 4. 5.—11. 7.-9.—12. 13.-18. 1 Th. 2. 6.-3. 8, 9.
19. ver. 1,20.-22. ch. 7. 16.—10.33. Pr. 11.30. Mat. 18. 15,50.—20. 26.-28. Jn°. 13. 14,15. Ro. 11. 14.—15. 2. 2 Co. 4. 5. Ga. 5. 1, 13. 1 Ti. 4. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 10. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 3. 1.
20. Ac. 16. 3.—17. 2, 3.—18. 18.—21. 20.-26. Ro. 3. 19.—6. 14, 15. Ga. 4. 5, 21.—5. 18.
21. ch. 7. 19,22,32. Ps. 119. 32. Mat. 5. 17.-20. Ac. 15. 28.—16. 4.—21. 12, 14. Ro. 2. 12, 14.—7. 22, 25.—8. 4.—13. 8.-10. Ga. 2. 3, 4, 12.-14.—3. 2.—5. 13, 14, 22, 23. Ep. 6. 1.-3. 1 Th. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 2. 2.-12. He. 8. 10.
22. ver. 19. ch. 7. 16.—8. 19.—10. 33. Ro. 11. 14.—15. 1. 2 Co. 11. 29. Ga. 6. 1.
23. ver. 12, 25.-27. Mar. 8. 35. 2 Co. 2. 4. Ga. 2. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 8, 10. He. 3. 1, 14. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.
24. ver. 26. Ps. 19. 5. Ec. 9. 11. Je. 12. 5. Ho. 12. 10. Ga. 2. 2.—5. 7. Phi. 2. 16.—3. 14. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. He. 12. 1. Ja. 1. 12. Re. 3. 11.
25. ch. 15. 54. Ga. 5. 23. Ep. 6. 12.-18. 1 Ti. 6. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 5.—4. 7, 8. Tit. 1. 8.—2. 2. He. 12. 4, 28. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 4.—5. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 6. Re. 2. 10.—3. 11.—4. 4, 10.
26. Mat. 11. 12. Lu. 13. 24. 2 Co. 5. 1, 8. Ep. 6. 12. Phi. 1. 24. Col. 1. 29. 2 Ti. 1. 12.—2. 5. He. 4. 1. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 2 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
27. ver. 25. ch. 4. 11, 12.—6. 12, 13.—8. 13.—13. 1.-3. Ps. 50. 16. Je. 6. 30. Mat. 7. 21.-23. Lu. 9. 25.—12. 45.-47.—13. 26, 27. Ac. 1. 25. Ro. 6. 18, 19.—8. 13 2 Co. 6. 4, 5.—11. 27.-13. 5, 6. Col. 3. 5. 2 Ti. 3. 22. 1 Pe. 2. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 15.

CHAP. X.

1. ch. 12. 1.—14. 38. Ex. 13. 21, 22.—14. 19, 20, 22, 29.—Nu. 9. 15.-22.—14. 14.—33. 8. De. 1. 33. Jos. 4. 23. Ne. 9. 11, 12, 19. Ps. 66. 6.—77. 16.-20.—78. 13, 14, 53.—105. 39.—106. 7.-11.—114. 3.-5.—136. 13.-15. Is. 63. 11.-13. Jn°. 4. 20. Ro. 4. 11.—11. 21. Ga. 3. 29. He. 11. 29. Re. 15. 2, 3.
2. ch. 1. 13.-16. Ex. 14. 31. Jn°. 9. 28, 29. He. 3. 2, 3.
3. Ex. 16. 4, 15, 35. De. 8. 3. Ne. 9. 15, 20. Ps. 78. 23.-25.—105. 40. Jn°. 6. 22.-58.
4. Followed them; or, *went with them*. ch. 11. 24, 25. Ge. 40. 12.—41. 26. Ex. 17. 6. Nu. 20. 11. De. 9. 21. Ps. 78. 15, 20.—105. 41. Is. 43. 20.—48. 21. Eze. 5. 4, 5. Da. 2. 38.—7. 17. Mat. 13. 38, 39.—20. 26.,28. Jn°. 4. 10, 14.—7. 37. Ga. 4. 25. Col. 2. 17. He. 10. 1. Re. 22. 17.
5. Nu. 14. 11, 12, 28. 33, 35.—26. 64, 65. De. 1. 34, 35.—2. 5, 16. Ps. 78. 32.-34.—90. 7, 8.—95. 11.—106. 26. He. 3. 17. Jude 5.
6. Our examples: Gr. *our figures*. ver. 11. Nu. 11. 4, 31.-34. Ps. 78. 27.-31.—106. 14, 15. Zep. 3. 6, 7. Ro. 5. 14. He. 4. 11.—9. 24. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 2 Pe. 2. 16. Jude 7.
7. ver. 14, 20.-22. ch. 5. 11.—6. 9, 1.—8. 7. Ex. 32. 6.,8, 17.-19. De. 9. 12, 16.-21. Ps. 106. 19, 20. 1 Jn°. 5. 21.
8. ch. 6. 9, 18. Nu. 21. 1.—25. 1.-9. Ps. 106. 29. Re. 2. 14.
9. Ex. 17. 2, 7.—23. 20, 21.—26. 2.-7. Nu. 21. 5, 6. De. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 56.—95. 9.—105. 9.—106. 14. He. 3. 8.-11.—10. 28.-30.
10. Ex. 12. 23.—15. 2.—16. 2.-9.—17. 2, 3. Nu. 11. 1.—14. 2, 27.-30, 37.—16. 41, 46.-49. 2 Sa. 24. 16 1 Ch. 21. 15. 2 Ch. 32. 21. Ps. 106. 25. Mat. 13. 39. 42. Ac. 12. 23. Phi. 2. 14. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. He. 11. 28. Jude 18. Re. 16. 1.
11. Ensamples: or, *types*. ch. 7. 29.-9. 10. Ro. 15. 4, 14. Phi. 4. 5. He. 10. 25.-37. 1 Jn°. 2. 18.
12. ch. 4. 6.,8.—8. 2. Pr. 16. 18. Mat. 26. 33, 34, 40, 41. Ro. 11. 20. Re. 3. 17, 18.
13. Common; or, *moderate*. ch. 1. 9. De. 19. 20, 21. Ex. 3. 17. De. 7. 9. Ps. 36. 5.—89. 33.—124. 7.—125. 3. Is. 11. 5.—25. 1.—49. 7. Je. 12. 5.—29. 11. La. 3. 23. Ho. 2. 20. Mat. 24. 21.,24. Lu. 11. 4.—16. 26.—22. 31, 32, 46. Jn°. 10. 28.-30. Ac. 27. 44. Ro. 8. 28.-39. 2 Co. 1. 10.—11. 23.-28.—12. 8.-10. Ep. 6. 12, 13. 1 Th. 5. 24. 2 Th. 3. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 11.-13.—4. 18. He. 6. 18.—10. 23.—11. 11, 35.-38.—12. 4. Ja. 5. 10, 11. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 6, 7.—4. 19.—5. 8, 9. 2 Pe. 2. 9. 1 Jn°. 1. 9. Re. 2. 10.—3. 10.—19. 11.
14. ver. 7, 20, 21. Ro. 12. 19. 2 Co. 6. 17.—7. 1.—11. 11. 12. 15, 19. Phi. 4. 1. Phile. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 11. 1 Jn°. 5. 21. Re. 2. 14.-13. 8.-21. 8.—22. 15.
15. ch. 41. 10.—6. 5.—8. 1.—11. 13.-13. 20. Job 34. 2, 3. 1 Th. 5. 21.
16. ver. 20, 21. ch. 1. 9.—11. 23, 25.,29.—12. 13. Mat 26. 26.,28. Mar. 14. 22.,24. Lu. 22. 19, 20. Jn°. 6. 53.,58. Ac. 2. 42, 46.—20. 7, 11. He. 3. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 7.
17. ver. 3, 4, 26. ch. 11. 26.,28.—2. 12, 27. Ro. 12. 5. Ga. 3. 26.,28. Ep. 1. 22, 23.—2. 15, 16.—3. 6.—4. 12, 13, 25. Col. 2. 19.—3. 11, 15.
18. ch. 9. 13. Le. 3. 3.-5, 11.—7. 11.-17. 1 Sa. 2. 13.,16.—9. 12, 13. Ro. 4. 1, 12.—9. 3.,8. 2 Co. 11. 18, 22. Ga. 6. 16. Ep. 2. 11, 12.—3. 3.-5.
19. ch. 1. 28.—3. 7.—8. 4.—13. 2. De. 32. 21. Is. 11. 17.—41. 29. 2 Co. 12. 11.

Digitized by Google

ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest [d] I make my brother to offend.

CHAP. IX.

AM I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen [e] Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work [f] in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this;

4 Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a [β] wife, as well as other apostles, & *as* [γ] brethren of [γ] Lord, & Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we [h] power to forbear working?

7 Who goeth a warfare [i] any time at his own charges? who planteth [m] a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth [θ] a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written [r] in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that he [s] that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If [t] we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of *this* power over you, *are* not we rather? Nevertheless [y] we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know, that they which minister about holy things [ζ] live *of the things* of the temple? and they [c] which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so hath the Lord [e] ordained, that they [k] which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I [b] have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it* *were* better for me to die than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for [l] necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me if I preach not the gospel.

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation [θ] *of the gospel* is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? *Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make [y] gospel of Christ without charge; that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all *men*, yet have I made myself servant [η] unto all, that I might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews [r] I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under [γ] law, as under [γ] law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not [ι] without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

A.D. 59.

a Ro. 15. 1. 2 Co. 11. 29.
b c. 10. 33.
c Ro. 11. 14.
d c. 9. 22.
e Ac. 9. 3, 17.
f c. 4. 15.
g Ph. 2. 16. 3. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 5.
h 2 Ti. 4. 8. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 5. 4. Re. 2. 10. 3. 11.
i Ro. 8. 13.
β or, *woman.*
k 2 Th. 3. 8, 9.
l 1 Ti. 1. 18.
m De. 20. 6. Pr. 27. 18.
n Ex. 12. 21, 22. Nu. 9. 18-22.
o 1 Pe. 5. 2.
p Ex. 14. 19-22, 29.
q Ex. 16. 15, 35. Ne. 9. 15, 20. Ps. 78. 24, 25
r De. 25. 4. 1 Ti. 5. 18.
s Ex. 17. 6. Nu. 20. 11.
γ or, *went with.*
t 2 Ti. 2. 6.
u Nu. 14. 29-35 26. 64, 65. He. 3. 17. Jude 5.
δ *the figures.*
v Ro. 15. 27.
w Nu. 11. 4, 33, 34.
x Ex. 32. 6.
y 2 Co. 11. 7-9. 12. 14.
z Nu. 25. 1-9.
a Ex. 17. 2, 7.
ζ or, *feed.*
b Nu. 21. 6.
c Nu. 18. 8, &c Le. 18. 1.
d Nu. 14. 2, 29.
e Lu. 10. 7.
f 2 Sa. 24. 16.
g Ga. 6. 6.
η or, *types.*
h Ac. 20. 33. 2 Th. 3. 8.
i 2 Co. 11. 10.
k Pr. 28. 14. Ro. 11. 20.
θ or, *moderate.*
l Je. 1. 17. 20. 9.
m Da. 3. 17. 2 Pe. 2. 9.
n Ja. 5. 11.
o Co. 1. 25.
p 1 Jn. 5. 21.
q Ro. 1. 14. Ga. 5. 13.
r Ac. 16. 3. 21. 23-26.
s Ro. 4. 1, 12.
t c. 9. 13.
u c. 7. 22.
v c. 8. 4.

121

22 To the weak [a] became I as weak, that I might gain the weak; I [δ] am made all things to all *men*, that [c] I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for [y] gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with *you*.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run [g], that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible [h].

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I [i] keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection; lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

CHAP. X.

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under [n] the cloud, and [p] all passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat [e] same spiritual meat [q];

4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink [r]: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that [γ] followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were overthrown [u] in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were [δ] our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they [w] also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it is written [x], The people sat down to eat & drink, & rose up to play.

8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some [z] of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt [a] Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents [b].

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured [d], and were destroyed of the destroyer [f].

11 Now all these things happened unto them for [η] ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore [k] let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but [θ] such as is common to man: but God *is* faithful, who [m] will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; [n] but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, [p] flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? [y] bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For we, *being* many, are one bread, *and* one body; for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after [s] the flesh: [t] are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol [v] is any thing? or that which is offered in

Digitized by Google

sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils[b], & not to God: & I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup[c] of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we [d]provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he?

23 All [f]things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 Let[g] no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*.

25 Whatsoever [δ] is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For [h]the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever [η] is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not [θ], for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for [ι]the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience?

30 For if I by [θ] grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31 Whether[κ] therefore ye eat or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to[γ] glory of God.

32 Give [ν] none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the [κ]Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

33 Even as I please all *men* in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but [γ] *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

CHAP. XI.

BE ye followers[w] of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that[x] you remember me in all things, and keep[y] the ordinances [ν], as I delivered *them* to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the head [a] of every man is Christ; [b] and the head of the woman *is* the man; [c] and the head of Christ *is* God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But every woman [f] that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered, dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn [h]: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as he is the image [i] and glory of God: but y[c] woman is the glory of the man.

8 For [l] the man is not of the woman, but the woman of the man;

9 Neither was the man created for the woman, but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought y[c] woman to have power [φ] on *her* head, because of y[c] angels.

11 Nevertheless, neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman: but all [a] things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a [β] covering.

16 But [e] if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise *you* not, that you come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in y[c] church, I hear [i] that there be divisions [γ] among you; & I partly believe it.

19 For there must [l] be also [δ] heresies among you, that [m] they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, [ζ] *this* is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating, every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and [p] another is drunken.

22 What! have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that [η] have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not.

23 For [r] I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, [s] the *same* night in which he was betrayed, took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in [λ] remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also *he took* the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the New Testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, [μ] ye do shew the Lord's death till he come [τ].

27 Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily [e], shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But let a man examine [e] himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth & drinketh [π] damnation to himself, not discerning y[c] Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For if [δ] we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, we [i] are chastened of y[c] Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation [ρ]. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

CHAP. XII.

NOW concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb [m] idols, even as ye were led.

A.D. 59.

a Ro. 11. 36.
b Le. 17. 7. De. 32. 17. Ps. 106. 37.
c De. 32. 38.
d De. 32. 21. Job. 9. 4. Ez. 22. 14.
β or, *veil.*
e 1 Ti. 6. 4.
f c. 6. 12.
g Ph. 2. 4, 21.
h 1 Ti. 4. 4.
i c. 1. 11, 12.
γ or, *schisms.*
k De. 10. 14. Ps. 24. 1. 50. 12.
l Mat. 18. 7. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2.
δ or, *sects.*
m Lu. 2. 35.
n Lu. 10. 7.
ζ or, *ye cannot eat.*
o c. 8. 10, 12.
p 2 Pe. 2. 13. Jude 12.
q ver. 26.
η *are poor.*
θ or, *thanksgiving.*
r c. 15. 3.
s Ro. 14. 6.
t Mat. 26. 26.
u Co. 3. 17. 1 Pe. 4. 11.
v Ro. 14. 13. 2 Co. 6. 3.
κ *Greeks.*
λ or, *for a.*
w Ep. 5. 1. 1 Th. 1. 6.
x c. 4. 17.
μ or, *shew ye.*
y 1 Lu. 1. 6.
z Re. 22. 20.
ν *traditions.*
a Ep. 5. 23.
b Ge. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 1, 5, 6.
c Jno. 6. 63, 64 c. 10. 21.
d Jno. 14. 28. c. 15. 27, 28.
e 2 Co. 13. 5. 1 Jno. 3. 20, 21.
f Ac. 21. 9.
π *judgment.* Ro. 13. 2.
g Ps. 32. 5. 1 Jno. 1. 9.
h Nu. 5. 18. De. 21. 12.
i Ps. 94. 12, 13. He. 12. 5-11.
k Ge. 5. 1.
l Ge. 2. 18, 22, 23
ρ *judgment.*
φ i. e. *a covering, in sign that she is under the honour of her husband.* Ge. 24. 65.
m 1 Th. 1. 9.

Digitized by Google

20. Le. 17. 7. De. 32. 16, 17. 2 Ch. 11. 15. Ps. 106. 37.–39. 2 Co. 4. 4. Re. 9. 20.

21. ver. 16. ch. 8. 10. De. 32. 37, 38. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Mat. 6. 24. 2 Co. 6. 16, 17.

22. ch. 6. 12. Ex. 20. 5.–24. 14. De. 4. 24.–6. 15.–32. 16, 21. Jos. 24. 19. Job 9. 14.–40. 9.–14. Ps. 78. 58. Eze. 22. 14. Zep. 1. 18. He. 10. 31.

23. ch. 6. 12.–8. 1, 9.–14. 3.–5, 12, 17, 26. Ro. 14. 15, 19, 20.–15. 2. 2 Co. 12. 19. Ep. 4. 29. 1 Th. 5. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 4.

24. ver. 33. ch. 9. 19.,23.–13. 5. Ro. 15. 1, 2. Phi. 2. 4, 5, 21.

25. ver. 27.,29. ch. 8. 7. Ro. 13. 5.–14. 14. 1 Ti. 1. 4.–4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.

26. ver. 29. Ex. 19. 5. De. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1.–50. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 17.

27. ver. 25. ch. 5. 9.,11.–8. 10, 12. Lu. 5. 29, 30.–10. 7.–15. 23.–19. 7. 2 Co. 1. 12.–5. 11.–9. 2.

28 ver. 26. ch. 8. 10.,13. Ex. 9. 29. De. 10. 14. Ps. 24. 1.–11. 16. Je. 26. 5, 6. Mat. 5. 31,32. Ro. 14. 15.

29. ver. 32. ch. 8. 9.,13. Ro. 14. 15.,21. 2 Co. 8. 21. 1 Th. 5. 22.

30. Grace; or, *thanksgiving*. Ro. 14. 6. 1 Ti. 4. 3,4

31. ch. 7. 24. De. 12. 7, 12, 18. Ne. 8. 10.,12. Zec. 7. 5, 6. Lu. 11. 41. Col. 3. 17, 23. 1 Pe. 4. 11.

32. Gentiles: Gr. *Greeks*. ver. 33. ch. 8. 13.–11. 22. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 14. 13. 2 Co. 6. 3. Phi. 1. 10. 1 Ti. 3. 5, 15.

33. ver. 24. ch. 9. 19.,23. Ro. 15. 2, 3. 2 Co. 11. 28, 29.–12. 19.

CHAP. XI.

1. ch. 4. 16.–10. 33. Ro. 15. 2, 3. Ep. 5. 1, 2. Phi. 2. 4, 5.–9. 17. 1 Th. 1. 6. 2 Th. 3. 9. He 6. 12.

2. Ordinances; or, *traditions*. ver. 17, 22. ch. 4. 17.–7. 17.–15. 2. Pr. 31. 28.,31. 1 Th. 4. 1, 2. 2 Th. 2. 15.

3. ch. 3. 23.–15. 27, 28. Ge. 3. 16. Is. 49. 3.,6.–52. 13.–55. 14.–61. 1.,14. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 3. 34.,36.–5. 20.,30.–14. 28.–17. 2.,5. Ep. 1. 20.,23.–4. 15.–5. 22.,24. Phi. 2. 7.,11. Col. 1. 18.–2. 10, 18, 19. 1 Ti. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 3. 1, 5, 6.

4. ver. 14. ch. 12. 10, 28.–14. 1, &c. 2 Sa. 15. 30.–19. 4.

5. De. 21. 12. Lu. 2. 36. Ac. 2. 17.–21. 9.

6. Nu. 5. 18.

7. Ge. 1. 26, 27.–3. 16.–5. 1.–9. 6. Ps. 8. 6. Ja. 3. 9.

8. Ge. 2. 21, 22. 1 Ti. 2. 13.

9. Ge. 2. 18, 20, 23, 24.

10. Power on her head; i. e. *a covering, in sign that she is under the power of her husband*. Ge. 20. 16.–24. 5, 6. Ec. 5. 6. Mat. 18. 10. He. 1. 14.

11. ch. 7. 10.,12.–12. 12.,22. Ga. 3. 28.

12. ch. 8. 6. Pr. 16. 4. Ro. 11. 36. He. 1. 2, 3.

13. ch. 10. 15. Lu. 12. 57. Jn°. 7. 24.

14. ch. 14. 35. 2 Sa. 14. 26.

15. Covering; or, *veil*.

16. ch. 7. 17.–14. 33, 34.–16. 1. Ac. 21. 21, 24. 1 Th. 2. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 3.

17. ver. 2, 20, 22, 34. ch. 14. 23, 26. Le. 19. 17. Pr. 27. 5. Is. 1. 13, 14.–58. 1.,4. Je. 7. 9, 10. Ro. 13. 3. He. 10. 25. 1 Pe. 2. 14.

18. Divisions; or, *schisms*. ch. 1. 10.,12.–3. 3.–5. 1.–6. 1.

19. Heresies; or, *sects*. De. 12. 3. Mat. 18. 7. Lu. 2. 35.–17. 1. Ac. 5. 17.–15. 5.–20. 20.–24. 5, 14.–26. 5.–28. 22. 2 Co. 13. 5.,7. Ga 5. 20. 1 Ti. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 3. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

20. This is not to eat; or, *ye cannot eat*.

21. ver. 23.,25. ch. 10. 16.,18. 2 Pe. 2. 13. Jude 12.

22. Them that have not; or, *them that are poor*. ver. 34. ch. 10. 32.–15. 9. Pr. 17. 5. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Ti. 3. 5, 15. Ja. 2. 5, 6.

23. ch. 15. 3. De. 4. 5. Mat. 26. 2, 17, 26.,28, 34.–28. 20. Mar. 14. 22.,24. Lu. 22. 19, 20. Ac. 20. 7. Ga. 1. 1, 11, 12. 1 Th. 4. 2.

24. In remembrance of me; or, *for a remembrance*. ver. 26, 28. ch. 5. 7, 8.–10. 3, 4, 16, 17. Ex. 12. 14. Jos. 4. 7. Ps. 22. 26, 29.–111. 4. Pr. 9. 5. Ca. 1. 4.–5. 1. Is. 25. 6.–26. 8.–55. 1.,3. Mat. 26. 13, 26. Mar. 14. 22. Lu. 22. 17. Jn°. 6. 53.,58.

25. ver. 27, 28. Lu. 22. 20. 2 Co. 3. 6, 14. He. 9. 15.,20.–13. 20.

26. Ye do shew; or, *shew ye*. ch. 4. 5.–15. 23. Jn°. 21. 22. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Th. 4. 16. 2 Th. 2. 2, 3. He. 9. 28. 2 Pe. 3. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Re. 1. 7.–20. 11, 12.–22. 20.

27. ver. 29. ch. 10. 21. Le. 10. 1.,3. 2 Ch. 30. 18.,20. Mat. 22. 11. Jn°. 6. 59.–13. 18.,27.

28. ver. 31. Nu. 9. 10.,13. Ps. 26. 2.,7. La. 3. 40. Hag. 1. 5, 7. Zec. 7. 5.,7. Mat. 5. 23, 24. 2 Co. 13. 5.–15. 5. Ga. 6. 4.

29. Damnation; or, *judgment*. ver. 24, 27, 30, 32.,34. Ec. 8. 5. Ro. 13. 2. He. 5. 14. Ja. 3. 1.–5. 12.

30. ver. 32. ch. 15. 51. Ex. 15. 26. Nu. 20. 12, 24.–21. 6.,9. 2 Sa. 12. 14.,18. 1 Ki. 13. 21.,24. Ps. 38. 1.,8.–78. 30, 31.–89. 31.,34. Am. 3. 2. Ac. 13. 36. 1 Th. 4. 14. He. 12. 5.,11. Re. 3. 19.

31. ver. 28. Ps. 32. 3.,5. Je. 31. 18.,20. Lu. 15. 18.,20. 1 Jn°. 1. 9. Re. 2. 5.–3. 2, 3.

32. ver. 30. De. 8. 5. Job 5. 17, 18.–33. 18.,30.–34. 31, 32. Ps. 94. 12, 13.–118. 18. Pr. 3. 11, 12. Is. 1. 5. Je. 7. 28. Zep. 3. 2. Ro. 3. 19. 1 Jn°. 5. 19.

34. Condemnation; or, *judgment*, ver. 21, 29. ch. 4. 19.–7. 17.–16. 2, 5. Tit. 1. 5.

CHAP. XII.

1. ver. 4.,11. ch. 10. 1.–14. 1.,18, 37. 2 Co. 1. 8. Ep. 4. 11. 1 Th. 4. 13. 1 Pe. 3. 8.

2. ch. 6. 11. Ps. 115. 5, 7.–135. 16. Hab. 2. 18, 19. Mat. 15. 14. Ga. 4. 8. Ep. 2. 11, 12.–4. 17, 18. 1 Th. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 18.–4. 3.

Digitized by Google

3. Accursed; or, *anathema.* ch. 8. 8.–16. 22. De. 21.23. Mat.16.16,17. Mar. 9. 39. Jn°.13.13.–15. 26. –16.14,15. 2Co. 3. 5.–11. 4. Ga. 3.13. 1Jn°. 4. 2,3.
4. ver.8.–11,28. Ro.12.4,.6. Ep.4.4. He.2.4. 1Pe.4.10.
5. Administrations; or, *ministries.* ver. 28, 29. ch. 8. 6. Mat. 23. 10. Ac. 10. 36. Ro. 12. 4..8.–14. 8, 9. Ep. 4. 11, 12. Phi. 2. 11.
6. ver.11. ch. 3. 7.–15. 28. Job 33. 29. Jn°. 5. 17. Ep. 1. 19..23. Phi. 2. 13. Col. 1. 29.–3. 11. He. 13. 21.
7. ch. 14. 5, 12, 17, 19, 22..26. Mat. 25. 14, &c. Ro. 12. 6..8. Ep. 4. 7..12. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.
8. ch. 1. 5, 30.–2. 6..10.–13. 2, 8. Ge. 41. 38, 39. Ex. 31. 3. 1Ki. 3. 5..12. Ne. 9. 20. Job 32. 8. Ps. 143. 10. Pr. 2. 6. Is. 11. 2.–50. 4.–59. 21. Da. 2. 21. Mat. 13. 11. Ac. 6. 3. 2 Co. 8. 7. Ep. 1. 17, 18.
9. ch. 13. 2. Mat. 10. 8.–17. 19, 20.–21. 21. Mar. 6. 13. –11. 23, 23.–16. 18. Lu. 9. 2.–10. 9.–17. 5, 6. Ac. 3. 6..8.–4. 29..31.–5. 15.–10. 38.–19. 11, 12. 2 Co. 4. 13. He. 11. 33. Ja. 5. 14, 15.
10. ver. 28, 30. ch. 13. 1, 2.–14. 1..5, 23, 24, 26..29, 31, 32, 37, 39. Nu. 11. 25..29. 1 Sa. 10. 10..13.–19. 20..24. 2 Sa. 23. 1, 2. Joel 2. 28. Mar. 16. 17, 20. Lu. 24. 49. Jn°. 14. 12.–16. 13. Ac. 1. 8.–2. 4..12, 17, 18, 29, 30.–5. 3.–10. 46, 47.–11. 28.–19. 6.–20. 9, 10. Ro. 12. 6. –15. 19. Ga. 3. 5. 1 Th. 5. 20. He. 2. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 20, 21. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Re. 2. 2.
11. ver. 4. ch. 7. 7, 17. De. 4. 35. Mat. 11. 26.–20. 15. Jn°. 3. 8, 27.–5. 21. Ro. 9. 18.–12. 3, 6. 2Co. 10. 13. Ep. 1. 11.–4. 7. He. 2. 4. Ja. 1. 18.
12. ver. 27. ch. 10. 17. Ro. 12. 4, 5. Ga. 3. 16. Ep. 1. 23. –4. 4, 12, 15, 16.–5. 23, 30. Col. 1. 18, 24.–2. 19.–3. 15.
13. Gentiles: Gr. *Greeks.* ch. 7. 21, 22.–10. 2. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 41. 17, 18.–44. 3..5.–55. 1. Eze. 36. 25..27. Zec. 9. 15..17. Mat. 3. 11. Lu. 3. 16. Jn°. 1. 33.–3. 5. –4. 10..14.–6. 63.–7. 37..39. Ac. 1. 5. Ro. 3. 29.–4. 11. 6. 3..6.–8. 9..11.–12. 4, 5. Ga. 3. 28. Ep. 2. 11..16, 19..22.–3. 6.–5. 26.–6. 8. Col. 1. 27.–2. 11, 12.–3. 11. Tit. 3. 4..6. 1 Pe. 3. 21.
14. ver. 12, 19, 20, 27, 28. Ep. 4. 25.
15. ver. 16, 22. Ju. 9. 8..15. 2Ki. 14. 9. Ro. 12. 3, 10. Phi. 2. 3.
17. ver. 21, 29. 1Sa. 9. 9. Ps. 94. 9.–139. 13..16. Pr. 20. 12.
18. ver. 11, 24, 28. ch. 3. 5.–15. 38. Ps. 110. 3.–135. 6. Is. 46. 10. Jon. 1. 14. Lu. 10. 21.–12. 32. Ro. 12. 3. Ep. 1. 5, 9. Re. 4. 11.
19. ver. 14.
21. Nu. 10. 31, 32. 1 Sa. 25. 32. Ezr. 10. 1..5. Ne. 4. 16..21. Job 29. 15.
22. Pr. 14. 28. Ec. 5. 9. 2 Co. 1. 11. Tit. 2. 9, 15.
23. Bestow; or, *put on.* Ge. 3. 7, 21.
24. Ge. 2. 25.–3. 11.
25. Schism; or, *division.* ch. 1. 10..12.–3. 3. Jn°. 17. 21..26. 2 Co. 7. 12.–8. 16.–13. 11.
26. Ro. 12. 15. 2Co. 11. 28, 29. Ga. 6. 2. He. 13. 3. 1Pe. 3. 8.
27. ver. 12, 14..20. Ro. 12. 5. Ep. 1. 23.–4. 12.–5. 23, 30. Col. 1. 24.
28. Diversities; or, *kinds.* ver. 7..11. Nu. 11. 17. Ac. 13. 1..3.–20. 28. Ro. 12. 6..8. Ep. 2. 20.–3. 5.–4. 11..13. He. 13. 17, 24. 1 Ti. 5. 17. 1 Pe. 5. 1..4.
29. Workers; or, *powers.* ver. 4..11, 14..20.
31. ch. 8. 1.–13. 1, &c.–14. 1, 39. Phi. 3. 8. He. 11. 4.

CHAP. XIII.

1. ver. 2, 3. ch. 8. 1.–12. 8, 29, 30.–14. 6..8. Mat. 25. 45. Ro. 14. 15. 2Co. 12. 4. Ga. 5. 6, 22. 1Ti. 1. 5. 2Pe. 2. 18.
2. ver. 3. ch. 1. 3.–4. 1.–7. 19.–8. 4.–12. 8..10, 28.–14. 1, 6..9.–16. 22. Nu. 24. 15..24. Mat. 7. 22, 23.–13. 11.–17. 20.–21. 21. Mar. 11. 22, 23. Lu. 17. 5, 6. Ro. 11. 25.–16. 25. 2 Co. 12. 11. Ga. 5. 6, 22.–6. 3. Ep. 3. 4.–6. 19. Col. 1. 26. 1Ti. 3. 16. 1Jn°. 4. 8, 20, 21.
3. Is. 57. 12. Je. 7. 8. Da. 3. 16..28. Mat. 6. 1..4.–23. 5. Lu. 18. 22..26.–19. 8.–21. 3, 4. Jn°. 6. 63.–12. 43.–13. 37.–15. 13. Ac. 21. 13. Ga. 5. 20. Phi. 1. 15..18, 20, 21.–2. 3. 1Ti. 4. 8. He. 13. 9. Ja. 2. 14..17.
4. Vaunteth not itself; or, *is not rash.* ch. 3. 3. Ge. 30. 1.–37. 11. 1Sa. 25. 21, 22, 33, 34. 1Ki, 20. 10, 11. Ne. 9. 7. Ps. 10. 5. Pr. 10. 12.–13. 10.–17. 14.–19. 22. –25. 8..10.–31. 20. Ec. 7. 8, 9.–10. 4. Da. 3. 19..22. Mat. 27. 18. Lu. 6. 35, 36. Ro. 1. 29.–13. 13. 2 Co. 6. 6.–12. 20. Ga. 5. 21, 22, 26. Ep. 4. 2, 32. Phi. 1. 15. Col. 1. 11..3. 12, 13. 1 Ti. 6. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 25.–3. 10.–4. 2. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 8.
5. ch. 4. 6, 18, 19.–5. 2.–7. 36.–8. 1.–10. 24, 32.–11. 13..16, 18, 21, 22.–12. 25.–14. 33.–40. Nu. 12. 3.–16. 15.–20. 10..12. 2Sa. 10. 3. Job 21. 27. Ps. 106. 32, 33. Is. 3. 5. Je. 11. 19.–18. 18.–20.–40. 13..16. Mat. 5. 22.–9. 4. Mar. 3. 5. Lu. 7. 39. Ro. 14. 12..15.–15. 1, 2. Ga. 5. 13.–6. 1, 2. Phi. 2. 1..5.–4. 8, 21. 2 Th. 3. 7. 2 Ti. 2. 10. Ja. 1. 19, 20. 1 Jn°. 3. 16, 17.
6. In the truth; or, *with the truth.* Ex. 17. 9. Jos. 22. 22, 23. 1Sa. 23. 19, 21. 2Sa. 4. 10..12. Ps. 10. 3.–119. 136. Pr. 14. 9. Je. 9. 1.–13. 17.–20. 10. Ho. 4. 8.–7. 3. Mi. 7. 8. Lu. 19. 41, 42.–22. 5. Ro. 1. 32.–12. 9. 2Co. 7. 9..16. Phi. 1. 7, 18.–2. 17, 18.–3. 18. 1 Th. 3. 6..10. 2 Jn°. 4. 3 Jn°. 3.
7. ver. 4. ch. 9. 18..22. Ge. 29. 20. Nu. 11. 12..14. De. 1. 9. Pr 10. 12. Ca. 8. 6, 7. Mat. 10. 22. Lu. 7. 37..39, 44..46.–19. 4..10. Ro. 15. 1. 2 Co. 11. 8..12. Ga. 6. 2. 2 Th. 1. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 3..10, 24.–3. 11.–4. 5. He. 13. 13. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–4. 8.
8. ver. 1, 10, 13. ch. 12. 10, 28..30.–14. 39. Je. 49. 7. Lu. 22. 32. Ac. 2. 4, 11.–19. 6. Ga. 5. 6.
9. ver. 12. ch. 2. 9.–8. 2. Job 11. 7, 8.–26. 14. Ps. 40. 5.–139. 6. Pr. 30. 4. Mat. 11. 27. Ro. 11. 34. Ep. 3. 8, 18, 19. Col. 2. 2, 3. 1Pe. 1. 10..12. 1Jn°. 3. 2.
10. ver. 12. Is. 24. 23.–60. 19, 20. 2Co. 5. 7, 8. Re. 21. 22, 23.–22. 4, 5.
11. Thought; or, *reasoned.* ch. 3. 1, 2.–14. 20. Ec. 11. 10. Ga. 4. 1.
12. Darkly: Gr. *in a riddle.* ver. 9, 10. Ex. 33. 11. Nu. 12. 8. Ju. 14. 12..19. Eze. 17. 2. Mat. 5. 8.–16. 10. Jn°. 10. 15. Ro. 8. 18. 2 Co. 3. 18.–5. 7. Phi. 3. 12. Ja. 1. 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 22. 4.
13. ver. 1..8. ch. 3. 14..8. 1..3.–14. 1.–16. 14. Ps. 42. 11.–43. 5.–146. 5. La. 3. 21..26. Mar. 12. 29..31. Lu. 8. 13..15.–10. 27.–22. 32. Ro. 5. 4, 5.–8. 24, 25.–15. 13. 2Co. 5. 14, 15. Ga. 5. 4, 6, 13..22. Phi. 1. 9. Col. 1. 5, 27.–3. 14. 1Th. 5. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 2Ti. 1. 7. He. 6. 11, 19.–10. 39.–11. 1..7. 1Pe. 1. 21, 23. 1Jn°. 2. 10, 14, 24.–3. 3, 9.–4. 7..18.–5. 1..5, 9..13. 2 Jn°. 4..6.

CHAP. XIV.

1. ver. 3..5, 24, 25, 37, 39. ch. 12. 1, 31.–13. 1..9, 13. Nu. 11. 25..29. Pr. 15. 9.–21. 21. Is. 51. 1. Ro. 9. 30.–12. 6.–14. 19. 1 Th. 5. 20. 1 Ti. 4. 14.–5. 10.–6. 11. 2Ti. 2. 22. He. 12. 14. 1Pe. 3. 11..13. 2Pe. 1. 7. 3Jn°. 11.
2. ver. 9..11, 16, 21, 22. ch. 2. 7, 10.–13. 2.–15. 51. Ge. 11. 7.–13. 23. De. 28. 49. 2Ki. 18. 26. Ps. 49. 3, 4.–78. 2. Mat. 13. 11. Mar. 4. 11. Ac. 2. 4..11.–10. 46. –19. 6.–22. 9. Ro. 16. 25. Ep. 3. 3..9.–6. 19. Col. 1. 26, 27.–2. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 9, 16. Re. 10. 7.
3. ver. 4, 12, 26, 31. ch. 8. 1.–10. 23. Lu. 3. 18. Ac. 9. 31.–13. 15.–14. 22.–15. 32. Ro. 12. 8.–14. 19.–15. 2. 2 Co. 1. 4.–2. 7. Ep. 4. 12..16, 29.–6. 22. Col. 4. 8. 1 Th. 2. 3, 11.–3. 2.–4. 1, 18.–5. 11, 14. 2 Th. 3. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 4.–4. 13.–6. 2. 2 Ti. 4. 2. Tit. 1. 9.–2. 6, 9, 15. He. 3. 13.–10. 25.–13. 22. 1 Pe. 5. 12.
4. ver. 3, 14, 18, 19.
5. ver. 1, 3, 12, 13, 26..28. ch. 12. 10, 28..30.–13. 4. Nu. 11. 28, 29.
6. ver. 1, 26..30. ch. 10. 33.–12. 7.–13. 2, 3, 8, 9. 1Sa. 19. 21. Je. 16. 19.–18. 32. Mat. 11. 25.–16. 17, 26. Ro. 15. 14. –16. 17. 2Co. 11. 6.–12. 1, 7. Ep. 1. 17.–3. 4. Phi. 3. 15.

Digitized by Google

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man [c] speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus [β] accursed: and [e] *that* no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities [k] of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of [ζ] administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities [l] of operations; but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit [o] withal.

8 For to one is given, by the Spirit [q], the word of wisdom [s]; to another the word of knowledge [t], by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith, [u] by y[e] same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing [w], by the same Spirit;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits [z]; to another *divers* kinds of tongues [t]; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing [t] to every man severally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so [κ] also *is* Christ.

13 For by one Spirit are we all [m] baptized into one body, whether *we be* Jews or Gentiles [κ], whether *we be* bond or free; & have been all made to drink [r] into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body *were* an eye, where *were* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *were* the smelling?

18 But now hath God set [κ] the members every one of them in the body as [v] it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where *were* the body?

20 But now *are they* many members, yet but one body.

21 And y[e] eye cannot say unto y[e] hand, I have no need of thee: nor again, the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay much more, those [λ] members of y[e] body which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those *members* of y[e] body which we think to be less honourable, upon these we [ν] bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked:

25 That there should be no [ρ] schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members [d] in particular.

28 And God hath set some in y[e] church;

A.D. 59.

a Lu. 6. 13.
b Ac. 13. 1.
c Mar. 9. 39.
1 Jn°. 4. 2, 3.
d ver. 10.
β or, *anathema.*
e Mat. 16. 17.
f ver. 9.
g Nu. 11. 17.
h He. 13. 17, 24
γ or, *kinds.*
i Ac. 2. 8-11.
k He. 2. 4.
1 Pe. 4. 10.
δ or, *powers.*
ζ or, *ministries.*
l Ro. 12. 6, &c.
m c. 14. 39.
n Mat. 5. 6.
Lu. 10. 42.
o Ep. 4. 7.
p 2 Co. 12. 4.
q Is. 11. 2, 3.
r 1 Pe. 4. 8.
s c. 2. 6, 7.
t c. 13. 2.
u Ep. 2. 8.
v c. 14. 1.
w Mar. 16. 18.
Ja. 5. 14.
x Mat. 17. 20.
y Mat. 21. 19.
z Mat. 6. 1, 2.
a 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
b Mat. 7. 22, 23.
Ja. 2. 14.
c Ac. 2. 4, 7-11.
d Pr. 10. 12.
e ver. 6.
f Ja. 3. 16.
η or, *is not rash.*
g Co. 2. 18.
h c. 10. 24.
i Pr. 14. 17
k ver. 27.
l Ro. 1. 32.
θ or, *with.*
m Jn°. 1. 16.
Ep. 4. 5.
n Ro. 15. 1.
κ *Greeks.*
o Ps. 119. 66.
p Ro. 8. 24.
q Job 13. 15.
r Jn°. 7. 37-39.
s c. 8. 2.
t 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
λ or, *reasoned.*
u ver. 28.
v Ro. 12. 3.
ver. 11.
w 2 Co. 3. 18.
μ or, *in a riddle.*
x He. 10. 25, 39.
1 Pe. 1. 21.
y Ec. 4. 9-12.
9. 14. 15.
z Ep. 1. 3.
a Ac. 10. 46.
ν or, *put on.*
b Ac. 22. 9.
π *heareth.*
ρ or, *division*
c ver. 26.
d Ep. 5. 30.

first, apostles [a]; secondarily, prophets [b]; thirdly, teachers; after that, miracles [d]; then gifts of healings [f], helps [g], governments [h], γ diversities of tongues [i].

29 *Are* all apostles? *are* all prophets? *are* all teachers? *are* all δ workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But covet [m] earnestly y[e] best [n] gifts: & yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAP. XIII.

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels [p], and have not charity [r], I am become *as* sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have *the gift of* prophecy [v], and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove [z] mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing [y].

3 And though [z] I bestow all my goods to feed *the poor*, and though [b] I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth [d] long, *and* is kind; charity envieth [f] not; charity [η] vaunteth not itself, is not puffed [g] up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not [h] her own, is not [i] easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth [l] not in iniquity, but rejoiceth [θ] in the truth;

7 Beareth [n] all things, believeth [o] all things, hopeth [p] all things, endureth [q] all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part [s], and we prophesy in part;

10 But [t] when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see through a glass [w], darkly [μ]; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith [x], hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these *is* charity.

CHAP. XIV.

FOLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual [z] *gifts;* but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue, [a] speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for [b] no man [π] understandeth *him;* howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men *to* edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying [c].

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either

Digitized by Google

by revelation [a], or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in y[e] β sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet γ give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by y[e] tongue words γ easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not y[e] meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian [k]; & he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of ζ spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue, pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth; but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit [n], & I will pray with y[e] understanding also: I will sing [o] with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding [q] also.

16 Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned, say Amen at thy giving [s] of thanks? seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest.

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in y[e] church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, be not [y] children in understanding: howbeit in malice be [a] ye children, but in understanding be κ men [b].

21 In the law [d] it is written, [e] With *men of* other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith y[e] Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign [f], not to them [g] that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad [h]?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so, falling down on *his* face, he will worship God, & report that God is [m] in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine [p], hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let [r] all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at y[e] most *by* three, & *that* by course; & let one interpret.

A. D. 59.

a ver. 26.
b ver. 39. 1 Th. 5. 19, 20.
β or, *tunes.*
c Nu. 10. 9.
d Job 32. 11.
e 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
γ *significant*
δ *tumult, or unquietness.*
f c. 11. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12.
h Ep. 5. 22. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 3. 1.
i Ge. 3. 16. Nu. 30. 3-12. Es. 1. 20.
k Ro. 1. 14.
ζ *spirits.*
l c. 4. 7.
m 2 Co. 10. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 6.
n Jn°. 4. 24.
o Ep. 5. 19. Co. 3. 16.
p ver. 26, 33.
q Ps. 47. 7.
r Ga. 1. 11.
s c. 11. 24.
t c. 1. 4-8.
u 1 Pe. 5. 12.
v He. 3. 6.
η or, *hold fast.*
θ *by what speech.*
w Ga. 3. 4.
x Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 22. Is. 53. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 13. 7. Lu. 24. 26, 46.
y Ep. 4. 14, 15. He. 6. 1-3.
z 2 Pe. 3. 18.
a Ps. 16. 10. Ho. 6. 2.
a Ps. 131. 2. Mat. 18. 3. Ro. 16. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 2.
κ *perfect, or of a riper age.*
b Ps. 119. 99.
c Lu. 24. 34, &c.
d Jn°. 10. 34.
e Is. 28. 11, 12.
f Mar. 16. 17.
g Ac. 2. 6, &c. 1 Ti. 1. 9.
h Ac. 9. 17.
λ or, *an abortive.*
i Ep. 3. 7, 8.
k Ac. 2. 13.
l Mat. 10. 20.
m Is. 45. 14. Zec. 8. 23.
n Ac. 26. 8.
o 1 Th. 4. 14.
p ver. 6.
q Ac. 17. 31.
r ver. 40.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself and to God.

29 Let [b] the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, let y[e] [d] first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, & all may be comforted.

32 And the spirits [e] of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not *the author* of δ confusion, but of peace, as [f] in all churches of the saints.

34 Let [g] your women keep silence in y[e] churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but *they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith [i] y[e] law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in y[e] church.

36 What! came the word of God out from you? or [l] came it unto you only?

37 If [m] any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual let him acknowledge that y[e] things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let [p] all things be done decently and in order.

CHAP. XV.

MOREOVER, brethren, I [r] declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which [t] also ye have received, and wherein [u] ye stand:

2 By which also ye are saved, if [v] ye keep η in memory θ what I preached unto you, unless [w] ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according [x] to the Scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according [z] to the Scriptures;

5 And that he was seen of [c] Cephas, then of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles.

8 And last [a] of all he was seen of me also, as of λ one born out of due time.

9 For I am y[e] least [i] of y[e] apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which *was bestowed* upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I [l], but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from y[e] dead, how [n] say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if [o] there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen.

14 And if [q] Christ be not risen, then is *our* preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain.

15 Yea, & we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God

Digitized by Google

2 Ti. 2. 14.–3. 10, 16.–4. 2. Tit. 3. 8. He. 13. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 5.–3. 18. 2 Jn°. 9.

7. Sounds; or, *tunes*. ver. 8. ch. 13. 1. Nu. 10. 2..10. Mat. 11. 17. Lu. 7. 32.

8. Nu. 10. 9. Jos. 6. 4..20. Ju. 7. 16..18. Ne. 4. 18..21. Job 39. 24, 25. Is. 27. 13. Am. 3. 6. Ep. 6. 11..18.

9. Easy; or, *significant*. ver. 19. ch. 9. 26.

11. ver. 21. Ac. 28. 2, 4. Ro. 1. 14. Col. 3. 11.

12. Of spiritual gifts: Gr. *of spirits*. ver. 1, 3, 4, 26, 32. ch. 12. 7, 21. Tit. 2. 14.

13. ver. 27, 28. ch. 12. 10, 30. Mar. 11. 24. Jn°. 14. 13, 14. Ac. 1. 14.–14. 29, 31.–8. 15.

14. ver. 2, 15, 16, 19.

15. ch. 10. 19. Ps. 47. 7. Jn°. 4. 23, 24. Ro. 1. 9.–3. 5.–8. 31.–12. 1, 2. Ep. 5. 17..20.–6. 18. Phi. 1. 13. Col. 3. 16. Jude 20.

16. ver. 2, 14, 23, 24. ch. 11. 24.–16. 24. Nu. 5. 22. De. 27. 15, &c. 1 Ki. 1. 36. 1 Ch. 16. 36. Ps. 41. 13.–72. 19.–89. 52.–106. 48. Is. 29. 11, 12. Je. 28. 6. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 20. Mar. 16. 20. Jn°. 7. 15.–21. 25. Ac. 4. 13. Re. 5. 14.–22. 20.

17. ver. 4. 26.

18. ch. 1. 4..6.–4. 7.

19. ver. 4, 21, 22.

20. Men: Gr. *perfect*, or, *of a ripe age*. ch. 2. 6.–3. 1, 2.–13. 11. Ps. 119. 99.–131. 1, 2. Is. 11. 3. Mat. 11. 25.–18. 3.–19. 14. Mar. 10. 15. Ro. 16. 19. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 1. 9.–3. 15. He. 5. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 2. 2.

21. De. 28. 49. Is. 28. 11, 12. Je. 5. 15. Jn°. 10. 34. Ro. 3. 19.

22. ver. 3. Mar. 16. 17. Ac. 2. 6..12, 32..36.

23. ch. 1. 18. Ho. 9. 7. Jn°. 10. 20. Ac. 2. 13.–26. 24.

24. ch. 2. 15. Jn°. 1. 47..49.–4. 29. Ac. 2. 37. He. 4. 12, 13.

25. Ge. 44. 14. De. 9. 18. Ps. 72. 11. Is. 45. 14.–60. 14. Zec. 8. 23. Lu. 5. 8.–8. 28. Re. 5. 8.–19. 4.

26. ver. 4..6, 12. ch. 12. 7..10. Ro. 4. 19. 2 Co. 12. 19.–13. 10. Ep. 4. 12, 16, 29. 1 Th. 5. 11.

29. ch. 12. 10. 1 Th. 5. 20, 21. 1 Jn°. 4. 1..3.

30. ver. 6, 26. Job 32. 15..20.–33. 31..33. 1 Th. 5. 19, 20.

31. ver. 3. 19, 35. Pr. 1. 5.–9. 9. Ro. 1. 12. 2 Co. 1. 4.–7. 6, 7. Ep. 4. 11, 12.–6. 22. 1 Th. 4. 18.–5. 11, 14.

32. ver. 29, 30. 1 Sa. 10. 10..13.–19. 19..24. 2 Ki. 2. 3, 5. Job 32. 8..11. Je. 20. 9. Ac. 4. 19, 20. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.

33. Confusion: Gr. *tumult*, or *unquietness*. ch. 4. 17.–7. 15, 17.–11. 16.. Lu. 2. 14. Ro. 15. 33. Ga. 5. 22. 2 Th. 3. 16. He. 13. 20. Ja. 3. 17, 18.

34. ver. 21, 35. ch. 11. 3, 5, 7..10. Ge. 3. 16. Nu. 30. 3..8, 11..13. Es. 1. 17..20. Ep. 5. 22..24, 33. Col. 3. 18. 1 Ti. 2. 11, 12. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 3. 1..6.

35. ver. 34. ch. 11. 6, 14. Ep. 5. 12, 25..27. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

36. Is. 2. 3. Mi. 4. 1, 2. Zec. 14. 8. Ac. 13. 1..3.–15. 35, 36.–16. 9, 10.–17. 1, 10, 11, 15.–18. 1, &c. 2 Co. 10. 13..16. 1 Th. 1. 8.

37. ch. 7. 25, 40.–8. 2.–13. 1..3. Nu. 24. 3, 4. 16. Lu. 10. 16. Ro. 12. 3. 2 Co. 10. 7, 12.–11. 4, 12..15. Ga. 6. 3. 1 Th. 4. 1..8. 2 Pe. 3. 2. 1 Jn°. 4. 6. Jude 17.

38. Ho. 4. 17. Mat. 7. 6.–15. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 3..5. 2 Ti. 4. 3, 4. Re. 22. 11, 12.

39. ver. 1, 3, 5, 24, 25. ch. 12. 30, 31. 1 Th. 5. 20.

40. ver. 26..33. ch. 11. 34. Ro. 13. 13. Col. 2. 5. Tit. 1. 5.

CHAP. XV.

1. ver. 3..11. ch. 1. 23, 24.–2. 2..7. Mar. 4. 16..29. Jn°. 12. 48. Ac. 2. 41.–11. 1.–18. 4, 5. Ro. 5. 2. 2 Co. 1. 24. Ga. 1. 6..12. 1 Th. 1. 6.–2. 13.–4. 1. 2 Th. 3. 6.

2. Keep in memory; or, *hold fast*.—What: Gr. *by what speech*. ver. 11, 12, 14. ch. 1. 18, 21. Ps. 106. 12, 13. Pr. 3. 1.–4. 13.–6. 20..23.–23. 23. Lu. 8. 13. Jn°. 8. 31, 32. Ac. 2. 47.–8. 13. Ro. 1. 16. 2 Co. 2. 15.–6. 1. Ga. 3. 4. Ep. 2. 8. Col. 1. 23. 2 Th. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 2. 1.–3. 14.–4. 14.–10. 23. Ja. 2. 14, 17, 26.

3. ch. 4. 1, 2.–11. 2, 23. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. XX.–LXIX. Is. LIII. Eze. 3. 7. Da. 9. 24..26. Zec. 13. 7 Mat. 20. 18, 19.–26. 28. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 24. 26, 27, 46, 47. Ac. 3. 18.–26. 22, 23. Ro. 3. 25.–4. 25. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 1. 4, 12.–3. 13. Ep. 1. 7.–5. 2. He. 10. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 11.–2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2. Re. 1. 5.

4. ver. 16..21. Ps. 2. 7.–16. 10, 11. Is. 53. 9..12. Ho. 6. 2. Jon. 1. 17.–2. 1. Mat. 12. 40..20. 19.–27. 57..60, 63, 64.–28. 1..6. Mar. 9. 31.–10. 33, 34.–15. 43..46.–16. 2..7. Lu. 9. 22.–17. 32, 33.–23. 50..53.–24. 5..7, 21, 46. Jn°. 2. 19..21.–19. 38..42.–20. 1..9. Ac. 1. 3.–2. 23, 24, 33.–13. 29, 30..37.–17. 31.–26. 22, 23. Ro. 6. 4. Col. 2. 12. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 11.

5. ch. 1. 12.–3. 22.–9. 5. Mat. 28. 17. Mar. 16. 14. Lu. 24. 34, 36, &c. Jn°. 1. 42.–20. 19..26. Ac. 1. 2..14.–10. 41.

6. ver. 18. Mat. 28. 10, 16, 17. Mar. 16. 7. Ac. 7. 60.–13. 36. 1 Th. 4. 13, 15. 2 Pe. 3. 4.

7. Lu. 24. 50. Ac. 1. 2..12.

8. One born out of due time; or, *an abortive*. ch. 9. 1. Ac. 9. 3..5, 17.–18. 9.–22. 14, 18.–26. 16. 2 Co. 12. 1..6.

9. Ac. 8. 3.–9. 1, &c.–22. 4, 5.–26. 9..11. 2 Co. 11. 5.–12. 11. Ga. 1. 13, 23. Ep. 3. 8. Phi. 8. 3, 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13, 14.

10. ver. 2. ch. 4. 7. Mat. 10. 20. Ro. 11. 1, 5, 6.–15. 17..20. 2 Co. 3. 5.–6. 1.–10. 12..16.–11. 23..30.–12. 11. Ga. 2. 8. Ep. 2. 7, 8.–3. 7, 8. Phi. 2. 13.–4. 13. Col. 1. 28, 29. 1 Ti. 1. 15, 16.

11. ver. 3, 4. ch. 2. 2.

12. ver. 4, 13..19. 2 Ti. 2. 17.

13. ver. 20. Jn°. 11. 25, 26. Ac. 23. 6. Ro. 4. 24, 25.–8. 11, 24. 2 Co. 6. 10..14. Col. 3. 1..4. 1 Th. 4. 14. 2 Ti. 4. 8. He. 2. 14.–13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 1. 18.

15. ver. 13, 20. Ex. 23. 3. Job 13. 7..10. Ac. 2. 24, 32.–

Digitized by Google

4.10,33.–10. 39.–42.–13.30.,33.–20.21.

17. ver. 2, 14. Eze. 23.10. Jn°. 8. 21.,24. Ac. 5. 31.–13. 38,39. Ro. 4. 25.–5.19.–8. 33,34. He. 8. 22.,28.–9. 22.,28.–10. 4.,12. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 21.

18. ver. 6. 1 Th. 4. 13, 14. Re. 14. 13.

19. ch. 4. 9.,13. Ps. 17. 14. Ec. 6. 12.–9. 9. Mat. 10. 21.,25.–24. 9. Lu. 8. 14.–21. 34. Jn°. 16. 2,33. Ac. 14. 22. 2Co. 6. 3, 4. Ep. 1. 12, 13. 1 Th. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 12.–2. 4.–3. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 14. 13.

20. ver. 4.,8, 23. Ac. 26. 33. Ro. 8. 11. Col. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 1. 5.

21. ver. 22. Jn°. 11. 25, 26. Ro. 5. 12.,17.–6. 23. Col. 1. 18. Re. 1. 5.

22. ver. 45.,49. Ge. 2. 17.–3. 6, 19. Jn°. 5. 21.,29. Ro. 5. 12.,21.

23. ver. 20. ch. 3. 23. Is. 26. 19. 2 Co. 10. 7. Ga. 3. 29.–5. 24. 1 Th. 4. 15.,17.

24. Is. 9. 7. Da. 7. 14, 27.–12. 4, 9, 13. Mat. 10. 22.–11. 27.–13. 39, 40. – 24. 13.–27. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 3. 35.–13. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 15. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

25. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 44. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 20. 42, 43. Ac. 2. 34,35. Ep. 1. 22. He. 1. 13.–10. 12, 13.

26. ver. 55. Ps. 8. 8. Is. 25. 8. Ho. 13. 14. Lu. 20. 36. 2 Ti. 1. 10. He. 2. 8, 14. Re. 20. 14.–21. 4.

27. Ps. 8. 6, 7. Mat. 11. 27.–28. 18. Jn°. 3. 35.–13. 3. Ep. 1. 20, 21. Phi. 2. 9.–11. He. 1. 13.–2. 8, 9.–10. 12, 13. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 1. 18.

28. ch. 3. 23.–11. 3.–12. 6. Ps. 2. 8, 9.–18. 39, 47.–21. 8, 9. Da. 2. 34, 35, 40.,45. Mat. 13. 41.,43. Jn°. 14. 28. Ep. 1. 23. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 3. 11. Re. 19. 11.,21.–20. 2.,4, 10.,15.

29. ver. 16, 32. Mat. 20. 22.

30. ver. 31. Ro. 8. 36.,39. 2 Co. 4. 7.,12.–6. 9.–11. 23.,27. Ga. 5. 11.

31. Your rejoicing: some read, *our rejoicing*. ch. 4. 9.,13. Ge. 43. 3. 1 Sa. 8. 9. Je. 11. 7. Zec. 3. 6. Ac. 20. 23. Ro. 8. 36. 2 Co. 1. 12.–2. 14.–4. 10, 11.–11. 23. 1 Th. 2. 19.–3. 9.

32. After the manner of men; or, to speak *after the manner of men*. Job 25. 3. Ps. 73. 13.,15. Ec. 2. 24.–11. 9. Is. 22. 13.–56 12. Mal. 3. 14, 15. Lu. 9. 25.–12. 19, 20. Ac. 19. 1, 23, &c. Ro. 6. 19. 2 Co. 1. 8.,10. 2 Pe. 2. 12. Jude 10.

33. ch. 5. 6.–6. 9. Pr. 9. 6.–13. 20. Mat. 24. 4, 11, 24. Ga. 6. 7. Ep. 5. 6. 2 Th. 2. 10. 2 Ti. 2. 16.,18. He. 12. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 18.,20. Re. 12. 9.–13. 8.,14.

34. ch. 6. 5.–8. 7. Ps. 4. 4.–119. 11. Joel 1. 5. Jon. 1. 6. Jn°. 5. 14.–8. 11. Ro. 1. 28.–13. 11. Ep. 5. 14. 1 Th. 4. 5. He. 5. 11, 12.

35. ver. 38.,53. Job 11. 12.–22. 13. Ps. 73. 11. Ec. 11. 5. Eze. 37. 3.,11. Mat. 22. 29, 30. Jn°. 3. 4, 9.–9. 10. Phi. 3. 21.

36. Lu. 12. 20.–24. 25. Jn°. 12. 24. Ro. 1. 22. Ep. 5. 15.

38. ch. 3. 7. Ps. 104. 14. Is. 61. 11. Mar. 4. 26.,29.

39. Ge. 1. 20.,26.

41. Ge. 1. 14.,16. De. 4. 19. Job 31. 26, 27. Ps. 8. 3.–19. 4.,6.–148. 3.,5. Is. 24. 23.

42. ver. 50.,54. Job 17. 14. Ps. 16. 10.–49. 9, 14. Is. 38. 17. Da. 12. 3. Mat. 13. 43. Lu. 20. 35, 36. Ac. 2. 27, 31.–13. 34.,37. Ro. 1. 23.–8. 21. Phi. 3. 20, 21. 1 Pe. 1. 4.

43. ch. 6. 14. Job 14. 10. Ps. 102. 23. Mat. 22. 29, 30. Mar. 12. 24,25. 2 Co. 13. 4. Phi. 3. 10, 20, 21, 28. Re. 16. 3.

45. ver. 47.,49. Ge. 2. 7. Jn°. 1. 4.–4. 10, 14.–5. 21,25.,29.–6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57, 63, 68.–10. 10, 28.–11. 25, 26.–14. 6, 19.–17. 2, 3. Ac. 3. 15. Ro. 5. 12.,14, 17, 21.–8. 2, 10, 11. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4. 1 Jn°. 1. 1, 3.–5. 11, 12. Re. 16. 3.–21. 6.–22. 1, 17.

46. Ro. 6. 6. Ep. 4. 22.,24. Col. 3. 9, 10.

47. ver. 45. Ge. 2. 7.–3. 19. Is. 9. 6. Je. 23. 6. Mat. 1. 23. Lu. 1. 16, 17.–2. 11. Jn°. 3. 12, 13, 31, 33.–6. 33. Ac. 10. 36. 2 Co. 5. 1. Ep. 4. 9.–11. 1 Ti. 3. 6.

48. ver. 21, 22. Ge. 5. 3. Job 14. 4. Jn°. 3. 6. Ro. 5. 12.,21. Phi. 3. 20, 21.

49. Ge. 5. 3. Mat. 13. 43. Ro. 8. 29. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 10, 11. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.

50. ch. 1. 12.–6. 13.–7. 29. Mat. 16. 17. Jn°. 3. 3.,6. 2 Co. 5. 1.–9. 6. Ga. 3. 7.–5. 16. Ep. 4. 17. Col. 2. 4.

51. ver. 6, 18, 20. ch. 2. 17.–4. 1.–13. 2. Ep. 1. 9.–3. 3.–5. 32. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Th. 4. 14.,17.

52. ver. 42, 50. Ex. 19. 16.–20. 18.–33. 5. Nu. 10. 4.–16. 21, 45. Ps. 73. 49. Is. 18. 3.–27. 13. Eze. 33. 3, 6. Zec. 9. 14. Mat. 24. 31. Jn°. 5. 25. 1 Th. 4. 16. Re. 8. 2, 13.–9. 13, 14.

53. Ro. 13. 12.,14. 2 Co. 5. 2.,4. Ga. 3. 27. Ep. 4. 24.

54. Is. 25. 8. Ho. 13. 14. Lu. 20. 36. Ro. 2. 7.–6. 12.–8. 11. 2 Co. 1. 10. He. 2. 14,15. Re. 20. 14.–21. 4.

55. Grave; or, *hell*. Job 18. 13, 14. Ps. 49. 8.,15.–89. 48. Ec. 2. 15, 16.–3. 19.–8. 8.–9. 5, 6. Ho. 13. 14. Lu. 16. 23. Ac. 2. 27.–9. 5, 6. Ro. 5. 14. Re. 9. 10.–20. 13, 14.

56. Ge. 3. 17.,19. Ps. 90. 3.,11. Pr. 14. 32. Jn°. 8. 21, 24. Ro. 3. 19, 20.–4. 15.–5. 13, 15, 17, 20.–6. 23.–7. 5.,13. Ga. 3. 10.,13. He. 9. 27.

57. ver. 54. 2 Ki. 5. 1. 2 Ch. 22. 11. Ps. 28. 1. Pr. 21. 31. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 18. 35. Ro. 7. 25.–8. 37. 2 Co. 1. 11.–2. 14.–9. 15. Ep. 5. 20. 1 Jn°. 5. 4, 5. Re. 12. 11.–15. 2, 3.

58. ch. 3. 8.–16. 10. Ru. 1. 18. 2 Ch. 15. 7. Ps. 19. 11.–55. 22.–73. 13.–78. 8, 37.–112. 6. Mat. 10. 40.,42.–25. 31.,40. Jn°. 6. 28, 29. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ga. 4. 11.–6. 9. Phi. 1. 9, 14.–2. 16, 30.–4. 17. Col. 1. 23.–2. 5, 7. 1 Th. 1. 3.–3. 3, 5, 12.–4. 1. 2 Th. 1. 3. Tit. 2. 14. He. 3. 14.–6. 10.–13. 15, 16, 21. 2 Pe. 1. 4.–9.–3. 14, 17, 18.

CHAP. XVI.

1. Ac. 9. 41.–11. 28.,30.–18. 23.–24. 17. Ro. 12. 13.–15. 25, 26. 2 Co. 8. 4, 9.–9. 1, 12.–15. Ga. 1. 2.–2. 10. Phile. 5.,7. He. 6. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.

2. Ge. 26. 12.–30. 27, 30.–32. 10.–33. 11. De. 8. 18.–15. 11.–14. 2 Ch. 31. 10. Hag. 2. 16.,19. Mal. 3. 9, 10. Mar. 12. 41.,44.–14. 8. Lu. 16. 10.–24. 1. Jn°. 20. 19, 26. Ac. 20. 7. 2 Co. 8. 1.,3, 11.,15.–9. 3, 5. Re. 1. 10.

3. Liberality: Gr. *gift*. ch. 4. 19.,21.–11. 34. Ac. 6. 1.,6. 2 Co. 8. 4, 6, 19.,24.

4. Ro. 15. 25. 2 Co. 8. 4, 19.

5. Ac. 19. 21.–20. 1.,3. 2 Co. 1. 15.,17.

6. Ac. 15. 3.–17. 15.–20. 38.–21. 5.–26. 11. Ro. 15. 24. 2 Co. 1. 16. Tit. 3. 12. 3 Jn°. 6, 7.

7. ch. 4. 19. Pr. 19. 21. Je. 10. 23. Ac. 18. 21. Ro. 1. 10. Ja. 4. 15.

8. ch. 15. 32. Ex. 23. 16. Le. 23. 15.,21. Ac. 2. 1.

9. ch. 15. 32. Ac. 14. 27.–19. 8, &c. 2 Co. 1. 8.,10.–2. 12. Col. 4. 3. Re. 3. 7, 8.

Digitized by Google

that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith [b] *is* vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ, are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we [c] are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is [d] Christ risen from the dead, *and* become the first-fruits [e] of them that slept.

21 For [f] since by man *came* death, [g] by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But [m] every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's, at his coming.

24 Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up [y] the kingdom [p] to God, even [y] Father; when he shall have put down all rule & all authority & power.

25 For he [q] must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed [t] *is* death.

27 For he [u] hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under *him*; *it is* manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued [x] unto him, then shall [y] Son also himself be subject unto him [z] that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which [a] are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in [c] jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by [y] your rejoicing [e] which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I [b] die daily.

32 If [δ] after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if [y] dead rise not? Let us [m] eat and drink, for to-morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil [n] communications corrupt good manners.

34 Awake [θ] to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I [p] speak *this* to your shame.

35 But some *man* will say, How [q] are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 *Thou* fool! that [t] which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain*:

38 But God [v] giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, & to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is* one *kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, *and* another of birds.

40 *There* [x] *are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* another.

41 *There is* one glory of the sun [y], and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.

42 So also *is* [y] resurrection of [y] dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in

A. D. 59.

a Da. 12. 3. Mat. 13. 43. Ph. 3. 21.
b Ro. 4. 25.
c Lu. 24. 31. Jn°. 20. 19, 26.
d Ge. 2. 7.
e Jn°. 5. 21. 6. 33, 40.
f Jn°. 16. 2. c. 4. 13. 2 Ti. 3. 12.
g 1 Pe. 1. 3.
h Ac. 26. 23. Co. 1. 18. Re. 1. 5.
i Ro. 5. 12, 17.
k Jn°. 11. 25.
l Jn°. 3. 13, 31.
m 1 Th. 4. 15-17.
n Ro. 8. 29.
o Jn°. 3. 3, 5.
p Da. 7. 14, 27.
q Ps. 2. 6-10. 45. 3-6. 110. 1. Ep. 1. 22. He. 1. 13.
r 1 Th. 4. 15-17.
s Ho. 13. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 10. Re. 20. 14.
t 2 Pe. 3. 10.
u Ps. 8. 6.
v Zec. 9. 14. Mat. 24. 31.
w Jn°. 5. 25.
x Ph. 3. 21.
y 2 Co. 5. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
z c. 11. 3.
a Ro. 6. 3, 4.
b Is. 25. 8.
c 2 Co. 11. 26.
d Ho. 13. 14.
β or, *hell.*
γ some read our.
e Ph. 3. 3.
f Ro. 6. 23.
g Ro. 4. 15.
h Ro. 8. 36.
δ or, *to speak after.*
i Ro. 7. 25.
k Ro. 8. 37. 1 Jn°. 5. 4, 5.
l 2 Pe. 3. 14.
m Ec. 2. 24. Is. 22. 13.
n c. 5. 6.
o Ro. 13. 11. Ep. 5. 14.
p c. 6. 5.
q Ezr. 37. 3.
r Ga. 2. 10.
s Ac. 20. 7. Re. 1. 10.
t Jn°. 12. 24.
u 2 Co. 8. 19.
ζ *gift.*
v Ge. 1. 11, 12.
w 2 Co. 1. 15, 16.
x Ge. 1. 16.
y Ps. 19. 4, 5
z 2 Co. 2. 12. Re. 3. 8.

incorruption.

43 It [a] is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, & there is a spiritual [c] body.

45 And so it is written, [d] The first man Adam was made a living soul; the [e] last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The [f] first man *is* of [y] earth, earthy: the second man *is* [y] Lord from heaven.

48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also [w] bear [y] image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that [g] flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery: We [r] shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment [t], in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the [v] trumpet shall sound, and the dead [w] shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal [y] *must* put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, & this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass [y] saying that is written, Death [b] is swallowed up in victory.

55 O [d] death, where *is* thy sting? O grave [β], where *is* thy victory?

56 The [f] sting of death *is* sin; and [g] the strength of sin *is* the law.

57 But thanks [i] *be* to God, which giveth us [y] victory [k] thro' our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, [l] be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAP. XVI.

NOW concerning the collection for [y] saints, as [r] I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon the first [s] *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as *God* hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, whomsoever [u] ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your [ζ] liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, [w] when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.

9 For a great door [x] and effectual *is* opened unto me, and *there are* many

Digitized by Google

adversaries[a].

10 Now if Timotheus[b] come, see that he may be with you without fear; for he worketh[d] ye work of ye Lord, as I also *do*.

11 Let no man therefore despise[e] him: but conduct[f] him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching *our* brother Apollos[i], I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch[l] ye, stand[m] fast in the faith, quit you like men[n], be strong[o].

14 Let[p] all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know ye house of Stephanas, that it is ye[q] first-fruits of Achaia, & *that* they have addicted themselves to the ministry of ye saints,)

16 That ye submit[v] yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with *us*, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking[c] on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge[f] ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila[h] and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church[k] that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love[p] not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be anathema[r] maranatha[t].

23 The grace[t] of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you.

24 My love *be* with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

The first *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

A. D. 59.

a Ph. 3. 18.
b Ac. 19. 22.
c Ph. 2. 30.
d Ph. 2. 19-22.
e 1 Ti. 4. 12.
f 1 Th. 5. 12.
g 3 Joh. 6.
h Ac. 18. 26.
i c. 1. 12.
k Ro. 16. 5, 15.
l 1 Pe. 5. 8.
m 2 Th. 2. 15.
n c. 14. 20.
o Eph. 6. 10.
p Eph. 6. 24.
q 1 Pe. 4. 8.
r Ga. 1. 8, 9.
s Jude 14, 15.
t Ro. 16. 20.
u Ro. 16. 5.
v He. 13. 17.

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, an apostle[a] of Jesus Christ by ye will of God, & Timothy *our* brother, unto ye church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints[c] which are in all Achaia:

2 Grace[e] *be* to you, & peace, from God our Father, & *from* ye Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed[f] *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by ye comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as the sufferings[h] of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also abounded by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, *it is* for[i] your consolation and salvation, which is[γ] effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you *is* stedfast, knowing, that as[m] ye are partakers of ye sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble[p] which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 But we had the[ζ] sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust[r] in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 Who delivered[u] us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us*;

11 You also helping[x] together by prayer for us, that for the gift *bestowed* upon us by the means of many persons, thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not[δ] with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of[d] God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you than what ye read or acknowledge; & I trust ye shall acknowledge even to ye[e] end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that[ε] we are your rejoicing, even as ye also *are* ours in ye day of ye Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second[β] benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my[k] way toward Judea.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according[l] to the flesh, that with me there should be yea, yea, and nay, nay?

18 But *as* God *is* true, our[δ] word toward you was not yea[η] and nay.

19 For the Son[θ] of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 For all the promises of God in[ι] him *are* yea, and in him amen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth[ι] us with you in Christ, and hath anointed[t] us, *is* God;

22 Who hath also sealed[v] us, and given the earnest of the Spirit[w] in our hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that, to spare you, I came not as yet unto Corinth.

A. D. 60.

a 1 & 2 Ti. 1. 1.
b 1 Co. 2. 4, 13.
c Ph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 2.
d 1 Co. 15. 10.
e Ro. 1. 7.
f Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 3.
g Ph. 4. 1.
h Col. 1. 24.
β or, *grace*.
i c. 4. 15.
k Ac. 21. 5.
γ or *wrought*
l c. 10. 2.
m Ro. 8. 17. 2 Ti. 2. 12.
δ or, *preaching*.
n Mat. 5. 37. o Mar. 1. 1. Ro. 1. 4.
p Ac. 19. 23, &c.
q Ro. 15. 8, 9. He. 13. 8.
ζ or, *answer*.
r Je. 17. 5, 7.
s 2 Th. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 5. 10.
t 1 Joh. 2. 20, 27. Re. 3. 18.
u 2 Pe. 2. 9.
v Eph. 1. 13, 14. 4. 30. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
w Ro. 8. 9, 14-16.
x Ro. 15. 30. Ph. 1. 19. Ja. 5. 16-18.

Digitized by Google

10. ver. 11. ch. 4. 17.–15. 58. Ac. 19. 22. Ro. 16. 21. 2 Co. 6. 1. Phi. 2. 19..22. 1 Th. 3. 2.
11. ver. 6, 10. Lu. 10. 16. Ac. 15. 33. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Ti. 4. 12. Tit. 2. 15.
12. ch. 1. 12..3. 5, 22. Ec. 3. 1. Mar. 6. 21. Ac. 18. 24..28.–19. 1..21. 25. Tit. 3. 13.
13. ch. 9. 25. 27.–15. 1, 2, 58. Jos. 1. 6, 7, 9, 18. 1 Sa. 4. 9. 2 Sa. 10. 12. 1 Ki. 2. 2. 1 Ch. 19. 13.–28. 10. Ps. 27. 14. Is. 35. 4. Da. 10. 19.–11. 32. Hag. 2. 4.–8. 9, 13. Mat. 24. 42..44.–25. 13.–26. 41. Mar. 13. 33..37.–14. 37, 38. Lu. 12. 35..40.–21. 36. 2 Co. 1. 24.–12. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 1. Ep. 6. 10, 13..15, 18. Phi. 1. 27.–4. 1, 13. Col. 1. 11, 12, 23.–4. 2, 12. 1 Th. 3. 8.–5. 6. 2 Th. 2. 15. 1 Ti. 6. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 1, 3..5.–4. 5, 7. He. 11. 32..34. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 8. Re. 3. 2, 3.–16. 15.
14. ch. 8. 1.–12. 31.–XIII.–14. 1. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 17. Ro. 13. 8..10.–14. 15. Ga. 5. 13, 14, 22. Ep. 4. 1..3. Phi. 2. 1..3. 1 Th. 3. 6, 12.–4. 9, 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5. He. 13. 1. 1 Pe. 4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 7, 8.
15. ver. 17. ch. 1. 6. Ac. 9. 36..41. Ro. 12. 13.–15. 25.–16. 2, 5. 2 Co. 8. 4.–9. 1, 12..15. 1 Ti. 5. 10. Phile. 7. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 4. 10. Re. 14. 4.
16. ch. 3. 9.–12. 28. 1 Ch. 12. 18. Ro. 16. 3, 6, 9, 12. Ep. 5. 21. Phi. 4. 3. 1 Th. 1. 3.–2. 9.–5. 12. 1 Ti. 5. 17. He. 6. 10.–13. 17. 1 Pe. 5. 5. 3 Jn°. 8. Re. 2. 3.
17. ver. 15. 2 Co. 11. 9. Phi. 2. 30. Phile. 13.
18. Pr. 25. 13, 25. Ro. 15. 32. 2 Co. 7. 6, 7, 13. Phi. 2. 28, 29. Col. 4. 8. 1 Th. 3. 6, 7.–5. 12. He. 13. 7. 3 Jn°. 4. 11, 12.
19. Ac. 18. 2, 18, 26.–19. 10. Ro. 16. 3..5, 15. Col. 4. 15. 2 Ti. 4. 19. Phile. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 1. Re. 1. 11.
20. Ro. 16. 16, 21, 23. 2 Co. 13. 12, 13. Phi. 4. 22. 1 Th. 5. 26. He. 13. 24. 1 Pe. 5. 14.
21. Ga. 6. 11. Col. 4. 18. 2 Th. 3. 17.
22. ch. 12. 3. Ca. 1. 3, 4, 7.–3. 1..3.–5. 16. Is. 5. 1. Mat. 10. 37.–25. 40, 41, 45, 46. Jn°. 8. 42.–14. 15, 21, 23.–15. 24.–16. 14.–21. 15.–17. Ac. 23. 14. Ro. 9. 3. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15.–8. 8, 9. Ga. 1. 8, 9.–5. 6. Ep. 6. 24. 2 Th. 1. 8, 9. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 8.–2. 7. 1 Jn°. 4. 19.–5. 1. Jude 14, 15.
23. Ro. 16. 20, 24.
24. ch. 4. 14, 15.–14. 16. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 20. 2 Co. 11. 11.–12. 15. Phi. 1. 8. Re. 3. 19.

II. CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] ch. 9. 2.–11. 10. Ac. 16. 1.–18. 1..12. Ro. 1. 1..5.–15. 26.–16. 5, 21. 1 Co. 1. 1, 2.–6. 11.–16. 10, 15. Ep. 1. 1. Phi. 1. 1.–2. 19..22. Col. 1. 1, 2. 1 Th. 1. 1, 7, 8. 2 Th. 1. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 1. He. 13. 23.
2. 2 Sa. 15. 20. 1 Ch. 12. 18. Da. 4. 1. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 3. Ga. 1. 3..6. 16. Ep. 6. 23. Phi. 1. 2. Col. 1. 2. 1 Th. 1. 1. 2 Th. 1. 2. Phile. 3.
3. ch. 11. 31. Ge. 14. 20. 1 Ch. 29. 10. Ne. 9. 5. Job 1. 21. Ps. 18. 46.–72. 19.–86. 5, 15. Da. 4. 34.–9. 9. Mi. 7. 18. Jn°. 5. 22, 23.–10. 30..–20. 17. Ro. 15. 6. Ep. 1. 3, 17. Phi. 2, 11. 1 Pe. 1. 3. 2 Jn°. 4. 9.
4. ver. 5, 6. ch. 7. 6, 7. Ps. 32. 5, 6.–34. 2..6.–66. 16.–86. 17. Is. 12. 1..–40. 1.–49. 10.–51. 3, 12.–52. 9.–66. 12, 13, 14. Jn°. 14. 16, 18, 26. Phi. 1. 14. 1 Th. 4. 8.–5. 11. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. He. 13. 12.
5. ch. 4. 10, 11.–11. 23..30. Lu. 2. 25. Ac. 9. 4. Phi. 1. 20.–2. 1..3. 10. Col. 1. 24. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17.
6. Is effectual; or, is *wrought*. ver. 4. ch. 4. 15..18. 1 Co. 3. 21..23. 2 Ti. 2. 10.
7. ver. 14. ch. 4. 17.–5. 5.–7. 9.–12. 20, 21. Mat. 5. 11, 12. Lu. 22. 28..30. Ro. 5. 3..5.–8. 17, 18, 23. 1 Co. 10. 13. Phi. 1. 6, 7, 19. 1 Th. 1. 3, 4. 2 Th. 1. 4..7. 2 Ti. 2. 12. He. 12. 10, 11. Ja. 1. 2..4, 12.
8. ch. 4. 7..12. 2 Sa. 20. 3..27. 1. Ac. 19. 23..35. 1 Co. 15. 32.–16. 9.
9. Answer; or, *sentence*. ch. 3. 5.–4. 7, 13, 14.–12. 7..10. Job 40. 14. Ps. 22. 29.–44. 5..7. Pr. 28. 26. Je. 9. 23, 24.–17. 5..7. Eze. 33. 13.–37. 1..14. Lu. 18. 9. Ro. 4. 17..25. He. 11. 19.
10. 1 Sa. 7. 12.–17. 37. Job 5. 17..22. Ps. 34. 19, 20. Is. 46. 3, 4. Ac. 26. 21, 22. 2 Ti. 4. 17. 2 Pe. 2. 9.
11. ch. 4. 15.–9. 11, 12, 14. Is. 37. 4.–62. 6, 7. Ac. 12. 5. Ro. 15. 30..32. Ep. 6. 18, 19. Phi. 1. 19. Col. 4. 3. 1 Th. 5. 25. 2 Th. 3. 1. Phile. 22. He. 13. 18. Ja. 5. 16.
12. ver. 17. ch. 2. 17.–4. 2.–8. 8.–10. 2..4.–11. 3.–12. 15..19. Jos. 24. 14. Job 13. 15.–23. 10..12.–27. 5, 6.–31. 1..40. Ps. 7. 3..5.–44. 17..21. Is. 38. 3. Ac. 24. 16. Ro. 9. 1.–16. 18, 19. 1 Co. 2. 4, 5, 13.–4. 4.–5. 8.–15. 10. Ga. 6. 4. Ep. 6. 14. Phi. 1. 10, 16. 1 Ti. 1. 5, 19, 20. Tit. 2. 7. He. 13. 18. Ja. 3. 13..18.–4. 6. 1 Pe. 3. 16, 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 19..22.
13. ch. 4. 2.–5. 11.–13. 6. Phile. 6.
14. ch. 2. 5.–5. 12.–9. 2. Ro. 11. 25. 1 Co. 1. 8.–3. 21..23.–11. 18.–15. 31. Phi. 1. 6, 10, 26.–2. 16.–4. 1. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20.–3. 13.–5. 23.
15. Benefit; or, *grace*. ch. 6. 1. Ro. 1. 11.–15. 29. 1 Co. 4. 19.–11. 34. Phi. 1. 25, 26.
16. Ac. 19. 21, 22. 1 Co. 16. 5..7.
17. ver. 12, 18..20. ch. 10. 2, 3. Ju. 9, 4. Je. 23. 32. Zep. 3. 4. Mat. 5. 37. Jn°. 8. 15. Ga. 1. 16.–2. 2. 1 Th. 2. 18. Ja. 5. 12.
18. Word; or, *preaching*. ver. 23. ch. 11. 31. Jn°. 7. 28.–8. 26. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Re. 3. 7, 14.
19. Ex. 3. 14. Ps. 2. 7. Mat. 3. 17.–16. 16, 17.–17. 5.–24. 35.–26. 63, 64.–27. 40, 54. Mar. 1. 1. Lu. 1. 35. Jn°. 1. 34, 39.–3. 16, 35, 36.–6. 69.–8. 53.–19. 7.–20. 28, 31. Ac. 8. 37.–9. 20.–18. 5. Ro. 1. 3, 4. He. 1. 11, 12.–13. 8. Re. 1. 8, 11, 17.
20. ch. 4. 6, 15. Ge. 3. 15.–22. 18.–49. 10. Ps. 72. 17.–102. 16. Is. 7. 14.–9. 5, 6.–65. 16. Mat. 6. 13. Lu. 1. 68..74.–2. 14. Jn°. 1. 17.–3. 5.–14. 6. Ac. 3. 25, 26.–13. 32, 39. Ro. 6. 23.–11. 36.–15. 7..9. Ga. 3. 16..18, 22. Ep. 1. 6, 12..14.–2. 7.–3. 8..10. Col. 1. 27. 2 Th. 1. 10. He. 6. 12..19.–7. 6.–9. 10..15.–11. 13, 39, 40. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–5. 11, 12. Re. 3. 14.–7. 12.
21. ch. 5. 5. Ps. 37. 23, 24.–45. 7.–87. 5.–89. 4. Is. 9. 7.–49. 8.–59. 21.–61. 1.–62. 7. Jn°. 3. 34. Ac. 10. 38. Ro. 8. 9.–16. 25. Col. 2. 7. 1 Th. 3. 13. 2 Th. 2. 17.–3. 3. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27. Re. 1. 6.
22. ch. 5. 5. Jn°. 6. 27. Ro. 4. 11.–8. 23. Ep. 1. 13, 14.–4. 30. 2 Ti. 2. 19. Re. 2. 17.–7. 3.–9. 4.
23. ver. 18. ch. 2. 3.–10. 2, 6, 11.–11. 11, 31, 34.–12. 20.–13, 2, 10. Ro. 1. 9.–9. 1. 1 Co. 4. 21.–5. 5. Ga. 1. 20. Phi. 1. 8. 1 Th. 2. 5, 10. 1 Ti. 1. 20.

Digitized by Google

24. ch. 2. 1.–3.–5. 7. Mat. 23. 8.–10.–24. 49. Ro. 1. 12.–5. 2.–11. 20. 1 Co. 3. 5.–15. 1. Ep. 6. 14.–16. Phi. 1. 25, 26. 2 Ti. 2. 24.–26. 1 Pe. 5. 3, 8, 9.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 4. ch. 1. 15.–17, 23.–7. 5.–8.–12. 20, 21.–13. 10. Ac. 11. 29.–15. 2, 37. 1 Co. 2. 2.–4. 21.–5. 3. Tit. 3. 12.
2. ch. 1. 14.–11. 29. Ro. 12. 15. 1 Co. 12. 26.
3. ch. 1. 14, 15.–7. 16.–8. 22.–12. 1, 21.–13. 1, 2. 1 Co. 4. 21.–5. 1, &c.–12. 36. Ga. 5. 10. Phile. 21.
4. ch. 7. 8, 9, 12.–12. 15. Le. 19. 17, 18. Ps. 119. 136. Pr. 27. 5, 6. Je. 13. 15.–17. La. 1. 9. 41.–44. Ro. 9. 2, 3. Phi. 3. 18, 19.
5. Pr. 17. 25. 1 Co. 5. 1.–5, 12, 13. Ga. 4. 12.
6. Punishment; or, *censure*. ch. 13. 10. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 5. 20.
7. ch. 5. 4.–7. 10. 2 Sa. 20. 19, 20. Ps. 21. 9.–56. 1, 2.–57. 3.–124. 3. Pr. 1. 12.–17. 22. Is. 28. 7. 1 Co. 15. 54. Ga. 6. 1. Phi. 2. 27. 1 Th. 4. 13.
8. Ga. 5. 13.–6. 1, 2, 10. Jude 22, 23.
9. ch. 7. 12, 15.–8. 24.–10. 6. Ex. 16. 4. De. 8. 2, 16.–13. 3. Phi. 2. 12, 22. 2 Th. 3. 14. Phile. 21.
10. In the person; or, *in the sight*. ch. 5. 20. Mat. 18. 18. Jn°. 20. 23. 1 Co. 5. 4.
11. ch. 11. 3, 14. 1 Ch. 21. 1, 2. Job 1. 11, 12.–2. 3, 5, 9, 10. Zec. 3. 1, 4. Lu. 22. 31. Jn°. 13. 2, 27. Ac. 1. 25. 1 Co. 7. 5. Ep. 6. 11, 12. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. 1 Pe. 5. 8. Re. 2. 24.–12. 9.–11.–13. 8.
12. Ac. 14. 27.–16. 8.–20. 1, 6. 1 Co. 16. 9. Col. 4. 3. Re. 3. 7, 8.
13. ch. 7. 5, 6.–8. 6, 16, 23.–12. 18. Ac. 20. 1, 2. Ga. 2. 1, 3. 2 Ti. 4. 10. Tit. 1. 4.
14. ver. 15, 16. ch. 1. 11.–8. 16.–9. 15. Ps. 106. 47.–148. 14. Ca. 1. 3. Ro. 8. 37.–15. 19. 1 Co. 15. 57. Ep. 5. 20. Col. 1. 6, 23. 1 Th. 3. 9. Re. 7. 12.
15. ch. 4. 3, 4. Ge. 8. 21. Ex. 29. 18, 25. Is. 49. 5, 6. Eze. 20. 41. 1 Co. 1. 13, 18. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 4. 18. 2 Th. 2. 10.
16. ch. 3. 5, 6.–12. 11. Lu. 2. 34. Jn°. 9. 39. Ac. 13. 45.–47.–20. 26, 27. 1 Co. 15. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.
17. Corrupt; or, *deal deceitfully with*.—In Christ; or, *of Christ*. ver. 11, 12. ch. 1. 12.–4. 2.–11. 13.–15. Je. 5. 31.–23. 27.–32. Mat. 24. 24. Ac. 20. 20, 27. 1 Ti. 1. 19, 20.–4. 1, 3. 2 Ti. 2. 16, 18.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 3. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. 2 Jn°. 7, 11. Jude 4. Re. 2. 14, 15, 20.–12. 9.–19. 20.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 2. 17.–5. 12.–10. 8, 12.–12. 11, 19. Ac. 18. 27. 1 Co. 3. 10.–4. 15.–10. 33.–16. 3.
2. ch. 7. 3.–11. 11.–12. 15. Ro. 1. 8. 1 Co. 3. 10.–9. 1, 2. Phi. 1. 7. 1 Th. 1. 8.
3. Ex. 21. 12.–31. 18.–34. 1. Jos. 3. 10. 1 Sa. 17. 26. Ps. 40. 8.–42. 2.–84. 2. Je. 10. 10.–31. 33. Eze. 11. 19.–36. 25, 27. Da. 6. 26. Mat. 16. 16. 1 Co. 3. 5, 10. 1 Th. 1. 9. He. 8. 10.–9. 4.–10. 16. Re. 2. 1, 8, 12, 18.–3. 1, 7, 14, 22.
4. ch. 2. 14. Ex. 18. 19. Phi. 1. 6. 1 Th. 1. 8.
5. ch. 2. 16.–4. 7.–12. 9. Ex. 4. 10.–16. Je. 1. 6.–10. Mat. 10. 19, 20. Lu. 21. 15.–24. 49. Jn°. 15. 5. 1 Co. 3. 6, 10.–15. 10. Phi. 2. 13.–4. 13. Ja. 1. 17.
6. ver. 7, 9, 14. ch. 5. 18.–20. De. 27. 26. Je. 31. 31. Mat. 13. 52.–26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 20. Jn°. 5. 21.–6. 63. Ro. 1. 5.–2. 27.–29.–3. 20.–4. 15, 17.–7. 6, 9.–11.–8. 2. 1 Co. 3. 5, 10.–11. 25.–12. 28.–15. 10, 45. Ga. 3. 10.–19, 21, 22. Ep. 2. 1, 5.–3. 7.–4. 11, 12. Col. 1. 25.–29. 1 Ti. 1. 11, 12.–4. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 11. He. 7. 22.–9. 15, 20.–12. 24.–13. 20. 1 Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.
7. ver. 3, 6, 9.–11, 14. Ex. 24. 12.–31. 18.–32. 15, 16, 19.–34. 1, 29, 35. De. 4. 8, 13.–5. 22.–9. 9.–11, 15.–10. 1.–4. Ne. 9. 3. Ps. 19. 7, 8.–119. 97, 127, 128, 174. Lu. 9. 29, 31. Ac. 6. 15. Ro. 7. 12.–14, 22.–10. 4. 1 Co. 13. 10. Ga. 3. 21.
8. ver. 6, 17. ch. 11. 4. Is. 11. 2.–44. 3.–59. 21. Joel 2. 28, 29. Jn°. 1. 17.–7. 39. Ac. 2. 17, 18, 32, 33. Ro. 8. 9.–16. 1 Co. 3. 16.–12. 4.–11. Ga. 3. 2, 5, 14.–5. 5, 22, 23. Ep. 2. 18. 2 Th. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 2. Jude 19, 20.
9. ver. 6, 7, 10, 11. ch. 5. 21. Ex. 19. 12, 19.–20. 18, 19. Is. 46. 13. Je. 23. 6. Ro. 1. 17, 18.–3. 21, 22.–4. 11.–5. 15.–21.–8. 3, 4.–10. 3.–10. 1 Co. 1. 30.–15. 41. Ga. 3. 10.–5. 4, 5. Phi. 3. 9. He. 3. 5, 6.–12. 18.–21. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
10. Job 25. 5. Is. 24. 23. Hag. 2. 3, 7.–9. Ac. 26. 13. Phi. 3. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 17. Re. 21. 23, 24.–22. 5.
11. ver. 6, 7. ch. 4. 1. He. 7. 21.–25.–8. 13.–12. 25, 29.
12. Plainness; or, *boldness*. ch. 4. 2, 3, 13.–7. 4.–10. 1. Jn°. 10. 24.–16. 25, 29. Ac. 4. 13, 29.–31.–9. 27, 29.–14. 3. 1 Co. 14. 19. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 20. Col. 4. 4. 1 Th. 2. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 13.
13. ver. 18. Ex. 34. 33.–35. Ro. 10. 4. Ga. 3. 23, 24. Ep. 2. 14, 15. Col. 2. 17. He. 10. 1.–9.
14. ch. 4. 3, 4, 6. Ps. 69. 23. Is. 6. 10.–25. 7.–29. 10.–42.–46. 20.–44. 18.–56. 10.–59. 10. Je. 5. 21. Eze. 12. 2. Mat. 6. 23.–13. 11, 13.–15. La. 18. 31.–34.–44. 25.–27, 44.–46. Jn°. 8. 12.–9. 39.–41.–12. 40, 46. Ac. 16. 14.–26. 18.–28. 26, 27. Ro. 11. 8.–10, 25. Ep. 1. 17.–20.
15. ch. 13. 27.–29.
16. Ex. 34. 34. De. 4. 30.–30. 10. Is. 25. 7.–29. 18.–54. 13. Je. 31. 34. La. 3. 40. Ho. 3. 4, 5. Jn°. 6. 45, 46. Ro. 11. 23, 25.–27.
17. ver. 6. Ps. 51. 12. Is. 61. 1. Jn°. 6. 63. Ro. 8. 2, 15, 16. 1 Co. 15. 45. Ga. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 7.
18. By the spirit of the Lord; or, *of the Lord the spirit*. ver. 13, 17. ch. 4. 4, 6.–5. 17. Jn°. 1. 14.–12. 41. Ro. 8. 29.–12. 2.–13. 14. 1 Co. 13. 12.–15. 49. Ga. 6. 15. Ep. 4. 22.–24. Col. 3. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 11. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 29. 2 Pe. 1. 5, 9.

CHAP. IV.

1. ver. 16. ch. 3. 6, 12.–5. 18. Is. 40. 30. 1 Co. 7. 25. Ga. 6. 9. Ep. 3. 7, 8, 13. Phi. 4. 13. 2 Th. 3. 13. 1 Ti. 1. 13. He. 13. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 10. Re. 2. 3.
2. Dishonestly; Gr. *shame*. ch. 1. 12.–2. 17.–5. 11.–6. 4.–7.–7. 14.–11. 3, 6, 13.–15. Ro. 1. 16.–6. 21. 1 Co. 4. 5. Ep. 4. 14.–5. 12. 1 Th. 2. 3.–5.
3. ch. 2. 15, 16.–3. 14. Mat. 11. 25. Ro. 2. 16. 1 Co. 1. 18.–28. 1 Th. 1. 5. 2 Th. 2. 9.–11. 1 Ti. 1. 11.
4. ver. 6. ch. 3. 8, 9, 11, 14, 18. 1 Ki. 22. 22. Ps. 50. 2. Is. 6. 10.–60. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 8, 9. Jn°. 1. 18.–8. 12.–12. 31, 35, 40, 45.–14. 9, 10, 30.–15. 11, 24.–16. 11. Ac. 26. 18. 1 Co. 10. 20. Ep. 2. 2.–6. 12. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15, 27. 1 Ti. 1. 11. Tit. 2. 13. He. 1. 3. 2 Pe. 1. 19. 1 Jn°. 2. 8.–5. 19. Re. 20. 3.
5. ch. 1. 19, 24.–5. 14, 15. Mat. 3. 11.–20. 25.–27.–23. 8. Lu. 22. 25, 26. Jn°. 1. 21–23.–3. 27.–31.–7. 18.–13. 14, 15. Ac. 2. 36.–3. 12, 13.–5. 31–8. 9, 10.–10. 25, 26, 36.–14. 11.–15. Ro. 14. 8, 9.–15. 1, 2, 17, 18. 1 Co. 1. 13.–15, 23.–2. 2.–3. 5, 6.–8. 6.–9. 19, 23.–10. 33.–12. 3.–15. 47. Ga. 5. 13. Phi. 1. 15.–2. 11. 1 Th. 2. 5, 6. 2 Ti. 2. 10. Tit. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 5. 2, 5. 2 Pe. 2. 3.
6. Hath: Gr. *is he who hath*. ver. 4. ch. 3. 18. Ge. 1. 3, 14, 15. Ex. 33. 18.–23.–34. 5.–7. Pe. 63. 2.–74. 16.–90. 16.–136. 7.–9. Is. 6. 1.–3.–35. 2.–40. 5.–45. 7.–60. 2. Lu. 2. 14. Jn°. 1. 14.–11. 40.–12. 41.–14. 9, 10. Ac. 7. 55, 56. Ep. 1. 17, 18.–5. 8. Phi. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15. He. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 12.–2. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 19.
7. ver. 1. ch. 3. 5, 6.–5. 1.–6. 10.–10. 10.–12. 7.–9.–13. 4. Ju. 7. 13, 14, 16. 20. La. 4. 2. Mat. 13. 44, 52. Lu. 2. 14. 1 Co. 1. 27.–2. 3, 5.–4. 9.–13. Ga. 4. 13, 14. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 5, 8, 9.–3. 8. Col. 1. 27.–2. 3, 12. 1 Th. 1. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 20.
8. Not in despair; or, *not altogether without help*, or *means*. ver. 16, 17. ch. 1. 8.–10.–6. 4.–7. 5.–11. 28.–30.–12. 10. 1 Sa. 28. 15.–30. 6.–31. 4. Job 2. 9, 10. Ps. 37. 33.–56. 2, 3. Pr. 14. 26.–18. 10. Jn°. 14. 18. Ro. 5. 3.–5.–8. 35, 37. 1 Co. 10. 13. Ja. 1. 2, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 7.–4. 12, 14.
9. ch. 7. 6. Job 5. 17.–19.–22. 29. Ps. 9. 10.–22. 1.–37. 24, 25, 28.–42. 5, 11. Is. 43. 2.–62. 4. He. 13. 5, 6.

Digitized by Google

24 Not for that we have [a] dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by [c] faith ye stand.

CHAP. II.

BUT I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness [t].

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

4 For out of much affliction & anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love [m] which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if [n] any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me [o], but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man *is* this [p] punishment, which *was inflicted* [q] of many.

7 So [r] that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him*, and comfort *him*, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient [u] in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* in the [ζ] person of Christ;

11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when [y] I came to Troas to *preach* Christ's gospel, and a [z] door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest [d] in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks *be* unto God, [f] which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour [g] of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them [i] that are saved, and in them that perish:

16 To [k] the one *we are* the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who [m] is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which corrupt [κ] the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight [ρ] of God, speak we [λ] in Christ.

CHAP. III.

DO we begin again to commend [σ] ourselves? or need we, as some *others*, epistles [s] of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you?

2 Ye [t] are our epistle, written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone [w], but [x] in fleshly tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

A. D. 60.

[a] 1 Co. 3. 5. 1 Pe. 5. 3.
[b] Jno. 15. 5.
[c] Ro. 11. 20. 1 Co. 15. 1.
[d] 1 Co. 15. 10. Ph. 2. 13.
[e] Ep. 3. 7. 1 Ti. 1. 12.
[f] Mat. 26. 28. He. 8. 6-10.
[g] Ro. 2. 28, 29.
[h] Ro. 4. 15. 7. 9, 10.
[i] c. 1. 23. 12. 20, 21. 13. 10.
[k] Jno. 6. 63. Ro. 8. 2.
[β] or, *quick eneth.*
[l] Ex. 34. 1, 29-35.
[m] c. 11. 2.
[n] Ga. 5. 10.
[o] Ga. 4. 12.
[p] Ro. 5. 20, 21.
[γ] or, *censure*
[q] 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 5. 20.
[r] Ga. 6. 1.
[δ] or *boldness.*
[s] Ro. 10. 4.
[t] Ro. 11. 7, 8, 25
[u] c. 7. 16.
[ζ] or, *right.*
[v] Is. 25. 7.
[w] 1 Co. 15. 45.
[x] Ro. 8. 2.
[y] Ac. 16. 8.
[z] 1 Co. 16. 9.
[a] 1 Co. 13. 12.
[b] Ro. 8. 29.
[c] Ps. 84. 7.
[d] c. 7. 5, 6.
[η] or, *of the Lord the Spirit.*
[e] 1 Co. 7. 25.
[f] Ro. 8. 37.
[g] Ca. 1. 3.
[θ] *shame.*
[h] c. 2. 17.
[i] 1 Co. 1. 18.
[k] Jno. 9. 39. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 8.
[l] 2 Th. 2. 10.
[m] c. 3. 5, 6.
[n] Jno. 12. 31, 40
[κ] or, *deal deceitfully with.* c. 4. 2.
[o] Jno. 1. 14, 18.
[p] He. 11. 27.
[λ] or, *of.*
[q] c. 5. 12.
[r] Ge. 1. 3.
[s] Ac. 18. 27.
[μ] *it is he who hath.*
[t] 1 Co. 9. 2.
[u] 1 Co. 2. 5.
[v] c. 7. 5.
[w] Ex. 24. 12.
[x] Je. 31. 33. Eze. 11. 19.
[ν] or, *not altogether without help or means.*

5 Not that we are sufficient of [b] ourselves to think any thing, as of ourselves; but [d] our sufficiency *is* of God;

6 Who also hath made us able [e] ministers of the New [ε] Testament; not of the letter [ξ], but of the spirit: for the [δ] letter killeth, but [k] the spirit [β] giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written *and* engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for [l] the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away;

8 How shall not the ministration of the Spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if [γ] that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great [δ] plainness of speech:

13 And not as Moses, *which* put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end [ι] of that which is abolished:

14 But their minds were blinded [ε]: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in [γ] reading of [γ] Old Testament: which vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away [ν].

17 Now [γ] Lord [w] is that Spirit: & where [γ] [κ] Spirit of [γ] Lord *is*, there *is* liberty.

18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass [d] the glory of the Lord, are changed into [γ] same [δ] image from [ε] glory to glory, *even* as [η] by [γ] Spirit of [γ] Lord.

CHAP. IV.

THEREFORE, seeing we have this ministry, as we have received [e] mercy, we faint not;

2 But have renounced the hidden things of [θ] dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully [h], but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them [i] that are lost:

4 In whom the god [n] of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image [o] of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

6 For God, who commanded [r] the light to shine out of darkness [μ], hath shined in our hearts, to *give* the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency [κ] of the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 *We are* troubled [ν] on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but not [ν] in despair:

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

Digitized by Google

10 Always bearing[a] about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that [b] the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are[c] alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then [d] death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same[e] spirit of faith, according as it is written, [f] I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing[h] that he which raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present *us* with you.

15 For[m] all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace[n] might, through the thanksgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause[p] we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward[q] *man* is renewed day by day.

17 For[s] our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not[v] seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* eternal.

CHAP. V.

FOR we know, that if our earthly house of *this* tabernacle[y] were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house[a] not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this we groan[b], earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked[d].

4 For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality[e] might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought[h] us for the self-same thing, *is* God, who also hath given unto us the earnest[i] of the Spirit.

6 Therefore *we are* always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For[m] we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, *I say*, and[p] willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we[q] labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For[s] we must all appear before the judgment-seat of Christ; that every one may receive[v] the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror[w] of the Lord, we persuade men; but[x] we are made manifest unto God, and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For[z] we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory in[θ] appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether we be beside[a] ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ[b] constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then[c] were all dead:

A. D. 60.

a Ga. 6. 17.
b 2Ti.2. 11,12.
c Ro. 5. 15. 14. 7-9.
d 1Co.6.19,20.
e 1 Co. 15.31, 49.
f c. 13. 9.
g 2 Pe. 1. 1.
h Ps. 116. 10.
β *let him be.*
i Jno. 3. 3. Ga. 6. 15.
j Is. 65. 17. Re. 21. 5.
k c. 5. 1-4.
l Col 1. 20.
m 1Co.3.21,22
n c. 8. 19.
o Ro. 3. 24,25
p 1 Co. 15. 58.
γ *put in us.*
q Ro. 7. 22.
r Job, 33. 23. Mal. 2. 7. Ep. 6. 20.
s Ro. 8. 18. 34.
t Is. 53.6,9,12. Ga. 3. 13. 1Pe.2. 22,24. 1 Jno. 3. 5.
u Ro. 5. 19.
v He. 11. 1.
w c. 5. 20.
x He. 12. 15.
y Job, 4. 19. 2Pe.1.13,14.
z Is. 49. 8.
a 1 Pe. 1. 4.
b Ro. 8. 23.
c 1Co. 10. 32.
δ *commending.*
d Re. 3. 18. 16. 15.
e 1 Co. 4. 1.
f c. 11. 23, &c.
ζ or, *in tossings to and fro.*
g 1Co. 15. 53.
h Is. 29. 23. Ep. 2. 10.
i Ep. 1. 14.
k c. 4. 2.
l 1 Co. 2. 4.
m Ep.6.11, &c
n Ro. 8. 24,25.
o Jno.7.1., 17.
p Ph. 1. 23.
q 1 Co. 4. 9.
r Ps. 118. 18.
η *endeavour.*
s Ro. 14. 10.
t Ps. 84. 11.
u Ep. 6. 8. Re. 22. 12.
v c. 7. 3
w He. 10. 31. Jude 23.
x c. 4. 2.
y Dc. 7. 2, 3. 1 Co. 7. 39.
z c. 4. 1.
θ *in the face*
a c.11.1,16,17
b Ga. 8. 6.
c 1Co.3.16,17 6. 19. Ep.2.21,22.

1 And *that* he died for all, that[d] they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we *him* no more.

17 Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, *he is β* a new[f] creature: old things are passed away; behold[j], all things are become new.

18 And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled[l] us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses[o] unto them; and hath[γ] committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are[r] ambassadors for Christ; as though God did beseech *you* by us, we pray *you* in Christ's stead, Be ye reconciled to God.

21 For[t] he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made[u] the righteousness of God in him.

CHAP. VI.

WE then, *as* workers[w] together *with him*, beseech *you* also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain[x].

2 (For he saith, [z] I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no[ζ] offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all *things* approving ourselves as[η] ministers[θ] of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes[ι], in imprisonments, [κ] in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings.

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 By the word[λ] of truth, by ye[μ] power of God, by the armour[ν] of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers[ξ], and *yet* true;

9 As[ο] unknown, and *yet* well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; [π] as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, & *yet* possessing all[ρ] things.

11 *O ye* Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our[σ] heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 Be[τ] ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath ye[υ] temple of God with idols? for ye[φ] are the

Digitized by Google

10. ch. 1. 5, 9.—13. 4. Jn°. 14. 19. Ac. 18, 9, 10. Ro. 8. 17, 18. 1 Co. 15. 31. Ga. 6. 17. Phi. 3. 10, 11. Col. 1. 24. 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 4. 13. Re. 1. 17, 18.
11. ch. 5. 4.—44. 22. Ps. 44. 22.—141. 7. Ro. 8. 11, 36. 1 Co. 15. 31, 49, 53, 54.
12. ch. 12. 15.—13. 9. Ac. 20. 24. 1 Co. 4. 10. Phi. 2. 17, 30. 1 Jn°. 3. 17, 30.
13. ch. 3. 12. Ps. 116. 10. Pr. 21. 28. Ac. 15. 11. Ro. 1. 12. 1 Co. 12. 9. He. 11. 1, &c. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
14. ch. 11. 2. Is. 26. 19. Jn°. 11. 25, 26. Ro. 8. 11. 1 Co. 6. 14.—15. 20.—22. Ep. 5. 27. Col. 1. 22, 28. 1 Th. 4. 14. Jude 24.
15. ch. 1. 4.—6, 11.—8. 19.—9. 11, 12. Ps. 50. 14, 23. Ro. 8. 28. 1 Co. 3. 21.—23. Ga. 1. 24. Ep. 3. 20, 21. Col. 1. 24.—3. 16, 17. 2 Ti. 2. 10. He. 13. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 2. 9.—4. 11. Re. 4. 8.—11.—5. 8.—14.—19. 4.—6.
16. ver. 1. ch. 12. 15. Job 19. 26, 27. Ps. 27. 13.—51. 10.—73. 26.—119. 81. Is. 40. 29, 31.—57. 1, 2. Mat. 5. 29, 30. Lu. 11. 3. Ro. 7. 22.—12. 2. Ep. 3. 16.—4. 23. Col. 3. 10. Tit. 3. 5. 1 Pe. 3. 4.
17. ch. 3. 18.—11. 23.—28. Ge. 4. 1. Ps. 30. 5.—31. 19.—73. 24.—119. 67, 71. Is. 54. 8.—64. 4. Mat. 5. 12. Lu. 6. 23. Ac. 20. 23, 24. Ro. 2. 7.—5. 3.—5.—8. 18, 37. 1 Co. 2. 9. Phi. 1. 19. 2 Th. 1. 4.—6. He. 12. 10, 11. Ja. 1. 3, 4, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 6.—8.—4. 7.—5. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Jude 24.
18. ch. 5. 7. Mat. 25. 46. Lu. 16. 25, 26. Ro. 8. 24, 25. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 11. 1, 25, 27. 1 Jn°. 2. 16, 17, 25.

CHAP. V.

1. ver. 4. ch. 4. 7. Ge. 3. 19. Job 4. 19.—19. 25, 26.—30. 22. Ps. 56. 9. Jn°. 14. 2, 3. 1 Co. 3. 9.—15. 46. 48. Col. 2. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 12. He. 9. 11, 24.—11. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 13, 14.—3. 11. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 14, 19.—5. 19, 20.
2. ver. 3, 4. Ro. 7. 24.—8. 23. 1 Co. 15. 53, 54. Phi. 1. 23. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 7. Re. 16. 15.
3. Ge. 3. 7.—11. Ex. 32. 25. Re. 3. 18.—16. 15.
4. ver. 2, 3. Is. 25. 8. 1 Co. 15. 53, 54. 2 Pe. 1. 13.
5. ch. 1. 22.—5. 17. Nu. 13. 23, 27. Is. 29. 23.—60. 21.—61. 3. Ro. 8. 3, 23. Ep. 1. 13, 14.—2. 10.—4. 30. 1 Jn°. 3. 24.
6. ver. 1, 8. 1 Ch. 29. 15. Ps. 27. 3, 4.—39. 12.—119. 19. Pr. 14. 26. Is. 30. 15.—36. 4. Phi. 3. 20, 21. He. 10. 35.—11. 13.—13. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 1. Re. 1. 9.
7. ch. 1. 24.—4. 18. De. 12. 9. Ro. 8. 24, 25. 1 Co. 13. 12. Ga. 2. 20. He. 10. 38.—11. 1, &c. 27. 1 Pe. 1. 8.—5. 9.
8. ver. 6, 9. ch. 12. 2, 3. Ps. 16. 11.—17. 15.—73. 23, 26. Mat. 25. 21, 23. Lu. 2. 29. Jn°. 14. 3.—17. 24. Ac. 21. 13. Phi. 1. 20, 24. 1 Th. 4. 17, 18. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 14, 15.—3. 12, 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 7. 14, 17.—22. 3.
9. Labour; or, *endeavour*. ver. 6, 8. Ge. 4. 7. Is. 56. 7. Jn°. 6. 27. Ac. 10. 35. Re. 14. 8.—15. 20. 1 Co. 9. 26, 27.—15. 58. Ep. 1. 6. Col. 1. 29. 1 Th. 4. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 10. He. 4. 11.—12. 28. 2 Pe. 1. 10, 11.—3. 14.
10. Ge. 18. 25. 1 Sa. 2 3, 10. 1 Ki. 8. 32, 39. Job 34. 11. Ps. 7. 6.—8.—9. 7, 8.—50. 3, 6.—62. 12.—96. 10, 13.—98. 9. Ec. 11. 9.—12. 14. Is. 3. 10, 11. Ezc. 18. 30. Mat. 16. 27.—25. 31.—46. Ac. 10. 42.—17. 31. Re. 2. 5.—10.—5. 12, 13, 19.—6. 12, 13, 19.—12. 1, 2.—14. 10.—19. 1 Co. 4. 5.—6. 13.—20. Ga. 6. 7, 8. Ep. 6. 8. Col. 3. 24, 25. 1 Pe. 4. 5. Jude 14, 15. Re. 2. 23.—20. 11.—15.—22. 12.
11. ver. 20. ch. 1. 12, 14.—2. 17.—4. 1, 2.—6. 1. Ge. 35. 5. Job 6. 4.—18. 11.—31. 23. Ps. 73. 19.—76. 7.—78. 15, 16.—90. 11. Is. 33. 14. Na. 1. 6. Mat. 10. 28.—25. 46. Mar. 8. 35.—38.—9. 43.—50. Lu. 12. 5.—16. 31. Ac. 13. 43.—18. 4, 13.—19. 26.—20. 18, 27.—26. 26.—28. 23. 1 Co. 4. 4, 5. Ga. 1. 10. Col. 1. 28, 29. 1 Th. 2. 3.—12. 2 Ti. 2. 24.—26. He. 10. 31. Jude 23. Re. 20. 15.
12. In appearance: Gr. *in the face*. ch. 1. 14.—3. 18.—6. 4.—10. 8, 12, 18.—11. 12.—16.—12. 1.—9, 11. Pr. 27. 2. Ga. 6. 12, 14.
13. ch. 7. 12.—11. 1, 16, 17.—12. 6, 11. 2 Sa. 6. 21, 22. Ac. 26. 24, 25. Ro. 12. 3. 1 Co. 4. 10.—13. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 1. 5.—2. 3, 11. 2 Ti. 2. 10.
14. ch. 3. 7, 8.—8. 8, 9. Job 32. 18. Ca. 1. 4.—8. 6, 7. Is. 53. 6. Mat. 10. 37, 38.—20. 28. Lu. 7. 42.—47.—15. 24, 32.—24. 29. Jn°. 1. 29.—5. 25.—11. 25, 50. 52.—14. 21.—23.—21. 15.—17. Ac. 4. 19, 20. Ro. 2. 2.—5. 15. Col. 2. 14.—16. 22. Ep. 2. 1.—5.—3. 18, 19.—6. 24. Col. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 2. 6.—5. 6. Tit. 3. 3. He. 2. 9.—6. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.—5. 19.
15. ver. 16. ch. 3. 6. 2 Ki. 5. 17. Ezc. 16. 6.—37. 9, 14. Hab. 2. 4. Zec. 10. 9. Lu. 1. 74. Jn°. 3. 15, 16.—5. 24.—6. 57. Ro. 6. 2, 6, 11.—13.—8. 2, 6, 10.—12. 1.—14. 7, 9. 1 Co. 6. 19, 20.—10. 33. Ga. 2. 19, 20.—5. 25. Ep. 4. 17—5. 14. Phi. 1. 20, 21. Col. 2. 12.—3. 1, 17, 23. 1 Th. 5. 10. Tit. 2. 14. He. 13. 20, 21. 1 Pe. 1. 14, 15.—4. 2, 4, 6. 1 Jn°. 4. 9. Re. 1. 18.
16. De. 33. 9. 1 Sa. 2. 29. Mat. 10. 37.—12. 48.—50. Mar. 3. 31.—35. Jn°. 2. 4.—6. 63.—15. 40. Ga. 2. 5, 6.—5. 6. Phi. 3. 7, 8. Col. 3. 11. 1 Ti. 5. 21, 22. Ja. 2. 1.—4.—3. 17.
17. He is; or, *let him be*. ver. 16, 19, 21. ch. 19. 2. Ps. 51. 10. Is. 43. 18, 19.—45. 17, 24, 25.—65. 17, 18. Mat. 9. 16, 17.—12. 33.—24. 35. Jn°. 3. 3, 5.—14. 20.—15. 2, 5.—17. 23. Ro. 6. 4.—6.—7. 6.—8. 1, 9, 10.—16. 7, 11. 1 Co. 1. 30.—13. 11. Ga. 3. 28.—5. 6.—6. 15. Ep. 1. 3, 4.—2. 10, 15.—4. 22.—24. Phi. 3. 7.—9.—21. Col. 3. 1.—10. He. 8. 9.—13. 2 Pe. 3. 10.—13. Re. 21. 1.—5.
18. ver. 19, 20. Le. 6. 30. Is. 52. 7.—57. 19. Ezc. 45. 15. Da. 9. 24. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 10. 5.—24. 47. Jn°. 3. 16, 27. Ac. 10. 36.—13. 38, 39. Ro. 5. 1, 10, 11. 1 Co. 1. 30.—8. 6.—12. 6. Ep. 2. 16, 17. Col. 1. 16, 17, 20, 21. He. 2. 17. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.—4. 10.
19. Committed unto us: Gr. *put in us*. ch. 1. 18.—4. 7. Ps. 32. 1, 2. Is. 43. 25.—44. 22. Mat. 1. 23. Jn°. 14. 10, 11, 20.—17. 23. Ro. 3. 24.—26.—4. 6, 8.—11. 15. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.—4. 10.
20. ver. 11. ch. 3. 6.—6. 1. 2 Ki. 17. 13. 2 Ch. 36. 15. Ne. 9. 29. Job 22. 21.—33. 6, 23. Pr. 1. 22, &c.—13. 17. Is. 27. 5.—55. 6, 7. Je. 13. 16, 17.—38. 20.—44. 4. Ezc. 18. 31, 32. Mal. 2. 7. Lu. 10. 16.—14. 23. Jn°. 20. 21. Ac. 26. 17, 18. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. Ep. 6. 20. 1 Th. 4. 8.
21. ver. 17. Job 22. 21. Is. 45. 24, 25.—53. 4.—6, 9.—12. Je. 23. 36.—33. 16. Da. 9. 24, 26. Zec. 13. 7. Lu. 1. 35. Ro. 1. 17.—3. 21.—26.—5. 19.—8. 1.—4.—10. 3, 4. 1 Co. 1. 30. Ga. 3. 13. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 3. 9. He. 7. 26. 1 Pe. 2. 22, 24.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.—3. 5.

CHAP. VI.

1. ch. 5. 18, 20.—8. 1, 2.—10. 1. Je. 8. 8. Mat. 23. 37. Ac. 14. 3. Ro. 12. 1. 1 Co. 3. 9. Ga. 2. 21.—3. 4.—4. 11, 19. Tit. 2. 11. He. 12. 15, 25. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.
2. Is. 49. 8.—61. 2. Ezc. 16. 8. Lu. 4. 19.—19. 42.—44. He. 3. 7, 13.—4. 7.
3. ch. 1. 12.—8. 20. Mat. 17. 27.—18. 6. Ro. 14. 13. 1 Co. 8. 9.—13.—9. 12, 22.—10. 23, 24, 32, 33.
4. Approving: Gr. *commending*. ch. 2. 17.—3. 6.—4. 2, 8, 17.—7. 11.—11. 9, 28, 29.—12. 10, 12. Is. 61. 6. Joel 1. 9.—2. 17. Lu. 20. 19. Ac. 2. 22.—20. 23, 24, 34. Ro. 5. 3, 4, 8.—8. 35, 36.—14. 18.—16. 1 Co. 3. 5.—4. 1, 11, 12.—11. 19. Phi. 4. 11, 12. Col. 1. 11, 24. 1 Th. 2. 3.—11.—3. 1, 2, 3.—5. 14. 1 Ti. 4. 6.—6. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 8.—2. 15.—3. 10.—12.—4. 5. He. 12. 1. Ja. 5. 7.—10. Re. 1. 9.—3. 10.
5. In tumults; or, *in tossings to and fro*. ch. 1. 8.—10.—11. 23, 27. De. 25. 3. 1 Ki. 22. 27. 2 Ch. 16. 10. Is. 53. 5. Je. 33. 1.—37. 15, 16.—38. 6. Ezc. 3. 17. Mat. 9. 15.—14. 3, 10. Mar. 13. 3, 4.—37. Ac. 5. 18.—12. 4, 5.—13. 3.—14, 19, 23.—16. 23, 24.—17. 5.—18. 12.—19. 23, 24.—20. 31.—21. 27, 35.—22. 23, 24.—23. 10, 35.—24. 27.—26. 10, 29.—28. 16, 17, 30. 1 Co. 7. 5.—15. 10. Ep. 3. 1. Phi. 1. 13. 1 Th. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 4. 10. 2 Ti. 1. 8.—2. 9.—4. 5. He. 11. 36.—12. 23.—13. 17. Re. 2. 10.
6. ch. 2. 4.—3. 3.—4. 6.—11. 4, 6, 11.—12. 15. Ja. 2. 15. Ezc. 33. 31. Ro. 12. 9.—15. 19. 1 Co. 2. 1, 2, 16.—3. 16, 17.—6. 19.—13. 4. Ga. 3. 2, 5. Ep. 3. 4. Col. 1. 9, 10, 11, 27.—3. 12. 1 Th. 1. 5, 6.—2. 10. 1 Ti. 4. 12.—5. 2.

Digitized by Google

2 Ti. 3. 10.—4. 2. Tit. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 19, 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 18.
7. ch. 1. 18, 20.—4. 2.—7. 14.—10. 4, 5.—13. 4. Ex. 14. 22. Ps. 119. 43. Pr. 8. 16. Is. 11. 5.—59. 17. Mar. 16. 20. Ac. 11. 21. Ro. 13. 12, 13. 1 Co. 1. 24.—2. 4, 5. Ep. 1. 13, 19, 20.—3. 20.—4. 21.—6. 11, 13, 14. Col. 1. 5. 1 Th. 5. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 15.—4. 7. He. 2. 4. Ja. 1. 18.
8. Mat. 5. 11, 12.—10. 25.—22. 16.—27. 63. Mar. 12. 14. Jn°. 7. 12, 18. Ac. 4. 21.—5. 13, 40, 41.—6. 3.—10. 22.—14. 11, 20.—16. 20.—22. 39.—22. 12.—24. 5.—28. 4.—10, 22. Ro. 3. 8. 1 Co. 4. 10.—13. 1 Ti. 3. 7.—4. 10. He. 13. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 14. 3 Jn°. 12. Re. 3. 9.
9. ch. 1. 8.—10.—4. 2, 10, 11.—5. 11.—11. 6. Ps. 118. 17, 18. Ac. 17. 18.—19. 26.—21. 37, 38.—25. 14, 15, 19, 26. Ro. 8. 36.—15. 19. 1 Co. 4. 9.—11. 32.—15. 31. Ga. 1. 22. 24.
10. ver. 4. ch. 2. 4.—4. 7, 15.—7. 4.—10.—8. 9. Pr. 16. 16. Mat. 5. 44, 12.—6. 19, 20. Lu. 6. 21.—16. 11, 12. Jn°. 16. 22. Ac. 5. 41.—16. 25. Ro. 5. 2, 3.—9. 2.—11. 12.—12. 15.—15. 13. 1 Co. 3. 21.—23. Ep. 3. 8, 16. Phi. 4. 4. Col. 3. 16. 1 Th. 3. 7.—10.—5. 16. 1 Ti. 4. 8.—6. 18. He. 10. 34. Ja. 1. 2.—2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 8.—4. 13. Re. 2. 9.—21. 7.
11. ch. 2. 4.—7. 3, 4.—12. 15. 1 Sa. 2. 1. Job 32. 20.—32. 2, 3. Ps. 51. 15.—119. 32. Hab. 2. 5. Ga. 3. 1. Eph. 1. 8.—4. 15.
12. Ex. 6. 9. Job 36. 16. Pr. 4. 12. Mi. 2. 7. Phi. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.
13. 2 Ki. 13. 14.—19. Ps. 81. 10. Mat. 9. 28, 29.—17. 19.—21. Mar. 6. 4.—6.—11. 24. 1 Co. 4. 14, 15. Ga. 4. 19. 1 Th. 2. 11. He. 12. 5, 6. Ja. 1. 6, 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 12.—14.—3. 17, 18.—5. 14, 15. 3 Jn°. 4.
14. Ex. 34. 16. Le. 17. 7, 19. De. 7. 2, 3.—22. 9.—11. 1 Sa. 5. 2, 3. 1 Ki. 18. 21. 2 Ch. 19. 2. Ezr. 9. 1, 2, 11, 12.—10. 19. Ne. 13. 1.—3, 23.—26. Ps. 16. 3.—26. 4, 5, 9, 10.—44. 20, 21.—101. 3, 5.—106. 35.—119. 63.—139. 21, 22. Pr. 4. 18, 19.—22. 24.—29. 27. Mal. 2. 11, 15. Jn°. 7. 7.—15. 18, 19. Ac. 4. 23. Ro. 13. 12, 14. 1 Co. 5. 9.—7. 39.—10. 21.—15. 33. Ep. 4. 17, 20.—5. 6, 14. Phi. 2. 15. 1 Th. 5. 4, 8. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10.—4. 2, 4. 1 Jn°. 1. 5, 7.—3. 12, 14.
15. 1 Sa. 5. 2, 4. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Ezr. 4. 3. Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 8. 20, 21. 1 Co. 10. 20, 21. 1 Ti. 5. 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 13.—5. 8.
16. Ge. 17. 7, 8. Ex. 20. 3.—23. 13.—29. 45.—34. 14. Le. 26. 12. De. 4. 23, 24.—5. 7.—6. 14, 15. Jos. 24. 14, 24. 1 Sa. 7. 3, 4. 1 Ki. 18. 21. 2 Ki. 17. 23, 24.—21. 4, 5.—23. 5.—7. 2 Ch. 33. 4, 5. Ps. 90. 1. Je. 24. 7.—31. 33.—32. 38. Eze. 11. 20.—36. 25, 28.—37. 26, 27.—43. 7, 9. Ho. 2. 23.—14. 8. Zep. 1. 5. Zec. 2. 10, 11.—8. 8.—13. 9. Mat. 6. 24. Jn°. 6. 56. Ro. 8. 9, 11.—9. 26. 1 Co. 3. 16, 17.—6. 19. Ep. 2. 20, 22.—3. 17. 2 Ti. 1. 14. He. 3. 6.—8. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 5. 1 Jn°. 4. 12, 15. Re. 21. 3.—21. 7.
17. ch. 7. 1. Nu. 16. 21, 26, 45. Eze. 6. 21.—10. 11. Ps. 1. 1, 3. Pr. 9. 6. Is. 52. 11. Je. 51. 6. Jn°. 6. 37, 38. Ac. 2. 40. Ro. 15. 7. Re. 18. 4.
18. Ge. 17. 1.—48. 3. Ps. 22. 30. Je. 3. 19—31. 1, 9. Ho. 1. 9, 10. Jn°. 1. 12. Ro. 8. 14.—17, 29. Ga. 3. 26.—4. 5.—7. Ep. 1. 5. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2. Re. 1. 8.—21. 7, 22.

CHAP. VII.

1. ch. 1. 20.—6. 17, 18. 2 Ch. 19. 9. Ps. 19. 9.—119. 9. Pr. 8. 13.—16. 6.—20. 9.—30. 12. Is. 1. 16.—55. 7. Je. 4. 14.—13. 27. Eze. 18. 30, 32.—36. 25. Mat. 5. 8, 48.—12. 33.—23. 25, 26. Lu. 11. 39, 40. Ac. 9. 31. 1 Co. 6. 20. Ep. 2. 3.—4. 12, 13. Phi. 2. 12.—15. 1 Th. 3. 13.—4. 7.—5. 23. 1 Ti. 2. 11.—14. He. 12. 23, 28. Ja. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22.—2. 11. 1 Jn°. 3. 3.
2. ch. 1. 12.—4. 2.—6. 3, 7.—11. 9, 16.—12. 14.—18. Nu. 16. 15. 1 Sa. 12. 3, 4. Mat. 10. 14, 40, 41. Lu. 10. 8. Ac. 20. 33. Ro. 16. 18. Phi. 2. 29. Col. 4. 10. 1 Th. 2. 3., 6, 10. 2 Th. 3. 7., 9. Phile. 12, 17. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 8.—10.
3. ver. 12. ch. 2. 4, 5.—3. 2.—6. 11, 12.—11. 11.—12. 15.—13. 10. Ro. 1. 16, 17. 1 Co. 4. 14, 15. Phi. 1. 8, 9. 1 Th. 2. 8.
4. ver. 6, 7. ch. 1. 4, 14.—2. 14.—3. 12.—6. 10, 11.—9. 2, 4.—10. 1, 2.—11. 21. Ac. 5. 41. Ro. 5. 3. 1 Co. 1. 4. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 20.—2. 17. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 2. 2, 19.—3. 7, 9. Ja. 1. 2.
5. ch. 1. 16, 17.—2. 3, 9, 13.—4. 8.—12.—11. 23.—30.—12. 20, 21. Ge. 8. 9. De. 32. 25. Job 8. 11. Is. 23. 12. Je. 6. 25.—8. 18.—20. 10.—45. 3. Mat. 11. 28.—30. Ac. 20. 1. 1 Co. 15. 31, 32.—16. 5. Ga. 4. 11, 19, 20. 1 Th. 3. 5.
6. ch. 1. 3, 4.—2. 13, 14. Is. 12. 1.—51. 12.—57. 15, 18.—61. 1, 2. Je. 31. 13. Mat. 5. 4. Jn°. 14. 16. Ro. 15. 5. 1 Co. 16. 17, 18. Phi. 2. 1. 1 Th. 3. 2, 6, 7. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 3 Jn°. 2, 4.
7. ver. 10, 11, ch. 1. 14.—2. 3, 9.—5. 2.—8. 16. Ju. 2. 4, 5. Ps. 6. 1..6.—30. 5.—31. 9.—11.—38. 18.—51. 1.—126. 5, 6.—141. 5. Pr. 8. 29. Je. 31. 18, 20. Mat. 5. 4.—26. 75. Lu. 22. 44. Ac. 11. 23. Ro. 1. 12. Phi. 1. 20. Col. 2. 5. 1 Th. 3. 5, 8. He. 2. 1. Ja. 4. 9, 10.—5. 17. 2 Jn°. 4. Jude 3.
8. ver. 6, 11. ch. 2. 2.—11. Ex. 5. 22, 23. Je. 20. 7., 9. La. 3. 32. Mat. 26. 21, 22. Lu. 22. 61, 62. Jn°. 16. 6.—21. 17. He. 12. 9.—11. Re. 3. 19.
9. After a godly manner; or, *according to God.* ver. 6, 7, 10, 11. ch. 1. 12.—2. 16.—10. 8. 10.—13. 8.—10. Ec. 7. 3. Is. 6. 9.—11. Je. 31. 18.—20. Zec. 12. 10. Lu. 15. 7, 10, 17.—24. 32. Ac. 20. 21.
10. ch. 12. 21. Ge. 4. 13.—15.—30. 1. 1 Sa. 30. 6. 2 Sa. 12. 13.—13. 4.—17. 23. 1 Ki. 8. 47.—50.—21. 4. Job 33. 27, 28. Pr. 15. 13, 15.—17. 22.—18. 14, 22. Ezr. 3. 8.—10. Jon. 3. 8.—10.—4. 9. Mat. 26. 75.—27. 4, 5. Lu. 15. 10.—18. 13. Ac. 3. 19.—11. 18. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. He. 12. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 19.
11. ver. 7, 9. ch. 6. 4.—9. 2.—13. 7. Ge. 44. 6, 7. 2 Sa. 12. 5..7. Ne. 5. 6, &c.—13. 25. Job 42. 6. Ps. 2. 11.—35. 13.—38. 9.—69. 9.—119. 139.—145. 19. Pr. 14. 16.—28. 14. Ca. 8. 16. Is. 26. 18.—66. 2. Je. 31. 18.—20. Da. 6. 14. Zec. 12. 10.—14. Mat. 5. 29. Mar. 3. 5.—9. 43.—48. Jn°. 2. 17. Ac. 17. 16. Ro. 11. 20.—14. 18. 1 Co. 5. 2, 13.—12. 25. Ep. 5. 11. Phi. 2. 12. 1 Ti. 5. 21, 22. 2 Ti. 2. 15. Tit. 3. 18. He. 4. 1.—12. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 1. 17.—2. 2. Jude 23.
12. ch. 2. 4, 9, 17.—11. 11, 28. 1 Co. 5. 1. 1 Ti. 3. 5.
13. ver. 15. ch. 2. 3. Ro. 12. 15.—15. 32. 1 Co. 12. 26.—13. 5..7.—16. 18. Phi. 2. 28. 2 Ti. 1. 16. Phile. 20. 1 Pe. 3. 8.
14. ver. 4. ch. 1. 18.—8. 24.—9. 2, 4.
15. Inward affection: Gr. *bowels.* ver. 16, 11. ch. 2. 9.—6. 12.—10. 5, 6. Ge. 43. 30. 1 Ki. 3. 26. Ezr. 9. 4.—10. 9. Job 21. 6. Ps. 2. 11.—119. 120. Ca. 5. 4. Is. 66. 2. Ho. 13. 1. Ac. 16. 29. Ep. 6. 5. Phi. 1. 8.—2. 12. Col. 3. 12. 2 Th. 3. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.
16. 2 Th. 3. 4. Phile. 8. 21.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ver. 2..7. ch. 5. 19.—9. 2, 4, 12.—11. 9. Ac. 11. 23.—16. 9. Ro. 15. 26. 1 Co. 15.—10. Ep. 3. 8. Col. 1. 29. 1 Th. 1. 7, 8.—4. 10.
2. Liberality: Gr. *simplicity.* ch. 1. 12.—6. 10.—9. 11, 13. De. 15. 4. Ne. 8. 10.—12. Pr. 11. 25. Is. 33. 5..8. Mar. 12. 42..44. Lu. 21. 1..4. Ac. 2. 45, 46. Ro. 12. 8. 1 Th. 1. 6.—2. 14.—3. 3, 4. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 2. 9.
3. ver. 12, 16, 17. ch. 9. 6, 7. Ex. 35. 5, 21, 22, 29. 1 Ch. 29. 5, 6, 9, 13..17. Ps. 110. 3. Mar. 14. 8. Ac. 11. 29. Ro. 10. 2. 1 Co. 9. 17.—16. 2. Ga. 4. 15. Phi. 2. 13. Col. 4. 13. 1 Th. 2. 8. Phile. 14. 1 Pe. 4. 11.—5. 2, 3.
4. ver. 18, 19. ch. 9. 1, 12.—14. Ge. 33. 10, 11. 2 Ki. 5. 15, 16. Mat. 10. 42.—12. 50.—25. 40, 44, 45. Mar. 14. 17. Jn°. 19. 26, 27. Ac. 6. 1, 8, &c.—9. 31..41.—11. 29.—16. 15.—24. 17. Ro. 15. 25, 26. 1 Co. 16. 1, 3, 4. 15. Ga. 2. 10.—6. 10. 1 Ti. 5. 10. Phile. 5, 6. He. 6. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 16..18.
5. ch. 4. 5.—5. 14, 15. 1 Sa. 1. 28. 1 Ch. 12. 18. 2 Ch. 30. 8, 12. Is. 44. 3..5. Je. 31. 33. Zec. 13. 9. Ro. 6. 13.—12. 1.—14. 7., 9. 1 Co. 6. 19, 20.
6. Grace; or, *gift.* ver. 4, 16, 17, 19. ch. 9. 5.—12. 8, 18. Phi. 4. 18. 1 Pe. 4. 10.
7. ver. 6. ch. 7. 7.—9. 8, 14. Ro. 15. 14. 1 Co. 1. 5.—4. 7.—8. 1, 2.—13. 8.—12. 13.—14. 12. Ep. 4. 29. Phi. 1. 9, 11. 1 Th. 4. 9, 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 1. He. 12. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 5, 8.—3. 18.

Digitized by Google

temple of the living God; as God hath said, [a] I will dwell in them, and walk in *them;* and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore [b] come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing;* and I will receive you,

18 And [c] will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAP. VII.

HAVING therefore these [β] promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse [δ] ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, [ε] we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you;* for I have said [i] before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you.*

4 Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, great [m] *is* my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful [o] in all our tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without [q] *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

6 Nevertheless God that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus [s];

7 And not by his coming only, but by [v] consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I [x] did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry, ζ after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow [z] worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world [a] worketh death.

11 For behold this self-same thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly [c] sort, what carefulness [d] it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing [e] of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation [f], yea, *what* fear [g], yea, *what* vehement desire [h], yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge [i]! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves [k] to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care [n] for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed [q] by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his [θ] inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth [y] obedience of you all, how with fear [s] and trembling ye received him.

A. D. 60.

a Ex. 29. 45. Le. 26. 12. Je. 31. 1,33. 32. 38. Ez. 11. 20. 36. 28. 37. 26,27. Zec. 8. 8.
b 2 Th. 3. 4. Phile. 8,21.
c Is. 52. 11. c. 7. 1. Re. 18. 4.
d c. 9. 2, 4.
e Je. 31. 9. Re. 21. 7.
f Mar. 12. 44.
β *simplicity.*
g c. 6. 17, 18. 1 Jno. 3. 3.
h Ps. 51. 10. Ez. 36. 25, 26. 1 Jno. 1. 7, 9.
i Ac. 11. 29. Ro. 15. 25, 26.
k 1 Sa. 2. 3, 4. Ac. 20. 33. c. 12. 17.
l c. 6. 11, 12.
γ or, *gift.*
m 1 Co. 1. 4. c. 1. 14.
n 1 Co. 1, 5.
o Ph. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24.
p 1 Co. 7. 6.
q Ro. 32. 25.
r Jno. 1. 14.
s c. 2. 13.
t Lu. 9. 58. Ph. 2. 6, 7.
u Re. 3. 18.
δ *willing.*
v 1 Ti. 6. 19. He. 13. 16. Ja. 2. 15,16.
x c. 2. 4.
y Lu. 21. 3.
ζ or, *according to God.*
z Je. 31. 9. Ez. 7. 16.
a Pr. 17. 22.
b Ex. 16. 18.
c Is. 66. 2.
d Tit. 3. 8.
e Ep. 5. 11.
f Ep. 4. 26.
g He. 4. 1.
h Ps. 42. 1. 130. 6.
i Re. 3. 19. Mat. 5. 29, 30.
k Ro. 14. 18.
l ver. 6.
m c. 12. 18.
n c. 2. 4.
o 1 Co. 16. 3,4.
η or, *gift.*
p c. 4. 15.
q Ro. 15. 32.
r Ro. 12. 17. Ph. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 12.
θ *bowels.*
s Ph. 2. 12.

16 I rejoice, therefore, that I have confidence [b] in you in all *things.*

CHAP. VIII.

MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia [d];

2 How that, in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy and their deep [f] poverty abounded unto the riches of their [β] liberality.

3 For to *their* power (I bear record) yea, and beyond *their* power, *they were* willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship [i] of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did,* not as we hoped, but first gave their ownselves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same [γ] grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound [n] in every *thing, in* faith, & utterance, & knowledge, & *in* all diligence, & *in* your love to us, *see* that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not [p] by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was [r] rich, yet for your sakes he became poor [t], that ye through his poverty might be rich [u].

10 And herein I give *my* advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be [δ] forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform [v] the doing *of it;* that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For if [ζ] there be first a willing mind, *it is* accepted according to that a man hath, *and* not according to that he hath not.

13 For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and you burdened:

14 But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be *a supply* for your want, that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, [b] He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

16 But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation [l]; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him the brother [m], whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not *that* only, but who was also chosen [o] of the churches to travel with us with this [η] grace, which is administered by us to [p] the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of* your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 Providing for honest [r] things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much

Digitized by Google

more diligent, upon the great confidence which β *I have* in you.

23 Whether *any do inquire* of Titus, *he is* my partner and fellow-helper concerning you: or our brethren *be inquired of, they are* the messengers [c] of the churches, *and* the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting [i] on your behalf.

CHAP. IX.

FOR as touching the ministering [m] to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting [r].

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your [n] bounty, [θ] whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as *of* covetousness.

6 But this *I say*, He [t] which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give;* not [v] grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful [w] giver.

8 And [x] God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you: that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, [y] He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he [z] that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits [a] of your righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness ρ, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth [c] the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify [g] God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for *your* liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men;*

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace [b] of God in you.

15 Thanks *be* unto God for his unspeakable gift [m].

CHAP. X.

NOW I Paul myself beseech [n] you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who φ in presence [o] *am* base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 But I beseech *you*, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith [q] I think to be bold against some, which ψ think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after [a] the flesh:

4 (For the weapons [b] of our warfare [c] *are* not carnal, but mighty γ through [d] God to the pulling down [f] of strong holds;)

5 Casting down δ imaginations [k], and every high [l] thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity [k] every thought to [i] the obedience of Christ;

6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience [n] is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward [q] appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* we Christ's.

8 For tho' I should boast somewhat more of our authority [p], which the Lord hath given us for edification [q], & not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For *his* letters, ζ say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but *his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present.

12 For [i] we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, λ are not wise [u].

13 But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the μ rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, of [a] other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be π enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach y [e] gospel in y [e] *regions* beyond you, & not to boast in another man's line σ of things made ready to our hand.

17 But [d] he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [f] whom the Lord commendeth.

CHAP. XI.

WOULD to God you could bear with me a little in *my* folly: and indeed bear τ with me.

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you [i] to one husband, that I may present *you as* a chaste virgin [l] to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another [p] gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear ω with *him*.

A. D. 60.

β or, *he hath.*
a Ro. 8. 13.
b Ep. 6. 13. 1 Th. 5. 8.
c 1 Ti. 1. 18.
γ or, *to.*
d c. 13. 3, 4.
e Ph. 2. 25.
f Jer. 1. 10.
δ or, *reasonings.*
g 1 Co. 1. 19.
h Ps. 18. 27. Ez. 17. 24.
i c. 7. 14.
k Mat. 11. 29, 30.
l Ge. 8. 21. Mat. 15. 19. He. 4. 12.
m c. 8. 4, &c.
n c. 7. 15.
o Jn. 6 7. 24.
p c. 13. 2, 3.
q c. 13. 8.
r c. 8. 24.
ζ *said he.*
η *blessing.*
θ or, *which hath been so much spoken of before.*
s c. 3. 1.
t Ps. 41. 1-3. Pr. 11. 24, 25. 19. 17. 22. 9. Ga. 6. 7, 9.
λ *understand it not*
u Pr. 26. 12.
v De. 15. 7, 8.
w Ex. 35. 5. Ro. 12. 8.
μ or, *line.*
x Ph. 4. 19.
y Ps. 112. 9.
z Is. 55. 10.
a Ro. 15. 20.
π or, *magnified in you.*
b Hos. 10. 12.
ρ *simplicity,* or *liberality.*
c c. 1. 11. 4. 15.
σ or, *rule.*
d Je. 9. 24.
e c. 8. 14.
f Ro. 2 29.
g Mat. 5. 16.
τ or, *ye do bear.*
h c. 8. 1.
i Hos. 2. 19, 20.
k Ja. 1. 17.
l Le. 21. 13.
m Jer. 3. 16.
n Ro. 12. 1.
φ or, *in outward appearance.*
o ver. 10.
p Ga. 1. 7, 8.
q 1 Co. 4. 21. c. 13. 2, 10.
ψ or, *reckon.*
ω or *withme.*

Digitized by Google

8. ver. 1.–3,10,24. ch.6.6.–9.2,7. Jos.24.14. Eze. 33.31. Ro.11.12..14.–12.9. 1Co.7.6.–12.25. Ep. 4.15.–6.24. He. 10.24. Ja. 2.14..16. 1Pe.1.22. 1Jn°.3.17..19.
9. ch. 6.10.–13.14. Ps.102.24..27. Is.53.2.–62.1.–65.8. Mat. 8.20.–17.27.–20.28. Mar. 6.3. Lu. 2.7.–8.3.–9.58.–16.11. Jn°.1.1..4, 10, 14, 17.–12.30.–16.15.–17.19. Ro. 5.8, 20, 21.–8.32.–11.12. 1Co.1.4.–3.21,22.–15.47. Ep.1.6..8.–2.7.–3.8,19. Phi. 2.6..8. Col.1.16,17,24. 1Ti.6.18. He.1.2, 6..14. Ja. 2.5. Re. 21.7.
10. Forward: Gr. *willing*. ver. 8. ch. 9.2.–12.1. Pr. 19.17. Mat. 10.42. Jn°.11.50.–16.7.–18.14. 1Co. 6.12.–7.25, 40.–10.33. Phi. 4.17. 1Ti.6.18, 19. He. 13.16.
12. ch. 9.7. Ex. 25.2.–35.5,21,22,29. 1Ch.29.3..18 2Ch. 6.8. Pr.19.22. Mar.12.42..44.–14.7,8. Lu. 7.44..46.–12.47, 48.–16.10.–21.1..4. 1Pe. 4.10.
13. Ac. 4.34. Ro. 15.26, 27.
15. Ex. 16.18. Lu. 22.35.
16. ch.7.7,12. Ezr. 7.27. Ne.2.12. Je. 31.33.–32.40. Phi. 2.20. Col. 3.17. Re. 17.17.
17. ver. 6, 8, 10. He. 13.22.
18. ver. 19, 22, 23. ch. 12.18. Ro. 16.4.
19. Grace; or, *gift*. ver. 1..4, 6, 7. ch. 4.5, 15.–9.8, 12..14. Ac. 6.3..6.–15.22,25. 1Co.16.3, 4. Phi. 4.18, 19. 1Pe. 4.10, 11.
20. ch. 11.12. Mat. 10.16. Ro. 14.16. 1Co. 16.3. Ep. 5.15. 1Th. 5.22.
21. ch. 2.17.–5.9..11. Mat. 5.16.–6.1..4.–23.5. Ro. 12.17. Phi. 4.8. 1Th. 5.22. 1Ti. 5.14. Tit. 2.5,8. 1Pe. 2.12.
22. I have; or, *he hath*. Phi. 2.20..22.
23. ver.6,16,19. ch. 7.6.–12.18. Lu. 5.7,10. Phi. 2.25.–4.3. Col. 1.7. 1Th. 3.2. Phile. 1.17,24. 3Jn°. 8.
24. ver. 8. ch. 7.14.–9.2.–4.

CHAP. IX.

1. ver.12..14. ch. 8.4. Ge. 27.42. 1Sa. 20.23. 2Ki. 22.18. Job 37.23. Ps. 45.1. Mat. 22.31. Ac. 11.29. Ro. 11.28.–15.26. 1 Co. 16.1. Ga. 2.10.–6.10. Phi. 3.5, 6. 1Th. 4.9,10.–5.1. 1Jn°. 2.27.
2. ch. 1.1..8.8,10,19,24. 1 Co. 16.15. 1 Th. 1.7, 8. He. 10.24.
3. ver.4,5. ch.7,14.–8.6,17..24. 1Co.16.1,&c. Tit.3.1.
4. ver. 2. ch. 8.1..5.–11.17.
5. Bounty: Gr. *blessing*.—Whereof ye had notice before; or, *which hath been so much spoken of before*. ch. 8.6. Ge. 33.11. 1 Sa. 25.27.–30.26. 2Ki. 5.15. 1 Co. 16.2.
6. ver.10. Pr.11.18,24,25.–19.17.–22.9. Ec.11.1,6. Lu. 6.38.–19.16..26. 1Co.1.12.–7.29.–15.50. Ga. 3.17.–5.16.–6.7,9. Ep. 4.17. Col. 2.4. He. 6.10.
7. ch. 8.12. Ex. 25.2.–35.5. De.15.7..11,14. 1Ch. 29.17. Pr. 11.25.–22.9.–23.6..8. Is. 32.5, 8. Ac. 20.35. Ro. 12.8. Ja. 5.9. 1 Pe. 4.9.
8. ver.11. ch. 8.2,7,19. 1Ch. 29.12..14. 2Ch. 25.2. Ps. 84.11. Pr. 3.9,10.–10.22.–11.24, 25.–28.27. Hag. 2.8. Mal. 3.10. Ac. 9.36. 1Co. 15.58. Ep. 2.10. Phi. 4.18,19. Col. 1.10. 2 Th. 2.17. 2Ti. 3.17. Tit. 2.14.–3.8, 14.
9. Ps. 112.3, 9. Pr. 8.18.–21.21. Is. 51.8. 1 Co. 13.13. Ga. 5.5, 6.
10. ver. 6. Ge. 1.11,12.–47.19,23,24. Pr. 11.18. Ec. 11.6. Is. 55.10. Ho. 10.12. Mat. 6.1. Phi. 4.17.
11. Bountifulness; or, *liberality*: Gr. *simplicity*. ver. 12. ch. 1.11.–4.15.–8.2,3,16,19. 1Ch. 29.12..14. 2Ch. 31.10. Pr. 3.9,10. Ho. 10.12. Mal. 3.10,11. Ro. 12.8. Ep. 5.9. Phi. 1.11. 1Th. 3.12.–4.10. 1Ti. 6.17,18.
12. ver. 1. ch. 8.4,14,15. Phi. 2.25.–4.18, 19. Phile. 1.7. Ja. 2.14..16. 1Jn°. 3.17, 18.
13. ch. 10.5. Ps. 50.23. Mat. 5.16. Lu. 6.46. Jn°. 15.8. Ro. 10.16.–16.26. Ac. 4.21.–11.18.–21.19,20. Ga. 1.24. He. 5.9.–13.16. 1 Pe. 2.9.–4.11.
14. ch. 1.11.–8.1,6,7. 2Sa. 13.39. Ezr. 6.8.10. Ps. 41.1, 2. Pr. 11.26. Lu. 16.9. Ro. 1.11. 1Co. 1.4, 5. Phi. 1.8.–2.26.–4.18,19. 1Ti. 1.14. 2Ti. 1.16..18.
15. ver. 11. ch. 2.4. 1Ch. 16.8,35. Ps. 30.4, 12.–92.1. Is. 9.6.–49.6. Lu. 2.14,33. Jn°. 1.16.–3.16. Ro. 6.23.–8.32. 1 Co. 15.57. Ep. 5.20. Ja. 1.17. 1Jn°. 4.9, 10.–5.11, 12. Re. 4.9.

CHAP. X.

1. In presence; or, *in outward appearance*. ver. 2, 7, 10. ch. 3,12.–5.20.–6.1.–7.4.–11.21,30.–12.5, 7.–9.13.2.4. Ps. 45.4. Is. 42.3,4. Zec. 9.9. Mat. 11.29.–12.19,20.–21.5. Ac. 8.32. Ro. 10.20.–12.1.–15.15. 1Co. 2.3.–4.10.–16.21, 22. Ga. 4.13.–5.2. Ep. 4.1. 2Th. 3.17. Phile. 9. 1Pe. 2.11,22,23. Re. 1.9.
2. Think; or, *reckon*. ch. 11.9..13.–12.13..20.–13.2, 10. Ro. 8.1,5. 1Co. 4.19.–21. Ga. 5.16..26. Ep. 2.2,3.
3. ver. 4. Ga. 2.20. 1 Ti. 1.18. 2 Ti. 2.3, 4.–4.7. He. 12.1. 1 Pe. 4.1,2.
4. Through God; or, *to God*. ch. 3.5.–4.7.–6.7.–13.3,4. Jos. 6.20. Ju. 7.13..23.–15.14..16. 1Sa. 17.45..50. Ps. 110.2. Is. 30.25.–41.14..16. Je. 1.10. Zec. 4.6, 7. Ac. 7.22. Ro. 6.13.–13.12. 1 Co. 1.18..24.–2.5. Ep. 6.13..18. 1 Th. 5.8. 1 Ti. 1.18. 2Ti. 2.3. He. 11.30,32,33.
5. Imaginations; or, *reasonings*. Ex. 5.2.–9.16,17. De. 15.9. 2Ki. 19.22,28. Job 40.11,12.–42.6. Ps. 10.4.–18.44.–110.2,3.–139.2. Pr. 15.26.–24.9. Is. 2.11,12,17.–55.7.–59.7.–60.14. Je. 4.14. Da. 4.37.–5.23.30. Mat. 15.19. Lu. 1.51. Ac. 4.25,26.–9.4..6. Ro. 1.5,21.–7.23.–16.26. 1Co. 1.19,27..29.–3.19. Phi. 3.4..9. 2Th. 2.4..8. He. 4.12.–5.9. 1 Pe. 1.2,14,15,22.
6. ch. 2.9,19.–7.15.–13.2,10. Nu. 16.26..30. Ac. 5.3..11.–13.10,11. 1 Co. 4.21.–5.3..5. 1Ti. 1.20. 3Jn°. 10.
7. ch. 5.12.–11.4,18,23.–12.11.–13.3. 1Sa. 16.7. Mat. 23.5. Lu. 16.15. Jn°. 7.24. Ro. 2.28, 29. 1 Co. 3.23.–9.1.–14.37.–15.23. Ga. 1.11..13.–2.5..9.–3.29. 1 Jn°. 4.6.
8. ch. 1.24.–7.14.–12.6.–13.8,10. Ga. 1.1. 2Ti. 1.12.
9. ver. 10. 1 Co. 4.5, 19..21
10. Say they: Gr. *saith he*. ver. 1,11. ch. 11.6.–12.5..9. Ex. 4.10. Je. 1.6. 1Co. 1.17,21.–2.1..4. Ga. 4.13.
11. ch. 12.20.–13.2, 3, 10. 1Co. 4.19, 20.
12. Are not wise; or, *understand it not*. ch. 3.1.–5.12. Job 12.2. Pr. 25.27.–27.2. Lu. 18.11. Ro. 15.18.
13. Rule; or, *line*. ver. 15. Ps. 19.4. Pr. 25.14. Is. 28.17. Mat. 25.15. Ro. 10.18.–12.6.–15.20. 1 Co. 12.11. Ep. 4.7. 1 Pe. 4.10, 11.
14. ch. 3.1..3.–4.4. Mar. 1.1. Ac. 20.24. Ro. 1.16.–2.16.–15.18,19.–16.25. 1Co. 3.5,10.–4.15.–9.1,2. Ga. 1.6.3. Col. 1.5. 1 Ti. 1.11.
15. Enlarged by you; or, *magnified in you*. ver. 13. Ro. 15.20.
16. Rule; or, *line*. ver. 13. Ro. 15.24, 28.
17. Ps. 105.3.–106.5. Is. 41.16, 25.–65.16. Je. 4.2. 9.23,24. Ro. 5.11. 1Co. 1.29,31. Ga. 6.13,14. Phi. 3.3. Ja. 1.9, 10.
18. ver. 12. ch. 3.1.–5.12.–6.4.–13.7. Pr. 21.2.–27.2. Mat. 25.20..23. Lu. 16.15.–18.10..14. Jn°. 5.42..44.–12.43. Ac. 2.22. Ro. 2.29.–14.18.–16.10. 1 Co. 4.5.–11.19. 2 Ti. 2.15. 1 Pe. 1.7.

CHAP. XI.

1. Bear with me; or, *ye do bear with me*. ver. 4, 16,17,19,21. ch. 5.13.–12.11. Nu. 11.29. Jos. 7.7. 2Ki. 5.3. Ac. 18.14.–26.29. 1Co. 1.21.–3.18.–4.8,10. He. 5.2.
2. Ge. 34.2,5. Le. 21.13..15. Ps. 45.10,11. Is. 54.5.–62.4,5. Eze. 44.22. Ho. 2.19,20. Jn°. 3.29. Ro. 7.4. 1Co. 4.15. Ga. 1.6.–4.17..20. Ep. 5.27. Phi. 1.8. Col. 1.28. 1 Th. 2.11.

Digitized by Google

3. ver. 13.–15,19. ch. 1. 12.–2. 17.–12. 20,21. Ge. 3. 4,13. Ps. 119. 53. Mat. 24. 24. Jn°. 8. 44. Ac. 20. 30,31. Ro. 12. 8.–16. 18,19. Ga. 1. 6.–3. 1.–4. 11. Ep. 4. 14.–6. 24. Phi. 3. 18,19. Col. 2. 4,8,18. 2 Th. 2. 3.–11. He. 13. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 3.–4. 14.–4. 1.–4. 2 Ti. 3. 1.–9. 13.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–14.–3. 3,17. 1 Jn°. 2. 18.–4. 1. Jude 4. Re. 12. 9.–20. 2.

4. With him; or, *with me.* Ac. 4. 12. 1 Co. 12. 4,11. Ga. 1. 7, 8.–3. 2. Ep. 4. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 2. 5.

5. ch. 12. 11, 12. 1 Co. 15. 10. Ga. 2. 6.,9.

6. ch. 4. 2.–5. 11.–7. 2.–10. 10.–12. 12. 1 Co. 1. 17.–21.–2. 1.–3, 13. Ep. 3. 4. 2 Pe. 3. 15, 16.

7. ch. 10. 1.–12. 13. Ac. 18. 1.–20. 34. 1 Co. 4. 10.–12.–9. 6, 14.–18. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8.

8. ver. 9. Phi. 4. 14.–16.

9. ver. 8. ch. 6. 4.–8. 1, 2.–9. 12.–12. 13.–16. Ne. 5. 15. Ac. 20. 23. Phi. 2. 25.–4. 10.–16. 1 Th. 2. 6, 9. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9.

10. No man shall stop me of this boasting: Gr. *this boasting shall not be stopped in me.* ver. 12, 16, 17, 31. ch. 1. 1, 23.–9. 2.–10. 15.–12. 14.–16, 19. Ac. 18. 12, 27. Ro. 1. 9.–9. 1.–16. 5. 1 Co. 9. 15.–16. 15. Ga. 1. 20. 1 Th. 1. 7, 8.–2. 5, 10. 1 Ti. 2. 7.

11. ver. 10. ch. 6. 11, 12.–7. 3.–12. 9, 3, 15. Jos. 22. 22. Ps. 44. 21. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–21. 17. Ac. 15. 8. He. 4. 13. Re. 2. 23.

12. ver. 9. ch. 1. 17, 18.–5. 12.–10. 17. Job 23. 13. 1 Co. 5. 6.–9. 12. Ga. 6. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 5. 14.

13. ver. 15. ch. 2. 17.–4. 2. Mat. 24. 24. Ac. 15. 1, 24.–20. 30. Ro. 16. 18. Ga. 1. 7.–2. 4.–4. 17.–6. 12. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 1. 15, 16.–3. 2. Col. 2. 4, 8. 1 Ti. 1. 4, 7.–4. 1.–3.–6. 3.–5. 2 Ti. 2. 17.–19.–3. 5.–9.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3. 1 Jn°. 2. 18.–4. 1. 2 Jn°. 7.–11. Jude 4. Re. 2. 2, 9, 20.–19. 20.

14. ver. 3. ch. 2. 11. Ge. 3. 1.–5. Mat. 4. 1.–10. Ga. 1. 8. Re. 12. 9.

15. ver. 13, 23. ch. 3. 6. 2 Ki. 5. 13. Is. 9. 14, 15. Je. 5. 31.–23. 14, 15.–28. 15.–17.–29. 32. Eze. 13. 10.–15, 22. Mat. 7. 15, 16. Ac. 13. 10. 1 Co. 9. 11. Ga. 1. 8, 9. Ep. 6. 12. Phi. 3. 19. 2 Th. 2. 8.–12. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 13.–22. Jude 4. 10.–13. Re. 9. 11.–13. 2, 14.–19. 19.–21.–20. 2, 3, 7.–10.

16. Receive me; or, *suffer me.* ver. 1, 19, 21.–23. ch. 12. 6, 11.

17. ver. 18.–27. ch. 9. 4. 1 Co. 7. 6, 12. Phi. 3. 4.–6.

18. ver. 12, 21.–23. ch. 10. 12.–18.–12. 5, 6, 9, 11. Je. 9. 23, 24. Phi. 3. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 1. 24.

19. 1 Co. 4. 10.–8. 1.–10. 15. Re. 3. 17.

20. ver. 18. ch. 1. 6, 24. La. 3. 20. Lu. 6. 29. Ro. 16. 17, 18. Ga. 2. 4.–4. 3, 9, 25.–5. 1, 10.–6. 12. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Th. 2. 5.

21. ver. 17, 22.–27. ch. 10. 1, 2, 10.–13. 1. Phi. 3. 3.–6.

22. Ge. 17. 8, 9. Ex. 3. 18.–5. 3.–7. 16.–9. 1, 13.–10. 3. 2 Ch. 20. 7. Mat. 3. 9. Jn°. 8. 33.–39. Ac. 22. 3. Ro. 4. 13.–18.–11. 1. Phi. 3. 5.

23. ver. 5, 24, 25. ch. 1. 9, 10.–3. 6.–4. 11.–6. 4, 5, 9.–12. 11, 12. Ac. 9. 16.–14. 19.–16. 24.–20. 23.–21. 11.–24. 26, 27.–25. 14.–27. 1.–28, 16, 30. 1 Co. 3. 5.–4. 1.–15. 10, 30.–32. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1.–6. 20. Phi. 1. 13.–2. 17. Col. 1. 24, 29. 1 Th. 3. 2. 1 Ti. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 8, 16.–2. 9. Phile. 9. He. 10. 34.

24. De. 25. 2, 3. Mat. 10. 17. Mar. 13. 9.

25. Mat. 21. 35. Ac. 7. 58, 59.–14. 5, 18, 19.–16. 22, 23, 33, 37.–22. 24.–27. 41. He. 11. 37.

26. ver. 32. ch. 1. 8.–10. Ac. 9. 23, 24, 26. 30.–11. 25, 26.–XIII.–XIV.–15. 2–4, 40, 41.–XVI.–XVII.–18. 1, 18.–23.–19. 1, 23.–41.–20. 1, &c.–21. 28. 31.–23. 12, &c.–25. 3.–28. 10. Ro. 15. 19, 24.–28. 1 Co. 15. 32. Ga. 1. 17.–21. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16.

27. ver. 23. ch. 6. 5. Je. 38. 9. Ac. 13. 2, 3.–14. 23.–20. 5.–11, 31, 34, 35. Ro. 8. 35, 36. 1 Co. 4. 11, 12.–7. 5. Phi. 4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 9. He. 11. 37. Ja. 2. 15, 16.

28. ver. 23.–27. Ac. 15. 36, 41.–18. 23.–20. 2, 18.–35. Ro. 1. 14.–11. 13.–15. 16.–16. 4. Col. 2. 1.

29. ver. 13.–15. ch. 2. 4, 5.–7. 5, 6.–13. 9. Nu. 25. 6.–11. Ezr. 9. 1.–3. Ne. 5. 6.–13.–13. 15.–20, 23.–25. Jn°. 2. 17. Ro. 12. 15.–15. 1. 1 Co. 5. 1.–5.–6. 5.–7, 15.–18.–8. 13.–9. 22.–11. 22.–12. 26.–15. 12, &c. 36. Ga. 1. 7.–10.–2. 4.–6, 14.–3. 1.–3.–4. 8.–20.–5. 2.–4.–6. 2. 1 Th. 3. 5.–8. 2 Jn°. 10. 11. Jude 3, 4. Re. 2. 2, 20.–3. 15.–18.

30. ver. 16.–18. ch. 12. 1, 5.–11. Pr. 25. 27.–27. 2. Je. 9. 23, 24. Col. 1. 24.

31. ver. 10. ch. 1. 3, 21. Ne. 9. 5. Ps. 41. 13. Jn°. 10. 30.–20. 17. Ro. 1. 9, 25.–9. 1, 5. Ga. 1. 2. Ep. 1. 3.–3. 14. Col. 1. 3. 1 Th. 2. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 11, 17.–6. 17.

32. ver. 26. Ac. 9. 24, 25.

33. Jos. 2. 18. 1 Sa. 19. 12.

CHAP. XII.

1. I will come: Gr. *for I will come.* ver. 7, 11. ch. 5. 17.–8. 10.–11. 16.–30. Nu. 12. 6. Eze. 3. 1, &c.–11. 24. Da. 10. 5.–10. Joel 2. 28, 29. Jn°. 16. 7.–18. 14. Ac. 9. 10.–17.–18. 9.–22. 17. Ro. 16. 7. 1 Co. 5. 12.–10. 23. Ga. 1. 12, 22.–2. 2. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

2. ver. 3.–5. ch. 5. 6.,8, 17, 21.–11. 11.–13. 5. Ge. 1. 14.–20. 1 Ki. 8. 27.–18. 12. 2 Ki. 2. 16. Is. 45. 24, 25.–57. 15. Eze. 8. 1.–3.–11. 24. Lu. 24. 51. Jn°. 6. 56.–15. 4.–6.–17. 21.–23. Ac. 8. 39, 40.–14. 6.–22. 17. Ro. 8. 1.–16. 7. 1 Co. 1. 30. Ga. 1. 22.–5. 6. Phi. 1. 22, 23. 1 Th. 4. 17. He. 9. 24. Re. 1. 10.–4. 2.–12. 5.

4. Lawful; or, *possible.* Eze. 31. 9. Lu. 23. 43. Re. 2. 7.

5. ver. 2.,4, 9, 10. ch. 11. 30.

6. ver. 7. ch. 1. 18.–10. 8.,10.–11. 16, 18. Job 24. 25. Ro. 9. 1. 1 Co. 3. 5, 9, 10.

7. ver. 1.,4. ch. 10. 5.–11. 20. Ge. 22. 25, 31. De. 8. 14.–17, 20. Ju. 2. 3. 2 Ch. 26. 16.–22. 25, 26, 31. Job 2. 7. Eze. 28. 24. Da. 5. 20. Mat. 26. 67. Lu. 13. 16. 1 Co. 4. 11.–5. 5. Ga. 4. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 3. 6. De. 3. 23.–27. 1 Sa. 15. 11. 2 Sa. 12. 16.–18. Mat. 20. 21, 22.–26. 39.–44. He. 5. 7.

9. ver. 5, 10, 15. ch. 11. 30. Ex. 3. 11, 12.–4. 10.–15. De. 33. 25.–27. Jos. 1. 9. Job 1. 9. Ps. 8. 2. Is. 4. 5, 6.–11. 4.–35. 3, 4.–40. 28.–31.–41. 13.–16.–43. 2. Je. 1. 6.,9. Da. 10. 16.,19. Zep. 3. 17. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–10. 19, 20.–28. 18, 20. Lu. 21. 15. 1 Co. 10. 13.–15. 10. Ep. 3. 16. Phi. 4. 13. Col. 1. 11. 28, 29. 1 Ti. 1. 14. He. 4. 16.–11. 34. 1 Pe. 4. 13, 14.

10. ver. 9. ch. 1. 4.–4. 5, 8.–11, 17.–7. 4.–11. 23.–30.–13. 4, 9. Mat. 5. 11.–10. 18. Lu. 6. 22. Jn°. 15. 21. Ac. 5. 41. Ro. 5. 3.–8. 35.–39. 1 Co. 4. 10. Ep. 6. 10. Phi. 1. 29.–2. 17, 18. Col. 1. 24. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 7.–4. 13, 14. Re. 2. 9.

11. ver. 1, 6, 12. ch. 11. 1, 5, 16, 17. 1 Co. 33. 4.–7, 22.–15. 8.–10. Ga. 2. 6.,14. Ep. 3. 8.

12. ch. 4. 2.–6. 4.–10.–11, 4, 6. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 1. 5–7.–9. 2.–14. 18.

13. ver. 14. ch. 11. 7.–9. 1 Co. 9. 6, 12, 15.–18.

14. ch. 1. 15.–13. 1. Ge. 24. 35, 36.–31. 14, 15. Pr. 11. 30.–13. 22.–19. 14. Ac. 20. 33. 1 Co. 4. 14, 15, 19.–10. 33.–11. 34.–16. 5. Phi. 4. 1, 17. 1 Th. 2. 5, 6, 11, 19, 20. 1 Pe. 5. 2.,4.

15. You: Ga. *your souls.* ver. 9. ch. 1. 6, 14.–2. 3.–6. 12, 13.–7. 3. 2 Sa. 13. 39.–17. 1.,4.–18. 33. Jn°. 10. 16, 11. 1 Co. 4. 8.–18. Ga. 4. 19. Phi. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24. 1 Th. 2. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 10.

16. ver. 13. ch. 1. 12.–4. 2.–7. 2.–10. 2, 3.–11. 9, 10. 1 Th. 2. 3, 5. 4 Pe. 2. 3.

Digitized by Google

5 For I suppose I [a] was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though [b] *I be* rude in speech, yet not [c] in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest [d] among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them*, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I [m] was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me, the [n] brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all *things* I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself*.

10 As the truth of Christ is in me, [γ] no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia.

11 Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them [p] which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such *are* false [q] apostles, deceitful [s] workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan [u] himself is transformed into an angel of light.

15 Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as y[c] ministers of righteousness; whose end [v] shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool [w]; if otherwise, yet as a fool [η] receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak *it* [x] not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence [θ] of boasting.

18 Seeing [δ] that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye *yourselves* are wise.

20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour *you*, if a man take *of you*, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? so *am* I. Are they Israelites? so *am* I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so *am* I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I *am* more; in labours [z] more abundant, in stripes [b] above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths [k] oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I forty *stripes* [m] save one.

25 Thrice was I beaten [n] with rods, once was I [o] stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night [p] and a day I have been in the deep;

26 *In* journeyings often, *in* perils of waters, *in* perils of robbers, *in* perils [r] by *mine own* countrymen, *in* perils by the heathen, *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings [s] often, in hunger [u] and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care [b] of all the churches.

29 Who [c] is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not [τ]?

30 If I must needs glory, I will [φ] glory of y[c] things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God [λ] and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which [ι] is blessed for evermore, knoweth [k] that I lie not.

32 In Damascus [l] the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAP. XII.

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. [β] I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man in [a] Christ about fourteen [δ] years ago, (whether in the body I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise [r], and heard unspeakable words, which it is not [ζ] lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet [t] of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or *that* he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn [f] in the flesh, the [z] messenger of Satan, to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this [c] thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory [d] in my infirmities, that the power [e] of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying: ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for [f] in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though [i] I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs [l] of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein you were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that I [g] myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; & I will not be burdensome to you: for [j] I seek not yours, but you: for y[c] children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for [θ] you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you:

A. D. 60.

a 2Co. 15. 10.
c. 12. 11.
b Ac. 15. 36. 40.
c 1 Co. 9. 22.
d 1 Co. 1. 17.
2. 1, 13.
e Ep. 3. 4.
f c. 12. 5, 9, 10.
g c. 12. 12.
h Ga. 1. 3.
i Ro. 9. 5.
k 1 Th. 2. 5.
l Ac. 9. 24, 25.
m Ac. 18. 3.
1 Th. 2. 9.
n Ph. 4. 10, 15.
β *For I will.*
γ *this boasting shall not be stopped in me.*
o Ro. 16. 7.
δ *A.D.* 46.
Ac. 22. 17.
p Ga. 1. 7.
Ph. 1. 15, &c
q Ga. 2. 4.
2 Pe. 2. 1.
1 Jn. 2. 18.
Re. 2. 2.
r Lu. 23. 43.
Re. 2. 7.
s Ph. 3. 2.
Tit. 1. 10, 11.
c *or, possible.*
t c. 11. 30.
ver. 9, 10.
u Ge. 3. 1, 5.
Re. 12. 9.
v Ph. 3. 19.
w c. 12. 6, 11.
η *or, suffer.*
x 1 Co. 7. 12.
y Eze. 28. 24.
Ga. 4. 14.
z Job 2. 7.
Lu. 13. 16.
a c. 9. 4.
b Ph. 3. 3, 4.
1 Co. 4. 10.
c De. 3. 23-27.
Ps. 77. 2-11.
Lu. 3. 8.
Mat. 26. 44.
d ver. 5.
e 1 Pe. 4. 14.
f c. 11. 5.
g 1 Co. 15. 10.
h Ac. 9. 16.
20. 23.
21. 11.
i Lu. 17. 10.
1 Co. 3. 7.
Ep. 3. 8.
k 1 Co. 15. 30-32.
l 1 Co. 9. 2.
m De. 25. 3.
n Ac. 16. 22.
o Ac. 14. 19.
p Ac. 27.
q c. 11. 9.
r Ac. 14. 5.
s 1 Co. 10. 33.
1 Th. 2. 8.
t Ac. 20. 31.
u 1 Co. 4. 11.
θ *your souls.*

Digitized by Google

nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 I desired Titus[a], and with *him* I sent a brother[c]: Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we* not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves[f] unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when[g] I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 *And* lest, when I come again, my God will humble[i] me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented[l] of the uncleanness, and fornication[m], and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAP. XIII.

THIS *is* the third *time* I am coming to you. In[β] y[e] mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretel you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them[r] which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty[w] in you.

4 For though[x] he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak[β] in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 Examine[b] yourselves whether ye be in the faith; prove your ownselves. Know ye not your ownselves, how that Jesus Christ[d] is in you, except ye be reprobates[e]?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

8 For[b] we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, *even* your perfection[k].

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness[n], according[g] to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect[y], be of good comfort, be[z] of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet[z] one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The[u] grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and y[e] love of God, and y[e] communion of y[e] Holy Ghost, *be* with you all. Amen.

The second *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

A.D. 60.

β or, with.
a c. 7. 2.
b 1 Co. 11. 28. 1 Jn. 3. 20, 21
c c. 8. 6.
d Ro. 8. 10. Ga. 4. 19.
e 1 Co. 9. 27. 2 Ti. 3. 8.
f c. 5. 12.
g 1 Co. 4. 21. c. 13. 2. 10
h Pr. 21. 30.
i c. 2. 1.
k 1 Th. 3. 10. He. 6. 1.
l Re. 2. 21.
m 1 Co. 5. 1.
n Tit. 1. 13.
o c. 10. 8.
p De. 19. 15. He. 10. 28, 29.
q ver. 9.
r Ro. 12. 16. 15. 5. Ep. 4. 3. Ph. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 8.
s Ro. 16. 16.
t c. 12. 21.
u Ro. 16. 24.
v Ph. 2. 1.
w 1 Co. 9. 2.
x Ph. 2. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 3. 18.

Digitized by Google

17. ver. 18. 2 Ki. 5. 16, 20..27. 1 Co. 4. 17.–16. 10.

18. ch. 2. 12, 13.–7. 6.–8. 6, 16..23. Nu. 16. 15. 1 Sa. 12. 3, 4. Ne. 5. 14. Ac. 20. 33..35. Ro. 4. 12. Phi. 2. 19..22. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

19. ver. 15. ch. 3. 1.–5. 10, 12, 13.–7. 1.–10. 8.–11. 10, 31.–13. 10. Ro. 9. 1.–12. 19. 1 Co. 9. 12..23.–10. 14, 33.–14. 26. Phi. 4. 1.

20. ver. 21. ch. 1. 23, 24.–2. 1..3.–10. 2, 6, 8, 9.–13. 2, 9, 10. Ps. 41. 7. Pr. 16. 28. Ro. 1. 29. 1 Co. 1. 11.–3. 3, 4.–4. 6..8, 18..21.–5. 3..5.–6. 7, 8.–11. 16..19.–14. 36, 37. Ga. 5. 15, 19..21, 26. Ep. 4. 31, 32. Ja. 3. 14..16.–4. 1..5. 1 Pe. 2. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 18. Jude 16.

21. ver. 7. ch. 2. 1..11.–7. 9..11.–8. 24.–9. 3, 4.–10. 6.–13. 2. Ex. 32. 31. De. 9. 18, 35. 1 Sa. 15. 35. Ezr. 9. 3.–10. 1. Ps. 119. 136. Je. 9. 1.–13. 17. Lu. 19. 41, 42. Ro. 9. 2.–13. 13. 1 Co. 5. 1, 9..11.–6. 9..11, 15..18.–6. 15..18. Ga. 5. 19. Ep. 5. 5, 6. Phi. 3. 18, 19. Col. 3. 5. 1 Th. 4. 3..7. He. 13. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 2. 10..14, 18. Jude 7, 23. Re. 2. 20..22.–21. 6.–22. 15.

CHAP. XIII.

1. ch. 12. 14. Nu. 35. 30. De. 17. 6.–19. 15. 1 Ki. 21. 10, 13. Mat. 18. 16.–26. 60, 61. Jn°. 8. 17, 18. He. 10. 28.

2. ver. 10. ch. 1. 23.–10. 1, 2, 8..11.–12. 20, 21. 1 Co. 4. 19..21.–5. 5.

3. ch. 2. 6, 10.–3. 1..3.–10. 8..10.–12. 12, 21. Mat. 10. 20.–18. 18..20. Lu. 21. 15. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5.–9. 1..3.

4. In him; or, *with him*. ch. 4. 7..12.–10. 3, 4, 10. Lu. 22. 43, 44. Jn°. 10. 18. Ac. 2. 36.–3. 16.–4. 10..12.–6. 4, 8..11. Ro. 6. 4, 8..11.–14. 9. 1 Co. 2. 3.–15. 43. Ep. 1. 19..23. Phi. 2. 7..11.–3. 10. 2 Ti. 2. 11, 12. He. 5. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 18, 22. Re. 1. 17, 18.

5. ver. 6, 7. ch. 6. 16. Ps. 17. 3.–26. 2.–119. 59.–139. 23, 24. La. 3. 40. Ezc. 18. 28. Hag. 1. 5, 7. Je. 6. 30. Jn°. 6. 56.–14. 23.–15. 5.–17. 23, 26. Ro. 1. 28.–8. 10. 1 Co. 3. 16.–6. 2, 15, 19.–9. 24, 27.–11. 28, 31. Ga. 2. 20.–4. 19.–6. 4. Ep. 2. 20..22.–3. 17. Col. 1. 23, 27.–2. 7, 19. 1 Ti. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 3. 8. Tit. 1. 13, 16.–2. 2. He. 4. 1.–6. 8.–12. 15. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 4, 5.–5. 9. Re. 2. 5.–3. 2, 3.

6. ver. 3, 4, 10. ch. 12. 20.

7. ver. 9. ch. 6. 4, 8, 9.–8. 21.–10. 10, 18. 1 Ch. 4. 10. Mat. 6. 13. Jn°. 17. 15. Ro. 12. 17.–13. 13.–16. 10. 1 Co. 4. 9..13.–11. 19. Phi. 1. 9..11.–4. 8. 1 Th. 5. 23. 1 Ti. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 2. 15.–4. 18. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 12.

8. ver. 10. ch. 10. 8. Nu. 16. 28..33. 1 Ki. 22. 28. 2 Ki. 1. 9..13.–2. 23..25. Pr. 26. 2. Mar. 9. 39.–16. 17..19. Lu. 9. 4..56. Ac. 4. 28..30.–5. 1..11.–13. 3..12.–19. 11..17. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 1. 20. He. 2. 3, 4.

9. ver. 7, 8, 11. ch. 7. 1.–11. 30.–12. 5..10. 1 Co. 4. 10. Ep. 4. 13. Phi. 3. 12..15. Col. 1. 28.–4. 12. 1 Th. 3. 10. 2 Ti. 3. 17. He. 12. 23.–13. 21. 1 Pe. 5. 10.

10. ver. 2, 8. ch. 2. 3.–10. 2, 8.–12. 20, 21. 1 Co. 4. 21. Tit. 1. 13.

11. ver. 9, 14. ch. 1. 4. Ge. 37. 4.–45. 24. Mat. 1. 23.–5. 48. Mar. 9. 50. Lu. 9. 61. Jn°. 17. 23. Ac. 15. 29.–18. 21..23. 30. Ro. 12. 16, 18.–14. 19.–15. 5, 6, 13, 33.–16. 20. 1 Co. 1. 10. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 1..3.–3. 16.–4. 2, 4, 9. 1 Th. 4. 18.–5. 13, 16, 23. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17.–3. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 22. He. 12. 14.–13. 20. Ja. 1. 4.–3. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 3. 8, 11.–5. 10. 1 Jn°. 4. 8..16. Re. 22. 21.

12. Ro. 16. 16. 1 Co. 16. 20. 1 Th. 5. 26. 1 Pe. 5. 14.

13. Ro. 16. 16, 21..23. Phi. 4. 21, 22. Phile. 23, 24. He. 13. 24. 1 Pe. 5. 13. 2 Jn°. 13. 3 Jn°. 14.

14. Nu. 6. 23..27. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 19, 20. Jn°. 1. 16, 17.–4. 10, 14.–7. 38, 39.–14. 15..17. Ro. 1. 7.–5. 5.–8. 9, 14..17, 39.–16. 20, 24, 27. 1 Co. 3. 16.–6. 19.–12. 13.–14. 16.–16. 23. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 2. 18, 22.–5. 9.–6. 23. Phi. 2. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.–3. 16, 24. Jude 21. Re. 1. 4, 5.

Digitized by Google

GALATIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 58.] ver. 11, 12, 17. Mat. 28. 18.–20. Jn°. 5. 19.–10. 30.–20, 21. Ac. 1. 16.–26.–2. 24.–32.–3. 15.–9. 6, 15, 16.–13. 2.–4.–22. 10. 14.–21.–26. 16.–18. Ro. 1. 1, 4, 5.–4. 24, 25.–10. 9.–14. 9. 1 Co. 1. 1. 2 Co. 3. 1.–3. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–3. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 11.–14. 2 Ti. 1. 1. Tit. 1. 3. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 1. 5, 18.–2. 8.

2. Ac. 9. 31.–15. 41.–16. 5, 6.–18. 23. 1 Co. 16. 1. Phi. 4. 21.

3. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 3. 2 Co. 1, 2.–13. 14. Ep. 1. 2. Phi. 1. 2. Col. 1. 2. 1 Th. 1. 1. 2 Jn°. 3.

4. ch. 2. 20.–6. 14. Ps. 40. 8. Is. 65. 17. Mat. 6. 9.–20. 28.–26. 28, 42. Mar. 10. 45. Lu. 22. 19, 42. Jn°. 5. 30.–6. 38.–10. 11.–12. 31.–14. 30, 31.–15. 18, 19.–17. 14, 15. Ro. 1. 7.–4. 25.–8. 2, 32.–12. 2. Ep. 1. 2, 3, 11.–5. 2. Phi. 4. 20. 1 Th. 3. 11, 13. 2 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. He. 2. 5.–6. 5.–9. 14.–10. 4.–20. Ja. 4. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 2, 15.–17.–3. 16.–5. 4, 5, 19, 20. Re. 1. 5.–5. 9.–7. 9.

5. 1 Ch. 29. 13. Ps. 41. 13.–72. 19. Is. 24. 15.–42. 12. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 20. Lu. 2. 14. Ro. 11. 36.–16. 27. Ep. 1. 12. Phi. 4. 20. 1 Ti. 1. 17. 2 Ti. 4. 18. He. 13. 21. 1 Pe. 5. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 18. Jude 25. Re. 4. 9.–11.–5. 12.–7. 12.–14. 7.

6. ch. 3. 1.–5.–4. 9.–15.–5. 7, 8. Ps. 106. 13. Is. 29. 13. Je. 2. 12, 13. Mar. 6. 6. Jn°. 9. 30. Ac. 15. 11. Ro. 5. 2.–10. 3. 1 Co. 4. 15. 2 Co. 11. 4. 2 Th. 2. 14. 1 Ti. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9.–2. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 1, 15. 2 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 22. 21.

7. ch. 2. 4.–4. 17.–5. 10, 12.–6. 11, 12, 17. Je. 23. 26. Mat. 24. 24. Ac. 13. 10.–15. 1.–5, 24.–20. 30. Ro. 16. 17, 18. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 2.–11. 13. 1 Ti. 4. 1.–3. 2 Ti. 2. 18.–3. 8, 9.–4. 3, 4. Tit. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3. 1 Jn°. 2. 18, 19, 26.–4. 1. 2 Jn°. 7. 10. Jude 4. Re. 2. 2, 6, 14, 15, 20.–12. 9.–13. 14.–19. 20.–20. 3.

8. ver. 9. ch. 3. 10, 13. Ge. 9. 25. De. 27. 15.–26. Jos. 9. 23. 1 Sa. 26. 19. Ne. 13. 25. Mat. 25. 41. Mar. 14. 71. Ac. 23. 14. Ro. 9. 3. 1 Co. 12. 3.–16. 22. 2 Co. 11. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 19, 20. Tit. 3. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 14. Re. 22. 18, 19.

9. De. 4. 2.–12. 32.–13. 1.–11. Pr. 30. 6. 2 Co. 1. 17.–13. 1, 2. Phi. 3. 1.–4. 4. Re. 22. 18, 19.

10. 1 Sa. 24. 7. Mat. 22. 16.–28. 14. Ac. 4. 19, 20.–5. 29.–12. 20. Ro. 1. 1.–2. 8.–15. 1, 2. 1 Co. 10. 33. 2 Co. 5. 9.–11. Ep. 6. 6. Col. 3. 22. 1 Th. 2. 4. Ja. 4. 4.

11. ver. 1. 1 Co. 2. 9, 10.–11. 33.–15. 1.–3. Ep. 3. 3.–8.

12. ver. 1. 1 Co. 15. 1, 3. Ep. 3. 3.

13. Ac. 8. 3, 33.–9. 1, 2, 13, 14, 21, 26.–22. 3.–5.–26. 4, 5, 9.–17. 1 Co. 15. 1, 3, 9. Phi. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.

14 Equals: Gr. *equals in years.* Is. 29. 13.–57. 19. Je. 9. 14. Mat. 15. 2, 3, 6. Mar. 7. 3.–13. Ac. 22. 3.–26. 5, 9. Phi. 3. 4.–6. Col. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 18.

15. [*A. D.* 35.] De. 7. 7, 8. 1 Sa. 12. 22. 1 Ch. 28. 4, 5. Is. 49. 1, 5. Je. 1. 5. Mat. 11. 26. Lu. 1. 15, 16.–10. 21. Ac. 9. 15.–13. 2.–22. 14, 15. Ro. 1. 1. 1 Co. 1. 1, 5, 24.–8. 30.–15. 10. Ep. 1. 5, 9.–3. 11. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 12.–14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. 1 Pe. 5. 10.

16. ver. 11, 12. ch. 2. 1, 6.–9. De. 33. 9. Mat. 16. 17.–26. 41. Lu. 9. 23.–25, 59.–62. Ac. 9. 15.–22. 21.–26. 17.–20. Ro. 1. 13, 14.–11. 13.–15. 16.–19. 1 Co. 15. 50. 2 Co. 4. 6.–5. 16. Ep 1. 17, 18.–3. 1, 5.–10.–6. 12. Co. 1. 25.–27. 1 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 2. 7. Ti. 1. 11. He. 2. 14.

17. ver. 18. Ac. 19. 20.–25. 2 Co. 11. 32, 33.

18. [*A. D.* 38.] Went; or, *returned.* Ac. 9. 26.–29.–22. 17, 18.

19. Mat. 10. 3.–13. 55. Mar. 3. 18.–6. 3. Lu. 6. 15. Ac. 1. 13. 1 Co. 9. 5. Ja. 1. 1. Jude 1.

20. Ro. 9. 1. 2 Co. 11. 10, 11, 31.

21. Ac. 6. 9.–9. 30.–11. 25, 26.–13. 1.–15. 23, 41.–18. 18.–21. 3, 39.–22. 3.–23. 34.

22. Ac. 9. 31. Ro. 16. 7. 1 Co. 1. 30. Phi. 1. 1. 1 Th. 1. 1.–2. 14.–2 Th. 1. 1.

23. Ac. 9. 13, 14, 20, 21, 27. 1 Co. 15. 8.–10. 1 Ti. 1. 13.–16.

24. Nu. 23. 23. Lu. 2. 14.–7. 16.–15. 10, 32. Ac. 11. 18.–21. 20. 2 Co. 9. 13. Col. 1. 3, 4. 2 Th. 1. 10, 12.

CHAP. II.

1. [*A. D.* 52.] ver. 3, 13. ch. 1. 18. Ac. 4. 36, 37.–11. 25, 30.–12. 25.–13. 2, 50.–14. 11.–15. 2.–4, 25, 36.–39. 1 Co. 9. 6. 2 Co. 8. 16, 23. Col. 4. 10. Tit. 1. 4.

2. Privately; or, *severally.* ver. 6, 9. ch. 1, 16. Ex. 18. 9.–23. Ec. 10. 1. Mat. 10. 43. Ac. 5. 34.–15. 4, 12.–16. 9, 10.–18. 9.–23. 11. 1 Co. 1. 23.–2. 2.–9. 26. Phi. 2. 16, 28. 1 Th. 3. 5.

3. ch. 5. 2.–6. Ac. 15. 24.–16. 3. 1 Co. 9. 20, 21.

4. ch. 3. 23.–26.–4. 3, 9.–5. 1, 13. Ps. 51. 12.–119. 45. Is. 51. 23. Jn°. 8. 31.–36. Ac. 15. 1, 24.–20. 30. 2 Co. 3. 17.–11. 13, 20, 26. 2 Ti. 3. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2, 19. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Jude 4.

5. ver. 14. ch. 3. 1, 2.–4. 6, 16. Ac. 15. 2. Ep. 1. 13. Col. 1. 5.–2. 4, 8. 1 Th. 2. 13. Jude 3.

6. ver. 2, 9, 10, 12.–14. ch. 6. 3. De. 10. 17. Job 32. 6, 7, 17.–22.–34. 19. Mat. 22. 16. Mar. 6. 17.–20.–12. 14. Lu. 20. 21. Ac. 10. 34.–15. 6.–29. Ro. 2. 11. 2 Co. 5. 16.–11. 5, 21.–23.–12. 11. Ep. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. He. 13. 7, 17. 1 Pe. 1. 17.

7. ver. 9. ch. 1. 16. Ac. 13. 46.–48.–15. 12, 25, 26.–18. 6.–28. 28. Ro. 1. 5.–11. 13. 1 Th. 2. 4. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 15.

8. ch. 1. 16.–3. 5. Ac. 1. 18.–2. 14.–41.–3. 12, 26.–4. 4.–5. 12.–16.–8. 17.–9. 15.–13. 2.–11.–14. 3.–11.–15. 12.–19. 11, 12, 26.–21. 19.–22. 21.–26. 17, 18. 1 Co. 1. 5.–7.–9. 2.–15. 10. 2 Co. 11. 4, 5. Col. 1. 29.

9. ver. 2, 6, 12.–14. Mat. 16. 18. Ac. 15. 7, 13, 22.–30. Ro. 1. 5.–12. 3, 5, 6.–15. 15. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 8. 4. Ep. 2. 20.–3. 8. Col. 1. 29. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11. 1 Jn°. 1. 3. Re. 3. 12.–21. 14.–20.

10. Ac. 11. 29, 30.–24. 17. Ro. 15. 25.–27. 1 Co. 16. 1, 2. 2 Co. VIII.–IX. He. 13. 16. Ja. 2. 15, 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.

11. ver. 5. Ex. 32. 21, 22. Nu. 20. 12. Je. 1. 3, 17.–4. 3, 4, 9. Jon. 1. 3.–3. 4, 9. Mat. 16. 17, 18, 23. Ac. 15. 30.–35. 37.–39.–23. 1.–3. 2 Co. 5. 16.–11. 5, 21.–23.–12. 11. 1 Ti. 5. 20. Ja. 5. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.–10. Jude 3.

12. ver. 9. Pr. 29. 25. Is. 57. 11.–65. 5. Mat. 26. 69.–75. Lu. 15. 2. Ac. 10. 28.–11. 3.–21. 18.–25. Ep. 2. 15, 19.–22.–3. 3, 6. 1 Th. 5. 22.

13. Ge. 12. 11.–13.–26. 6, 7.–27. 24. Job 15. 12. Ec. 7. 20.–10. 1. 1 Co. 5. 6.–8. 9.–11.–12. 9.–15. 33. Ep. 4. 14. He. 13. 9.

14. ver. 3, 5, 11.–13. ch. 6. 12. Le. 19. 17. Ps. 15. 2.–58. 1.–84. 11.–141. 5. Pr. 2. 7.–10. 9.–27. 5, 6. Ac. 10. 28.–11. 3.–18.–15. 10, 19.–21, 24, 28, 29. Ro. 14. 14. 1 Ti. 4. 3.–5.–5. 20. He. 9. 10.

15. Mat. 3. 7.–9.–9. 11. Mar. 7. 26.–28. Jn°. 8. 39.–41. Ac. 15. 10, 11.–23. 21, 22. Ro. 3. 9.–4. 6. Ep. 2. 3, 11, 12. Tit. 3. 3.

16. ver. 19, 20. ch. 3. 10.–14, 22 24.–4. 5.–5. 4. Job 9. 2, 3, 29.–25. 4. Ps. 130. 3, 4.–143. 2. Lu. 10. 25.–29. Jn°. 6. 68, 69.–20. 31. Ac. 4. 12.–13. 38, 39. Ro. 1. 17.–

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the GALATIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but [a] by Jesus Christ, and God [b] the Father, who [c] raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia [d]:

3 Grace [e] be to you, and peace, from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 Who gave [f] himself for our sins, that he might deliver us [g] from this present evil [h] world, according [i] to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed [k] from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 Which [l] is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert [m] the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let [n] him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other [o] gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to [p] please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not [q] be the servant of Christ.

11 But [r] I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me, is not after man.

12 For [s] I neither received it of man, neither was I taught *it*, but by the revelation [t] of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church [u] of God, and wasted it;

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my [γ] equals in mine own nation, being [x] more exceedingly zealous of the traditions [y] of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, [z] who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace,

16 To reveal [a] his Son in me, that [b] I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and [c] blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then [d] after three years I went [δ] up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James [e] the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I [f] came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia;

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches [g] of Judea which were in Christ:

A. D. 58.

a Ac. 9. 13,26. 1Ti. 1. 13-16.
b Ac. 9. 6, 15.
c Ac. 2. 24.
d Ac. 21. 19,20.
e Ac. 16. 6. 18. 23.
f Ro. 1. 7, &c.
g Ac. 15. 2, &c.
h Ju[n]. 10. 17, 18. Tit. 2. 14.
i Ju[n]. 17. 14.
k 1 Ju[n]. 2. 16.
l Ro. 8. 27.
β or, severally.
m Ph. 2. 16.
n c. 5. 4, 7, 8.
o 2 Co. 11. 4.
p Ac. 15. 1,24.
q Ac. 15. 1,24. 2 Co. 2. 17. c. 5. 10, 12.
r c. 5. 1. 13.
s 2 Co. 11. 20. c. 4. 3, 9.
t 1 Co. 16. 22.
u De. 4. 2. Re. 22. 18.
v c. 6. 3.
w Ac. 10. 34. Ro. 2. 11.
x 2 Co. 12. 19.
1 Th. 2. 4.
y Ja. 4. 4.
z 1 Th. 2. 4. 1 Ti. 2. 7.
a 1 Co. 15. 1-3.
b Eph. 3. 3.
c Mat. 16. 18. Ep. 2. 20.
d Ac. 8. 1, 3. 9. 1,2—26. 9.
e Ro. 1. 5. 12. 3, 6.
γ *equal in years.*
f Ac. 22. 3. Ph. 3. 6.
g Mar. 7. 5 -13.
h Is. 49. 1. Je. 1. 5. Ac. 13. 2. 22. 14, 15. Ro. 1. 1.
i Ac. 11. 30. R. 15. 25.
k Ac. 15. 35.
l 2 Co. 4. 6.
m Ac. 5. 15.
n 2 Co. 5. 16.
o Ac. 11. 3.
p Ac. 9. 26.
δ or, returned.
q Mar. 6. 3.
r ver. 5.
s 1 Ti. 5. 20.
t Ac. 9. 30.
u 1 Th. 2. 14

23 But they had heard [a] only, That he which persecuted us in times past, now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified [a] God in me.

CHAP. II.

THEN, fourteen years after [δ], I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with *me* also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles; but [β] privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I [γ] should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of false [a] brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty [b] which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage [c]:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of those who seemed [d] to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God [e] accepteth no man's person: for they who seemed *to be somewhat*, in conference added nothing to me;

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me [f], as *the gospel* of the circumcision *was* unto Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles;)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars [g], perceived the grace [h] that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; the same which I [i] also was forward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to [k] Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat [l] with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly, according to the truth [m] of the gospel, I said unto Peter [n] before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We *who are* Jews by nature, and not

Digitized by Google

sinners [a] of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing that [c] a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith [d] of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by [e] faith of Christ, & not by the works of the law: for [e] by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we [f] ourselves also are found sinners, *is* therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again [g] things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I [h] through the law am dead to the law, that I might live [m] unto God.

20 I am crucified [n] with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in [o] me: and the life which I now live in the flesh, I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself [u] for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if [v] righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

CHAP. III.

O FOOLISH [y] Galatians, who [z] hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey [e] truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received [b] ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or [c] by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having [d] begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect [e] by the flesh?

4 Have ye suffered so [β] many things in vain [f]? if *it be* yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth [i] to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as Abraham [l] believed God, & it was [γ] accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore, that they which are of faith, the same are the children [θ] of Abraham.

8 And the Scripture, foreseeing that God would justify [p] the heathen through faith, preached before the Gospel unto Abraham, *saying*, [q] In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then [r] they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law, are under the curse: for it is written, [s] Cursed *is* every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, The [t] just shall live by faith.

12 And the law [v] is not of faith: but, The [w] man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ [x] hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, [y] Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That [z] the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ: that we might receive the promise [a] of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though *it be* but a man's [θ] covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

A. D. 58.

a Ep. 2. 3,12.
b Ge. 12. 3, 17. 7.
c Ac. 13. 38,39 Ro. 3. 20.
d Ro. 5. 1. c. 3. 11, 24.
e Ps. 143. 2. He. 7. 18,19.
f Ex. 12. 40, 41.
g 1 Jn. 3. 9, 10
h Ro. 4. 14.
i Ro. 5. 20.
k Ro. 7. 4, 10. 8. 2.
l ver. 16.
m Ro. 6. 11, 14. 2 Co. 5. 15.
n c. 5. 24; 6. 14.
o Ac. 7. 53. He. 2. 2.
p Ex. 20. 19-22. De. 5. 22-31.
q 1 Th. 5. 10. 1 Pe. 4. 2.
r De. 6. 4.
s Mat. 5. 17.
t c. 2. 21.
u Jn. 9. 10. 11. Ep. 5. 2.
v He. 7. 11.
w Ro. 3. 9, 19, 23
x Ro. 4. 11, 12, 16.
y Mat. 7. 26.
z c. 5. 7.
a Col. 2. 17. He. 9. 9, 10.
b Ep. 1. 13.
c Ro. 10. 17.
d c. 4. 9.
e He. 9. 10.
f Jn. 1. 12. 1 Jn. 3. 1, 2.
β or, *great.*
g 2 Jn. 8.
h Ro. 6. 3.
i 2 Co. 3. 8.
k Col. 3. 11.
l Ge. 15. 6.
γ or, *imputed*
m ver. 7.
n Ro. 8. 17.
o Jn. 8. 39. Ro. 4. 11-16.
p ver. 22.
q Ge. 12. 3. 22. 18. Ac. 3. 25.
r c. 4. 28.
δ or, *rudiments.* Col. 2. 8, 20.
s De. 27. 26.
t Hab. 2. 4.
u Ro. 8. 15, 17.
v Ro. 10. 5, 6.
w Le. 18. 5. Eze. 20. 11.
x 2 Co. 5. 21. c. 4. 5.
y De. 21. 23.
z Ro. 4. 9, 16.
ζ or, *back.*
a Is. 44. 3. Eze. 36. 27. Joe. 2. 28, 29.
η or, *rudiments.*
θ or, *testament.*

16 Now to Abraham [b] and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ.

17 And this I say, *That* [c] covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which [d] was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make [e] promise of none effect.

18 For if [f] the inheritance *be* of the law, *it is* no more of promise: but God gave *it* to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then *serveth* the law? [g] It was added because of transgressions, till the seed [h] should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* ordained by angels [i] in the hand [p] of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one, but God [r] is one.

21 *Is* [s] law then against [t] the promises of God? God forbid: for if [t] there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the Scripture hath concluded all [w] under sin, that the promise [x] by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law [a] was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a school-master.

26 For ye are all the children [f] of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For [b] as many of you as have been baptized into Christ, have put on Christ.

28 There is [k] neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye *be* Christ's, then [m] are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs [n] according to the promise.

CHAP. IV.

NOW I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the [δ] elements of the world:

4 But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

5 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit [u] of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye [ζ] again to the weak and beggarly [η] elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, lest I have be-

Digitized by Google

3. 19.-27, 28, 30.-4. 2, 5, 6, 13.-15, 24, 25.-5. 1, 2, 8, 9.-8. 1.-3, 20, 30.-34. 1Co. 6. 11. 2 Co. 5.19.-21. Phi. 3. 9. He. 7. 18, 19. 1Pe. 1, 2, 8, 9, 18.-21.-2. 24.-3. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.-4. 1, 2. Re. 7. 9, 14.

17. Mat. 1. 21. Ro. 3. 4, 5.-6. 1, 2.-8. 2.-9. 30.-33.-11. 7.-15. 8. 2 Co. 3. 7.-9. He. 7. 24.-28.-8. 2. 1 Jn°. 3. 5, 8, 9.

18. ver. 4, 5, 12.-16, 21. ch. 4. 9.-12.-5. 11. Ro. 14. 15. 1 Co. 8. 11, 12.

19. ver. 20. ch. 3. 10, 24. Ro. 3. 19, 20.-4. 15.-5. 20.-6. 2, 11, 14.-7. 4, 6.-11, 14, 22, 23.-10. 4, 5.-14. 7, 8. 1 Co. 10. 31. 2 Co. 5. 15. Col. 2. 20.-3. 3. 1 Th. 5. 10. Tit. 2. 14. He. 9. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 24.-4. 1, 2, 16.

20. ver. 16. ch. 1. 4.-3. 11.-5. 24.-6. 14. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 1. 49.-3. 16, 35.-6. 57, 69.-9. 35.-38.-14. 19, 20.-15. 13.-18. 21. Ac. 8. 37.-9. 20. Ro. 1. 17.-5. 2.-6. 4.-6, 8, 13, 14.-8. 2.-4, 37. 2 Co. 1. 24.-4. 10, 11.-5. 7, 15.-10. 3.-13. 3, 5. Ep. 3. 17.-5. 2, 25. Phi. 4. 13. Col. 1. 27.-2. 11.-14.-3. 3, 4, 17. 1 Th. 1. 10.-5. 10. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 8.-4. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.-4. 9, 10, 14.-5. 10.-13, 20. Re. 1. 5.-3. 20.

21. ver. 16, 18. ch. 3. 21.-5. 2.-4. Pe. 33. 10. Is. 49. 4. Je. 8. 8. Mat. 20. 28. Mar. 7. 9. Jn°. 15. 13. Ro. 8. 31, 37.-10. 3.-11. 6. 1 Co. 15. 2, 14, 17. Ep. 5. 2, 25. He. 7. 11. Tit. 2. 14. Re. 1. 5.

CHAP. III.

1. [*A. D.* 58.] ver. 3. ch. 1. 6.-2. 14.-4. 9.-5. 7, 8. De. 32. 6. 1 Sa. 13. 13. Mat. 24. 24. Lu. 24. 25. Ac. 6. 7.-8. 9.-11. Ro. 2. 8.-6. 17.-10. 16. 1 Co. 1. 23, 24.-2. 2.-11. 26. 2 Co. 10. 5.-11. 3, 13.-15. Ep. 3. 8.-4. 14.-5. 15. 2 Th. 1. 8.-2. 9.-12. 1 Ti. 6. 4. He. 5. 9.-11. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22.-4. 17. 2 Pe. 2. 18. Re. 2. 20.-13. 13, 14.-18, 3.

2. ver. 5, 14. Ac. 2. 38.-8. 15.-10. 44.-47.-11. 15.-18.-15. 8.-19. 2.-6. Ro. 1. 17.-10. 16, 17. 1 Co. 12. 7.-13. 2 Co. 11. 4. Ep. 1. 13, 14. He. 2. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

3. ch. 4. 7.-10.-5. 4.-8.-6. 12.-14. He. 7. 16.-19.-9. 2, 9, 10.

4. So many; or, *so great*. Eze. 18. 24. He. 6. 4.-6.-10. 32.-36. 2 Pe. 2. 20.-22. 2 Jn°. 8.

5. ver. 2. Ac. 14. 3, 9, 10.-19. 11, 12. Ro. 15. 19. 1 Co. 1. 4, 5. 2 Co. 3. 8.-10. 4.-12. 12.-13. 3.

6. Accounted; or, *imputed*. ver. 9. Ge. 15. 6. Ro. 4. 3.-6, 9.-11, 22, 24.-9. 32, 33. 2 Co. 5. 19.-21. Ja. 2. 23.

7. ver. 26.-29. Ps. 100. 3. Lu. 21. 31. Jn°. 8. 39. Ro. 4. 11.-16, 24.-9. 7, 8. He. 13. 23.

8. ver. 16, 22. ch. 4. 30. Ge. 12. 3.-18. 18.-22. 18.-26. 4.-28. 14.-49. 10. Ps. 72. 7. Is. 6. 13.-65. 9. Jn°. 7. 38, 42.-19. 37. Ac. 3. 25, 26, 35.-15. 15.-18. Ro. 3. 28.-30.-9. 17, 30. 2 Ti. 3. 15.-17. He. 4. 2. Re. 11. 15.

9. ver. 7, 8, 14, 29. Ro. 4. 11, 16.-24.

10. ver. 11. ch. 2. 16. De. 11. 26.-28.-27. 26.-29. 20. Is. 43. 28. Je. 11. 3. Eze. 18. 4. Mat. 25. 41. Lu. 18. 9.-13. Ro. 3. 19, 20.-4. 11, 15, 16, 24.-6. 23.-7. 9.-13.-8. 7. Ja. 2. 9.-11.

11 ch. 2. 16. 1 Ki. 8. 46. Job 9. 3.-40. 4.-42. 6. Ps. 19. 12.-130. 3, 4.-143. 2. Ec. 7. 20. Is. 6. 5.-53. 6.-64. 6. Hab. 2. 4. Ro. 1. 17. He. 10. 38. Ja. 3. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-10. Re. 5. 9.-7. 14, 15.

12. Le. 18. 5. Ne. 9. 29. Eze. 20. 11, 13. Mat. 19. 17. Lu. 10. 25.-28. Ro. 4. 4, 5, 14, 16.-9. 30.-32.-10. 5, 6.-11. 6.

13. ver. 10. ch. 4. 5. De. 21. 23. Jos. 10. 26, 27. 2 Sa. 17. 23.-18. 10, 14, 15.-21. 3, 9. 2 Ki. 22. 19. Es. 7. 10.-9. 14. Is. 53. 5.-7, 10.-12. Je. 44. 22.-49. 13. Da. 9. 24, 26. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 26. 26.-27. 5. Ro. 3. 24.-26.-4. 25.-8. 3, 4.-9. 3. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ep. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. He. 7. 26, 27.-9. 12, 15, 26, 28.-10. 4.-10. 1 Pe. 1. 18.-21.-2. 24.-3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.-4. 10. Re. 1. 5.-5. 9.-13. 8.

14. ver. 2, 5-9, 16, 29. ch. 4. 6. Ge. 12. 2, 3.-22. 18. Is. 32. 15.-41. 8.-44. 3, 4.-49. 6.-51. 2, 3.-52. 58.-59. 19.-21. Je. 31. 33.-32. 40. Eze. 11. 19.-36. 26, 27.-39. 29. Joel 2. 28, 29. Zec. 12. 10. Lu. 2. 10, 11.-11. 13.-24. 49. Jn°. 7. 39. Ac. 1. 4, 5.-2. 33, 38, 39.-3. 25, 26.-4. 12.-5. 32.-10. 45.-47.-11. 15, 16. Ro. 4. 3.-17.-8. 9.-15, 26, 27.-10. 9.-15. 1 Co. 12. 13. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ep. 1. 13, 14.-2. 18, 22.-3. 16.-4. 30. 1 Ti. 2. 4, 6. 1 Pe. 1. 22. Jude 19, 20.

15. Covenant; or, *testament*. Ro. 6. 19. 1 Co. 15. 32. He. 9. 17.

16. ver. 8, 27.-29. Ge. 12. 3, 7.-13. 15, 16.-15. 5.-17. 7, 8.-21. 12.-22. 17, 18.-26. 3, 4.-28. 13, 14.-49. 10. Ro. 12. 5. 1 Co. 12. 12, 27. Ep. 4. 15, 16.-5. 29, 30, 32. Col. 2. 19.-3. 11.

17. ver. 10, 12, 15, 21. ch. 5. 4, 16. Ge. 15. 13, 18.-17. 7, 8, 19. Ex. 12. 40, 41. Nu. 23. 19.-30. 8. Job 40. 8. Ps. 33. 10. Is. 14. 27.-28. 18. Lu. 1. 68.-79. Jn°. 1. 17.-8. 56.-58. Ac. 7. 6. Ro. 3. 3, 25.-4. 13, 14. 1 Co. 1. 12, 17.-7. 29.-10. 19. 2 Co. 1. 20.-9. 6. Ep. 4. 17. Col. 2. 4. He. 6. 13.-18.-7. 18.-11. 13, 17.-19, 39, 40. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12, 20.

18. ver. 10, 12, 16, 26, 29. ch. 2. 21. Ps. 105. 6.-12, 42. Mi. 7. 18.-20. Lu. 1. 54, 55, 72, 73. Ro. 4. 13.-16.-8. 17. He. 6. 12.-15.

19. ver. 16. 21.-25. ch. 4. 1.-4. Ex. 20. 19.-21.-24. 1.-12.-34. 27.-35. Le. 1, &c. De. 4. 8, 9.-5. 23.-31.-9. 13.-20, 25.-29.-18. 15.-19.-33. 2. Ps. 106. 23.-147. 19, 20. Lu. 16. 31. Jn°. 1. 17.-5. 45.-47.-15. 22. Ac. 7. 38, 53. Ro. 2. 13.-3. 19, 20.-4. 15.-5. 20, 21.-7. 7.-13. 1 Ti. 1. 8, 9.-2. 5. He. 2. 2, 5.

20. ver. 17. Ge. 15. 18.-17. 1, 2. Job 9. 33. Ac. 12. 20. Ro. 3. 29, 30. 1 Ti. 2. 5.

21. ch. 2. 17, 19, 21. Mat. 5. 17.-20. Ro. 3. 4, 6, 20.-22, 31.-7. 7.-13.-9. 31.-10. 3.-6. Phi. 3. 6.-9. He. 11. 7.

22. ver. 8.-10, 14.-17, 23, 29. Ps. 143. 2. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 3. 15.-18, 36.-5. 24.-6. 40.-11. 25, 26.-12. 46.-20. 31. Ac. 16. 31. Ro. 3. 9.-20, 23.-4. 11.-16.-5. 12, 20, 21.-10. 9.-11. 32. 2 Ti. 1. 1. He. 6. 13.-17.-9. 15. 2 Pe. 1. 4.-3. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 25.-3. 23, 24.-5. 11.-13, 24.

23. ver. 24, 25. ch. 4. 1.-5, 21.-5. 18. Lu. 10. 23, 24. Ro. 3. 19.-6. 14, 15. 1 Co. 9. 20, 21. He. 11. 13, 39. 40.-12. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.

24. ver. 25. ch. 2. 16, 19.-4. 2, 3. Mat. 5. 17, 18. Ac. 13. 38, 39. Ro. 3. 20.-22.-7. 7.-9, 24, 25.-10. 4. Col. 2. 17. He. 7. 18, 19.-9. 8.-16.-10. 1.-14.

25. ver. 23. ch. 4. 1.-6 Ro. 6. 14.-7. 4. He. 7. 11.-19.-8. 3.-13.-10. 15.-18.

26. ch. 4. 5, 6. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.-20. 17. Ro. 8. 14.-17. 2 Co. 6. 18. Ep. 1. 5.-5. 1. Phi. 2. 15. He. 2. 10.-15. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2. Re. 21. 7.

27. Job 29. 14. Is. 61. 10. Mat. 28. 19, 20. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 15. 22. Ac. 2. 38.-8. 36.-38.-9. 18.-16. 15, 31.-33. Ro. 3. 22.-6. 3, 4.-13. 14. 1 Co. 12. 13. Ep. 4. 24. Col. 2. 10.-12.-3. 10. 1 Pe. 3. 21.

28. ch. 5. 6. Jn°. 10. 16.-11. 52.-17. 20, 21. Ro. 1. 16.-2. 9, 10.-3. 29, 30.-4. 11, 12.-9. 24.-10. 12.-15. 1 Co. 7. 14, 19.-12. 12, 13. Ep. 2. 13.-22.-3. 5.-10.-4. 4, 15, 16. Col. 3. 11.

29. ver. 16, 28. ch. 4. 7, 22.-31.-5. 24. Ge. 21. 10.-12. Ro. 4. 12.-14, 16.-24.-8. 17.-9. 7, 8. 1 Co. 3. 22, 23.-15. 28. 2 Co. 10. 7. Ep. 3. 6. Tit. 3. 7. He. 1. 14.-6. 17.-11. 7, 18. Ja. 2. 5. Re. 21. 7.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch. 3. 23, 29.-5. 1. Ge. 24. 2, 3. 2 Ki. 10. 1, 2.-11. 12.-12. 2.

3. Elements; or, *rudiments*. ver. 9, 25, 31. ch. 2. 4, 23.-3. 19, 24, 25.-5. 1. Mat. 11. 28. Jn°. 8. 31.-36. Ac. 15. 10. Ro. 8. 15. Col. 2. 8, 20. He. 7. 16.-9. 10.

4. Ge. 3. 15.-49. 10. Is. 7. 14.-9. 6, 7.-48. 16, 17. Je. 31. 22. Da. 9. 24.-26. Mi. 5. 2, 3. Zec. 2. 8.-11.-6. 12. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 1. 23.-3. 15.-5. 17. Mar. 1. 15.

Digitized by Google

Lu.1.31,34,35—8.7,10,11,21.27. Jn°.1.14.—3.16,17.—6. 38,39.—8. 49.—10. 36. Ac. 1. 7. Ro. 1. 3.—9. 5.—15. 8. Ep. 1. 18. Phi. 2. 6.8. Col. 2. 14. 2Ti. 3. 16. He. 2. 14.—9. 10.—10. 5.,7. 1Jn°. 4. 2,9,10,14.

5. ver. 7, 21. ch. 3. 13, 26. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 1. 12. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 8. 19, 23.—9. 4, 5. Ep. 1. 5,7.—5. 2. Col. 1. 13.,20. Tit. 2. 14. He. 1. 3.—9. 12,15. 1Pe. 1. 18.,20.—3. 18. Re. 5. 9.—14. 3.

6. Is. 44. 3.—5. Je. 3. 4,19. Mat. 6. 6.—9. Lu. 11. 2,13. Jn°. 3. 34.—7. 39.—14. 16.,18.—15. 26.—16. 7. Ro. 5. 5.—8. 9, 15, 16.—26, 27. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ep. 1. 13.—2. 18.—6. 18.—4. 30. Phi. 1. 19. He. 4. 14.—16. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Jude 20. Re. 19. 10.

7. ver. 1, 2, 5, 6, 31. ch. 3. 26, 29.—5. 1. Ge. 15. 1.—17. 7, 8. Ps. 16. 5.—73. 26. Je. 10. 16.—31. 33.—32. 38.—41. La. 3. 24. Ro. 8. 16, 17. 1 Co. 3. 21.,23. 2 Co. 6. 16.,18. Re. 21. 7.

8. Ex. 5. 2. Jos. 24. 2,15. Ps. 115. 4.,8.—135. 15.,18. Is. 49. 9.,20. Je. 10. 3.,16, 25. Jn°. 1. 10. Ac. 14. 12.,15.—17. 23, 29, 30. Ro. 1. 23, 25, 28. 1Co. 1. 21.—8. 4.—10. 19, 20.—12. 2. Ep. 2. 11, 12.—4. 18. 1 Th. 1. 9.—4. 5. 2 Th. 1. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 3. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.

9. Again; or, *back.*—Elements; or, *rudiments.* ver. 3. ch. 3. 3. Ex. 33. 17. 1 Ki. 8. 43. 1 Ch. 28. 9. Ps. 1. 6.—9. 10. Pr. 2. 5. Je. 31. 34. Hab. 2. 14. Mat. 11. 27. Jn°. 10. 14, 27.—17. 3. Ro. 8. 29. 1 Co. 8. 3.—13. 12.—15. 34. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 17. Col. 2. 20.,23. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 7. 18.—10. 38, 39. 2 Pe. 2. 20. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4.—5. 20.

10. Le. XXIII.—25. 1.,13. Nu. XXVIII.—XXIX. Ro. 14. 5. Col. 2. 16, 17.

11. ver. 20. ch. 2. 2.—5. 2.,4. Is. 49. 4. Ac. 16. 16. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 11. 2,3.—12. 20,21. Phi. 2. 16. 1 Th. 3. 5. 2 Jn°. 8.

12. ch. 2. 14.—6. 14. Ge. 34. 15. 1 Ki. 22. 4. Ac. 21. 24. 1 Co. 9. 20.,23. 2 Co. 2. 5. Phi. 3. 7, 8.

13. ch. 1. 6. Ac. 16. 6. 1 Co. 2. 3. 2 Co. 10. 10.—11. 6,30.—12. 7.,10.—13. 4.

14. ver. 13. 2 Sa. 14. 17.—19. 27. Job 12. 5. Ps. 119. 141. Ec. 9. 16. Is. 53. 2,3. Zec. 12. 8. Mal. 2. 7. Mat. 10. 40.—18. 5.—25. 40. Lu. 10. 16. Jn°. 13. 20. 1 Co. 1. 28.—4. 10. 2 Co. 5. 20. 1 Th. 2. 13.—4. 8. He. 13. 2.

15. Where is then; or, *What was then.* ver. 19. ch. 3. 14.—5. 22.—6. 4. Lu. 8. 13. Ro. 4. 6.—5. 2.—9. 3.—10. 2.—15. 13. 2 Co. 8. 3. Col. 4. 13. 1 Th. 2. 8.—5. 13. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.,18.

16. ch. 2. 5, 14.—3. 1.,4.—5. 7. 1 Ki. 18. 17, 18.—21. 20.—22. 8, 27. 2 Ch. 24. 20.,22.—25. 16. Ps. 141. 5. Pr. 9. 8. Jn°. 7. 7.—8. 45.

17. You; or, us. ch. 6. 12, 13. Mat. 23. 15. Ro. 10. 2.—16. 18. 1 Co. 4. 8, 18.—11. 2. 2 Co. 11. 3, 13.,15. Phi. 2. 21. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 18.

18. ver. 20. Nu. 25. 11.,13. Ps. 69. 9.—119. 139. Is. 59. 17. Jn°. 2. 17. Phi. 1. 27.—2. 12. Tit. 2. 14. Re. 3. 19.

19. Nu. 11. 11,12. Is. 53. 11. Lu. 22. 44. Ro. 8. 29.—13. 14. 1 Co. 4. 14,15. Ep. 4. 24. Phi. 1. 8.—2. 5,17. Col. 1. 27.—2. 1.—3. 10.—4. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 2. Tit. 1. 4. Philc. 10,19. He. 5. 7. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1,12, 13.—5. 21. Re. 12. 1, 2.

20. I stand in doubt of you; or, *I am perplexed for you.* ver. 11. 1 Co. 4. 19.,21. 1 Th. 2. 17, 18.—3. 9.

21. ver. 9. ch. 3. 10,23,24. Mat. 21. 42.,44.—22. 29.,32. Jn°. 5. 46, 47.—10. 34.—12. 34.—15. 25. Ro. 3. 19.—6. 14.—7. 5, 6.—9. 30.,32.—10. 3.,10.

22. Ge. 16. 2.,4, 15.—21. 1, 2, 10.

23. Ge. 17. 15.,19.—18. 10.,14.—21. 1, 2. Ro. 4. 18.,21.—9. 7.,9. He. 11. 11, 12.

24. Covenants; or, *testaments.*—Sinai: Gr. *Sina.* ver. 25. ch. 3. 15.,21.—5. 1. Ge. 16. 3,4,8,15,16.—21. 9.,13.—25. 12. De. 33. 2. Eze. 20. 49. Ho. 12. 10. Mat. 13. 35. Lu. 22. 19,20. Ro. 8. 15. 1 Co. 10. 4, 11. He. 7. 22.—8. 6.,13.—9. 15.,24.—10. 15.,18.—11. 19.—12. 24.—13. 20.

25. Answereth to; or, *is in the same rank with.* ver. 24. ch. 1. 17. De. XXXIII. Ju. 5. 5. Ps. 68. 8,17. Mat. 23. 37. Lu. 13. 34.—19. 44. Ac. 2. 11. Ro. 11. 7.,11. He. 12. 18. Re. 11. 8.

26. ver. 22. ch. 5. 1. Ps. 87. 3.,6. Ca. 8. 1,2. Is. 2. 2,3.—50. 1.—52. 9.—62. 1,2.—65. 18.—66. 10. Ho. 2. 2,5.—4. 5. Joel 3. 17. Mi. 4. 1,2. Jn°. 8. 36. Ro. 6. 14,18. Phi. 3. 20. He. 12. 22. 1 Pe. 2. 16. Re. 3. 12.—17. 5.—21. 2, 10.,27.

27. Ru. 1. 11.,13.—4. 14.,16. 1 Sa. 2. 5. 2 Sa. 13. 20. Ps. 113. 9. Is. 49. 21.—54. 1.,5. 1 Ti. 1. 5.

28. ver. 23. ch. 3. 29. Ac. 3. 25. Ro. 4. 13.,18.—8. 9.—9. 8, 9.

29. ch. 5. 11.—6. 12.,14. Ge. 21. 9. Mat. 23. 34.,37. Jn°. 3. 5. Ro. 8. 1,5,13. 1 Th. 2. 14,15. He. 10. 33,34.

30. ch. 3. 8,22. Ge. 21. 10.,12. Jn°. 8. 35. Ro. 4. 3.—8. 15.,17.—11. 2, 7.,11. Ja. 4. 5.

31. ch. 5. 1, 13. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.—8. 36. He. 2. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2.

CHAP. V.

1. ver. 13. ch. 2. 4.—3. 25.—4. 9, 6, 31. Ps. 51. 12. Pr. 23. 23. Is. 61. 1. Mat. 11. 28.,30.—23. 4. Jn°. 8. 32.,36. Ac. 15. 10. Ro. 6. 14, 18.—7. 3, 6.—8. 2. 1 Co. 7. 22.—15. 58.—16. 13. 2 Co. 3. 17. Phi. 1. 27. Col. 2. 16.,22. 1 Th. 3. 8. 2 Th. 2. 15. He. 3. 6, 14.—4. 14.—10. 23,35.—39.—9. 6.—11. 1 Pe. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 2. 19. Jude 3, 20, 21. Re. 2. 25.—3. 3.

2. ver. 4,6. ch. 2. 3.,5. Ac. 15. 1,24.—16. 3,4. Ro. 9. 31,32.—10. 2,3. 1 Co. 16. 21. 2 Co. 10. 1. 1 Th. 2. 18. Philc. 9. He. 4. 2.

3. ch. 3. 10. De. 8. 19.—27. 26.—31. 21. Ne. 9. 29,30,34. Mat. 23. 16,18. Lu. 16. 28. Ac. 2. 40.—20. 21. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 4. 6. Ja. 2. 10, 11. 1 Jn°. 4. 14.

4. ver. 2. ch. 1. 6.,9.—2. 21. Ro. 3. 20.—4. 4, 5.—9. 31,32.—10. 3.,5.—11. 6. He. 6. 4.,6.—10. 38,39.—12. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 20.,22.—3. 17, 18. Re. 2. 5.

5. Ge. 49. 18. Ps. 25. 3,5.—62. 5.—130. 5. La. 3. 25,26. Ho. 12. 6. Jn°. 16. 8.,15. Ro. 5. 21.—8. 24,25. Ep. 2. 18. Phi. 3. 9. 1 Th. 1. 10. 2 Th. 3. 5. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13.

6. ver. 2, 3. ch. 3. 28.—6. 15. Mat. 25. 31.,40. Ro. 2. 25.,29.—3. 29.,31. 1 Co. 7. 19. 2 Co. 5. 14. Col. 3. 11. 1 Th. 1. 3. He. 11. 8,17.,19. Ja. 2. 14.,26. 1 Pe. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 14.,20.—4. 18.,21.

7. Who did hinder you; or, *who did drive you back.* ch. 3. 1. Mat. 13. 21. Ac. 6. 7. Ro. 2. 8.—6. 17.—10. 16.—15. 18.—16. 26. 1 Co. 9. 24. 2 Co. 10. 5. 2 Th. 1. 8. He. 5. 9.—11. 8.—12. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

8. ch. 1. 6.

9. Mat. 13. 33.—16. 6.,12. Mar. 8. 15. Lu. 12. 1,—13. 21. 1 Co. 5. 6, 7.—15. 33. 2 Ti. 2. 17.

10. ver. 12. ch. 1. 7.—2. 4, 6.—3. 1.—4. 11,17,20.—6. 12, 13, 17. Ac. 15. 1, 2, 24. 1 Co. 5. 5. 2 Co. 1. 15.—2. 3, 6.—5. 16.—7. 16.—8. 22.—10. 2, 6.—13. 10. 2 Th. 3. 4. Philc. 21. 1 Ti. 1. 20. 1 Jn°. 2. 18.,26.

11. ch. 2. 3.—4. 29.—6. 12, 17. Is. 8. 14. Ac. 16. 3.—21. 21, 28.—22. 21, 22.—23. 13, 14. Ro. 9. 32, 33. 1 Co. 1. 18, 23.—15. 30. 2 Co. 11. 23.,26. 1 Pe. 2. 8, 9.

12. ver. 10. ch. 1. 8, 9. Ge. 17. 14. Ex. 12. 15.—30. 33. Le. 22. 3. Jos. 7. 12, 25. Jn°. 9. 34. Ac. 5. 5, 9.—15. 1, 2, 24. 1 Co. 5. 13. Tit. 3. 10.

Digitized by Google

stowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I *am*; for I *am* as ye *are*: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how through [d] infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel [f] of God, *even* as Christ [h] Jesus.

15 Where [γ] is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, *but* [m] not well; yea, they would exclude [δ] you, that ye might affect them.

18 But *it is* good to be zealously affected always [o] in a good *thing*, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My [q] little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for [ζ] I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, That Abraham had two sons; the one [u] by a bond-maid, the other [v] by a free woman.

23 But he *who was* of the [x] bond-woman was born after the flesh; but he of the free woman *was* by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory [a]: for these are the two [θ] covenants; the one from the mount [κ] Sinai [c], which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, & [λ] answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But Jerusalem [d] which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, [e] Rejoice, *thou* barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not; for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we [g], brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he [i] that was born after the flesh, persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so [k] *it is* now.

30 Nevertheless what saith [l] the Scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free woman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.

CHAP. V.

STAND [o] fast therefore in the [p] liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, That if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Christ is become of no effect [t] unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen [v] from grace.

A. D. 58.

a Ro. 8. 25.
b 2 Ti. 4. 8.
c 1 Co. 7. 19.
d 1 Co. 2. 3.
e 1 Th. 1. 3. Ja. 2. 18-22.
β or, *drive you back.*
f 2 Sa. 19. 27. Mal. 2. 7.
g Mat. 13. 33.
1 Co. 5. 6.
h Mat. 10. 40.
γ or, *what was.*
i 2 Co. 10. 6.
k c. 6. 12.
l 1 Co. 1. 23.
m Ro. 10. 2.
δ or, us.
n 1 Co. 8. 9.
1 Pe. 2. 16.
o 1 Co. 15. 58.
p 1 Jno. 3. 18.
q 1 Co. 4. 15.
r Le. 19. 18. Mat. 22. 39, 40.
Ja. 2. 8.
ζ or, *I am perplexed for you.*
s Ro. 8. 1, 4, 13.
η or, *fulfil not.*
t Ro. 7. 21-23.
u Ge. 16. 15.
v Ge. 21. 1, 2.
w Ro. 8. 6, 7.
x Ro. 9. 7, 8.
y Ro. 7. 15, 19.
z Ro. 6. 14.
Re. 2.
a 1 Co. 10. 11.
θ or, *testaments.*
b Mat. 15. 19.
Ep. 5. 3-6.
Col. 3. 5, 6.
Re. 22. 15.
κ *Sina.*
c De. 33. 2.
λ or, *is in the same rank with.*
d He. 12. 22.
Re. 21. 2, 10.
e Is. 54. 1.
f Jn°. 15. 5.
Ep. 5. 9.
g Ac. 3. 25.
c. 3. 29.
h 1 Ti. 1. 9.
i Ge. 21. 9.
k Jn°. 15. 19.
μ or, *passions.*
l Ge. 21. 10, 12.
m Ro. 8. 4, 5.
n Ph. 2. 3.
ν or, *alone.*
o Ep. 6. 14.
p Jn°. 8. 32, 36.
Ro. 6. 18.
Ac. 15. 10.
q Ja. 5. 19, 20.
r Ro. 15. 1.
s 2 Co. 13. 5.
t Ro. 9. 31, 32.
u Pr. 14. 14.
v He. 12. 15.

5 For we through the Spirit wait [a] for the hope of righteousness [b] by faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ neither [c] circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which [e] worketh by love.

7 Ye did run well; who did [β] hinder you, that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you.

9 A little [g] leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear [i] *his* judgment, whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is y[e] offence [f] of y[e] cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use* not [n] liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve [p] one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, *even* in this, [r] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 *This* I say then, Walk [s] in the Spirit, & [η] ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For [t] the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary [w] the one to the other; so that [y] ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But if [z] ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh [b] are manifest; which are *these*; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, & such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But the fruit [f] of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against [b] such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's have crucified y[e] flesh with y[e] μ affections & lusts.

25 If [m] we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let [n] us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

CHAP. VI.

BRETHREN, [ν] if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore [q] such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

2 Bear [r] ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But let every man prove [s] his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself [u] alone, and not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own burden.

Digitized by Google

6 Let[a] him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For he that soweth to his [b]flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit[d], shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And let [f]us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if [h]we faint not.

10 As we have therefore opportunity[k], let us do good unto all [l]*men*, especially to them[m] who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But[t] God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, [β]by whom the world is crucified[e] unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For [g]in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a[i] new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace [m]*be* on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me; for[o] I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the [p]grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

Unto y[q]Galatians, written from Rome.

A. D. 58.

a 1 Co. 9. 11-14
b Job 4. 8. Pr. 22. 8. Ho. 8. 7.
c Ph. 3. 3, 7, 8.
d Pr. 11. 18. Ja. 3. 18.
β or, *whereby*
e c. 2. 20.
f 1 Co. 15. 58.
g c. 5. 6.
h He. 10. 36. Re. 2. 10.
i 2 Co. 5. 17.
k Ec. 9. 10.
l Mat. 5. 43. Tit. 3. 8.
m Ps. 125. 5.
n 1 Joh. 3. 14.
o Col. 1. 24.
p 2 Ti. 4. 22. Phile. 25.

Digitized by Google

13. ver. 1, 14, 22. ch. 4. 5.-7, 22.-31.-6. 2. Is. 61. 1. Mar. 10. 43.-45. Lu. 4. 18. Jn°. 8. 32. 36.-13. 14, 15. Ac. 20. 35. Ro. 6. 18.-21.-15. 1, 2. 1 Co. 8. 9.-9. 19.-13. 4.-7. 2 Co. 4. 5.-12. 15. 1 Th. 1. 3. Ja. 2. 15.-17. 1 Pe. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 2. 19. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.-19. Jude 4, 10.-19.

14. Le. 10. 18.-19. 18, 34. Mat. 7. 12.-19. 18, 19.-22. 39, 40. Mar. 12. 31, 33. Lu. 10. 27.-37. Ro. 13. 8.-10. 1 Ti. 1. 5. Ja. 2. 8.-11.

15. ver. 26. 2 Sa. 2. 26, 27. Is. 9. 20, 21.-11. 5.-9, 13. 1 Co. 3. 3.-6. 6.-8. 2 Co. 11. 20.-12. 20. Ja. 3. 14.-18.-4. 1.-3.

16. Ye shall not fulfil; or, *fulfil not*. ver. 19.-21, 25. ch. 3. 17.-6. 8. Ro. 6. 12.-8. 1, 4, 5, 12.-14.-13. 13, 14. 1 Co. 7. 29. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ep. 2. 3. Co. 2. 11.-3. 5.-10. 1 Pe. 1. 14, 22.-2. 11.-4. 1.-4, 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16. Jude 19.-21.

17. ch. 3. 21. Ps. 19. 12, 13.-51. 1.-5, 10.-12.-65. 3.-119. 5, 20, 24, 25, 32, 35, 40, 133, 159, 176.-139. 3. Ec. 7. 20. Is. 6. 5. Mat. 5. 6.-12. 30.-16. 17, 23.-26. 41. Lu. 22. 33, 46, 54.-61. Jn°. 3. 6. Ro. 7. 7, 8, 10.-25.-8. 5.-8, 13. Phi. 3. 12.-16. Ja. 3. 2.-4. 5, 6. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-10.

18. ver. 16, 25. ch. 4. 5, 6. Ps. 25. 4, 5, 8, 9.-143. 8.-10. Pr. 8. 20. Is. 48. 16.-18. Eze. 36. 27. Jn°. 16. 13. Ro. 6. 14, 15.-8. 2, 14. 2 Ti. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 20.-27.

19. ver. 13, 17. ch. 6. 8. Ps. 17. 4. Eze. 22. 6.-13. Mat. 15. 18, 19. Mar. 7. 21.-23. Jn°. 3. 6. Ro. 1. 21.-32.-7. 5, 18, 25.-8. 3, 5, 9, 13. 1 Co. 3. 3.-6. 9, 10. 2 Co. 12. 20, 21. Ep. 4. 17.-19.-5. 3, 4. Col. 3. 5.-8. 1 Ti. 1. 9, 10. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 3. 14, 15. 1 Pe. 4. 2-4. Re. 21. 8.-22. 15.

20. Ex. 23. 18. De. 18. 10. 1 Sa. 15. 23. 1 Ch. 10. 13, 14. 2 Ch. 33. 6. Ac. 8. 9.-11.-16. 16.-19. 1 Co. 11. 19. Tit. 3. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 1.

21. De. 21. 20. Is. 3. 11. Mat. 25. 34. Lu. 21. 34. Ro. 2. 8, 9.-8. 13.-13. 13. 1 Co. 5. 11.-6. 9, 10.-15. 50. Ep. 5. 5, 6, 18. Col. 3. 6. 1 Th. 5. 7. 1 Pe. 4. 3. Re. 21. 27.-22. 15.

22. ver. 13, 16.-18. Ps. 1. 3.-92. 14. Ho. 14. 8. Mat. 12. 33. Lu. 8. 14, 15.-13. 9. Jn°. 15. 2, 5, 16. Ro. 5. 2.-5.-6. 22.-7. 4.-12. 9.-18.-15. 13, 14. 1 Co. 13. 4.-7, 13. Ep. 4. 28.-32.-5. 1, 2, 9. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 4.-9. Col. 1. 10.-3. 12.-17. 1 Th. 1. 3.-10.-5. 10.-22. 2 Th. 3. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 11.-4. 12. Tit. 2. 2.-12. Ja. 3. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 1. 8, 22.-5. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 5.-8. 1 Jn°. 4. 7.-16.

23. Ac. 24. 25. 1 Co. 9. 25. 1 Ti. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 8.-2. 2.

24. Affections; or, *passions*. ver. 16.-18. ch. 2. 20.-3. 29.-6. 14. Ro. 6. 6.-8. 9, 13.-13. 14. 1 Co. 3. 23.-15. 23. 2 Co. 10. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 11.

25. ver. 16. Jn°. 6. 63. Ro. 8. 2, 4, 5, 10. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 3. 6. 1 Pe. 4. 6.

26. ver. 15. Lu. 14. 10. 1 Co. 3. 7. Phi. 2. 1.-3. Ja. 3. 14.-16.-4. 16. 1 Pe. 5. 5.

CHAP. VI.

1. If a man; or, *although a man*. ch. 2. 11.-13.-5. 23. Ge. 9. 20.-24.-12. 11.-13. Nu. 20. 10.-13. 2 Sa. 11. 2, &c.-XII. Job 4. 3, 4. Is. 35. 3, 4. Eze. 34. 16. Mat. 9. 13.-11. 29.-18. 12.-15.-26. 69.-75. Lu. 15. 4.-7.-22. 32. Ro. 8. 6.-14. 1.-15. 1. 1 Co. 2. 15.-3. 1.-4. 21.-7. 25.-10. 12.-14. 37. 2 Co. 10. 1. 2 Th. 3. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 25. He. 12. 13.-13. 3. Ja. 3. 2, 13.-5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 3. 15. 1 Jn°. 5. 16. Jude 22, 23.

2. ver. 5. ch. 5. 13, 14. Ex. 23. 5. Nu. 10. 11, 12. De. 1. 12. Is. 58. 6. Mat. 8. 17.-11. 29. Lu. 11. 46. Jn°. 13. 14, 15, 34, 35.-15. 12. Ro. 15. 1. 1 Co. 9. 21. 1 Th. 5. 14. Ja. 2. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 24. 1 Jn°. 2. 8.-11.-4. 21.

3. ch. 2. 6. Pr. 25. 14.-26. 12. Lu. 18. 11. Ro. 12. 3, 16. 1 Co. 3. 18.-8. 2.-13. 2, 3. 2 Co. 3. 5.-12. 11. 2 Ti. 3. 13. Ja. 1. 22, 26. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.

4. ch. 6. 13. Job 13. 15. Ps. 26. 2. Pr. 14. 14. 1 Co. 1. 12, 13.-3. 21.-23.-4. 3, 4, 6, 7.-11. 28. 2 Co. 1. 12.-11. 12, 13.-13. 5. 1 Jn°. 3. 19.-22.

5. Is. 3. 10, 11. Je. 17. 10.-32. 19. Eze. 18. 4. Mat. 16. 27. Ro. 2. 6.-9.-14. 10.-12. 1 Co. 3. 8.-4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10, 11. Re. 2. 23.-20. 12.-15.-22. 12.

6. De. 12. 19. Mat. 10. 10. Ro. 15. 27. 1 Co. 9. 9.-14. 1 Ti. 5. 17, 18.

7. ver. 3. Job 4. 8.-13. 8, 9.-14. 8, 9-15. 31. Pr. 1. 31.-6. 14, 19.-11. 18. Je. 37. 9. Ho. 8. 7.-10. 12. Ob. 3. Lu. 16. 25.-21. 8. Ro. 2. 6.-10. 1 Co. 3. 18.-6. 9.-15. 33. 2 Co. 9. 6. Ep. 5. 6. 2 Th. 2. 3. Ja. 1. 22, 26. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-3. 7. Jude 18.

8. ver. 7. Job 4. 8. Ps. 126. 5, 6. Pr. 11. 18.-22. 8. Ec. 11. 6. Is. 32. 20. Je. 12. 13. Ho. 8. 7.-10. 13. Mat. 19. 29. Lu. 18. 30. Jn°. 4. 14, 36.-6. 27. Ro. 6. 13.-8. 13.-13. 14. 1 Ti. 1. 16. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 3. 18. 2 Pe. 2. 12, 19. Jude 21. Re. 22. 11.

9. Le. 26. 4. De. 11. 14. Ps. 104. 27.-145. 15. Is. 40. 30, 31. Zep. 3. 16. Mal. 1. 13. Mat. 24. 13. Lu. 18. 1. Ro. 2. 7. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 4. 1, 16. Ep. 3. 13. 1 Th. 3. 12. 2 Th. 3. 13. He. 3. 6, 14.-10. 35.-39.-12. 3, 5. Ja. 5. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 2. 15.-3. 17.-4. 19. Re. 2. 3, 7, 10, 11, 17, 26.-29.-3. 5, 6, 12, 13, 21, 22.

10. Ps. 37. 3, 27. Ec. 3. 12.-9. 10. Mat. 10. 25.-12. 50.-25. 40. Mar. 3. 4. Lu. 6. 35. Jn°. 9. 4.-12. 35. Ep. 2. 19.-3. 15.-5. 16. Phi. 4. 10. Co. 4. 5. 1 Th. 5. 15. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. Tit. 2. 14.-3. 6, 8. He. 3. 6.-6. 10.-13. 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 13.-19.-5. 1. 3 Jn°. 5.-8, 11.

11. Ro. 16. 22. 1 Co. 16. 21.-23.

12. ver. 13. ch. 2. 3, 14.-5. 11. Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16.-23. 5, 28. Lu. 16. 15.-20. 47. Jn°. 7. 18. Ac. 15. 1, 5. Ro. 16. 22. 1 Co. 16. 21.-23. 2 Co. 10. 12.-11. 13. Phi. 1. 15.-2. 4.-3. 18. Col. 2. 23.

13. Mat. 23. 3, 15, 23. Ro. 2. 17.-24.-3. 9.-19. 1 Co. 3. 21.-5. 6. 2 Co. 11. 18. 2 Pe. 2. 19.

14. By whom; or, *whereby*. ch. 1. 4.-2. 20.-3. 4, 6.-5. 24. 2 Ki. 14. 9.-11. Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 49. 6.-52. 1. Is. 45. 24, 25. Je. 9. 23, 24. Eze. 28. 2. Da. 4. 30, 31.-5. 20, 21. Ac. 20. 23, 24. Ro. 1. 16.-3. 4, 6.-6. 6. 1 Co. 1. 23, 29.-31.-2. 2.-3. 21. 2 Co. 5. 14.-16.-11. 12.-12. 10, 11. Phi. 1. 20, 21.-3. 3, 8, 9. Col. 3. 2.-3. 1 Jn°. 2. 15.-17.-5. 4, 5.

15. ch. 5. 6. Ro. 8. 1. 1 Co. 7. 19. 2 Co. 5. 17. Ep. 2. 10.-4. 24. Col. 3. 10, 11. Re. 21. 5.

16. ch. 1. 3.-3. 7.-9, 29.-5. 16, 25. Nu. 6. 23.-27. 1 Ch. 12. 18. Ps. 73. 1.-125. 4, 5. Is. 45. 25. Ho. 1. 10. Jn°. 1. 47.-14. 27.-16. 33. Ro. 1. 7.-2. 28, 29.-4. 12.-9. 6.-8. Phi. 3. 3, 16.-4. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 5.-7.

17. ch. 1. 7.-5. 11, 12. Jos. 7. 25. Ac. 15. 24. 2 Co. 1. 5.-4. 10.-11. 23.-25. Col. 1. 24. He. 12. 15.

18. Ro. 16. 20, 24. 2 Ro. 13. 14. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Phile. 2, 25. Re. 22. 21.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 64.] ch. 6. 21. Nu. 12. 7. Lu. 16. 10. Ac. 16. 15. Ro. 1. 5, 7. 1 Co. 1. 1, 2.—4. 2, 17. 2 Co. 1. 1. Ga. 1. 1.—3. 9. Col. 1. 2. Re. 2. 10, 13.—17. 14.
2. Ro. 1. 7. 2 Co. 1. 2. Ga. 1. 3. Tit. 1. 4.
3. Places; or, *things*. ver. 10, 17, 20. ch. 2. 6.—3. 10.—6. 12. Ge. 12. 2, 3.—14. 20.—22. 18. 1 Ch. 4. 10.—29. 20. Ne. 9. 5. Ps. 72. 17, 19.—134. 3. Is. 61. 9. Da. 4. 34. Lu. 2. 28. Ja°. 10. 29, 30.—14. 20.—15. 2.—17. 21.—20. 17. Ro. 12. 5.—15. 6. 1 Co. 1. 30.—12. 12. 2 Co. 1. 3.—5. 17, 21.—11. 31. Ga. 3. 9. Phi. 2. 11. He. 8. 5.—9. 23. 1 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 4. 9, 11.—5. 9, 14.
4. ch. 2. 10.—3. 17.—4. 2, 15, 16.—5. 2, 27. De. 7. 6, 7. Ps. 135. 4. Is. 40. 8, 9.—42. 1.—65. 8, 10. Mat. 11. 25, 26.—24. 22, 24, 31.—25. 34. Lu. 1. 74, 75. Jn°. 10. 16.—15. 16.—17. 24. Ac. 13. 48.—15. 18.—18. 10. Ro. 8. 28, 30, 33.—9. 23, 24.—11. 5, 6. 1 Co. 1. 8. Ga. 5. 6, 13. 22. Phi. 2. 15. Col. 1. 22.—3. 12. 1 Th. 4. 7. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14.—3. 12. 2 Ti. 1. 9.—2. 10, 19. Tit. 1. 1, 2.—2. 11, 12. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 20.—2. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 5, 10.—3. 14. 1 Jn°. 4. 16. Re. 13. 8.—17. 8.
5. ver. 9, 11. Je. 3. 4, 19. Da. 4. 35. Ho. 1. 10. Mat. 1. 26.—11. 26. Lu. 10. 21.—12. 32. Jn°. 1. 12.—11. 52.—20. 17. Ro. 8. 14.—17, 23, 29, 30.—9. 11.—16. 1 Co. 1. 1, 21. 2 Co. 6. 18. Ga. 3. 26.—4. 5, 6. Phi. 2. 13. 2 Th. 1. 11. He. 2. 10.—12. 5.—9. 1 Jn°. 3. 1. Re. 21. 7.
6. ver. 7, 8, 12, 14, 18. ch. 2. 7.—3. 10, 11. Ps. 22. 20.—60. 5. Pr. 8. 30, 31.—16. 4. Is. 42. 1.—43. 21.—45. 24, 25.—49. 1, 3.—61. 3, 11. Je. 23. 6.—33. 9. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 3. 17.—17. 5. Lu. 2. 14. Jn°. 3. 35.—10. 17. Ro. 3. 22, 26.—5. 15, 19.—8. 1.—9. 23, 24. 2 Co. 4. 15.—5. 21. Phi. 1. 11.—3. 9.—4. 19. Col. 1. 13. 2 Th. 1. 8, 10. 1 Ti. 1. 14, 16. 1 Pe. 4. 11. Re. 4. 9, 11.—5. 9, 14.
7. ver. 6. ch. 2. 4, 7.—3. 8, 9, 16. Ex. 34. 7. Job 33. 24. Ps. 32. 1, 2.—86. 5.—130. 4, 7. Is. 43. 25.—55. 6, 7. Je. 31. 34. Da. 9. 9, 19, 24.—26. Jon. 4. 2. Mi. 7. 18. Zec. 9. 11—13. 1, 7. Mat. 20. 28.—26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 1. 77.—7. 40, 43, 47.—50.—24. 47. Jn°. 20. 23. Ac. 2. 38.—3. 19.—10. 43.—13. 38, 39.—20. 28. Ro. 2. 4.—3. 21, 24.—4. 6, 9.—9. 23. 1 Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 8. 9. Phi. 4. 19. Col. 1. 14, 27.—2. 2, 13. He. 10. 17, 18. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14.—3. 6. He. 9. 12, 15, 22.—16. 4.—12. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.—2. 24.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—9.—2. 2, 12.—4. 10. Re. 5. 9.—14. 4.
8. ver. 11. ch. 3. 10. Ps. 104. 24. Pr. 8. 12. Is. 52. 13. Da. 2. 20, 21. Mat. 11. 19. Ro. 5. 15, 20, 21.—15. 33. 1 Co. 1. 19, 24.—2. 7. Col. 2. 3. Jude 25. Re. 5. 12.
9. ver. 5, 11, 17, 18. ch. 3. 3.—9, 11. Job 23. 13, 14. Ps. 33. 11. Is. 14. 24, 27.—46. 10, 11. Je. 51. 29. La. 3. 37, 38. Mat. 13. 11, 35. Ac. 2. 23.—4. 28.—13. 48. Ro. 8. 28.—16. 25, 27. 1 Co. 2. 10.—12. Ga. 1. 12, 16. Col. 1. 26, 28. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 1. 9.
10. Heaven: Gr. *the heavens*. ver. 22. ch. 2. 15.—3. 15. Ge. 49. 10. Is. 2. 2, 4. Da. 2. 44.—9. 24, 27. Am. 9. 11. Mi. 4. 1, 2. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 28. 32. 1 Co. 3. 22, 23.—10. 11.—11. 3. Ga. 4. 4. Phi. 2. 9, 10. Col. 1. 20.—3. 11. He. 1. 2.—9. 10.—11. 40.—12. 22, 24. 1 Pe. 1. 20. Re. 5. 9.—7. 4.—12.—19. 4, 6.
11. ver. 5, 8, 9, 14. Job 12. 13. Ps. 37. 18. Pr. 8. 14. Is. 5. 19.—28. 29.—40. 13, 14.—46. 10, 11. Je. 23. 18.—32. 19. Zec. 6. 13. Ac. 2. 23.—4. 28.—20. 27, 32.—26. 18. Ro. 8. 17.—11. 34. Ga. 3. 18. Col. 1. 12.—3. 24. Tit. 3. 7. He. 6. 17. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 4.—3. 9.
12. Trusted; or, *hoped*. ver. 6, 13, 14. ch. 2. 7.—3. 21. Ps. 2. 12.—146. 3.—5. Is. 11. 10.—12. 2.—32. 1, 2.—42. 1.—45. 23, 25. Je. 17. 5, 7.—23. 6. Mat. 12. 28, 31. Jn°. 14. 1. Ro. 15. 12, 13. 2 Th. 2. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 12. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 21.
13. ch. 2. 11, 12.—4. 21, 30. Ps. 119. 43. Joel 2. 28. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Lu. 11. 13.—24. 49. Jn°. 1. 17.—6. 27.—14. 16, 17, 26.—15. 26.—16. 7.—15. Ac. 1. 4.—2. 16.—22. 33.—13. 26. Ro. 1. 16.—4. 11.—6. 17.—10. 14.—17. 2 Co. 1. 22.—6. 7. Ga. 3. 14. Col. 1. 4.—6, 21.—23. 1 Th. 2. 13. 2 Ti. 2. 15, 19.—3. 15. Tit. 2. 11. He. 2. 3. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 10. Re. 7. 2, 3.
14. ver. 6, 12. ch. 4. 30. Le. 25. 24, &c. Ps. 74. 2.—88. 54. Je. 32. 7, 8. Lu. 21. 28. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 8. 15.—17, 23. 2 Co. 1. 22.—5. 5. Ga. 4. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
15. Ps. 16. 3. Ga. 5. 6. Col. 1. 34. 1 Th. 1. 3.—4. 9. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5, 14. Phile. 5. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.—4. 21.
16. Ge. 40. 14. 1 Sa. 7. 8.—12. 23. Is. 62. 6. Ro. 1. 8, 9. 1 Th. 1. 2.—5. 17.
17. For in the knowledge; or, *for the acknowledgment*. ver. 3. ch. 3. 5, 18, 19. Ge. 41. 38, 39. 1 Ch. 28. 11. Ps. 24. 7, 11.—29. 3. Pr. 2. 5. Is. 11. 2. Je. 2. 11.—9. 24.—24. 7.—31. 34. Da. 2. 28, 30.—5. 11.—10. 1. Mat. 6. 13.—11. 25, 27.—16. 17. Lu. 2. 14.—12. 2.—21. 15. Jn°. 8. 54, 55.—14. 17, 26.—16. 3.—17. 3, 25, 26. Ac. 6. 10.—7. 2. Ro. 1. 28. 1 Co. 2. 1, 8.—12. 8.—14. 6. 2 Co. 12. 1. Col. 1. 9, 10.—2. 2, 3. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Tit. 1. 1. Ja. 2. 1.—3. 17, 18. 2 Pe. 1. 3.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 4. Re. 7. 12.
18. ver. 7, 11. ch. 3. 8.—4. 14.—5. 8. Ps. 119. 18. Is. 6. 10.—29. 10, 18.—32. 3. Mat. 13. 15. Lu. 24. 45. Ac. 16. 14.—26. 18. Ro. 5. 4, 5.—8. 24, 25, 28.—30. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6. Ga. 5. 5. Col. 1. 5, 23. 1 Th. 1. 2.—5. 8. 2 Th. 1. 11.—2. 16. 1 Ti. 6. 12. Tit. 2. 13.—3. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 3.—3. 9.—5. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.—3.
19. The working of his mighty power: Gr. *the might of his power*. ch. 2. 10.—3. 7, 20. Ps. 110. 1.—Is. 53. 1. Jn°. 3. 6. Ac. 7. 55, 56.—26. 18. Ro. 1. 16. 2 Co. 4. 7.—5. 17. Phi. 2. 13. Col. 1. 29.—2. 12.—3. 1. 1 Th. 1. 5. 2 Th. 1. 11. He. 1. 3.—10. 12. Ja. 1. 18.
20. ver. 3. ch. 3. 5, 6.—4. 8, 10. Ps. 16. 9, 11.—110. 1. Mat. 22. 43, 45.—26. 64.—28. 18. Mar. 14. 62.—16. 19. Jn°. 10. 18, 30.—17. 1, 5. Ac. 2. 24, 32, 33.—36.—5. 31.—7. 55, 56. Ro. 1. 4.—6. 5, 11.—8. 34. Phi. 2. 9, 10.—3. 10. Col. 2. 10.—3. 1. He. 1. 3, 4.—2. 9.—10. 12.—13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 1. 17.—5. 11.—14.
21. ch. 3. 10.—6. 12. Da. 7. 27. Mat. 25. 31.—46.—28. 18, 19. Jn°. 5. 25.—29. Ac. 4. 12. Ro. 8. 38, 39. Phi. 2. 9.—11. Col. 1. 15, 16.—2. 10, 15. He. 1. 4.—2. 5.—4. 14. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 19. 13.—20. 10.—15.
22. ch. 3. 21.—4. 15, 16. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 8. 6.—8.—91. 13. Mat. 61. 18. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Co. 11. 3.—15. 25, 27. Col. 1. 18.—2. 10, 19. 1 Ti. 3. 15. He. 2. 8.—12. 22, 24.
23. ch. 2. 16.—3. 19.—4. 4, 10, 12.—5. 23, 32. Jn°. 1. 16. Ro. 12. 5. 1 Co. 12. 6, 12, 27.—15. 28. Col. 1. 19, 24.—2. 9, 10.—3. 11, 15.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 5, 6. ch. 1. 19, 20.—4. 18.—5. 14. Mat. 8. 22. Lu. 15. 24, 32. Jn°. 5. 24, 25.—10. 10.—11. 25, 26.—14. 6. Ro. 8. 2. 1 Co. 15. 45. 2 Co. 5. 14. Col. 2. 13.—3. 1, 4. 1 Ti. 5. 6. 1 Jn°. 3. 14. Re. 3. 1.
2. ver. 3. ch. 4. 22.—5. 6.—6. 12. Job 1. 7, 16, 19.—31. 7. Ps. 17. 14. Is. 30. 1.—57. 4. Je. 23. 10. Ho. 10. 9. Mat. 11. 19.—12. 43.—45.—13. 35. Lu. 11. 21.—26.—16. 8.—22. 2, 3, 31. Jn°. 7. 7.—8. 23, 44.—12. 31.—13. 2, 27.—14. 30.—15. 19.—16. 11. Ac. 5. 3. Ro. 12. 2. 1 Co. 5. 10.—6. 11. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ga. 1. 4. Col. 1. 13.—3. 6, 7. 2 Ti. 4. 10. Ja. 1. 27.—4. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 14.—4. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 14. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 17.—3. 10.—4. 5.—5. 4, 19. Re. 12. 9.—13. 8, 14.—16. 17.—20. 2.
3. The desires: Gr. *the wills*. ver. 2. ch. 1. 8.—4. 17.—19, 22. Ge. 5. 3.—6. 5.—8. 21. Job 14. 4.—15. 14, 16.—25. 4. Ps. 51. 5. Is. 53. 6.—64. 6, 7. Da. 9. 5.—9. Mar. 4. 19.—7. 21, 22. Lu. 1. 78. Jn°. 1. 13.—3. 1.—6.—8. 44. Ac. 14. 16.—17. 30, 31. Ro. 1. 24.—2. 4.—3. 9.—19, 22, 23.—5. 12.—19.—6. 12.—7. 18.—8. 7, 8.—9. 22, 30.—13. 14. 1 Co. 4. 7.—6. 9, 11. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ga. 2. 15, 16.—3. 22.—5. 16.—24. 1 Ti. 6. 9. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 4. 1, 3. 1 Pe. 1. 14.—2. 10, 11.—4. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 2. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.—10.—2. 8, 16. Jude 16, 18.
4. ver. 7. ch. 1. 7.—3. 8. Ex. 33. 19.—34. 6, 7. De. 7. 7, 8.—9. 5, 6. Ne. 9. 17. Ps. 51. 1.—86. 5, 15.—103. 8, 11.—145. 8. Is. 55. 6, 8. Je. 31. 3. Eze. 16. 6, 8. Da. 9. 9. Jon. 4. 2. Mi. 7. 18, 20. Lu. 1. 78. Jn°. 3. 14, 17. Ro. 2. 4.—5. 8, 20, 21.—9. 15, 16, 23.—10. 12. Tit. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 1. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 4, 7. 1 Pe. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 4. 10.—19.
5. By grace; or, *by whose grace*. ver. 1, 2, 8. ch. 5. 14. Jn°. 5. 21.—6. 63. Ac. 15. 11. Ro. 4. 16.—5. 6, 8, 10.—6. 4, 5.—8. 2—11. 5, 6.—16. 20. 2 Co. 13. 14. Col. 2. 12, 13.—3. 1, 3. Tit. 2. 11.—3. 5. Re. 22. 21.
6. ch. 1. 3, 19, 20. Mat. 26. 29. Lu. 12. 37.—22. 29, 30. Jn°. 12. 26.—14. 3.—17. 21.—26. Ro. 6. 4, 5. Col. 1. 18.—2. 13.—3. 1, 3. Re. 3. 20, 21.
7. ver. 4. ch. 3. 5, 21. Ps. 41. 13.—106. 48. Is. 60. 15. 2 Th. 1. 12. 1 Ti. 1. 16, 17. 1 Pe. 1. 12. Re. 5. 9, 14.
8. ver. 5, 10. ch. 1. 19. Mat. 16. 17. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 7. 50.—Jn°. 1. 12, 13.—3. 14.—18, 36.—5. 24.—6. 27.—29, 37, 44, 65.—35, 40. Ac. 13. 39.—14. 27.—15. 7, 9.—16, 14, 31. Ro. 3. 22, 24, 26.—4. 5, 16.—10. 9, 10, 14.—17. Ga. 3. 14, 22. Phi. 1. 29. Col. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 9. Ja. 1. 16, 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 16, 18.
9. Ro. 3. 20, 27, 28.—4. 2.—9, 11, 16.—11. 6. 1 Co. 1. 29.—31. 2 Ti. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 3.—5.
10. Ordained; or, *prepared*. ver. 2. ch. 1. 4.—4. 1, 24. De. 5. 33.—22. 6. Ps. 2. 10.—81. 13.—100. 3.—119. 3.—138. 8. Is. 2. 3, 5.—19, 25.—28, 23.—43. 21.—44. 21.—60. 21.—61. 3. Je. 31. 33.—32. 39, 40. Mat. 5. 16. Jn°. 3. 3.—6, 21. Ac. 9. 31, 36. Ro. 8. 29. 1 Co. 3. 9. 2 Co. 5. 5, 17.—9. 8. Ga. 6. 15. Phi. 1. 6.—2. 13. Col. 1. 10.—

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the EPHESIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints[b] which are at Ephesus[c], and to the faithful[d] in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace[e] *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed[b] *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly γ *places* in Christ:

4 According as he hath chosen[j] us in him before the foundation of the world that we should be holy[k], and without blame before him in love:

5 Having predestinated[m] us unto the adoption[n] of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure[p] of his will,

6 To the praise[q] of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted[r] in the Beloved:

7 In whom[a] we have redemption thro' his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he had[s] purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of times, he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in[t] heaven and which are on earth: *even* in him.

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance[d], being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will;

12 That we should be to the praise of his glory who first[θ] trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard[t] the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed[k] with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 Which is the earnest[i] of our inheritance, until the redemption[m] of the purchased[e] possession, unto the[p] praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God[γ] of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the Spirit of wisdom[v] and revelation λ in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes[x] of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope[t] of his calling, and what the riches[a] of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

A. D. 64.

19 And what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power[z] to us-ward who believe, according to the working[β] of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he[κ] raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand in the heavenly *places*,

21 Far[t] above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come;

22 And hath put[t] all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church,

23 Which is his body[δ], the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

CHAP. II.

AND you[r] *hath he quickened*, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein[t] in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince[υ] of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children[ιδ] of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we[x] all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling ye[c] δ desires of ye[c] flesh and of the mind; and were by nature[z] ye[c] children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even[a] when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by η grace[s] ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised[c] *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly *places* in Christ Jesus:

7 That in ye[c] ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace, in *his* kindness[e] toward us thro' Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace[f] are ye saved through faith[ε]; and that not[ο] of yourselves; *it is* the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which[η] God hath before[κ] ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:

13 But now, in Christ Jesus, ye who sometimes were far off, are made nigh by the blood[u] of Christ.

a c. 3. 16.
b Ro. 1. 7.
c Ac. c. 19. & 20.
d Col. 1. 2.
e Ps. 110. 3.
β *the might of his power.*
f Ga. 1. 3.
Ti. 1. 4.
g Ac. 2. 24, 33.
h 2 Co. 1. 3.
1 Pe. 1. 3.
i Ph. 2. 9.
Col. 2. 10.
γ or, *things.*
He. 9. 23.
j 1 Pe. 1. 2.
k Lu. 1. 75.
Col. 1. 22.
l Ps. 8. 6.
Mat. 28. 18.
m Ro. 8. 29, 30.
n Jn°. 1. 12.
o 1 Co. 12. 12.
Col. 1. 18, 24.
p Lu. 12. 32.
q 1 Pe. 2. 9.
r Jn°. 5. 24.
Col. 2. 13.
s 1 Pe. 2. 5.
t Ac. 19. 35.
u He. 9. 12.
1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.
v c. 6. 12.
w Col. 3. 6.
x 1 Pe. 4. 3.
δ *wills.*
y 2 Ti. 1. 9.
z Ps. 51. 5.
a Ro. 5. 8, 8, 10
ζ *the heavens*
η *by whose.*
θ Ro. 3. 24.
c Col. 2. 12.
d Ac. 20. 32.
e Tit. 3. 4.
f 2 Ti. 1. 9.
g Ro. 4. 16.
h Jn°. 5. 44, 65.
θ or, *hoped.*
i Ro. 10. 17.
k 2 Co. 1. 22.
l 2 Co. 5. 5.
m Ro. 8. 23.
n c. 1. 4.
κ or, *prepared.*
o Ac. 20. 28.
p ver. 6. 12.
q Jn°. 20. 17.
r Col. 1. 9.
λ or, *for the acknowledgment.*
s Is. 42. 7.
t c. 4. 4.
u He. 9. 12.

Digitized by Google

14 For he[a] is our peace, who hath made both[b] one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us;*

15 Having abolished[c] in his flesh ye enmity, *even* ye law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, *so* making peace:

16 And that he might reconcile[d] both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity[β] thereby:

17 And came and preached peace to you[e] which were afar off and to them that were nigh.

18 For through[n] him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens[o] with the saints, and of the household[p] of God;

20 And are built[q] upon the[r] foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief[s] corner-*stone;*

21 In whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy[t] temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded[w] together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAP. III.

FOR this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 (If ye have heard of the dispensation[x] of the grace[y] of God, which is given me to you-ward:

3 How that by revelation[a] he made known unto me the mystery; as I wrote afore[δ] in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery[c] of Christ;

5 Which in other ages was not[d] made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of ye same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel;

7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual[f] working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less[b] than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches[e] of Christ;

9 And to make all *men* see, what *is* the fellowship of ye mystery[l], which from ye beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by[n] Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* might be known, by the church, the manifold wisdom[q] of God,

11 According to the eternal[f] purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness[t] and access with confidence by ye faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which[u] is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you according to ye riches[b] of his glory, to be[c] strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man[e];

17 That Christ may dwell[g] in your hearts by faith; that ye, being[h] rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints, what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness[k] of God.

20 Now[m] unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAP. IV.

I THEREFORE, the prisoner[γ] of the Lord,) beseech you that ye walk[i] worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called.

2 With all lowliness[κ] and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 *There is* one body & one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

6 One God and Father of all, who *is* above all, and through all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure[e] of the gift of Christ.

8 Wherefore he saith,[b] When he ascended up on high, he led[ζ] captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might[η] fill all things.)

11 And[f] he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come[θ] in the unity[g] of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect[i] man, unto the measure of the[κ] stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried[m] about with every wind of doctrine, by ye sleight of men, *and* cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But, [λ] speaking the truth[o] in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head[p], *even* Christ:

16 From whom[r] the whole body fitly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, & testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having ye understanding[v] darkened, being alienated from the life of God thro' the ignorance that is in them, because of the[μ] blindness of their heart;

A. D. 64.

a Mi. 5. 5.
b Ph. 4. 19.
c c. 6. 10. Co. 1. 11.
d Jn°. 10. 16. Ga. 3. 28.
e Ro. 7. 22.
f Col. 2. 14.
g Jn°. 14. 23. c. 2. 22.
h Col. 2. 7.
i Col. 1. 20-22.
β or, *in himself.*
k Jn°. 1. 6.
l Ac. 2. 39.
m Ro. 16. 25. He. 13. 20, 21. Jude 24.
n Jn°. 14. 6. 1 Pe. 3. 18.
o He. 12. 22, 23
p c. 3. 15.
q 1 Co. 3. 9, 10.
r Mat. 19. 18. Re. 21. 14.
γ or, *in.*
s Col. 1. 10.
t Is. 28. 16.
u Mat. 11. 29.
v 1 Co. 3. 17. 2 Co. 6. 16.
w 1 Pe. 2. 4, 5.
x Col. 1. 25.
y Ro. 12. 3.
z Ro. 12. 3.
a Ga. 1. 12.
b Ps. 68. 18.
δ or, *a little before.*
ζ or, *a multitude of captives.*
c c. 1. 9.
d Mat. 13. 17. Ro. 16. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 10-12
η or, *fulfil.*
e 1 Co. 12. 28.
f Is. 43. 13. c. 1. 19.
θ or, *into.*
g Co. 2. 2.
h 1 Co. 15. 9.
i 1 Co. 14. 20.
κ or, *age.*
k Co. 1. 27.
l ver. 4, 5. 1 Ti. 3. 16.
m Ja. 1. 6.
n Ps. 33. 6. Jn°. 1. 3. Co. 1. 16. He. 1. 2.
λ or, *being sincere.*
o 2 Co. 4. 2.
p Co. 1. 18, 19.
q Ro. 11. 33. 1 Co. 2. 7.
r Jn°. 15. 5.
s c. 1. 9.
t He. 4. 16.
u 2 Co. 1. 6.
v Ac. 26. 18.
μ or, *hardness.*

Digitized by Google

3.10. 2Th. 2.17. 1Ti. 2.16.–5.10,25.–6.18. 2Ti. 2.21.
–3.17. Tit. 2.7,14.–3.1,8,14. He. 10.24.–13.21. 1Pe.
2.19. 1Jo^n. 1.7.–2.6.

11. ch. 5.8. De. 5.15.–8.2.–9.7.–15.15.–16.12. 1Sa.
17.26,36. Is. 51.1,2. Je. 9.25,26. Eze. 16.61,63.–
20.43.–36.31. Ro. 2.28,29. 1Co. 6.11.–12.2. Ga. 2.
15.–4.8,9.–6.12. Phi. 3.3. Col. 1.21.–2.11,13.–3.11.

12. ch. 4.18. Ge. 15.18.–17.7.–8. Ex. 24.3.–11. Nu. 18.19.
2Ch. 15.3. Ezr. 4.3. Ps. 89.3,4&c. Is. 44.3.–45.20.
–61.5. Je. 14.8.–17.13.–31.31.–34.–33.20.–26. Eze.
13.9.–37.26. Ho. 3.4. Lu. 1.72. Ju^n. 4.22.–10.16.
–45.5. Ac. 3.25.–14.15,16.–28.20. Ro. 1.25.–9.4,5.
1 Co. 8.4,6.–10.19,20. Ga. 3.10,15.–4.8.
Col. 1.5,21,27. 1Th. 4.13. 2Th. 2.16. 1Ti. 1.1. He.
6.18.–11.34. 1 Pe. 1.3,21.–3.15. 1Jo^n. 3.3.

13. ver. 12, 16, 17, 19–22. ch. 1.7.–4.5,8. Ps. 22.27.–
73.27. Is. 11.10.–24.15,16.–43.6.–49.12.–57.19.–
60.4,9.–66.19. Je. 16.19. Ac. 2.39.–15.14.–22.21.–
26.18. Ro. 3.23.30.–5.9,10.–8.1.–15.8.–12. 1Co.
1.30.–6.11. 2Co. 5.17,20,21. Ga. 3.28. Col. 1.13,
14,21,22. 1Pe. 1.18,19.–3.8. Re. 5.9.

14. ver. 15. ch. 3.15.–4.6. Ex. 3.8. Is. 9.6,7.–19.24,25.
Eze. 34.24,25.–37.19,20. Mi. 5.5. Zec. 6.13. Lu. 1.
7,9.–2.14. Ju^n. 10.16.–11.52.–16.33. Ac. 10.28,36.
Ro. 5.1. 1Co. 12.12. Ga. 3.28. Col. 1.20.–2.10.,14.–
3.11. He. 7.2.–13.20.

15. ch. 4.16,24. 2Co. 5.17. Ga. 3.10.–6.15. Col. 1.22.–
2.14,20.–3.10. He. 7.16.–8.13.–9.9,10,23.–10.1.,10,
19.–22.

16. Thereby; or, *in himself.* ver. 15. Da. 9.24. Ro.
5.10.–6.5.–8.37. 2Co. 5.18.,21. Ga. 2.20. Col. 1.
20.,22.–2.14. 1 Pe. 2.4,5.

17. ver. 13,14. De. 4.7. Ps. 75.1.–76.1,2.–85.10.–147.
19,20.–148.14. Is. 57.5.–52.7.–57.19.,21. Zec. 9.10.
Mat. 10.13. Lu. 2.14.–10.5,6,9.,11. Ac. 2.39.–10.36.
Ro. 5.1. 2 Co. 5.20.

18. ch. 3.12,14.–4.4.–6.18. Zec. 12.10. Mat. 28.19. Ju^n.
4.24.–23.–10.7,9.–14.6. Ro. 5.2.–8.15,16,27. 1 Co.
8.6.–12.13. Ga. 4.6. He. 4.15,16.–7.19.–10.19,20.
Ja. 3.9. 1 Pe. 1.17,21.–3.18. 1 Ju^n. 2.1,2. Jude 20.

19. ver. 12. ch. 3.6,15. Mat. 10.25. Ga. 3.26,28.–4.
26.–31.–6.10. Phi. 3.20. He. 12.22,24. 1 Ju^n. 3.1.
Re. 21.12,16.

20. ch. 4.11.–13. Ps. 118.22. Is. 28.16. Mat. 16.18.–21.42.
Mar. 12.10,11. Lu. 20.17,18. Ac. 4.11,12. 1 Co. 3.
9,11.–12.28. Ga. 2.9. 1 Pe. 2.4,5,7,8. Re. 21.14.

21. ch. 4.13.,16. Ex. XXVI. 1 Ki. 6.7. Ps. 93.5. Eze.
XL.–XLII.–13. 12. 1 Co. 3.17.–6.19. 2 Co. 6.16.
He. 3.3,4.

22. Ju^n. 14.17.,23.–17.21.,23. Ro. 8.9.,11. 1 Co. 3.16.
–6.19. 1 Pe. 2.5. 1 Ju^n. 3.24.–4.13.,16.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 4.1.–6.20. Lu. 21.12. Ac. 21.33.–26.29.–28.
17.,20. 2 Co. 10.1.–11.23. Ga. 5.2,11. Phi. 1.7,13.,16.
Col. 1.24.–4.3,18. 2 Ti. 1.8,16.–2.9,10. Philem. 1,9.
Re. 2.10.

2. ver. 8. ch. 4.7,21. Ac. 9.15.–13.2,46.–22.21.–26.
17,18. Ro. 1.5.–11.13.–12.3.–15.15,16. 1 Co. 4.1.–
9.17.–22. Ga. 1.13,15,16.–2.8,9. Col. 1.4,6,25,27.
1 Ti. 1.11.–2.7. 2 Ti. 1.11.

3. Afore; or, *a little before.* ver. 9,17. ch. 1.9,11.–
2.11,22. Ac. 22.17,21.–23.9–26.15,19. Ro. 11.25.–
16.25. 1 Co. 2.9,10. Ga. 1.12,16.19. Col. 1.26,27.

4. ch. 5.32.–6.19. Mat. 13.1. Lu. 2.10,11.–8.10. 1 Co.
2.6,7.–4.1.–6.19.–13.2. 2 Co. 1.4. Col. 2.2.–4.3.
2 Ti. 3.9,16.

5. ver. 9. ch. 2.20.–4.11,12. Mat. 13.17.–23.34. Lu.
2.26,27.–10.21.–11.49. Ju^n. 14.26.–16.13. Ac. 10.
19,20,28. Ro. 16.25. 1 Co. 12.8.–10,28,29. 2 Ti. 1.
10,11. Tit. 1.1.–3. He. 11.39,40. 1 Pe. 1.11,12.
2 Pe. 3.2. Jude 17.

6. ch. 2.12.–22.–4.16.–5.30. Ro. 8.15.–17.–12.4,5.
1 Co. 12.12,27. Ga. 3.14,26.,29.–4.5,7. Col. 2.10.
1 Ju^n. 1.3.–2.25.

7. ver. 2,8,20. ch. 1.19.–4.16. Ro. 1.5.–15.16,18,19.
1 Co. 15.10. 2 Co. 3.6.–4.1.–10.4,5. Ga. 2.8. Col.
1.23.–25,29. 1 Th. 2.13. 1 Ti. 1.14,15. He. 13.21.

8. ver. 2,16,19. ch. 1.7,8.–2.7. 1 Ch. 17.16.–29.14,15.
Ps. 31.19. Pr. 30.2,3. Jo^n. 1.16. Ac. 5.41. Ro. 11.33.
–12.10.–15.15.,17. 1 Co. 1.30.–2.9.–15.9. Ga. 1.16.
–2.8. Phi. 2.3.–4.19. Col. 1.27.–2.1.,3. 1 Ti. 1.13,15.
1 Pe. 5.5,6. Re. 3.18.

9. ver. 3. ch. 1.4,9,10. Ps. 33.6. Is. 44.24. Mat. 10.27.
–13.35.–25.34.–28.19. Mar. 16.15,16. Lu. 24.47.
Ju^n. 1.1.,3.–5.17,19.–10.30. Ac. 15.18. Ro. 16.25,26.
1 Co. 2.7. Col. 1.16,17,23,26.–3.3. 2 Th. 2.13. 2 Ti.
1.9.–4.17. Tit. 1.2. He. 1.2,3. 1 Pe. 1.20. Re. 13.8.–
16.25.–17.8.

10. ch. 1.3,8,21. Ex. 28.17.–22. Ps. 103.20.–104.24.–
148.1,2. Is. 6.2,4. Eze. 3.12. Mat. 11.25.–27. Ro.
8.38.–11.33. 1 Co. 1.24.–2.7. Col. 1.16. 1 Ti. 3.16.
1 Pe. 1.12.–3.22. 1 Pe. 1.12. Re. 5.9.–14.

11. ch. 1.4,9,11. Is. 14.24.27.–46.10,11. Je. 51.29. Ro.
8.28.–30.–9.11. 2 Ti. 1.9.

12. ch. 2.18. Ju^n. 14.6. Ro. 5.2. He. 4.14.–16.–10.19.–22.

13. ver. 1. ch. 20.3. Is. 40.30,31. Zep. 3.16. Ac. 14.22.
2 Co. 1.6. Ga. 6.9. Phi. 1.12.–4.14. Col. 1.24. 1 Th. 3.
2.–4. 2 Th. 3.13. He. 12.3.,5.

14. ch. 1.3,16.,19. 1 Ki. 8.54.–19.18. 2 Ch. 6.13. Ezr.
9.5. Ps. 95.6. Is. 45.23. Da. 6.10. Lu. 22.41. Ac.
7.60.–9.40.–20.36.–21.5.

15. ch. 1.10,21. Is. 65.15. Je. 33.16. Ac. 11.26. Phi. 2.
9.–11. Col. 1.20. Re. 2.17.–3.12.–5.8.–14.–7.4.–12.

16. ver. 8. ch. 1.7,18.–2.7.–6.10. Job 23.6. Ps. 28.8.–
128.3. Is. 40.29.–31.–41.10. Je. 31.33. Zec. 10.12.
Mat. 6.13. Ro. 2.29.–7.22.–9.23. 2 Co. 4.16.–12.9.
Phi. 4.13,19. Col. 1.11,27. 2 Ti. 4.17. He. 11.34.
1 Pe. 3.4.

17. ch. 2.21,22. Is. 57.15. Mat. 7.24,25.–13.6. Lu. 6.48.
Ju^n. 6.56.–14.17,23.–17.23. Ro. 5.5.–8.9.,11. 1 Co.
8.1. 2 Co. 5.14,15.–6.16. Ga. 2.20.–5.6. Col. 1.
23,27.–2.7. 1 Ju^n. 4.4,16. Re. 3.20.

18. ver. 19. ch. 1.10,15,18.,23. De. 33.2,3. 2 Ch. 6.41.
Job 11.7.,9. Ps. 103.11,12,17.–116.15.–132.9.–
139.6.–145.10. Is. 55.9. Zec. 14.5. Ju^n. 15.13. 2 Co.
13.13. Ga. 2.20.–3.13. Phi. 2.5.,8.–3.8.,10. Col.
1.4. 1 Ti. 1.14.,16.–3.16. Tit. 3.13,14. Re. 3.21.

19. ver. 18. ch. 1.23.–5.2,25. Ps. 17.15.–42.4. Mat. 5.6.
Ju^n. 1.16.–17.3. 2 Co. 5.14. Ga. 2.20. Phi. 2.8.,12.–
4.7. Col. 1.10.–2.9,10. 2 Pe. 3.18. 1 Ju^n. 4.9.,14.
Re. 7.15,17.–21.22.,24.–22.3.,5.

20. ver. 7. ch. 1.19. Ge. 17.1.–18.14. Ex. 34.6. 1 Sa. 7.19.
1 Ki. 3.13. 2 Ch. 25.9. Ps. 36.8,9. Ca. 5.1. Is. 35.2.–
55.7. Je. 32.17,27. Da. 3.17.–6.20. Mat. 3.9.–10.
29,30. Ju^n. 10.10. Ro. 4.21.–16.25. 1 Co. 2.9. Col.
1.29. 1 Ti. 1.14. He. 7.25.–11.19. Ja. 4.12. 2 Pe.
2.9. Jude 24.

21. ch. 1.1,6.–2.7. 1 Ch. 29.11. Ps. 29.1,2.–72.19.–106.1.
Is. 6.3.–42.12. Mat. 6.13. Lu. 2.14. Ro. 11.36.–
16.27. Ga. 1.5. Phi. 1.11.–2.11.–4.20. 2 Ti. 4.18. He.
13.15,16,21. 1 Pe. 2.5.–5.11. 2 Pe. 3.18. Jude 25. Re.
4.9.,11.–5.9.,14.–7.12, &c.

CHAP. IV.

1. Of the Lord; or, *in the Lord.* ver. 4,17. ch. 3.1.–
5.2. Ge. 5.24.–17.1. Je. 38.20. Ac. 9.31. Ro. 8.
28.,30.–12.1. 1 Co. 4.16.–7.27. 2 Co. 5.20.–6.1.–10.1.
Ga. 4.12. Phi. 1.27.–3.14,17,18. Col. 1.10.–4.12.
1 Th. 2.12.–4.1,2. 2 Th. 1.11. 2 Ti. 1.9. Tit. 2.10.
Philem. 1,9,10. He. 3.1.–13.21. 1 Pe. 2.11.–3.9.–5.10.
2 Pe. 1.3. 2 Ju^n. 5.

2. Nu. 12.3. Ps. 45.4.–138.6. Pr. 3.34.–16.19. Is. 57.15.
–61.1.,3. Zep. 2.3. Zec. 9.9. Mat. 5.3.,5.–11.29.
Mar. 9.19. Ac. 20.19. Ro. 15.1. 1 Co. 13.4,5,7. Ga.
5.22,23.–6.2. Col. 3.12,13. 1 Ti. 6.11. 2 Ti. 2.25.
Ja. 1.21.–3.15.,18. 1 Pe. 3.15.

3. ver. 4. Ju^n. 13.34.–17.21.,23. Ro. 12.10.–14.17.,19.
1 Co. 1.10.–12.12,13. 2 Co. 13.11. Col. 3.13.,15. 1 Th.
5.13. He. 12.14. Ja. 3.17,18.

4. ver. 1. ch. 1.18.–2.16,18,22. Je. 14.8.–17.7. Mat.
28.19. Ac. 15.11. Ro. 12.4,5. 1 Co. 10.17.–12.4.,13,20.
2 Co. 11.4. Col. 1.5.–3.15. 2 Th. 2.16. 1 Ti. 1. Tit.
1.2.–2.13.–3.17. He. 6.18,19. 1 Pe. 1.3,4,22. 1 Ju^n. 3.3.

5. ver. 13. ch. 12.5. Mat. 28.19. Ac. 2.36.–10.36. Ro.
3.30.–6.3,4.–14.8,9. 1 Co. 1.2,13.–8.6.–12.5,13. 2 Co.
11.4. Ga. 1.6,7.–3.26,27.–5.6. Phi. 2.11.–3.8. Tit.
1.1,4. He. 6.6.–13.7. Ja. 2.18. 1 Pe. 3.21. 2 Pe. 1.1.
Jude 3, 20.

6. ch. 1.21.–2.22.–3.17.–6.23. Ge. 14.19. Nu. 16.22.
1 Ch. 29.11,12. Ps. 95.3. Is. 40.11.–17.21.,23.–63.16.
Je. 10.10.,13. Da. 4.34,35.–5.18.,23. Mal. 2.10. Mat.
6.9,13. Ju^n. 4.23.–17.26.–20.17. Ro. 11.36. 1 Co. 8.6.
–12.6. 2 Co. 6.6. Ga. 3.26.,28.–4.3.,7. 1 Ju^n. 3.1.,3.
24.–4.12.,15.

7. ver. 8.,14. ch. 3.8. Mat. 25.15. Ju^n. 3.34. Ro. 12.
3,6.,8. 1 Co. 12.8.,11,28.,30. 2 Co. 6.1.–10.13.,15.
1 Pe. 4.10.

8. Captivity; or, *a multitude of captives.* Ju. 5.12.
1 Sa. 30.26. Es. 2.18. Ps. 68.18. Col. 2.15.

9. Ge. 11.5. Ex. 19.20. Ps. 8.5.–63.9.–139.15. Pr.
30.4. Mat. 12.40. Ju^n. 3.13.–6.33,38,41,51,58,62.–

Digitized by Google

8.14.–16.27,28.–20.17. Ac. 2.34.36. He. 2.7,9.
10. Fill; or, *fulfil.* ch. 1.20.–23.–3.19. Mat. 24.34. Lu. 24.44. Jn°.1.16.–19.24,28,36. Ac.1.9.–11.–2.33.–3.18.–13.32,33. Ro.9.25.–30.–15.9.–13.–16.25,26. Col. 1.19.–2.9. 1 Ti. 3.16. He. 4.14.–7.26.–8.1.–9.23,24.
11. ver 8. ch.2.20.–3.5. 2Ch.15.3. Je.3.15. Mat.28.20. Ac. 13.1.–20.28.–21.8. Ro. 10.14,15.–12.7. 1 Co. 12.8,28,29. 2Ti.4.5. He. 5.12. 1Pe.5.1.–3. Jude 17. Re. 18.20.–21.14.
12. ver.4,16,89. ch.1.23. Lu.22.32. Jn°.21.15.–17. Ac. 1.17,25.–9.31.–11.23.–14.22,23.–20.24,28. Ro.12.7.–14.19.–15.2,14,29. 1Co.4.1,2.–12.7.–14.4,5,12,26. 2Co. 3.8.–4.1.–5.18.–6.3.–7.1.–12 19. Phi.1.25,26.–2.12.,18. Col. 1.24,28.–4.17. 1 Th. 5.11.–14 1Ti. 1.12. 2 Ti.4.5,11. He. 6.1.–13.17.
13. In the unity; or, *into the unity.*—Stature; or, *age.* ver.3,5,12. ch. 1.23.–2.15. Is. 53.11. Je. 32.39. Eze. 37.21,22. Zep. 3.9. Zec. 14.9. Mat. 11.27. Jn°.16.3.–17.3,21,25,26. Ac.4.32. 1Co.1.10.–14.20. 2Co.4.6. Phi.2.1.–3.8. Col.1.28.–2.2. 2Pe.1.1.3.–3.18. 1 Jn°. 5.20.
14. Ps.10.9–59.3. Is.28.9. Mi.7.2. Mat.11.7.–18.3,4.–24.11,24. Ac.20.30,31.–23.21. Ro.16.17,18. 1Co. 3.1,2.–12.2.–14.20. 2Co. 2.17.–4.2.–11.3,4,13.15. Ga.1.6,7.–3.1. Col. 2.4.,8. 2Th. 2.2.,5,9,10. 1 Ti. 2.6.–4.6,7. 2Ti.1.15.–2.17,18.–3.6.9,13.–4.3. He. 5.12.–14.–13.9. 2 Pe. 2.1.–3,18. 1 Jn°. 2.19,26.–4.1. Re. 13.11.14.–19.20.
15. Speaking; or, *being sincere.* ver.12,25. ch.1.22.–2.21.–5.33. Ju.16.15. Ps.32.2. Ho.14.5.–7. Zec. 8.16. Mal. 4.2. Jn°.1.47. Ro.12.9. 2Co.4.2.–8.8. Col. 1.18. Ja. 2.15,16. 1 Pe. 1.22.–2.2. 2 Pe. 3.18. 1 Jn°. 3.18.
16. ver. 12, 15. ch. 1.4.–3.17. Job 10.10,11. Ps. 139. 15,16. 1Co. 8.1.–12.12.–28.–13.4.9,13.–14.1. Ga. 5.6,13,14,22. Phi.1.9. Col. 2.2,19.–12.12.28. 1 Th. 1.3.–2.13.–3.12.–4.9,10. 2 Th.1.3. 1 Ti.1.5. 1 Pe. 1.22. 1 Jn°. 4.16.
17. ch. 1.22.–2.1.3.–5.3.8. Ne. 9.29.–13.15. Ps.94. 8.11. Je.13.19. Ac.2.40.–14.15.–18.5.–20.21. Ro. 1.21,23.32. 1Co. 1.12.–6.9.–11.–15.50. 2Co. 9.6. Ga.3.17.–5.3,19.21. Col.2.4.–3.5.8. 1Th. 4.1,2,6. 1 Ti. 5.21.–6.13. 2 Ti. 4.1. 1 Pe. 4.3,4.
18. Blindness; or, *hardness.* ch.2.12. Ps74.20.–105. 4.8. Is.44.18.20.–46.5.8. Da. 5.20. Mat. 13.15. Jn°.12.40. Ac. 17.30.–26.17,18. Ro. 1.21.23,28.–2.19.–8.7,8.–11.25. 1Co. 1.21. 2 Co. 4.4. Ga. 4.8. Col. 1.21. 1 Th. 4.5. Ja. 4.4. 1 Jn°. 2.11.
19. ver. 17. Job 15.16. Is. 57.11. Ro. 1.24.26. 1 Ti. 4.2. 1 Pe. 4.3. 2 Pe. 2.12.,14,22. Jude 11. Re. 17. 1.6.–18.3.
20. Lu. 24.47. Jn°. 6.45. Ro. 6.1,2. 2 Co. 5.14,15. Ti. 2.11.,14. 1 Jn°. 2.27.
21. ch. 1.13. Ps. 45.4.'–84.10,11. Mat. 17.5. Lu. 10.16. Jn°. 1.17.–10.27.–14.6,17. Ac. 3.22,23. 2 Co. 1.20.–11.10. He. 3.7,8. 1 Jn°. 5.10.,12,20.
22. ver. 17,25. ch. 2.2,3. 1 Sa. 1.14. Job 22.23. Pr. 11.18. Je. 49.16. Eze. 18.30,32. Ob. 3. Ro. 6.6.–8.11. Ga. 1.13. Col. 2.11.–3.7.,9. Tit. 3.3. He. 3.13.–12.1. Ja. 1.21,26. 1 Pe. 1.18.–2.1,2.–4.3. 2 Pe. 2.7,13.
23. ch.2.10. Ps. 51.10. Eze.11.19.–18.31.–36.26. Ro. 6.4.–8.6.–12.2. Col. 3.10. Tit. 3.5. 1 Pe. 1.13.
24. True holiness; or, *holiness of truth.* ch. 2.10, 15.–6.11. Ge. 1.26,27. Job 29.14. Ps.45.6,7. Is. 59.1.–59.17. Ro. 6.4.–8.29.–13.12,14. 1 Co. 15.53,54. 2 Co. 3.18.–4.16.–5.17. Ga. 3.27.–6.15. Col. 3.10.,14. Tit. 2.14. He. 1.8,9.–12.14. 1 Pe. 2.2. 1 Jn°. 3.2,3.
25. ver.15. ch. 5.30. Le.19.11. 1Ki.13.18. Ps. 52.3.–119.29. Pr. 6.17.–8.7.–12.17,19,22.–21.6. Is. 9.15.–59.3,4.–63.8. Je. 9.3.5. Ho. 4.2. Zec. 7.16,19.–8.16. Jn°.8.44. Ac. 5.3,4. Ro.12.5. 1Co.10.17.–12.12.–27. 2Co. 7.14. Col. 3.9. 1 Ti. 1.10.–4.2. Tit. 1.2,12. 1 Pe. 2.1. Re. 21.8.–22.15.
26. ver. 31,32. Ex.11.8.–32.21,22. Nu. 20.10.,13,24.–25.6.11. De. 24.15. Ne. 5.6.,13. Ps. 4.4.–37.8.–106.30.33. Pr. 14.29.–19.11.–25.23. Ec. 7.9. Mat. 5.22. Mar.3.5.–10.14. Ro.12.19.21. Ja.1.19.
27. ch. 6.11,16. Ac. 5.3. 2 Co. 2.10,11. Ja. 4.6. 1 Pe. 5.8,9.
28. To give; or, *to distribute.* Ex. 20.15,17.–21.16. Job 34.32. Pr.13.11.–14.23.–28.13.–30.9. Je. 7.9. Ho. 4.2. Zec. 5.3. Lu. 3.13. Ac. 2.45. 1 Co. 4.12. 1 Th. 4.11,12. 2 Th. 3.6,8,12. 1 Ti. 6.18. Ja. 4.7.
29. Use of edifying; or, *to edify profitably.* ch. 5. 3,4. De. 6.6,9. Ps. 5.9.–37.30,31.–45.2.–52.2.–71.17,18,24.–73.7,9.–78.4,5. Pr. 10.31,32.–12.13.–13.2.4,7,23.–16.21.–25.11,12. Is. 50.4. Mal. 3.16.–18. Mat.5.16.–12.34.,37. Lu.4.22. Ro.3.13,14. 1Co.14.19.–15.32,33. Col. 3.16,17.–3.8,9,16.–4.6. 1 Th. 5.11. Ja. 3.2.,8. 1 Pe. 2.12.–3.1. 2 Pe. 2.8. Jude 12.–16. Re. 13.5,6.
30. ch.1.13,14. Ge. 6.3,6. Ju.10.16. Ps. 78.40.–95.10. Is. 7.13.–43.24.–63.10. Eze. 16.43. Ho. 13.14. Mar. 3.5. Lu. 21.28. Ac. 7.51. Ro. 8.11,23. 1 Co. 1.30.–15.54. 1 Th. 5.19. He. 3.10,17.
31. ver. 26. Ge. 4.8.–27.41.–37.4,21. Le. 19.16.–18. 2 Sa. 13.22.–19.27,43.–20.1,2. Ps. 15.3.–15.20.–64.3.–106.5.–140.11. Pr. 6.19.–10.12,18.–14.17.–18.8.–19.12.–28.3.–26.20,24,25.–28.9,22. Ec. 7.9. Je. 6.28.–9.4. Ac. 19.28,29.–21.30.–22.22,23. Ro. 1.29.–3.14. 1Co. 5.8.–14.20. 2Co.13.20. Ga. 5.20. Col. 3.8,19. 1 Ti. 3.3,11.–5.13.–6.4,5. 2 Ti. 2.23.–3.3. Tit.1.7.–2.3.–3.2,3. Ja.1.19.–3.14.,18.–4.1, 2,11. 1 Pe. 2.1. 2 Pe. 2.10,11. 1 Jn°. 3.12,15. Jude 8.10. Re. 12.10.
32. ch.4.1. Ge.1.17,18. Ru.2.20. Ps.112.4,5,9.–145.9. Pr.12.10.–19.22. Is. 57.1. Mat. 6.14. Mar. 11.25. Lu. 1.78.–6.36. Ac. 28.2. Ro. 12.10. 1 Co. 13.4. 2Co. 2.10.–6.6. Col. 3.12,13. Mat. 6.12,14,15.–18. 21.35. Mar. 11.26. Lu. 6.37.–11.4.–17.4. Ro.12. 20,21. 2Co. 2.7,10. Col. 3.12,13. 1Pe. 3.8,9. 1 Jn°. 1.9.–3.12.

CHAP. V.

1. ch.4.32. Le. 11.45. Je. 31.20. Ho.1.10. Mat. 5. 45,48. Lu. 6.35,36. Jn°.1.12.–13.34.–15.12. Col. 3.12. 1Th.4.9. 1Pe.1.15,16. 1 Jn°.3.1,2,11,23.–4.11.
2. ver. 25. ch.3.17,19.–4.2,15,16. Ge. 8.21. Le. 1.9. –13.17.–3.6. Am. 5.21. Mat. 20.28. Jn°.13.34.–15.12,13. Ro. 8.3.–14.15. 1Co. 5.7.–16.14. 2 Co. 2.15.–5.14,15.–8.9. Ga.1.4.–2.20. Col. 3.4. 1Th. 4.9. 1 Ti. 2.6.–4.12. Tit. 2.14. He. 7.25.27.–9. 14,23. 1Pe. 2.21.,24.–4.2. 1 Jn°. 3.11.23.–4.20,21. Re. 1.5,9.
3. ver. 5. ch. 4.19. Ex. 18.21.–20.17.–23.13. Nu. 25.1. De. 23.17,18. Jos. 7.21. 1 Sa. 8.3. Ps.10.3.–119.36. Pr.28.16. Je.6.13.–8.10.–22.17. Eze.33.31. Mi.2.2. Mat.15.19. Mar.7.21,22. Lu.12.15.–16.14. Ac.15.20.–20.33. Ro.1.29.–16.2. 1 Co. 5.1,10,11.–6.9,10,13,18–10.8. 2 Co.12.21. Ga. 5.19.–21. Phi. 1.27. Col. 3.5. 1 Th. 4.3,7. 1 Ti. 2.10.–3.3.–6.10. 2 Ti. 3.2. Tit.1.7,11.–2.3. He.12.16.–13.4.–13.5. 1 Pe. 5.2. 2 Pe. 2.10,13,14. Re. 2.14,21.–9.21.–20.8.–22.15.
4. ver.19,20. ch.1.16.–4.29. Ps.33.1.–92.1–107.21,22. Pr.12.23.–15.2. Ec.10.13. De.5.10. Mat.12.34.37. Mar. 7.22. Jn°. 6.23. Ro. 1.26. 2 Co. 1.11.–4.15. Phi.4.6. Col. 3.8,15,17. 1 Th. 3.9.–5.18. Philc. 8. He. 13.15. Ja. 3.4,8. 2 Pe. 2.17,18. Jude 10,13,15.
5. ver. 3. 1 Co. 6.9,10. Ga. 5.19,21. Col. 3.5. 1 Ti. 6.10,17. Re. 21.8.–22.15.
6. Disobedience; or, *unbelief.* ch. 2.2,3. Nu. 32. 13,14. Jos. 22.17,18. 2Ki.18.20. Ps. 78.31. Je. 23. 14.–16.–29.8,31. Eze.13.10.–16. Mi. 3.5. Mat. 24. 4,24. Mar. 5.22.–13.5,22. Lu. 21.8. Ro.1.18. Ga. 6.7,8. Col. 2.4,8,18.–3.6. 1Th. 2.3. 2Th.2.3,10.,12. He. 3.10. 1 Pe. 2.8. 1 Jn°. 4.1.
7. ver.11. Nu.16.26. Ps.50.18. Pr. 1.10.,17.–9.6.–13.20. 1 Ti. 5.22. Re. 18.4.
8. ch. 2.11,12.–4.18.–6.12. Ps. 74.20. Is. 2.5.–9.2.–42.6,7,16.–60.1,3,19,20. He.13.16. Mat.4.16. Lu. 1.79.–16.8. Jn°.1.4,5,9.–8.12.–12.36,46. Ac.17.30. –26.18. Ro.1.21.–2.19. 1Co.1.30. 2Co.3.18.–4.6. –6.14. Ga. 5.25. Col.1.13. 1 Th. 5.4.–8. Tit. 2.3. 1 Pe. 2.9.,11. 1 Jn°. 1.7.–2.8,11.
9. ch.4.15,25.–6.14. Pa.16.2,3. Jn°.1.47. Ro. 2.4.–15.14. Ga. 5.22,23. Phi.1.11. 1Ti. 6.11. He.1.8.–11.33. 1 Pe. 2.8,24. 1 Jn°. 2.29.–3.9,10. 3 Jn°.11.
10. 1 Sa.17.29. Ps.19.14. Pr. 21.3. Is. 58.5. Je. 6.20. Ro.12.1,2.–14.18. Phi. 1.10.–14.18. 1 Th. 5.21. 1 Ti. 2.3.–5.4. He. 12.8. 1 Pe. 2.5,20.
11. ver. 7. ch.4.22. Ge.20.16.–49.5.7. Le.19.17. Job 24.13.17. Ps.1.1,2.–26.4,5.–94.20,21.–141.5. Pr. 1.31.–4.14,15.–9.6.–8.13.18.–15.12.–19.25.–25.12.

Digitized by Google

19 Who being past feeling, have [a]given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.
20 But ye have not so learned Christ;
21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:
22 That ye put [d] off, concerning the former conversation, ye[e] old *f*man, which is corrupt according to ye[e] deceitful lusts;
23 And be renewed [b] in the spirit of your mind;
24 And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created [i] in righteousness and [γ] true holiness.
25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth [g] with his neighbour: for we [β] are members one of another.
26 Be ye angry and sin not; let [r] not the sun go down upon your wrath:
27 Neither [s] give place to the devil.
28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let [t] him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have to [δ] give to him that needeth.
29 Let [v] no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good [ζ] to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.
30 And grieve [w] not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed [x] unto the day of redemption.
31 Let all bitterness [y], and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and [z] evil-speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:
32 And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving [b] one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAP. V.

BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;
2 And walk in love [c], as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a [f] sweet-smelling savour.
3 But fornication [g], and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named [h] among you, as becometh saints;
4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which [i] are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks.
5 For this ye know, that [n] no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who [o] is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.
6 Let no man deceive [p] you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of [η] disobedience.
7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.
8 For [t] ye were sometimes darkness, but now *are ye* light [t] in the Lord: walk as children [u] of light;
9 (For the fruit [v] of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)
10 Proving [w] what is acceptable unto the Lord.
11 And have [x] no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove [z] *them*.
12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.
13 But all things that are [θ] reproved are made manifest [a] by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.
14 Wherefore [β] he saith, [b] Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.
15 See then that ye walk [c] circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil [e].
17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what [z] the will of the Lord *is*.
18 And be not drunk [i] with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;
19 Speaking to yourselves in [l] psalms and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing [m] and making melody in your [n] heart to the Lord;
20 Giving thanks [q] always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;
21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.
22 Wives [u], submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.
23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the Saviour of the body.
24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be* to their own husbands in every thing.
25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;
26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing [c] of water by the word:
27 That he might present [c] it to himself a glorious church, not having spot [d], or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.
28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies: he that loveth his wife loveth himself.
29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it; even as the Lord the church:
30 For we are members [b] of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.
31 For [k] this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two [m] shall be one flesh.
32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.
33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular, so love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

CHAP. VI.

CHILDREN, [q] obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.
2 Honour [r] thy father and mother, (which is the first commandment with promise,)
3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
4 And ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.
5 Servants [y], be obedient to them that are *your* masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ.
6 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

A. D. 64.

a Ro. 1. 24, 26.
β or, *it*.
b Is. 60. 1.
c Co. 4. 5.
d Co. 3. 8, 9.
e Pe. 37. 19.
f Ro. 6. 6.
g Jno. 7. 17.
h Ro. 12. 2.
i Lu. 21. 34.
k Ga. 6. 15. c. 2. 10.
γ or, *holiness of truth*. Jno. 17. 17.
l Co. 3. 16.
m Ps. 147. 7.
n Ps. 57. 7, 8.
Zec. 8. 16.
p Ro. 12. 5.
q Is. 63. 7.
r Ec. 7. 9.
s Ja. 4. 7.
t Ac. 20. 35.
u 1 Pe. 3. 1, &c. Co. 3. 18, &c.
δ or, *distribute*.
v Co. 4. 6.
ζ or, *to edify profitably*.
w Is. 63. 10.
x c. 1. 13, 14.
y Co. 3. 8.
z Ti. 3. 2.
a Ti. 3. 5.
b Mar. 11. 25, 26.
c Jude 24.
d Ca. 4. 7.
e Jno. 13. 34.
f Le. 1. 9.
g 1 Co. 6. 18. 1 Th. 4. 3.
h 1 Co. 12. 27.
i c. 5. 12.
k Ge. 2. 24.
l Ro. 1. 28.
m 1 Co. 6. 16.
n He. 13. 4. Re. 22. 15.
o Co. 3. 5.
p c. 29. 8, 9.
q Pr. 23. 22. Co. 3. 20, &c.
r Ex. 20. 12.
η or, *unbelief*.
s c. 2. 11. 12.
t 1 Th. 5. 5.
u Jno. 12. 36.
v Ga. 5. 22, &c
w Ro. 12. 2.
x 1 Co. 5. 9, 11.
y 1 Pe. 2. 18, &c.
z 1 Ti. 5. 20.
θ or, *discovered*.
a Jno°. 3. 20, 21.

Digitized by Google

7 With good-will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men;

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether *he be* bond or free.

9 And ye masters, do the same things unto them, β forbearing threatening: knowing that γ your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect *f* of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 Put on the whole armour *g* of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against η flesh and blood, but against principalities *h*, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against θ spiritual wickedness in κ high *places*.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and, having done Λ all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt *n* about with truth, and having on the breast-plate of righteousness;

15 And your feet *o* shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith *p*, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet *q* of salvation, and the sword *b* of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always *c* with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching *d* thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

19 And for *e* me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds δ; that ζ therein I may speak boldly, as I ought *h* to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, Tychicus *i*, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom *j* I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace *m* *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ μ in sincerity. Amen.

Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

A.D. 64.

a Is. 59. 17.
b He. 4. 12.
c Lu. 18. 1.
d Mat. 26. 41.
β or, *moderating.*
γ some read, *both your and their.*
e 2 Th. 3. 1.
f Ro. 2. 11.
g Ro. 13. 12. 2 Co. 6. 7.
δ or, *a chain.*
ζ or, *thereof.*
h Is. 58. 1.
η *blood and flesh.*
i Ac. 20. 4.
k Ro. 8. 38.
θ or, *wicked spirits.*
κ or, *heavenly*, as c. 1. 3.
l Co. 4. 7, 8.
Λ or, *overcome.*
m 1 Pe. 5. 14.
n Is. 11. 5.
o Ca. 7. 1.
μ or, *with incorruption.*
p 1 Jno. 5. 4.

Digitized by Google

—29. 1. Is. 3. 10,11.—29. 21. Je. 15. 17. Mat. 18. 15. Lu. 3. 19. Jn°. 3. 19.-21. Ro. 1. 22.-32.—6. 21.—13. 12.—16. 17. 1Co. 5. 9.-11.—10. 20, 21. 2 Co. 6. 14.-18. Ga. 6. 8. 1Th. 5. 7. 2 Th. 3. 6, 14. 1Ti. 5. 20.—6. 5. 2Ti. 3. 5.-4. 2. Tit. 2. 15. 2 Jn°. 10, 11. Re. 18. 4.

12. ver. 3. 2 Sa. 12. 12. Pr. 9. 17. Ec. 12. 14. Je. 23. 24. Lu. 12. 1, 2. Ro. 1. 24.-27.—2. 16. 1Pe. 4. 3. Re. 20. 12.

13. Reproved; or, *discovered*. La. 2. 14. Ho. 2. 10.—7. 1. Mi. 7. 9. Jn°. 3. 20, 21. 1 Co. 4. 5. He. 4. 13.

14. He saith; or, *it saith*. ch. 2. 5. Is. 26. 19.—51. 17.—52. 1.—60. 1. Eze. 37. 4.-10. Jn°. 5. 25.-29.—8. 12.—9. 5.—11. 43, 44. Ac. 13. 47. Ro. 6. 4, 5, 13.—13. 11. 1 Co. 15. 34. Col. 3. 1. 1 Ki. 5. 6. 2 Ti. 2. 26.

15. ver. 33. Ex. 33. 13. 2 Sa. 24. 10. Job 2. 10. Ps. 73. 22. Pr. 14. 8. Mat. 8. 4.—10. 16.—25. 2.—27. 4, 24. Lu. 24. 25. 1 Co. 14. 20. Ga. 3. 1, 3. Phi. 1. 27. Col. 1. 9, 10.—4. 5. 1 Th. 5. 15. 1 Ti. 6. 9. He. 12. 25. Ja. 3. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 22. Re. 19. 10.

16. ch. 6. 13, 15. Ec. 9. 10.—11. 2.—12. 1. Am. 5. 13. Jn°. 19. 35. Ac. 11. 28, 29. Ro. 13. 11. 1 Co. 7. 26, 29. 31. Ga. 6. 10. Col. 4. 5. 1 Th. 5. 6.

17. ver. 15. De. 4. 6. 1Ki. 3. 9.-12. Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10.—119. 27. Pr. 2. 5.—14. 8.—23. 23. Je. 4. 22. Ro. 12. 2. Col. 1. 9.—4. 5. 1 Th. 4. 1.-3.—15. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 2.

18. Ge. 9. 21.—19 32.-35. De. 21. 20. Ps. 63. 3.-5.—69. 12. Pr. 20. 1.—23. 20, 21, 29.-35. Ca. 1. 4.—7. 9. Is. 5. 11.-13, 32.—25. 6.—55. 1. Ze. 9. 15. 17. Mat. 23. 25.-24. 49. Lu. 11. 13.—12. 45.—21. 34. Ac. 2. 13.-18.—11. 24. Ro. 13. 13. 1 Co. 5. 11.—6. 10.—11. 21. Ga. 5. 22.-25. 1 Th. 5. 7. 1 Pe. 4. 3, 4.

19. Ps. 47. 7.—62. 8.—86. 12.—95. 2.—105. 2, 3. Is. 65. 14. Mat. 15. 8.—26. 30. Jn°. 4. 23, 24. Ac. 16. 25. 1 Co. 14. 26. Col. 3. 16. Ja. 5. 13.

20. ver. 4. Job 1. 21. Ps. 34. 1. Is. 63. 7. Jn°. 14. 13, 14.—15. 16.—16. 23.-26. Ac. 5. 41. 1 Co. 1. 4. Phi. 1. 3.-4. 6. Col. 1. 11, 12.—3. 17. 1 Th. 3. 9.—5. 18. 2 Th. 1. 3.—2. 3. He. 13. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 5.—4. 11.

21. ver. 22, 24. Ge. 16. 9. 1 Ch. 29. 24. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Ne. 5. 9, 15. Pr. 24. 21. Ro. 13. 1.-5. 1 Co. 16. 16. 2 Co. 7. 1. Phi. 2. 3. 1 Ti. 2. 11.-3. 4. He. 13. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 13, 17.—5. 5.

22. ver. 24. ch. 6. 5. Ge. 3. 16. Ex. 1. 16.-18, 20. 1 Co. 14. 34. Col. 3. 18, 22, 23. 1 Ti. 2. 11, 12. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 3. 1.-6.

23. ch. 1. 22, 23.—4. 15. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Co. 11. 3.-10. Col. 1. 18. 1 Th. 1. 10. Re. 5. 9.

24. ver. 33. Ex. 23. 13.—29. 35. Col. 3. 20, 22. Ti. 2. 7, 9.

25. ver. 2, 28. Ge. 2. 24.—24. 67. 2 Sa. 12. 3. Pr. 5. 18, 19. Mat. 20. 28. Lu. 22. 19, 20. Jn°. 6. 51. Ac. 20. 28. Ga. 1. 4.—2. 20. Col. 3. 19. 1 Ti. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 18.-21.—3. 7. Re. 1. 5.—5. 9.

26. Eze. 16. 9.-36. 25. Zec. 13. 1. Jn°. 3. 5.—15. 3.—17. 17.-19. Ac. 22. 16.—26. 18. 1 Co. 6. 11. Tit. 2. 14.—3. 5-7. He. 9. 14.—10. 10, 22. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 22, 23.—3. 21. 1 Jn°. 5. 6. Jude 1.

27. ch. 1. 4. Ps. 45. 13.—87. 3. Ca. 4. 7. Is. 60. 15.-20.—62. 3. Je. 33. 9. 2 Co. 4. 14.—11. 2. Col. 1. 22, 28. 1 Th. 5. 23. He. 9. 14.—12. 22, 24. 1 Pe. 1. 19. 2 Pe. 3. 14. Jude 24. Re. 7. 9.-17.—21. 10.-27.

28. ver. 31, 33. Ge. 2. 21.-24. Mat. 19. 5.

29. ver. 31. Pr. 11. 17. Ec. 4. 5. Is. 40. 11. Eze. 34. 14, 15, 27. Mat. 23. 37. Jn°. 6. 50.-57. Ro. 1. 31.

30. ch. 1. 23. Ge. 2. 23. Ro. 12. 5. 1 Co. 6. 15.—12. 12.-27. Col. 2. 19.

31. Ge. 2. 24. Mat. 19. 5. Mar. 10. 7, 8. 1 Co. 6. 16.

32. ch. 6. 19. Ps. 45. 9.-17. Ca. 1. VIII. Is. 54. 5.—62. 4, 5. Jn°. 3. 29. 2 Co. 11. 2. Col. 2. 2. 1 Ti. 3. 9, 16. Re. 19. 7, 8.—21. 2.

33. ver. 22, 25, 28, 29. 1 Ki. 1. 31. Es. 1. 20. Col. 3. 19. He. 12. 9. 1 Pe. 3. 2-7.

CHAP. VI.

1. ver. 5, 6. Ge. 28. 7.—37. 13. Le. 19. 3. De. 21. 18. 1 Sa. 17. 22. Ne. 9. 13. Es. 2. 20. Job 33. 27. Ps. 19. 8.—119. 75, 128. Pr. 1. 8.—6. 20.—23. 22.—30. 11, 17. Je. 35. 14. Ho. 14. 9. Lu. 2. 51. Ro. 7. 12.—12. 2.—16. 2. 1 Co. 15. 58. 1 Ch. 4. 17, 18, 20, 23, 24. 1 Ti. 5. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 13. Ex. 20. 12. De. 5. 16.—27. 16. Ec. 3. 8, 9. Pr. 20. 20. Je. 35. 18. Eze. 22. 7. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 15. 4, 6. Mar. 7. 9.-13. Ro. 13. 7. Col. 3. 20.

3. De. 4. 40.—5. 16.—6. 3, 18.—12. 25, 28.—22. 7. Ru. 3. 1. Ps. 128. 1, 2. Is. 3. 10. Je. 42. 6.

4. Ge. 18. 19.—31. 14, 15. Ex. 12. 26, 27.—13. 14, 15. De. 4. 9.—6. 7, 20.—24.—11. 19, 20, 23, 24. 1 Ti. 5. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 13. Ex. 20. 12. De. 5. 16.—27. 16. Ec. 3. 8, 9. Pr. 20. 20. Je. 35. 18. Eze. 22. 7. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 15. 4, 6. Mar. 7. 9.-13. Ro. 13. 7. Col. 3. 20.

5. ver. 1, 24. Ge. 16. 9. Jos. 24. 14. 1 Ch. 29. 17. Ps. 86. 11.—123. 2. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 6. 22, 24.—8. 9. Ac. 2. 46.—10. 7, 8. 1 Co. 2. 3.—7. 22. 2 Co. 1. 12.—7. 15.—11. 2, 3. Phi. 2. 12. Col. 3. 17.-24. 1 Ti. 6. 1.-3. Tit. 2. 9, 10. Phile. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 18.-21.—3. 2.

6. ch. 5. 17. Je. 3. 10.—24. 7. Mat. 7. 21.—12. 50. Ro. 6. 17. Phi. 2. 12. Col. 1. 9.—3. 22, 23.—4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 4.—4. 3. He. 10. 36.—13. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 15.—4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

7. ver. 5, 6. Ge. 31. 6, 38.-40. 2 Ki. 5. 2, 3, 13. 1 Co. 10. 31.

8. Pr. 11. 18.—23. 18. Is. 3. 11. Mat. 5. 12.—6. 1, 4.—10. 41, 42.—16. 27. Lu. 6. 35.—14. 14. Ro. 2. 6.—10. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ga. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11, 24. He. 10. 35.—11. 26.

9. Forbearing; or, *moderating*.—Your master; some read, *both your and their master*. ch. 10. 5-7. Le. 19. 13.—25. 39.-46. De. 10. 17.—15. 11.-16.—24. 14, 15. 1 Sa. 25. 17. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Ne. 5. 5, 8, 9. Job 24. 10.-12.—31. 13.-15.—34. 19.—47. 6.—58. 3, 6. Ps. 140. 12. Ec. 5. 8. Da. 3. 16.—5. 19, 20. Am. 8. 4-7. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 7. 12.—23. 8, 10.—24. 48, 51. Lu. 6. 31.—12. 45, 46. Jn°. 13. 13. Ac. 10. 34. Ro. 2. 11. 1 Co. 1. 2.-7. 22. Phi. 2. 10, 11. Col. 3. 25.—4. 1. Ja. 2. 8, 13.—5. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 17.

10. ch. 1. 19.—3. 16. De. 20. 3, 4.—31. 23. Jos. 1. 6, 7, 9. 1 Sa. 23. 16. 1 Ch. 28. 10, 20. 2 Ch. 15. 7. Ps. 138. 3. Is. 35. 3, 4.—40. 28, 31. Hag. 2. 4. Zec. 8. 9, 13. 1 Co. 16. 9, 10. 2 Co. 12. 9, 10.—13. 11. Phi. 3. 1.—4. 8, 13. Col. 1. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 1.—4. 17. 1 Pe. 3. 8.—5. 10.

11. ver. 13. ch. 4. 14, 24. Mar. 13. 22. Lu. 14. 29.-31. Ro. 13. 12, 14. 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Co. 2. 11.—4. 4.—6. 7.—10. 4.—11. 3, 13.-15. Col. 3. 10. 1 Th. 5. 8. 2 Th. 2. 9.-11. He. 7. 25. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 1.-3. Jude 24. Re. 2. 24.—12. 9.—13. 11.-15.—19. 20.—20. 2, 3, 7, 8.

12. Flesh and blood: Gr. *blood and flesh*.—Spritual wickedness; or, *wicked spirits*.—High places; or, *heavenly*. ch. 1. 3, 21.—2. 2.—3. 10. Job 2. 2. Mat. 16. 17. Lu. 13. 24.—22. 53. Jn°. 12. 31.—14. 30.—16. 11. Ac. 26. 18. Ro. 8. 38. 1 Co. 5. 9. 25.-27.—15. 50. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ga. 1. 16. Col. 1. 13.—2. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 5. He. 12. 1, 4. 1 Pe. 3. 22.

13. Having done all; or, *having overcome all*. ver. 11.-17. ch. 5. 16. Ec. 12. 1. Am. 6. 3. Mal. 3. 2. Lu. 8. 13.—21. 36. Col. 4. 12. Re. 3. 10.—6. 17.

14. ch. 5. 9. Is. 11. 5.—59. 17. Lu. 12. 35. 2 Co. 6. 7. 1 Th. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 13. Re. 9. 9, 17.

15. De. 33. 25. Ca. 7. 1. Is. 52. 7. Hab. 3. 19. Lu. 15. 22. Ro. 10. 15. 2 Co. 5. 18, 21.

16. Ge. 15. 1. Ps. 56. 3, 4, 10, 11. Pr. 18. 10. 2 Co. 1. 24.—4. 13.-18. 1 Th. 5. 19. He. 6. 17, 18.—11. 24, 34. 1 Pe. 5. 8, 9. 1 Jn°. 5. 4, 5.

17. 1 Sa. 17. 5, 38. Is. 49. 2.—59. 17. Mat. 4. 4, 7, 10, 11. 1 Th. 5. 8. He. 4. 12.—12. 5, 6.—13. 5, 6. Re. 1. 6, 16.—2. 16.—12. 11.—19. 15.

18. ver. 19. ch. 1. 16.—2. 22.—3. 8, 18. Ge. 32. 24, 28. 1 Ki. 8. 54, 59.—9. 3. Es. 4. 8. Job 28. 10. Ps. 5. 16, 17. Is. 26. 16. Da. 6. 10.—9. 20. Ho. 12. 4. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 15. 25, 28.—26. 41. Mar. 13. 33.—14. 38. Lu. 2. 36, 37.—11. 5, 8.—18. 1, 8, 17.—21. 36.—22. 46. Ac. 1. 14.—6. 4.—10. 2.—12. 5. Ro. 8. 15, 16, 26, 27.—12. 12. Ga. 4. 6. Phi. 1. 4.—4. 6. Col. 1. 4.—4. 2. 1 Th. 5. 17. 1 Ti. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Phile. 5. He. 5. 7. 1 Pe. 4. 7. Jude 20.

19. ch. 1. 9.—3. 4. Ac. 2. 4.—4. 13, 29, 31.—9. 27, 29.—13. 46.—14. 3.—18. 26.—19. 8.—28. 31. Ro. 15. 30. 1 Co. 1. 5.—2. 7.—4. 1. 2 Co. 1. 11.—3. 12.—7. 4, 7. Phi. 1. 19, 20. Col. 1. 26, 27.—2. 2.—4. 3. 1 Th. 2. 2.—5. 25. 2 Th. 3. 1. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Phile. 22. He. 13. 18.

20. In bonds; or, *in a chain*.—Therein; or, *thereof*. ver. 19. ch. 3. 1.—4. 1. 2 Sa. 10. 2, 6. Pr. 13. 17. Is. 33. 7. Je. 1. 7, 8, 17. Eze. 2. 4, 7. Mat. 10. 27, 28. Ac. 5. 29.—26. 29.—28. 20, 31. 2 Co. 5. 20. Phi. 1. 7, 13, 14, 20. Col. 4. 4. 2 Ti. 1. 16.—2. 9. 1 Th. 2. 2. Phile. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 16. Jude 3.

21. Ac. 15. 4.—20. 4. 1 Co. 4. 17. Phi. 1. 12. Col. 1. 7.—4. 7, 9. 1 Ti. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12. Phile. 16. 1 Pe. 5. 12, 14. 2 Pe. 3. 15.

22. Phi. 2. 19, 25. Col. 4. 8. 1 Th. 3. 2. 2 Th. 2. 17.

23. Ge. 43. 23. 1 Sa. 25. 6. Ps. 132. 6.-9. Jn°. 14. 27. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 3. Ga. 5. 6.—6. 18. 1 Th. 1. 3.—5. 8. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 14. Phile. 5.—7. 1 Pe. 5. 14. Re. 1. 4.

24. In sincerity; or, *with incorruption*. Mat. 6. 13.—22. 37.—28. 20. 1 Co. 16. 22, 23. 2 Co. 8. 8, 12, 13, 14. Col. 4. 18. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Tit. 2. 7.—3. 15. He. 13. 25.

Digitized by Google

PHILIPPIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 64.] Mar.13.34. Jn°.12.26. Ac. 1. 20.–6.1.–7.–16.1.–3,12,&c. Ro. 1.1,7. 1Co.1.1,2.–16.10. 2Co.1.1. Ep.1.1,15. Col.1.1. 1Th.1.1.–2. 2Th. 1.1,10. 1Ti.1.2.–3.1,2,10,12,13. Tit.1.1,7. He. 13.23. Ja.1.1. 2Pe.1.1.–2.25. Jude 1. Re.1.1,20. –2.1,8,12.–19.10.–22.9.
2. Ro. 1. 7. 2Co. 1. 2. 1Pe. 1. 2.
3. Remembrance; or, *mention*. Ro. 1. 8,9.–6. 17. 1Co.1.4. Ep.1.15,16. Col.1.3,4. 1Th.1.2,3.–3.9. 2Th. 1. 3. 2Ti. 1. 3. Philc. 4,5.
4. ver. 9.–11. ch. 2.2.–3.12.–4.1. Lu.15.7,10. Ro. 1.9. Col. 2.5. 1Th. 2. 19,20. Philc. 20. 2Jn°. 4.
5. ver. 7. ch. 4.14,15. Ac. 16.15. Ro. 11.17.–12.13.–15.26,27. 1Co.1.9. 2Co.8.1. Ep.2.19.–22.–3.6. Col. 1. 21.–23. Philc.17. He. 3.14. 2Pe.1.1. 1Jn°.1.3,7.
6. Will perform it; or, *will finish it*. ver. 10, 20. ch. 2. 13. Ps. 138. 8. Jn°. 6. 29. Ac. 11. 18.–16. 14. Ro. 8. 28.–30. 1Co.1. 8. 2Co.1.13.–2. 3.–7.16.–9.4. Ga. 5.10. Ep. 2. 4.–10.–4.12. Col. 2.12. 1Th.1. 3.–5. 23, 24. 2 Th. 1. 11.–2. 13, 14.–3. 4. Tit. 3. 4.–6. Philc. 21. He. 12. 2.–13.20, 21. Ja. 1.16.–18. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 3.–5. 10.
7. I have you in my heart; or, *ye have me in your heart*.–Partakers of my grace; or, *partakers with me of grace*. ver. 5,7. ch.4.14. Ac.16.23.–25. –20. 23. 1Co.9. 23.–13. 7. 2Co. 3. 2.–7. 3. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 3.1.–4.1.–6. 20. Col. 4. 3,18. 1Th.1. 2.–5.–5. 5. 2Ti. 1. 8.–2. 9. He. 3. 1.–6. 9, 10.–10. 33, 34. 1 Pe. 4. 13.–5. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 14.
8. ch. 2.1,26.–4.1. Is. 16. 11.–63. 15. Je. 31. 20. Lu. 1. 78. Ro. 1.9.–9.1. 2 Co. 6. 12.–7. 15.–13. 9. Ga. 1. 20.–4. 19. Col. 2. 1.–3. 12. 1 Th. 2. 5, 8. 2 Ti. 1. 4. Phi. 12. 20. 1 Jn°. 3. 17.
9. Judgment; or, *sense*. ver. 4. ch. 3. 15, 16. Job 17. 9. Pr. 4. 18. Mat. 13. 31.–33. 1Co. 14. 20. 2 Co. 8. 7. Ep. 5. 17. Col. 1. 9.–3. 10. 1Th. 3. 12.–4. 1, 9, 10. 2Th. 1. 3. Philc. 6. He. 5. 14. 1Pe. 1. 22. 2Pe. 1. 5, 6.–3. 18.
10. Approve; or, *try*.–Are excellent; or, *differ*. ver. 16. Ge. 20. 5. Jos. 24. 14. Job 12. 11.–24. 3. Is. 7. 15, 16. Am. 5. 14, 15. Mi. 3. 2. Mat. 16. 23.–18. 6, 7. –26. 33. Jn°. 1. 47.–3. 20. Ac. 24. 16. Ro. 2. 18.–7. 16, 22.–8. 7.–12. 2, 9.–14. 20, 21.–16. 17. 1Co. 1. 8.–8. 13.–10. 32. 2Co. 1. 12.–4. 17.–6. 3.–8. 8.–11. 13.–15. Ga. 5. 11. Ep. 4. 15.–5. 10.–6. 24. 1Th. 3. 13.–5. 21, 23. He. 5. 12.–14. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Re. 2. 2.
11. ch. 4. 17. Ps. 1. 3.–92. 12.–15. Is. 5. 2.–60. 21.–61. 3, 11. Mat. 5. 16. Lu. 13. 6.–9. Jn°. 15. 2, 4, 5, 8, 16. Ro. 6. 22.–15. 28. 1Co. 10. 31. 2Co. 9. 10. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 1. 12, 14.–2. 10.–5. 9. Col. 1. 6, 10. 2Th. 1. 12. He. 12. 11.–13. 15, 16. Ja. 3. 17, 18. 1Pe. 2. 5, 9. 12.–4. 10, 11, 14.
12. Ex. 18. 11. Es. 9. 1. Ps. 76. 10. Ac. 8. 4.–11. 19. 21. –21. 28, &c.–XXII.–XXVIII. Ro. 8. 27, 28. 2Ti. 2. 9.
13. In Christ; or, *for Christ*.–The palace; or, *Cæsar's court*.–In all other; or, *to all others*. ch. 4. 22. Ac. 20. 23, 24.–21. 11, 13.–26. 29, 31.–28. 17, 20. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1.–6. 20. Col. 4. 3, 18. 1Th. 1. 8, 9. 1Pe. 4. 12.–16.
14. ch. 4. 1. Lu. 1. 74.–12. 5.–7. Ac. 4. 25.–31. 2 Co. 1. 3.–7. Ep. 3. 13.–6. 19, 20. Col. 4. 4, 7. 1Th. 2. 2.
15. ver. 16.–18. ch. 2. 3. Mat. 23. 5. Ac. 5. 42.–8. 5.35. –9. 29.–10. 36.–11. 20. Ro. 16. 17, 18. 1 Co. 1. 23.–3. 3, 4.–13. 3. 2Co. 1. 19.–4. 5.–12. 20. Ga. 2. 4. 1Ti. 3. 16. Ja. 4. 5, 6. 1Pe. 5. 2, 4.
16. ch. 1. 10. Job 6. 14.–16. 4. Ps. 69. 26. 2Co. 2. 17.–4. 1, 2.
17. ver. 7. Lu. 21. 14. Ac. 22. 1.–26. 1, 24. Ro. 1. 13.–17. 1Co. 9. 16, 17. Ga. 2. 7, 8. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11, 12.–4. 6, 7, 16.
18. ver. 14.–17. Mat. 23. 14. Mar. 9. 38.–40.–12. 40. Lu. 9. 49, 50. Ro. 3. 9.–6. 15. 1 Co. 10. 19.–14. 15. –15. 11. 2 Jn°. 9.–11.
19. Ro. 8. 9, 28. 2Co. 1. 11.–4. 17. Ga. 4. 6. Ep. 6. 18, 19. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–9. 11.
20. ver. 14, 23, 24. ch. 2. 17. Ps. 25. 2.–62. 3.–119. 80, 116. Pr. 10. 28.–23. 18. Jn°. 12. 27, 28.–21. 19. Ac. 20. 24.–21. 13. Ro. 5. 5.–6. 13, 19.–8. 19.–9. 33.–12. 1.–14. 7.–9. 1Co. 4. 10.–6. 20.–7. 34.–15. 31. 2Co. 2. 14.–16.–5. 15. –7. 14.–10. 8. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Col. 1. 24. 1Th. 5. 23. 2Ti. 4. 5, 7. 1Pe. 4. 16. 2Pe. 1. 12, 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 28.
21. ver. 20, 23. ch. 2. 21. Is. 57. 1, 2. Ro. 8. 35.–39. 1Co. 1. 30.–3. 22. 2Co. 5. 1, 6, 8. Ga. 6. 14. Col. 3. 4. 1Th. 4. 13.–15. Re. 14. 13.
22. ver. 24. Ge. 21. 26.–39. 8. Ex. 32. 1. Ps. 71. 18. Is. 38. 18, 19. Ac. 3. 17. Ro. 11. 2. 2Co. 10. 3. Ga. 2. 20. Col. 2. 1. 1Pe. 4. 2.
23. 2Sa. 24. 14. 1Ch. 21. 13. Job 19. 26, 27. Ps. 16. 10, 11.–17. 15.–49. 15.–73. 24–26. Lu. 2. 29, 30.–8. 38.–12. 50.–23. 43. Jn°. 13. 1.–14. 3.–17. 24. Ac. 7. 59. 2Co. 5. 8.–6. 12. 1Th. 4. 17. 2Ti. 4. 6. Re. 7. 14.–17.–14. 13.
24. ver. 22, 25, 26. Jn°. 16. 7. Ac. 20. 29.–31.
25. ch. 2. 24. Ps. 60. 6. Lu. 22. 23. Jn°. 21. 15.–17. Ac. 11. 23.–14. 22.–20. 25. Ro. 1. 11, 12.–5. 2.–15. 13, 18, 29. 2 Co. 1. 24. Ep. 4. 11.–13. 1 Pe. 1. 8.
26. ch. 2. 16, 18.–3. 1, 3.–4. 4, 10. Ca. 5. 1. Jn°. 16. 22, 24. 2 Co. 1. 14.–5. 12.–7. 16.
27. ch. 2. 1, 2, 12, 24.–3. 18. 21.–4. 1. Ps. 112. 3.–133. 1. Pr. 23. 23. Je. 32. 19. Mat. 12. 25. Jn°. 17. 20, 21. Ac. 2. 46.–4. 32.–24. 24. Ro. 1. 5, 9, 16.–10. 8.–12. 4, 5.–15. 16, 29. 1Co. 1. 10.–12. 12, &c.–15. 58.–16. 13, 14. 2Co. 4. 4.–9. 13.–13. 11. Ga. 1. 7. Ep. 1. 13, 15.–4. 1, 3.–6. Col. 1. 4, 10. 1 Th. 2. 11, 12.–3. 6.–4. 1. 1Ti. 1. 11, 19. 2Ti. 4. 7. Tit. 2. 10. Philc. 5. Ja. 3. 18. 2Pe. 1. 4, 9.–3. 11, 14. 3 Jn°. 3, 4. Jude 3.
28. Ge. 49. 18. Ps. 50. 23.–68. 19, 20. Is. 12. 2.–51. 7, 12. Mat. 5. 10, 12.–10. 28. Lu. 2. 6.–12. 4, 7.–21. 12, 19. Ac. 4. 19, 31.–5. 10, 41.–28. 28. Ro. 8. 17. 1Th. 2. 2. 2 Th. 1. 5, 6. 2 Ti. 1. 7, 8.–2. 11, 12. He. 13. 6. 1 Pe. 5. 12, 14. Re. 2. 10.
29. Mat. 16. 17. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.–6. 44, 45. Ac. 5. 41.–13. 39.–14. 27. Ro. 5. 3. Ep. 2. 8. Col. 2. 12. Ja. 1. 2, 17, 18. 1 Pe. 4. 13.
30. ver. 13. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 16. 19.–40. Ro. 8. 35.–37. 1Co. 4. 9.–14.–15, 30.–32. Ep. 6. 11.–18. Col. 2. 1. 1 Th. 2. 2, 14, 15.–3. 2.–4. 2. 2 Ti. 2. 10.–12.–4. 7. He. 10. 32, 33.–12. 4. Re. 2. 10, 11.–20. 11.

CHAP. II.

1. ch. 1. 8.–3. 3. Ps. 133. 1. Lu. 2. 10, 11, 25. Jn°. 14. 18, 27.–15. 10.–16. 22, 24.–17. 13. Ac. 2. 46.–4. 32. Ro. 5. 1, 2, 5.–8. 9.–16, 26.–15. 12, 13. 1Co. 3. 16.–6. 19, 20.–12. 13.–15. 31. 2 Co. 1. 5, 6.–2. 14.–13. 14. Ga. 4. 6.–5. 22. Ep. 1. 13, 14.–2. 18.–22.–4. 4, 30.–32. Col. 2. 2.–3. 12. 2Th. 2. 16, 17. He. 6. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 6.–8, 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 3. 24.–4. 7, 8, 12, 16.
2. ver. 14, 16, 20. ch. 1. 4, 15, 16, 26, 27.–3. 15, 16.–4. 2. Pr. 13. 10. Jn°. 3. 20, 29. Ac. 1. 14.–2. 1, 46.–5. 12. Ro. 12. 16.–13. 13.–15. 5, 6. 1Co. 1. 10.–3. 3. 2Co. 2. 3.–7. 7.–12. 20.–13. 11. Ga. 5. 15, 20, 21, 26. Col. 2. 5.–3. 8. 1Th. 2. 19, 20.–3. 6.–10. 2 Th. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 6. 4. 2 Ti. 1. 4. Philc. 20. Ja. 3. 14.–16.–4. 5, 6. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.–3. 8, 9. 1 Jn°. 1. 3, 4. 2 Jn°. 4. 3 Jn°. 4.
3. ch. 1. 15, 16. Lu. 14. 7.–11.–18. 14. Ro. 12. 10. 1Co. 15. 9. Ga. 5. 26. Ep. 4. 2.–5. 21. Ja. 3. 14. 1Pe. 5. 5.
4. Mat. 18. 6. Ro. 12. 15.–14. 19, 22.–15. 1. 1Co. 8. 9.–13. –10. 24, 32, 33.–12. 22.–26.–13. 4, 5. 2Co. 6. 3.–11. 29. Ja. 2. 8.
5. Mat. 11. 29.–20. 26.–28. Lu. 22. 27. Jn°. 13. 15. Ac. 10. 38.–20. 35. Ro. 14. 15.–15. 3, 5. 1Co. 10. 33.–11. 1. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Pe. 2. 21.–4. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 6.
6. Ge. 32. 24, 30.–48. 15, 16. Ex. 3. 2, 6. Jos. 5. 13, 15. Is. 7. 14.–8. 8.–9. 6. Je. 23. 6. Ho. 12. 3, 5. Mi. 5. 2. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 1. 23. Jn°. 1. 1, 2, 18.–5. 13, 18, 23.–8. 58, 59.–10. 30, 33, 38.–14. 9.–17. 5.–20. 28. Ro. 9. 5. 2 Co. 4. 4. Col. 1. 15, 16. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–3. 16. Tit. 2. 13. He. 1. 3, 6, 8.–13. 8. Re. 1. 17, 18.–21. 6.
7. Likeness; or, *habit*. ver. 6. Ps. 22. 6. Is. 42. 1.–49. 3, 7.–50. 5, 6.–52. 13, 14.–53. 2, 3, 11. Eze. 34. 23, 24. Da. 9. 26. Zec. 3. 8.–9. 9. Mat. 12. 18.–20. 28. Mar. 9. 12.–10. 44, 45. Lu. 22. 27. Jn°. 1. 14.–13. 3, 14. Ro. 1. 3.–8. 3.–15. 3, 8. 2 Co. 8. 9. Ga. 4. 4. He. 2. 9, 18.–14. 15.–12. 2.–13. 13.
8. De. 21. 23. Ps. 22. 16.–40. 6, 8. Pr. 15. 33. Is. 50. 5, 6. Mat. 17. 2.–26. 39, 42. Mar. 9. 2, 3. Lu. 9. 29. Jn°. 4. 34.–10. 18.–17. 28, 32.–14. 31.–15. 10. Ac. 8. 33. Ga. 3. 13. Tit. 2. 14. He. 2. 9.–5. 5, 9.–10. 7, 9.–12. 2. 1Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18.
9. Ge. 3. 5. Ex. 2. 6.–12.–8. 5, 8.–45. 7.–69. 29, 30.–72. 17, 19.–89. 27.–91. 14.–110. 1, 5. Is. 9. 7.–45. 24. –49. 6, 8.–52. 13.–53. 12. Da. 2. 44, 45.–7. 14. Mat. 11. 27.–28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 3. 35, 36.–5. 22, 27.–13. 3.–17. 1, 2, 5. Ac. 2. 32, 36.–5. 31. Ro. 14. 9.–11. 1Co. 15. 24, 27. Ep. 1. 20, 23. Col. 1. 18. He. 1. 4.–2. 9.–12. 2. 1Pe. 3. 22. 2Pe. 1. 17. Re. 1. 5.–5. 12.–11. 15.–19. 16.
10. Ge. 12. 43. Is. 45. 23, 25. Mat. 12. 40.–27. 29.–28. 18. Jn°. 5. 28, 29. Ro. 11. 4.–14. 10, 11. Ep. 3. 14.–4. 9. He. 1. 6. Re. 4. 10.–5. 13, 14.–20. 13.

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the PHILIPPIANS.

A. D. 64.

CHAP. I.

PAUL and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi[a], with the bishops and deacons;

2 Grace[b] *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God upon every β remembrance of you,

4 (Always in every prayer[c] of mine for you all making request with joy,)

5 For your fellowship in the gospel, from the first day until now;

6 Being confident[d] of this very thing, that he[e] which hath begun a good[f] work in you will γ perform *it* until the day[g] of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because δ I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, & in the defence[m] and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers ζ of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that your love may abound[j] yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all η judgment;

10 That[n] ye may θ approve things that are[o] excellent; that ye may be[p] sincere & without offence till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ unto the glory[q] and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds λ in Christ are manifest in all μ the palace, and ν in all other *places;*

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy & strife, & some also of good will.

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds;

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding every way, whether in pretence or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this[s] shall turn to my salvation through[m] your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed[t], but *that* with all boldness[p], as always, *so* now also, Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether[r] *it be* by life or by death.

21 For to me to live *is* Christ, and to die[u] *is* gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire[d] to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better[v];

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all, for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me, by my coming to you again.

27 Only[l] let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ; that, whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye[n] stand fast in one spirit, with one mind, striving[o] together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified[p] by your adversaries: which[q] is to them an evident token of perdition, but[r] to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given[t] in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 Having the same conflict which ye saw[w] in me, *and* now hear *to be* in me.

CHAP. II.

IF *there be* therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels[y] and mercies,

2 Fulfil[z] ye my joy, that ye be[a] like-minded, having the same love, *being* of one accord, of one mind.

3 *Let* nothing[b] *be done* through strife or vain glory; but in lowliness of mind let each[c] esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his[d] own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this[e] mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, being[f] in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal[g] with God;

7 But[h] made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant[i], and was made in the π likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself & became[l] obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore[m] God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name.

10 That at ye[n] name of Jesus every[o] knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;

a Ro. 14. 13.
b Ac. 16. 12, &c
c Ro. 1. 7.
d 2 Co. 5. 8.
β or, mention.
e Ps. 16. 11.
f Ep. 1. 14, &c
1 Th. 1. 2.
g He. 10. 35.
h Ps. 138. 8.
i Jno. 6. 29.
γ or, finish.
k 2 Pe. 3. 10.
l Ep. 4. 1.
c. 3. 20.
δ or, ye have me in your.
m ver. 17.
n c. 4. 1.
ζ or, with me of grace.
o Jude 3.
p Is. 51. 7, 12.
Mat. 10. 28.
q 2 Th. 1. 5.
r Ro. 8. 17.
s 1 Th. 3. 12.
2 Pe. 3. 18.
η or, sense.
t Ac. 5. 41.
u Ro. 2. 18.
θ or, try.
κ or, differ.
v Ep. 5. 27.
w Ac. 16. 19.
1 Th. 2. 2.
x Jn°. 15. 8.
y Co. 3. 12.
z Jno. 3. 29.
a 2 Co. 13. 11.
1 Pe. 3. 8.
λ or, for.
μ or, Cæsar's court.
c. 4. 22.
ν or, to all others.
b Ga. 5. 26.
Ja. 3. 14.
c 1 Pe. 5. 5.
d 1 Co. 13. 5.
e Jno. 13. 14.
1 Pe. 2. 21.
f Jno. 1. 1, 2.
Co. 1. 15.
g Jno. 5. 18.
h Ps. 22. 6.
i Lu. 22. 27.
π or, habit.
k Ro. 8. 28.
l He. 12. 2.
m 2 Co. 1. 11.
n He. 2. 9.
Re. 3. 21.
o Ro. 5. 5.
p Ep. 6. 19, 20.
q Is. 45. 23.
Re. 5. 13.
r Ro. 14. 7, 8.

Digitized by Google

11 And *that* every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ *is* Lord[a], to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work[d] out your own salvation with fear[e] and trembling:

13 For it is God[f] which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings[g] and disputings[h];

15 That ye may be blameless and β harmless, the sons[m] of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked[o] and perverse nation, among whom γ ye shine as lights[p] in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain[r], neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be δ offered[t] upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 ζ But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus[w] shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man η like-minded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For all seek their own[y], not the things which are Jesus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But[c] I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus[f], my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow-soldier[t], but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and θ hold such in reputation:

30 Because for ye work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life[t] to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAP. III.

FINALLY, my brethren, rejoice[v] in the Lord. To write the same[w] things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.

2 Beware of dogs[x], beware of[y] evil workers, beware of the[z] concision.

3 For we[a] are the circumcision, which worship God in[b] spirit, & rejoice in Christ Jesus, & have no confidence in the flesh:

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, *of* the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee[b];

6 Concerning zeal[c], persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless[f].

7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss[b] for Christ.

8 Yea, doubtless, & I count all things *but* loss for[i] the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have[m] suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ.

9 And be found in him, not having mine own[q] righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness[r] which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, & the power of his resurrection, and the[u] fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might[v] attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect[x]: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one *thing I do*, forgetting[z] those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 I press[a] toward the mark for the prize of ye high[b] calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect[d], be thus[e] minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule[h], let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers[i] together of me, and mark them which walk so, as ye have us[k] for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies[l] of the cross of Christ:

19 Whose end[m] *is* destruction, whose God[n] *is their* belly, and *whose* glory[o] *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things).

20 For our conversation[p] is in heaven; from whence also we look[q] for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 Who shall change[r] our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working[s] whereby he is able even[u] to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAP. IV.

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I entreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and *with* other my fellow-labourers, whose names *are* in the book of life.

A. D. 64.

a Jn°. 13. 13. Ro. 14. 9.
b Ac. 23. 6.
c Ac. 22. 3, 4. Ga. 1. 13, 14.
d Pr. 10. 16. Jn°. 6. 27-29. He. 4. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 5-10.
e Ep. 6. 5.
f Lu. 1. 6.
g He. 13. 21.
h Mat. 13. 44.
i Is. 53. 11. Je. 9. 23, 24. Jn°. 17. 3. 1 Co. 2. 2.
k 1 Co. 10. 10.
l Ro. 14. 1.
m 2 Co. 11. 25-27.

β or, *sincere.*
n Mat. 5. 45. Ep. 5. 1.
o De. 32. 5.

γ or, *shine ye.*
p Mat. 5. 14, 16
q Ro. 10. 3, 5.
r Ro. 1. 17. 3. 21, 22.
s 1 Co. 9. 26.

δ *poured forth.*
t 2 Ti. 4. 6.
u 1 Pe. 4. 13.
v Ac. 26. 7.

ζ *moreover.*
w 1 Th. 3. 2.
x He. 12. 23.

η or, *so dear unto me.*
y 2 Ti. 3. 2.
z Ps. 45. 10. He. 6. 1.
a 1 Co. 9. 24. He. 12. 1.
b He. 3. 1.
c c. 1. 25.
d 1 Co. 2. 6.
e Ga. 5. 10.
f c. 4. 18.
g Phi. 2.
h Ga. 6. 16.
i 1 Th. 1. 6.
k 1 Pe. 5. 3.
l Ga. 1. 7. 6. 12.
m 2 Co. 11. 15.
2 Pe. 2. 1.
n 1 Ti. 6. 5.
o Hos. 4. 7.
p Ep. 2. 5, 19.
q He. 9. 28.

θ or, *honour such.*
1 Co. 16. 18.
r 1 Co. 15. 43 &c
1 Jn°. 3. 2.
s Ep. 1. 19.
t 1 Co. 16. 17.
u 1 Co. 15. 26, 27.
v 1 Th. 5. 16.
w 2 Pe. 1. 12-15
x Is. 56. 10, 11. Re. 22. 15.
y Ps. 119. 115.
z Ga. 5. 1-3.
a Ro. 2. 28, 29.

Digitized by Google

11. Ps. 18.49.–110.1. Je. 24.6. Mat.10.32. Lu. 2.11. Jn°. 5.23.–9.22.–19.42.–33.13,31,32.–14.13,23.–16.14,15.–17.1.–20.28. Ac. 2.36.–10.36. Ro. 10.9.–12.–14.9,11.–15.9. 1Co. 8.6.–12.3.–15.47. 1Pe. 1.21. 1Jn°. 4.2,15. 2Jn°. 7. Re. 3.5.
12. ch. 1.5,27,29.–3.13,14,19.–4.1. Ezr.10.3. Ps. 2.11.–119.120. Pr.10.16.–13.4. Is.66.2,5. Mat.11.12,29. Lu.13.23,24. Jn°.6.27,29. Ac.9.6.–16.29. Ro. 2.7.–13.11.14. 1Co. 2.3.–4.14.–9.20.27.–15.58. 2Co. 7.15. Ga. 6.7,9. Ep. 6.5. 1Th.1.3. 2Ti.2.10. He. 4.1,11.–6.10,11.–12.1,28,29. 1Pe. 2.11. 2Pe. 1.5.–10.–3.18.
13. 1Ki.8.58. 1Ch.29.14,18. 2Ch.30.12. Ezr.1.1,5.–7.27. Ne.2.4. Ps.110.3.–119.36.–141.4. Pr.21.1. Is. 26.12. Je. 31.33.–32.39. Lu. 12.32. Jn°. 3.26.–6.45,65. Ac.11.21. Pr.9.11,16. 2Co.3.5. Ep.1.5,9,11.–2.4,5,8. 2Th.1.11.–2.13,14. 2Ti.1.9. Tit. 3.4,5. He. 13.21. Ja. 1.16,18. 1Pe. 1.3.
14. ver. 3. Ex.16.7,8. Nu.14.27. Ps.106.25. Pr.13.10.–15.17,18. Mat.20.11. Mar.9.33,34.–14.5. Ac.5.1.–15.2,7,39. Ro.12.18.–14.1.–16.17. 1Co.1.10.12.–3.3,5.–10.20. 2Co.12. Ga. 5.15,16. Ep. 4.31,32. 1Th. 5. 13, 15. 1Ti.6.3.–5. He. 12.14. Ja. 1.20.–3.14.–4.1.–5.9. 1Pe.3.11.–4.9. Jude 16.
15. Blameless; or, *sincere*.—Ye shine; or, *shine ye*. ch.1.10. De. 32.5,6. Ps.125.5. Is. 60.1,2. Mat.5.14.16,45,48.–10.16.–17.17. Lu.1.6.–6.35,36. Jn°. 5.34. Ac. 20.36. Ro.16.19. 1Co.1.8. 2Co.6.17,18. Ep. 5.1,2,5,7,8,27. 1Th. 5. 23. 1Ti. 3.2,10.–5.7,14,20. Tit. 1.6.–2.10,15. He.7.26. 1Pe.1.14,17.–2.9,10,12. 2Pe. 3. 14. 1Jn°. 3.1,3. Re. 3.19.
16. ch. 1.26,27. Ps. 40.9,10.–71.17,18. Is. 49.4. Mat. 10.27. Lu.12.8. Jn°.6.63,68. Ac.13.26.–20.4. Ro. 10.8,16. 2Co.1.14.–12.5. Ga. 2.2.–4.11. 1Th. 2. 19,20.–3.5. 2Ti.2.15.17. He. 4.12,13. 1Pe.1.23. 1Jn°. 1.1. Re. 22.17.
17. Offered: Gr. *poured forth*. ver. 30. ch. 1.20.–4.18. Nu.28.7. Is.53.12. Ac.20.24.–21.13. Ro.12.1.–15.16. 2Co.7.4.–12.15. Col. 1.24. 1Th. 2.8.–3.7,9. 2Ti.4. 6. He.13.15,16. 1Pe. 2.5. 1Jn°. 3.16.
18. ch. 3.1.–4.4. Ep. 3.13. Ja. 1.2,4.
19. But; or, *Moreover*. ver. 23.25,28. ch. 1.1. Je. 17.5. Mat.12.21. Ac.16.1. Ro.15.12.–16.21. 1Co. 4.17. Ep.1.13.–6.21,22. Col.4. 8,9. 1Th. 3.2,6.8. 2Th. 1.2. 2Ti. 1.2. Phile. 5.–7. Ja. 4. 15. 1Pe. 1.21. 3Jn°. 3,4.
20. Like-minded; or, *so dear unto me*. ver. 2,22. 1Sa.18.1,3. Ps. 55.13. Pr. 31.29. Jn°.10.13.–12.6. 1Co. 1.10,11. Col. 4.11. 1Ti. 1.2. 2Ti. 1.5.
21. ver.4. ch.1.20,21. Is.56.11. Mal.1.10. Mat.16.24. Lu. 9. 57.–62.–14.26. Ac. 13 13.–15.38. 1Co. 10. 24,33.–13.5. 2Co.4.5.–5.14,15. 2Ti.1.15.–4.10,16.
22. ver. 20. Ac. 16.3.–12. 1Co. 4. 17. 2Co. 2.9.–8. 8, 22.24. 1Ti. 1. 2, 18. 2Ti. 1. 2, 12. Tit. 1.4.
23. 1Sa. 25.3.
24. ver.19. ch.1.25,26. Ro.15.28,29. Phile.22. 2Jn°. 12. 3Jn°.14.
25. ch. 4.3,18. Pr. 25.13. Jn°.17.18. 1Co.3.9. 2Co. 2.13.–8. 22,23.–11.7,9. Col.1.7.–4.11. 1Th.3.2. 2Ti. 2.3,4. Phile. 1.2,24. He. 3.1.
26. ch. 1.3,8.–4.1. 2Sa.13.39.–24.17. Job 9. 27. Ps. 69. 20. Pr.12.25. Is.61.3. Mat.11.28.–26.37. Jn°. 11.35,36. Ac. 21.13. Ro. 1.11.–9.2.–12.15. 1Co. 12.26. 2Co.9.14. Ga. 6.2. Ep. 3.13. 1Pe. 1.6.
27. ver. 30. 2Ki. 20. 1. Job 5.19. Ps. 30.1.,3,10,11.–34.19.–103.3,4.–107.18.,22. Ec. 9.1,2. Is. 27.8.–38.17.–43.2. Je.8.18.–9.24.–45.3. Hab. 3.2. Jn°. 11.3,4. Ac. 9.37,39.,41. 1Co. 10.13.–2.7.
28. ver. 26. Ge. 43.27,28.–46.29,30.–48.11. Jn°.16.22. Ac. 20.38. 2Co. 2.3. 2Ti. 1.4. 1Jn°. 1.3,4.
29. Hold such; or, *honour such*. Is. 52.7. Mat. 10. 40,41. Lu.2.10,11.–9.5. Jn°.13.20. Ac.2.46.–8.8.–28.10. Ro.10.15.–16.2. 1Co.16.10,18. 2Co.7.2.–10.18. Ep.4.9.,12. Col.4.10. 1Th.5.12. 1Ti.5.17. He. 13.17. 3Jn°. 10.
30. ver.17,27. ch.1.19,20.–4.10,18. Mat.25.36.,40. Ac. 20.24. Ro.16.4. 1Co. 15.58.–16.10,17. 2Co.12.15. Phile.13. Re.12.11.

CHAP. III.

1. ver.3. ch.2.17,18.–4.4,8. De.12.8.–16.11. 1Sa.2.1. 1Ch.15.28.–16.10,31.,33.–29.22. 2Ch.30.26,27. Ne. 8.10. Job 22.26. Ps.5.11.–33.1.–37.4.–42.4.–97.1.–100.4. 2.–149. 2. Is.12. 2, 3.–41. 16.–61.10.–65.14.–66.11,12. Joel 2.23. Hab.3.17,18. Zep.3.14,17. Zec. 10.7. Mat.5.12. Lu.1.47. Ro.5.2,3,11. 2Co.13.11. Ep.5.10. 1Th.5.16. 2Th.4.1. Ja.1.2. 1Pe.1.6.8.–3.8.–4.13. 2Pe.1.12.–3.1.
2. ver. 3,19. Pr. 26.11. Is. 56.10. Mat. 7.15,22,23.–24.10. Ro. 2.28. 2Co.11.3,13. Ga. 2.3,4.–5.1,2,6, 13,15. 1Ti.1.19. 2Ti. 3.1.–6.–4.3,4,14,15. Tit.1.16. 2Pe.2.18.,20,22. Jude 4.10.–13. Re. 2.9.–3.9.–21.8. –22. 15.
3. ver.1,7.–9. Ge.17.5.–11. De.10.16.–30.6. Ps.105.3. Is. 45. 25. Je. 4.4.–9.23,24.26. Mal.1.11. Jn°.4.23. Ro. 2. 25.–29.–4.11,12.–7.8. 1 Co. 1.29.–31. Ga. 6. 13,14. Col. 2. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 23, 25.
4. 2 Co. 11. 18.22.
5. Ge.14.13.–17.12.–40.15.–41.12. 1Sa.4. 6. Jon.1.9. Lu. 2. 21. Jn°. 7. 21.,24. Ac.6.1.–22.3,6.–23.6.–26. 4,5. Ro. 11. 1. 2 Co. 11. 22.
6. 2 Sa. 21. 2. 2Ki.10.16. Mat. 5. 20.–23.25. Mar.10. 20,21. Lu.1.6. Ac. 8. 3.–9.4, &c.–21.20.–22.3,4.–26. 5,9,10. Ro. 7.9.–9.31,32.–10. 2.,5. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ga. 1. 13,14. 1 Ti. 1.13.
7. ver. 4,6,8.–10. Ge. 19.17,26. Job 2.4. Pr. 13.8.–23.23. Mat. 13. 44.,46.–16.26. Lu.14.26,33.–16.8.–17.31.,33. Ac. 27. 18,19,38. Ga. 2. 15,16.–5. 2,5.
8. ver.7,10. Nu.14.30. 1Ki.14.10. 2Ki.9.37. Job 20.4. Ps.126.6. Is. 53.11. Je.9.23,24. Mal. 2. 3. Mat.11. 25.,27.–13.44.,46.–16.16,17.–19.27.,29. Lu.1.43.–10. 21,22.–11.20.–20.42.,44. Jn°.14.7,20.–16.3.–17. 3,8.–20.13,28. Ac. 20.24. Ro. 8.18. 1 Co. 2.2.–4. 9.–12.–8.10. 2 Co.4.4,6.–11.23,27. Ga.1.16. Ep. 1. 17,18.–3.8,9,18,19. Col. 2. 2,3. 2 Ti. 4. 6. He.3.17. 1 Pe. 2. 7. 2 Pe. 1.3.–3.18. 1 Jn°. 1.3.–2.19.–5.20.
9. ver.6. Ge.7.23. De.10.14.–27.26. 1Ki.8.46. 2Ch. 30.25,31. Job 6.28.,31.–10.14,15.–14.16.–42.5,6. Ps.14.3.–19.12.–71.15,16.–139.2,4.–143.2. Ec.7.20. Is.6.5.–45.24,25.–46.12.–53.6,11.–64.5,6. Je.23.6.–33.16. Da. 9.24. Mat. 9.13. Lu.10.25.,29. Jn°.16. 8,11. Ro.1.17.–3.19,24.–4.5,6.13.15.–7.5.13,20. –8.1,3.–9.31,32.–10.1,6.–16.7. 1 Co.1.30. 2 Co. 5.17,21. Ga. 2. 16.–3.10.,13,21,22. 2 Ti.1.9. Tit. 3.5. He.6.18. Ja.2.9,11.–3.2. 1 Pe. 2.9. 2 Pe. 1.1. 1 Jn°. 1.8.10.–3.4.
10. ver. 8. Mat. 20.23. Jn°.5.21.,29.–10.18.–11.25,26. Ac. 2.31,38. Ro. 6.3.,11.–8.10,11,17,29. 1 Co.15. 21.,23. 2 Co.1.5,10.–4.10.,13.–13.4. Ga. 2.20. Ep. 1.19,21. Col.1.24.–2.12,13.–3.1. 1 Th.4.14,15. 2 Ti. 2.11,12. He.3.2.–4.14,15,14. 1 Jn°. 2.3,5. Re.1.18.
11. Ps. 49.7. Lu.14.14.–20.35,36. Jn°.11.24. Ac.23.6. –26.7.–27.12. Ro.11.14. 1 Co. 9. 22,27. 2 Co.11. 3. 1 Th. 3. 5. 2 Th. 2. 3. He. 11.35.
12. ver.14. Job 17.9. Ps.138.8.–42.1.–63.1,3,8.–84.2. –94.15.–119.2,3. Pr.4.18. Is.51.1. Ho.6.3. Ac. 9. 3,6,15. 1 Co.12.10. 2 Co.7.1.–13.9. Ep.1.4.–4.12. 1 Th. 5.15. 2 Th.2.13. 1 Ti.5.10.–6.11,12. He.12.14. 23.–13.21. 1 Pe. 3.11.14.–5.10. 2 Pe.1.5,8.–3.18.
13. ver. 8,12. ch. 1. 18.21.–2.12.–4.11,13. Ps. 27.4.–42.10. Lu.6.62.–10.42. Ro.15.23.,29. 1 Co.9.24.,27. 2 Co. 5. 16, 18. He. 6. 1.–13. 1,2. 2 Pe. 3.8.
14. Lu.16.16. Ro.8.28.,30.–9.23,24. 2Co.4.17,18.–5.1. 1 Th.2.12. 2 Th.2.13,14. 2 Ti.4.3,7,8. He.3.1.–12.1. 1 Pe. 1.3,4,13.–5.10. 2 Pe. 1.3. Re. 3.21.
15. ver.12,14. Ps.25.8,9. Pr.2.3.,6.–3.5,6. Is.35.8. Lu. 11.13. Jn°. 7.17. Ro. 15.1. 1 Co. 2.6.–14.20. Ga. 5.10. Col. 1.28.–4.12. 2 Ti.3.17. He.5.14. Ja.1. 4,5. 1 Jn°. 2.5.
16. ch. 1. 27.–2.2.–4.2. Ro.12.16.–15.5. Ga.5.7.–6. 6,16. Ep. 5. 2.8. Col. 2.6. He. 10.38,39. 2 Pe. 2. 10.20. Re. 2. 4,5.–3.3.
17. ver.12,14. Ps.25.8,9. Pr.2.3.,6.–3.5,6. Is.35.8. Lu. 11.13. Jn°. 7.17. Ro. 15.1. 1 Co. 2.6.–14.20. Ga. 5.10. Col. 1.28.–4.12. 2 Ti.3.17. He.5.14. Ja.1. 4,5. 1 Jn°. 2.5.
18. ch.1.4,15,16. Ps. 119.136. Is.8.11. Je. 9.1.–13.17. Da.4.37. Lu.19.41. Ac. 29.30,31. Ro. 9.2.–16.17. 1 Co.1.18.–6.9. 2 Co. 2.4.–11.29. Ga.1.7.–2.14,21. –5.21.–6.12. Ep. 4.17.–5.5,6. 1 Th.4.6. 2 Th. 3.11. 2 Pe. 2. 10. Jude 13.
19. ch.2.21. 1Sa.2.11.,16,29. Ps.4.6,7.–17.14.–27.14.–52.1. Is. 56.10.,12. Ezr.13.19.,22. Ja. 4. 7. Mi. 3.5,11. Hab.2.15,16. Mal.1.12. Mat.16.23.–25.41. Lu. 12. 19,45,46.–16.19.–18.4. Ro. 8. 5,7.–16.18. 1 Co. 3.3.–5. 2,6. 2 Co. 11. 12,15. Ga. 6. 13. 2 Th. 2.8,12. 1 Ti.6.5. 2 Ti. 3.4. Tit.1.11,12. He. 6.6.,8. Ja. 4.16. 2 Pe.2.1,3,13,17.,19. Jude 4,12,13,16. Re. 18.7.–19.20.–20.9,10.–21.8.–22.15.
20. ch. 1. 10,18.,21. Ps. 16. 11.–17.15.–73. 24.,26.

Digitized by Google

Pr. 15. 24. Is. 26. 1, 9. Mat. 6. 19..21.–19. 21. Lu. 12. 21, 32. 34.–14. 14. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Co. 1. 7. 2 Co. 4. 18.–5. 1, 8. Ga. 4. 26. Ep. 2. 6, 19. Col. 1. 5.–3. 1..3. 1 Th. 1. 10.–4. 16. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. He. 9. 28.–10. 34, 35.–12. 22. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 4. 2 Pe. 3. 12..14. Re. 1. 7.–21. 10..27.

21. Is. 25. 8.–26. 19. Ho. 13. 14. Mat. 17. 2.–22. 29.–28. 18. Jn°. 5. 25..29.–11. 24..26. 1 Co. 15. 25..27, 42..44, 48..56. Ep. 1. 19, 20. Col. 3. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 1. 8, 13, &c.–20. 11..15.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch. 1. 8, 26, 27.–2. 8, 16.–3. 20, 21. Ex. 32. 32. Da. 12. 1. Ps. 27. 14.–69. 28.–125. 1. Mat. 10. 22. Lu. 10. 20. Jn°. 8. 31.–15. 3, 4. Ac. 2. 42.–11. 23.–14. 22. Ro. 2. 7. 1 Co. 15. 58.–16. 13. 2 Co. 1. 14. Ga. 5. 1. Ep. 6. 10..16. Col. 4. 12. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20.–3. 8, 9, 13. 2 Th. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 1. He. 3. 14.–4. 14.–10. 23, 35, 36. 2 Pe. 3. 11..14, 17. Jude 20, 21, 24, 25. Re. 3. 5, 10, 11.–13. 8.–20. 12.–21. 27.

2. ch. 2. 2, 3. Ge. 45. 24. Ps. CXXXIII. Mar. 9. 50. Ro. 12. 16..18. 1 Co. 1. 10. Ep. 4. 1..8. 1 Th. 5. 15. He. 12. 14. Ja. 3. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 3. 8..11.

3. ver. 2. ch. 2. 20..25. Ex. 32. 32. Ps. 69. 28. Is. 4. 3. Eze. 13. 9. Da. 12. 1. Lu. 10. 20. Ac. 9. 36..41.–16. 14..18. Ro. 12. 1.–16. 2, 4, 5, 12. Col. 1. 7. 1 Ti. 5. 9, 10. Phile. 8, 9. Re. 3. 5.–13. 8.–17. 8.–20. 12, 15.–21. 27.

4. ch. 3. 1. Ps. 34. 1, 2.–145. 1, 2.–146. 2. Mat. 5. 12. Ac. 5. 41.–16. 25. Ro. 5. 2, 3. 2 Co. 13. 1, 2. Ga. 1. 8, 9. 1 Th. 5. 16..18. Ja. 1. 2..4. 1 Pe. 4. 13.

5. Mat. 5. 39..42.–6. 25, 34.–24. 48..50. Lu. 6. 29..35.–12. 22..30.–21. 34. 1 Co. 6. 7.–7. 29..31.–8. 13. 1 Th. 5. 2..4. 2 Th. 2. 2. Tit. 3. 2. He. 10. 25, 35.–13. 5, 6. Ja. 5. 8, 9. 1 Pe. 2. 11.–4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 8..14.

6. Ge. 32. 7..12. 1 Sa. 1. 15.–7. 12.–30. 6. 2 Ch. 32. 20.–33. 12, 13. Ps. 34. 5..7–51. 15.–55. 17, 22.–62. 8. Pr. 3. 5, 6.–15. 8.–16. 3. Ca. 2. 14. Je. 33. 3. Da. 3. 16. Mat. 6. 8, 25..33.–7. 7, 8.–10. 19.–13. 22. Lu. 10. 41.–12. 22, 29.–18. 1, 7. 1 Co. 7. 31, 32. 2 Co. 1. 11. Ep. 5. 20.–6. 18. Col. 3. 15, 17.–4. 2. 1 Th. 5. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 4. 7.–5. 7. Jude 20, 21.

7. ch. 1. 2. Nu. 6. 26. Ne. 8. 10. Job 22. 21.–34. 29. Ps. 29. 11.–85. 8. Pr. 2. 11.–4. 6.–6. 22. Is. 26. 3, 12.–45. 7.–48. 18, 22.–55. 11, 12.–57. 19, 21. Je. 33. 6. Lu. 1. 79.–2. 14. Jn°. 14. 27.–16. 33. Ro. 1. 7.–5. 1.–8. 6.–14. 17.–15. 13. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 3. 19. Col. 3. 15. 2 Th. 3. 16. He. 13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5. Jude. 1. Re. 1. 4.–2. 17.

8. Honest; or, *venerable*. ch. 3. 1. Ge. 18. 19. Ru. 3. 11. 2 Sa. 1. 23.–23. 3. Ps. 82. 2. Pr. 11. 1.–12. 4.–16. 11.–20. 7.–31. 10, 29, 31. Ca. 5. 16. Mat. 22. 16. Mar. 6. 20. Lu. 2. 25.–16. 15.–23. 50. Jn°. 7. 18. Ac. 6. 3.–10. 22.–22. 12. Ro. 2. 29.–12. 9..21.–13. 3, 13. 1 Co. 13. 4..7. 2 Co. 4. 5.–6. 8.–8. 18, 21.–13. 7. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 4. 29.–5. 9.–6. 14. 1 Th. 4. 12.–5. 21, 22. 2 Ti. 2. 2–3. 4, 7, 8, 11.–4. 12–5. 2, 10. Tit. 1. 8.–2. 2, 7, 14.–3. 14. He. 13. 18. Ja. 1. 27.–3. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–2. 12.–4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 3..7.–3. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 3, 13.–4. 1.

9. ver. 7. ch. 3. 17. De. 5. 1. Is. 8. 10.–41. 10. Mat. 1. 23.–5. 19, 20.–7. 21, 24..27.–28. 20. Lu. 6. 46.–8. 21. Jn°. 2. 5.–13. 17.–15. 14. Ac. 9. 6. Ro. 15. 33.–16. 20. 1 Co. 10. 31.–33.–11. 1.–14. 33. 2 Co. 5. 19, 20.–13. 11. 1 Th. 1. 6.–2. 2..12, 14.–4. 1..8.–5. 23. 2 Th. 3. 4, 6..10. 2 Ti. 4. 22. He. 13. 20, 21. Ja. 1. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 22.

10. Hath flourished again; or, *is revived*. ch. 3. 1..3. Ps. 85. 6. He. 14. 7. 2 Co. 7. 6, 7.–11. 9. Ga. 6. 6, 10.

11. ch. 3. 8. Ge. 28. 20. Ex. 2. 21. Mat. 6. 31..34. Lu. 3. 14. 1 Co. 4. 11, 12. 2 Co. 6. 10.–8. 9.–11. 27. 1 Ti. 6. 6..9. He. 10. 34.–13. 5, 6.

12. De. 32. 10. Ne. 9. 20. Is. 8. 11. Je. 31. 19. Mat. 11. 29.–13. 52. 1 Co. 4. 9..13. 2 Co. 6. 4..10.–10. 1, 10.–11. 7, 27.–12. 7..10. Ep. 4. 20, 21.

13. Is. 40. 29..31.–41. 10.–45. 24. Jn°. 15. 4, 5, 7. 2 Co. 3. 4, 5.–12. 9, 10. Ep. 3. 10.–6. 10. Col. 1. 11.

14. ver. 18. ch. 1. 7. 1 Ki. 8. 18. 2 Ch. 6. 8. Mat. 25. 21. Ro. 15. 27. 1 Co. 9. 10, 11. Ga. 6. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 18. He. 10. 34.–13. 16. 3 Jn°. 5..8.

15. 2 Ki. 5. 16, 20. Ac. 16. 40.–17. 1..5. 2 Co. 11. 8..12.–12. 11..15.

16. 1 Th. 2. 9, 18.

17. ver. 11. ch. 1. 11. Pr. 19. 17. Mi. 7. 1. Mal. 1. 10. Mat. 10. 40..42.–25. 34..40. Lu. 14. 12..14. Jn°. 15. 8, 16. Ac. 20. 33, 34. Ro. 15. 28. 1 Co. 9. 12..16. 2 Co. 9. 9..13.–11. 16. 1 Th. 2. 5. 1 Ti. 3. 3.–6. 10. Tit. 1. 7.–3. 14. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 5. 2. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 15. Jude 11.

18. I have all; or, *I have received all*. ver. 12. ch. 2. 25, 26. Jn°. 12. 3..8. Ro. 12. 1. 2 Co. 2. 15, 16.–9. 12. Ep. 5. 2. 2 Th. 1. 3. He. 13. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 5.

19. Ge. 48. 15. De. 8. 3, 4. 2 Sa. 22. 7. 2 Ch. 18. 13. Ne. 5. 19.–9. 15. Ps. 23. 1..5.–36. 8.–84. 11.–104. 24.–112. 5..9.–130. 7. Pr. 3. 9, 10.–11. 24, 25. Da. 6. 22. Mi. 7. 7. Mal. 3. 10. Lu. 12. 30..33. Jn°. 20. 17, 28. Ro. 1. 8.–8. 18..9. 23.–11. 33.–12. 1. 2 Co. 4. 17..9. 8..11.–12. 21. Ep. 1. 7, 17, 18.–2. 7.–3. 8, 16. Col. 1. 27.–3. 16. 1 Th. 2. 12. 1 Ti. 6. 17. Phile. 4. 1 Pe. 5. 1, 10.

20. ver. 23. ch. 1. 11. Ps. 72. 19.–115. 1. Mat. 6. 9, 13.–28. 20. Ro. 11. 36.–16. 27. Ga. 1. 5. Ep. 3. 21. 1 Ti. 1. 17. Jude 25. Re. 1. 6.–4. 9..11.–5. 12.–7. 12.–11. 13.–14. 7.

21. ch. 1. 1. Ro. 16. 3..16, 21, 22. 1 Co. 1. 2. Ga. 1. 24.–2. 3. Ep. 1. 1. Col. 4. 10..14. Phile. 23, 24.

22. ch. 1. 13. Ro. 16. 16. 2 Co. 13. 13. He. 13. 24. 1 Pe. 5. 13. 3 Jn°. 14.

23. Re. 16. 20, 24. 2 Co. 13. 14.

Digitized by Google

4 Rejoice [a] in the Lord alway: *and* again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation [c] be known unto all men: The Lord [d] *is* at hand.

6 Be careful [e] for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your request be made known unto God:

7 And the peace [g] of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true [h], whatsoever things *are* [β] honest [i], whatsoever things *are* just [k], whatsoever things *are* pure [l], whatsoever things *are* lovely [m], whatsoever things *are* of good report [n]; if *there be* any virtue [o], and if *there be* any praise [p], think on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God [r] of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me [δ] hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity [v].

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, *therewith* to be content [w].

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where, and in all things, I am instructed, both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

A. D. 64.

a c. 3. 1.
b Jn°. 15. 5. 2 Co. 12. 9.
c 1 Co. 9. 25.
d Re. 22. 7, 20
e Mat. 6. 25. 1 Pe. 5. 7.
f 2 Co. 11. 8, 9.
g Is. 26. 3. Jn°. 14. 27.
h Ep. 4. 25.
β or, *venerable.*
i 2 Co. 8. 21.
k Dc. 16. 20. Is. 26. 7.
l Ja. 3. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 3.
m 1 Co. c. 13.
7 or, *have received.*
n Col. 4. 5. He. 11. 2.
o 2 Pe. 1. 3, 4.
p Ro. 13. 3.
q He. 13. 16.
r He. 13. 20.
s Ps. 23. 1.
t Ep. 3. 16.
δ or, *is revived.*
u Ro. 16. 27.
v 2 Cor. 6. 7.
w He. 13. 5.

13 I can do all things through [b] Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding, ye have well done that ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now, ye Philippians, know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no [ε] church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift; but I desire fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But I [7] have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things *which were sent* from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice [q] acceptable, well-pleasing to God.

19 But my God shall supply [s] all your need, according to his riches [t] in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now [u] unto God and our Father *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

It was written to the Philippians from Rome, by Epaphroditus.

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the COLOSSIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL[a], an apostle of Jesus Christ, by the will of God, and Timotheus *our* brother,

2 To the saints[d] and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: [e] Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We [f] give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love *which ye have* to all the saints;

5 For the hope which is laid up[h] for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel,

6 Which is come unto you, as *it is* in all[k] the world; and bringeth[l] forth fruit as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard[n] *of it*, and knew the[o] grace of God in truth[p].

7 As ye also learned of [q] Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your love[t] in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will[u], in all wisdom[w] and spiritual understanding[x];

10 That ye might walk worthy[z] of the Lord unto all pleasing[a], being[b] fruitful in every good work, and increasing[c] in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened[d] with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience[e] and long-suffering with joyfulness[i];

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet[l] to be partakers of the inheritance[n] of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness[o], and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of[θ] his dear Son;

14 In[p] whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is the image[r] of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature:

16 For by him[ι] were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by[κ] him, and for him:

17 And he is before[λ] all things, and by him all things consist;

18 And he is the head[μ] of the body, the church; who is the beginning,[a] the first-born from the dead; that[μ] in all *things* he might have the preeminence.

19 For it pleased *the Father* that in him[a] should all fulness dwell;

20 And, [β] having made[c] peace thro' the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated, and enemies [γ] in *your* mind [δ] by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled,

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present[ε] you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight;

23 If ye continue[i] in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every[m] creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions[r] of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church;

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, [ζ] to fulfil the word of God;

26 *Even* the mystery[t] which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now[j] is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ[η] in you, the[e] hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning[f] every man, and teaching[h] every man in all wisdom; that[k] we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

29 Whereunto[m] I also labour, striving according to his working, which he worketh in me mightily.

CHAP. II.

FOR I would that ye knew what great[κ] conflict I have for you, and *for* them at Laodicea[q], and *for* as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love[s], and unto all riches of the full[t] assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery[v] of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 In A whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile[y] you with enticing words.

5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the Spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus y[e] Lord, *so* walk[b] ye in him;

A. D. 64.

a Jn°. 1. 16.
b Ep. 1. 1.
β or, making
c Ep. 2. 14-16.
d Ps. 16. 3.
e Ga. 1. 3.
γ or, by.
δ or, in.
f Ep. 1. 15, 16.
g Jude 24.
h 2 Ti. 4. 8.
i 1 Pe. 1. 4.
i He. 10. 38.
k ver. 23.
l Jn°. 15. 16.
m Mat. 24. 14.
Mar. 16. 15.
n Ro. 10. 17.
o Tit. 2. 11, 12.
p Jn°. 4. 23.
q Phi. 23.
r Ph. 3. 18.
s Ro. 15. 30.
ζ or, fully to preach.
t Ep. 3. 9.
u Ro. 12. 2.
Ep. 5. 10, 17.
w Ps. 119. 99.
x 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
y 2 Ti. 1. 10.
z Ph. 1. 27.
a 1 Th. 4. 1.
b Jn°. 15. 8, 16
c 2 Pe. 3. 18.
d Is. 45. 24.
η or, among.
e 1 Ti. 1. 1.
f Ac. 20. 28, 31
g Ja. 1. 4.
h 2 Ti. 2. 25.
i Ro. 5. 3.
k 2 Co. 11. 2.
l Re. 22. 14.
m 1 Co. 15. 10.
n Ac. 20. 32.
o 1 Pe. 2. 9.
θ the son of his love.
κ or, fear; or, care.
p Ep. 1. 7.
q Re. 3. 14, &c
r He. 1. 3.
s c. 3. 14.
t Is. 32. 17.
He. 6. 11.
u Jn°. 1. 3.
v 1 Jn°. 5. 7.
λ or, wherein
w Ro. 11. 36.
x Jn°. 1. 1.
y Mar. 13. 22.
z Ep. 5. 23.
a 1 Co. 15. 20.
μ among all.
b 1 Jn°. 2. 6.

Digitized by Google

COLOSSIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 64.] Ro.1.1. 1Co.1.1. 2Co. 1.1. Ep.1.1. Phi. 1.1. 1 Th. 1.1. 2 Th. 1.1. Philc. 1.
2. Ro. 1.7. 1Co. 1.2,4,17. Ga. 1.3.—3.9. Ep. 1.1.—6. 21. 1 Pe. 1.2. 2 Pe. 1.2. Jude 2. Re. 1.4.
3. ver. 9.—13. 1Co. 1.4. Ro. 1.8,9. Ep. 1.15,16.—3. 14.—19. Phi.1.3.5,9.—11.—4.6. 1Th. 1.2.—3. 10.—13. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 2 Ti. 1.3.
4. ver. 9. 2Co. 7.7. Ga. 5.6. Ep. 1.15. 1 Th. 1.3.—3.6.—4.9, 10. 2 Th. 1.3. Philc. 5. 1Pe. 1.21.-23. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 23.—4. 16. 3 Jn°. 3, 4.
5. ver. 23,27. ch. 3.16. Ps. 31.19. Mat. 6.19,20. Lu. 12.33. Ac.10.36.—13.26.—23.6.—24.15.—26.6,7. Ro. 10.8. 1Co.13.13.—15.19. 2Co. 5.19.—6. 7. Ga. 5. 5. Ep. 1.13,18,19. 1 Th. 2.13. 2 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 1. 15. 2Ti.4.8. He.7.19. 1Pe.1.3,4.—2. 2.—3.15. 1Jn°.3.3.
6. ver. 10,23. Ps. 98.3.—110.3. Mat. 24. 14.—28. 19. Mar. 4. 8,26.-29.—16.15. Jn°.15.16. Ac. 11.18.—12. 24.—16.14.—26.18. Ro. 1.13.—10.18.—15.19, 28.—16. 26. 1 Co. 15. 10,11. 2Co. 6. 1.—10. 14. Ep. 3. 2.—4. 23, 24.—5. 9. Phi. 1. 11.—4. 17. 1 Th. 1. 5.—2. 13. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. Tit. 2. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 3.—5. 12.
7. ch. 4. 12. Nu. 12. 7. Mat. 24. 45.—25. 21. 1 Co. 4. 2, 17.—7. 25. 2 Co. 11. 23. Ep. 6. 21. Phi. 2. 19.-22, 25. 1 Ti. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 2. 2. Philc. 23. He. 2. 17.—3. 2.
8. ver. 4. Ro. 5. 5.—15. 30. Ga. 5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 22.
9. ver. 3,4,6. ch. 3.16.—4. 5,12. 1 Sa.12. 23. Ps.143. 10. Jn°. 7. 17. Ac.12. 5. Ro. 1.8..10.—12. 2. 1 Co. 1. 5. Ga. 5.22. Ep.1.8,15..20.—3. 14..19.—5.10,17.—6. 6. Phi.1.4,9..11. 1Th.1. 3,11.—5.17. 2Ti.1.3,4. Philc.4. He. 10.26.—13. 21. Ja. 1. 5.—3. 17. 1 Pe. 2. 15.—4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.
10. ch. 2. 6, 19.—3.20.—5. 5. Pr. 16.7. Is. 53. 11. Da. 12. 4. Mi. 4. 5. Hab. 2. 14. Jn°. 15. 8, 16.—17. 3. Ro. 4.12.—6. 4. 2Co. 4.14.—6.—9. 8. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep.1.17.—2.10.—4.1,13.—5. 2,15. Phi.1.11,27.—4.18. 1Th. 2.12.—4.1. 2Ti. 2. 4. Tit. 3. 1,14. He. 11. 5.—13.16,21. 2Pe.1. 2,3,8.—3.18. 1Jn°. 3. 22.—5. 20,21.
11. Ex.15.6. Ps.63. 2. Pr. 24.10. Ac.1.8.—5. 41. Ro. 2.7.—5. 3-5. 2Co.4.7.—6.4.,6.—12.9,10. Ep. 3.16.—4. 2.—6.10. Phi. 4.13. 1Th.3. 3,4. 2Ti. 2.1.-3. He. 10. 34.-38.—11. 34..38.—12. 1, 2. Ja. 1. 2.—5. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 6. Jude 25. Re. 14. 12, 13.
12. ch. 2. 2.—3.15,17. 1Ki. 6. 7. 1Ch. 29. 20. Ps. 36.9.—79.13—97.11.—107. 21,22.—116. 7. Pr. 4.18.—16.1. Is. 60.19,20. Da. 2. 23. Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 4. 23.—14. 6.—20.17. Ac.26.18. Ro. 8.17, 29, 30.—9. 23.—11.17.—15. 27. 1Co.8. 6.—9. 22. 2 Co. 5. 5. Ep. 1. 11,18.—3. 6.—4. 6.—5. 4, 20. Tit. 2. 14. He. 3. 1, 14.—12. 23. Ja. 3. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 2.-5.—5. 1. 1 Jn°. 2. 3.-3. 1.-3. Re. 21. 23.—22. 5.
13. His dear Son; or, *the son of his love*. Ps. 2. 6, 7. Is. 9. 6, 7.—42. 1.—49. 24, 25.—53. 12. Da. 7. 13, 14. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 3. 17.—17. 5-25. 34.—12. 28, 30. Lu. 13. 24.—22. 53. Jn°. 3. 35.—5. 24.—12. 31, 32.—17. 24. Ac. 26. 18. Ro. 6. 17.-22.—14. 17. 1 Co. 6. 9.-11.—15. 23..25. 2Co.4.4.—6.18. Ep. 1 6.—2. 3.-10.—4. 18.—5. 8.—6. 12 1Th.2. 12. He. 2. 14, 15. Tit. 3. 3.-6. 1Pe. 2. 9. 2Pe. 1. 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 8, 9.—3. 8, 14.
14. ch. 2.13.—3.13. Ps. 33.1,2.—130. 4. Mat. 20. 28. Lu. 5. 20.—7. 47.-50. Ac. 2. 38.—10. 43.—13. 38, 39.—20. 28.—26. 18. Ro. 3. 24, 25.—4. 6.-8. Ga. 3. 13. Ep. 1. 7.—4. 32.—5. 2. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. He. 9. 12, 22.—10. 12.-14. 1 Pe. 1. 19, 20.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.—2. 2, 12. Re. 1. 5.—5. 9.—14. 4.
15. ver.16..18. Ex. 24.10. Nu. 12. 8. Ps. 89. 27. Pr. 8. 29.-31. Ezc.1. 26..28. Jn°.1. 14,18.—3. 16.—14. 9.—15. 24. 2 Co. 4. 4,6. Phi. 2. 6. 1 Ti. 1. 17.—6. 16. He. 1. 3, 6.—11. 27. Re. 3. 14.
16. ver.15,20. ch. 2.10,15. De. 4. 39. 1Ch. 29.11. Ps. 102. 25..27. Pr.16. 4. Is. 40. 9..12.—43. 21.—44. 24. Jn°.1. 3. Ro. 8. 38.—11. 36. 1Co. 8. 6. Ep. 1. 10,21.—3. 9,10.—6.12. Phi. 2.10. He. 1. 2,10..12.—2. 10.—3. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 5. 13, 14.
17. ver. 15. 1 Sa. 2. 8. Ps. 75. 3. Pr. 8. 22, 23. Is. 43. 11..13.—44.6. Mi.5. 2. Jn°.1.1..3.—5.17,18.—8.58.—17. 5. Ac. 17. 28. 1 Co. 8. 6. He. 1. 3.—13. 8. Re. 1. 8, 11, 17.—2. 8.
18. In all; or, *among all*. ver. 24. ch. 2.10..14. Ps. 45. 2.-5.—89. 27. Ca. 5. 10. Is. 52.13. Mat. 23. 8.—28.19. Jn°. 1. 1, 16, 27.—3. 29.-31, 34, 35.—11. 25, 26. Ac. 26. 23. Ro. 8. 29. 1Co.11. 3.—15. 20.-23, 25. Ep. 1.10, 22, 23.—4.15,16.-5.23. He.1. 5, 6. 1Jn°.1.1. Re. 1. 5, 8, 18.—3.14.—5. 9.-13.—11.15.—21. 6, 23.—22. 13.
19. ch. 2. 3, 9.—3. 11. Mat. 11. 25.-27. Lu. 10. 21, 22. Jn°. 1. 16.—3. 34. Ep. 1. 3, 23.—4. 10, 11.
20. Having made peace; or, *making peace*. ver. 21, 22. Le. 6. 30. Ps. 85. 10, 11. Is. 9. 6, 7. Ezc. 45. 17..20. Da. 9. 24..26. Mi. 5. 2, 5. Zec. 9. 9, 10. Lu. 2.14. Ac.10.36. Ro. 5.1. 2Co. 5.18..21. Ep. 1.10.—2.13..17. Phi. 2.10. He.13. 20, 21. 1 Jn°. 4. 9, 10.
21. In your mind by wicked works; or, *by your mind in wicked works*. Ro.1. 30.—5. 9, 10.—8. 7, 8. 1 Co. 6. 9..11. Ep. 2. 1, 2, 12, 19.—4. 18. Tit. 1. 15, 16.—3. 3..7. Ja. 4. 4.
22. Ioh 15. 15.-25. Ps. 51. 7. Lu. 1. 75. Ro. 7. 4. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 1. 4.—2. 15,16.—5. 27. 1Th. 4. 7,17. Tit. 2.14. He.10.10,20.—13.21. 2Pe.3.14. Jude 24.
23. ver. 5,6,25. ch. 2.7. De.2. 25.—4.19. Ps.92.13,14.—125.5. La. 3.66. Ezc.18.26. Ho.6.3,4. Zep.1.6. Mat.7.24,25.—24.13. Mar.16.15. Lu.6.48.—8.13.15.—22.32. Jn°.8.30..32.—15.6,9,10. Ac.1.17,25.—2.5.—4.12.—11.23.—14.22.—20.24.—26.16. Ro.2.7.—5.5.—10.18.—15.16. 1Co.4.1..3.—15.58. 2 Co. 3. 6.—4. 1,5.—5.18..20.—6.1.—11.23. Ga.4.11.—5. 5,7.—6. 9. Ep.1.18.—2.1.—3.7,8,17.—4.16. 1Th 3.3,5.—5. 8. 2Th. 2.16. 1Ti.1.12.—2.7. 2Ti.1.11,12.—4.5,6. Tit. 3.7. He. 3.6,14.—4.14.—6.19.—10.38. 1 Pe. 1. 3,5. 2 Pe. 2. 18.-22. 1 Jn°. 2. 27.—3.1..3. Re. 2.10.
24. ver. 18. Mat. 5.11,12. Ac. 5.41. Ro. 5.3. 2 Co.1. 5.-8.—4. 8..12.—7.4.—11.23.27. Ep. 1.23.—3.1, 13. Phi. 2.17,18.—3.10. 2Ti.1.8.—2.10.—3.9,10. Ja.1.2.
25. To fulfil the word of God; or, *fully to preach the word of God*. ver. 23. Ro.15.15..19. 1Co.9.17. Ga. 2.7,8. Ep. 3. 2. 1Th. 3.2. 1Ti.4. 6. 2Ti.4.2..5.
26. Ps. 25.14. Mat.13.11. Mar.4.11. Lu. 8.10. Ro. 16. 25, 26. 1 Co. 2.7. Ep. 3. 3, 9, 10. 2Ti. 1.10.
27. In you; or, *among you*. ch. 2.3.—3.11. Lu.17.21. Jn°.6. 56.—14.17,20,23.—15. 2.-5.—17. 22,23,26. Ro. 8.10.—9. 23.—11. 33. 1Co. 2.12.-14.—3.16. 2Co.2.14.—4. 6.—6.16. Ga.1.16.—2. 20.—4.19. Ep.1.7,17,18.—2. 22.—3. 8..10, 16, 17. Phi.4. 19. 1Ti. 1.1. 1 Jn°. 4.4. Re. 3. 20.
28. ver.5,22. ch.2.10. De. 4. 5. Ezr.7.10. Ps.16.9..11. Pr. 8. 5. Ec.12.9. Je. 3.15.—6.10. Ezc. 3.17..21.—33.4..9. Mat. 3.17.—28. 20. Lu. 21.15. Ac. 3. 20.—5 42.—8.5,35.—9.24.—10.36.—11.20.—13.38.—17.3,18.—20. 20, 27, 31. Ro.5. 2.—8.18,19.—16. 25. 1Co.1. 2, 3, 30.—2. 6, 15.—4. 14.—12.8.—15. 22. 2 Co. 4. 5, 17.—10. 14.—11. 2. Ep. 3. 8.—4. 11..13.—5. 27. Phi. 1 15..18.—2. 16. 1 Th. 4. 6.—5. 12..14. 1 Ti. 3. 4,16. 2Ti.2.24. He.10.14.—13. 21. 1Pe.1.3,4. 2 Pe. 3.15.

Digitized by Google

29. ch. 2. 1.–4. 12. Lu. 13. 24. Ro. 15. 20, 30. 1Co. 9. 25.–27.–12. 6, 11.–15. 10. 2Co. 5. 9.–6. 5.–11. 23.–12. 9, 10.–13. 3. Ep. 1. 19.–3. 7, 20. Phi. 1. 27.–30.–2. 13. 16. 1Th. 2. 9. 2Th. 3. 8. 2Ti. 2. 10. He. 12. 4.–13. 21. Re. 2. 3.

CHAP. II.

1. Conflict; or, *fear*, or, *care*. ver. 5. ch. 1. 24, 29.–4. 12, 13, 15, 16. Ge. 30. 8.–32. 24.–30. Ho. 12. 3, 4. Lu. 22. 44. Ac. 20. 25, 38. Ga. 4. 19. Phi. 1. 30. 1Th. 2. 2. He. 5. 7. 1Pe. 1. 8. Re. 1. 11.–3. 14.–22.
2. ch. 1. 9, 15.–17, 27.–3. 14.–4. 8. Ps. 133. 1. Is. 40. 1.–53. 11. Je. 9. 24. Mat. 11. 25, 27. Lu. 10. 31, 32. Jn°. 1. 1.–3.–5. 17, 23.–6. 69.–10. 30, 33.–14. 9, 11.–16. 15.–17. 3, 21.–23. Ac. 4. 22. Ro. 15. 13.–16. 25. 1Co. 2. 12. 2Co. 1. 4.–6. Ga. 3. 28. Ep. 1. 17.–19.–3. 9, 10. Phi. 2. 1.–3. 8. 1Th. 1. 5.–3. 2.–5. 14. 2Th. 2. 16, 17. 1Ti. 3. 16. He. 6. 11.–10. 22. 2Pe. 1. 3, 10.–3. 18. 1Jn°. 3. 19.–4. 12, 16.
3. In whom; or, *wherein*. ch. 1. 1, 9, 19.–3. 3, 16. Job 28. 21. Pr. 2. 4. Mat. 15. 26. Ro. 11. 33. 1Co. 1. 24, 30.–2. 6.–8. Ep. 1. 8.–3. 9, 10. 2Ti. 3. 15.–17. Re. 2. 17.
4. ver. 8, 18. Mat. 24. 4, 24. Ac. 20. 36. Ro. 16. 18, 19. 1Co. 2. 4. 2Co. 11. 3, 11.–13. Ga. 2. 4. Ep. 4. 14.–5. 6. 2Th. 2. 9.–11. 1Ti. 4. 1, 2. 2Ti. 2. 16.–3. 13. Tit. 1. 10, 11. 2Pe. 2. 1.–3. 1Jn°. 2. 18, 26.–4. 1. 2Jn°. 7. Re. 12. 9.–13. 8.–20. 3, 8.
5. Ru. 1. 18. 2Ch. 29. 35. Ps. 78. 8, 37. Ac. 2. 42. 1Co. 5. 3, 4.–11. 34.–14. 40.–15. 58.–16. 13. 1Th. 2. 17.–3. 8. He. 3. 14.–6. 19. 1Pe. 5. 9. 2Pe. 3. 17, 18.
6. ch. 3. 17. Is. 2. 5. Mi. 4. 2. Mat. 10. 40. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.–12. 30.–14. 6. 1Co. 1. 30. 2Co. 5. 7. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 4. 1.–5. 2. Phi. 1. 27. 1Th. 4. 1. He. 3. 14. 1Jn°. 5. 11, 12, 20. 2Jn°. 8, 9. Jude 3.
7. ch. 1. 12, 13, 23.–3. 17. Ps. 1. 3.–92. 13. Is. 61. 3.–Je. 17. 8. Eze. 17. 23, 24. Mat. 7. 24, 25. Lu. 6. 48. Ro. 11. 17, 18.–16. 25. 1Co. 3. 9.–15.–15. 58. 2Co. 9. 21. Ep. 2. 20.–22.–3. 17.–5. 20. 1Th. 5. 18. 2Th. 2. 17. He. 13. 50. 1Pe. 2. 4.–6.–5. 10. 2Pe. 3. 17, 18. Jude 19, 20, 24.
8. Rudiments; or, *elements*. ver. 18, 20, 22. De. 6. 12. Ca. 2. 15. Je. 29. 8. Mat. 7. 15.–10. 17.–15. 2, 9.–16. 6. Mar. 7. 3, 13. Ac. 17. 18, 32. Ro. 1. 21, 22.–16. 17. 1Co. 1. 19.–23.–3. 18, 19.–15. 35, 36. 2Co. 10. 5. Ga. 1. 14.–4. 3, 9. Ep. 2. 2.–4. 20.–5. 6. Phi. 3. 2. 1Ti. 6. 20. 2Ti. 2. 17, 18.–3. 13. He. 13. 9. 1Pe. 1. 18. 2Pe. 3. 17. 2Jn°. 8.
9. ver. 2, 3. ch. 1. 19. Is. 7. 14. Mat. 1. 23. Lu. 3. 22. Jn°. 1. 14.–2. 21.–10. 30, 38.–14. 9, 20.–17. 21. 2Co. 5. 19. 1Ti. 3. 16. Tit. 2. 13. 1Jn°. 5. 7, 20.
10. ch. 1. 16.–18.–3. 11. Jn°. 1. 16. 1Co. 1. 30, 31. Ga. 3. 26.–29. Ep. 1. 20.–23.–4. 15, 16. Phi. 2. 9.–11. 1Pe. 3. 22. Re. 5. 9.–13.
11. ch. 3. 3, 8, 9. De. 10. 16.–30. 6. Je. 4. 4. Mar. 14. 58. Lu. 2. 21. Ac. 7. 48.–17. 24. Ro. 2. 29.–6. 6. 2Co. 5. 1, 17. Ga. 2. 20.–4. 4, 5. Ep. 2. 10.–18.–4. 22. Phi. 3. 3. He. 9. 11, 24.
12. ch. 3. 1, 2. Lu. 17. 5. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.–3. 3..7. Ac. 2. 24.–14. 27. Ro. 4. 24, 25.–6. 3..5, 8..11.–7. 4. 1Co. 12, 13. 15. 20. Ga. 3. 27. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 4..6, 8.–3. 7, 17.–4. 5.–5. 14. Phi. 1. 29. Tit. 3. 5, 6. He. 6. 2.–12. 2.–13. 20, 21. Ja. 1. 16, 17. 1Pe. 3. 21.–4. 1.–3.
13. Ps. 32. 1.–61. 20.–119. 50. Is. 1. 18.–55. 7. Je. 31. 34. Eze. 37. 1, 10. Lu. 9. 60.–15. 24, 32. Jn°. 5. 21.–6. 65. Ac. 13. 38, 39. Ro. 4. 17.–6. 13.–8. 14. 1Co. 15. 36, 45. 2Co. 3. 6.–5. 14, 15, 19. Ep. 2. 1, 5, 6, 11.–5. 14. 1Ti. 5. 6.–6. 13. He. 6. 1.–8. 10..12.–9. 14. Ja. 2. 17, 20, 26. 1Jn°. 1. 7..9.–2. 12.
14. ver. 20. Nu. 5. 23. Es. 3. 12.–8. 8. Ne. 4. 5. Ps. 51. 1, 9. Is. 43. 25.–44. 22.–57. 14. Da. 5. 7, 8. Lu. 1. 6. Ac. 3. 19. Ga. 4. 1..4. Ep. 2. 14..16. 2 Th. 2. 7. He. 7. 8.–8. 13.–9. 9, 10.–10. 8, 9.
15. In it; or, *in himself*.–ch. 1. 16. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 68. 18. Is. 49. 24, 25.–53. 12. Mat. 12. 29. Lu. 10. 18.–11. 22.–23. 40..43. Jn°. 12. 21, 31, 32.–16. 11.–19. 30. Ac. 2. 23, 24, 32..36. 2Co. 4. 4. Ep. 4. 8.–6. 12. He. 2. 14. Re. 12. 9.–20. 2, 3, 10.
16. In meat, or in drink; or, *for eating and drinking*.–In respect; or, *in part*. Le. 11. 2..47.–16. 31.–17. 10..15.–XXIII.–Nu. 10. 10.–XXVIII.–XXIX. De. 14. 3, &c.–16. 1..17. 1 Sa. 20. 5, 18. 2 Ki. 4. 23. 1Ch. 23. 31. Ne. 8. 9.–10. 31, 33. Ps. 42. 4.–71. 3. Is. 1. 13. Eze. 4. 14.–45. 17.–46. 1..3. Am. 8. 5. Mat. 15. 11. Jn°. 1. 3. Ac. 11. 3..18.–15. 20. Ro. 14. 2, 3, 5, 10, 13..17, 20, 21. 1Co. 8. 7..13.–10. 28, 31. Ga. 2. 12, 13.–4. 10. 1Ti. 4. 3..5. He. 9. 10.–13. 9. Ja. 4. 11.
17. Mat. 11. 23, 29. Jn°. 1. 17. He. 4. 1..11.–8. 5.–9. 9–10. 1.
18. Beguile you; or, *judge against you*.—In a voluntary humility: Gr. *being a voluntary in humility*.—ver. 4, 8, 16, 23. Ge. 3. 13. Nu. 25. 18. De. 29. 29. Ps. 131. 1, 2. Is. 57. 9. Eze. 13. 3. Da. 11. 38. Mat. 24. 24. Ro. 1. 25.–8. 6, 8.–16. 18. 1Co. 3. 3.–4. 18.–8. 1, 5, 6.–13. 4. 2Co. 11. 3.–12. 26. Ga. 5. 19, 20. Ep. 5. 6. 1Ti. 1. 7.–4. 1. Ja. 3. 14..16.–4. 1..6. 2Pe. 2. 14. 1Jn°. 2. 26.–4. 1, 2. 2Jn°. 7..11. Re. 1. 5.–12. 9.–13. 8, 14.–19. 10.–22. 8, 9.
19. ver. 2, 6, 9. ch. 1. 10, 18. Job 10. 9..12. Ps. 139. 15, 16. Jn°. 15. 4..6.–17. 21. Ac. 4. 32. Ro. 11. 17.–12. 4, 5. 1Co. 1. 10.–3. 6.–10. 16, 17.–12. 12, 27. Ga. 1. 6, 9.–5. 2..4. Ep. 4. 3, 15, 16.–5. 29. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 2..5. 1Th. 3. 12.–4. 16. 2Th. 1. 3. 1Ti. 3. 4..6. 1Pe. 3. 8. 2Pe. 3. 18.
20. Rudiments; or, *elements*. ver. 8, 14, 16. ch. 3. 3. Jn°. 15. 19.–17. 14..16. Ro. 6. 2..11.–7. 4..6. 2Co. 10. 3. Ga. 2. 19, 20.–4. 3, 9..12.–6. 16. Ep. 2. 15. He. 13. 9. Ja. 4. 4. 1Pe. 4. 1..3. 1Jn°. 5. 19.
21. Ge. 3. 3. Is. 52. 11. 2 Co. 6. 17. 1Ti. 4. 3.
22. Is. 29. 13. Da. 11. 37. Mat. 15. 3–9. Mar. 7. 7..13, 18, 19. Jn°. 6. 27. 1Co. 6. 13. Tit. 1. 14. Re. 22. 18.
23. Neglecting; or, *punishing*, or, *not sparing*.—ver. 18, 22. Ge. 3. 5, 6. Mat. 23. 27, 28. 2Co. 11. 13..15. Ep. 5. 29. 1 Ti 4. 3, 8.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 2. ch. 2. 12, 13, 20. Ps. 16. 11.–17. 14, 15.–73. 25, 26.–110. 1. Pr. 15. 24. Mat. 6. 20, 33.–22. 44.–26. 64. Mar. 12. 36.–14. 62.–16. 19. Lu. 12. 33.–20. 42.–22. 69. Ac. 2. 34.–7. 55. Ro. 6. 4, 5, 9..11.–8. 6, 34. 2Co. 4. 18. Ga. 2. 19, 20. Ep. 1. 19, 20.–2. 5, 6.–4. 10. Phi. 3. 20, 21. He. 1. 3, 13.–8. 1.–10. 12.–11. 13..16.–12. 2. 1 Pe. 3. 22.
2. Affection; or, *mind*. ver. 1, 5. 1Ch. 22. 19.–29. 3. Ps. 49. 11..17.–62. 10.–91. 14.–119. 36, 37. Pr. 23. 5. Ec. 7. 14. Mat. 6. 19.–16. 23. Lu. 12. 15.–16. 8, 9, 11, 19..25. Ro. 6. 2.–8. 4..6. Phi. 1. 23.–3. 19, 1Jn°. 2. 15..17.
3. ver. 4. ch. 2. 3, 6, 20. Mat. 11. 25. Jn°. 3. 16.–4. 14.–5. 21, 24, 40.–6. 39, 40.–10. 28..30.–14. 19. Ro. 5. 10, 21.–8. 2, 34..39. Ga. 2. 20. 1Co. 2. 14.–15. 54. 2Co. 5. 7. Phi. 4. 7. He. 7. 25. 1Pe. 1. 3..5.–3. 4. 1Jn°. 3. 2. Re. 2. 17.
4. Ps. 17. 15.–73. 24. Is. 25. 8, 9. Mat. 13. 43. Jn°. 6. 39, 40.–11. 25.–14. 3, 6.–17. 24.–16. 20. Ac. 3. 15. 1Co. 2. 4.–15. 43. 2Co. 4. 17. Ga. 2. 20. Phi. 3. 21.–4. 7. 1Th. 5. 17. 2Th. 1. 10..12. 1Ti. 1. 1.–6. 14. 2Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. He. 9. 28. 1Pe. 5. 4. 1Jn°. 1. 1, 2.–2. 28.–3. 2–5. 12. Ju. 24. Re. 2. 7.–22. 1, 14.
5. Mat. 15. 19. Mar. 7. 21, 22. Ro. 1. 26, 29.–6. 6, 13.–7. 5, 7, 8, 23.–8. 13. 1 Co. 5. 1, 10, 11.–6. 9, 10, 13, 18.–10. 6..8. 2Co. 12. 21. Ga. 5. 19..21, 24. Ep. 4. 19.–5. 3, 5. 1Th. 4. 3, 5. He. 12. 16.–13. 4. Ja. 4. 1. 1Pe. 2. 11. Re. 21. 8.–22. 15.
6. Is. 57. 4. Eze. 16. 45, 46. Ro. 1. 18. Ep. 2. 2, 3.–5. 3, 5, 6. 1 Pe. 1. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 14. Re. 22. 15.
7. ch. 2. 13. Ro. 6. 19, 20.–7. 5. 1Co. 6. 11. Ep. 2. 2.–4. 22. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 3, 4.

Digitized by Google

7 Rooted[a] and built up in him[b], and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware[c] lest any man spoil you through philosophy & vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the β rudiments of the world, and not after Christ:

9 For in him[e] dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And ye are complete[g] in him, which is the head[h] of all principality and power:

11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision[j] made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ;

12 Buried[k] with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with *him* through the faith of the operation[l] of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

13 And[m] you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting[p] out the hand-writing of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 *And* having[t] spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in δ it.

16 Let no man therefore judge[w] you in ζ meat, or in drink, or in η respect of an holy day, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days;*

17 Which are a shadow[y] of things to come; but the body *is* of Christ.

18 Let[z] no man θ beguile you of your reward, κ in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding[b] into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind;

19 And not holding the Head[d], from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the λ rudiments of the world, why, as though living in y[c] world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will-worship, and humility, and μ neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAP. III.

IF ye then be risen[g] with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ[b] sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your[ν] affection on things above, not[k] on things on the earth.

3 For[m] ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 When[n] Christ, *who is*[o] our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 Mortify[q] therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

A.D. 64.

a Ep. 3. 17.
b Jn°. 15. 4, 5.
c Tu. 3. 3.
d Ro. 16. 17. Ep. 5. 6. He. 13. 9.
β or, *elements.*
e c. 1. 19.
f Ep. 4. 23, 24.
g He. 5. 9.
h 1 Pe. 3. 22.
i Ro. 10. 12.
j Je. 4. 4.
Ph. 3. 3.
k Ro. 6. 4, 5.
l Ep. 1. 19.
m Mar. 11. 25. Ep. 4. 2, 32.
n Ep. 2. 1, 5, 11.
o Mat. 6. 14, 15.
γ or, *complaint.*
p Ep. 2. 15, 16.
q 1 Pe. 4. 8.
r 1 Co. 13. 2, 8, 13.
s Ph. 4. 7.
t Ps. 68. 18. Is. 53. 12. Lu. 10. 18. 11. 22. Jn°. 12. 31. He. 2. 14.
u Ps. 119. 11.
δ or, *himself.*
v Ep. 5. 19.
w Ro. 14. 10, 13
ζ or, *for eating and drinking.*
η or, *part.*
x 1 Co. 10. 31.
y He. 8. 5.
z Re. 3. 11.
θ or, *judge against you.*
a Ep. 5. 22, &c. Ti. 2. 4, 5. 1 Pe. 3. 1, &c.
κ *being a voluntary in humility*
b De. 29. 29 Job 38. 2.
c Ep. 6. 1. &c.
d Ep. 4. 15, 16.
e 1 Pe. 2. 18.
λ or, *elements.*
μ or, *punishing;* or, *not sparing.*
f Ep. 6. 9, &c.
g c. 2. 12.
h Ro. 8. 34.
i Lu. 18. 1.
j Mar. 13. 33
ν or, *mind.*
k 1 Jn°. 2. 15
l 2 Th. 3. 1.
m Ro. 6. 2.
n 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
o Jn°. 11. 25. 14. 6.
p Ps. 90. 12. Ep. 5. 15, 16.
q Ro. 8. 13. Ga. 5. 24. Ep. 5. 3-6.
r Mar. 9. 50.
s Ep. 6. 21, 22.

7 In[c] the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new *man,* which is renewed[f] in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

11 Where[i] there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond *nor* free: but Christ *is* all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering;

13 Forbearing[m] one another, and forgiving[o] one another, if any man have a quarrel γ against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye.

14 And above all these things *put on* charity[q], which is[r] the bond of perfectness.

15 And let the peace[s] of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word[u] of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms[v] and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever[x] ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives[a], submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children[c], obey *your* parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, provoke not your children *to anger,* lest they be discouraged.

22 Servants[d], obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh: not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord and not unto men;

24 Knowing, that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

CHAP. IV.

MASTERS, [f] give unto *your* servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue[i] in prayer, and watch[j] in the same with thanksgiving;

3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open[l] unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom[p] toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech *be* alway with grace, seasoned[r] with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All[s] my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord;

a Ep. 5. 22, &c.
b Ro. 16. 17.
c Ep. 6. 1.
d Ep. 6. 5, &c.
e Ep. 6. 9.
f Ep. 6. 9, &c.
g c. 2. 12.
h Ro. 8. 34.
i Lu. 18. 1.
j Mar. 13. 33
γ or, *against.*
k 1 Jn°. 2. 15
l 2 Th. 3. 1.
m Ro. 6. 2.
n 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
o Jn°. 11. 25. 14. 6.
p Ps. 90. 12. Ep. 5. 15, 16.
q Ro. 8. 13. Ga. 5. 24. Ep. 5. 3-6.
r Mar. 9. 50.
s Ep. 6. 21, 22.

Digitized by Google

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With Onesimus[a], a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 Aristarchus[b] my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus[c], sister's son to Barnabas (touching whom ye received commandments; if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus; who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 Epaphras, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring β fervently[d] for you in prayers, that ye may stand[m] perfect and γ complete in all the will of God.

A. D. 64.

a Phi. 10.
b 2 Ti. 4. 10, 11.
c Ac. 27. 2.
d Ro. 16. 5. 1 Co. 16. 19.
e Ac. 15. 37. 2 Ti. 4. 11.
f 1 Th. 5. 27.
g Phi. 2.
h 1 Ti. 4. 14.
i 2 Th. 3. 17.
k He. 13. 3, 25.
β or, striving.
l Ja. 5. 16.
m Mat. 5. 48. He. 6. 1.
γ or, *filled.*

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in Laodicea and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke[h], the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and y[e]d church which is in his house.

16 And when[f] this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; & that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Laodicea.

17 And say to Archippus[i], Take[k] heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation[l] by the hand of me Paul. Remember[k] my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

Written from Rome to the Colossians, by Tychicus and Onesimus.

Digitized by Google

8. ver.5,9. Le. 24.11..16. Ps. 37.8. Pr.17.14.—19.19.—29.22. Mat.5.22. Mar.7.22. Ro.6.4.—13.13. 1Co. 3. 3. 2Co.12.20. Ga.5.15,20,26. Ep.4.22,26,29,31, 32.—5. 4. 1Ti.1.13, 20. 2Ti. 2. 23,24. He.12.1. Ja. 1. 20,21.—2. 7.—3. 4..6,14..16. 1Pe. 2.1.—4. 2. 2Pe. 2. 7, 18. Jude 8, 13 Re.16. 9.

9. ver. 8. Le.19.11. Is.63. 8. Je. 9. 3..5. Zep. 3.13. —8. 16. Jn°. 8. 44. Ro. 6. 6. Ep. 4. 22,24,25. 1 Ti. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 12, 13. Re. 21. 8, 27.—22. 15.

10. ver.12,14. Ge.1.26,27. Job 29.14. Ps. 51.10. Is. 52. 1.—9.17. Eze.11.19.—18. 31.—36. 26. Jn°. 17. 3. Ro. 12. 2.—13. 12, 13. 1Co. 15. 53, 54. 2 Co. 3. 18.— —4. 6.—5. 17. Ga.3.27.—6.15. Ep.2.10,15.—4.23,24. He. 6. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 3, 5. Re. 21. 5.

11. ch.2.10. Ps. CXVII. Is.19.23..25.—49. 6.—52.10. —66.18..22. Je.16.19. Ho.2.23. Am. 9.12. Mi.4.2. Zec.2.11.—8.20..23. Mal.1.11. Mat.12.18..21. Jn°. 6. 56, 57.—14. 23.—15. 5.—17. 23. Ac. 10. 34, 35.—13. 46..48.—15.17.—26.17,18.—28. 2,4. Ro.1.14.—3. 29.— 4.10,11.—8.10,11.—9.24..26,30,31.—10.12.—15.9. 1Co.1. 29,30.—3. 21..23.—7.19,21,22.—12. 13.—14.11. Ga.2.20.—3.28,29.—5.6.—6.14,15. Ep.1.23.—3.6,17. —6. 8, 18. Phi. 3. 7..9. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12, 20. 2 Jn°. 9.

12. ver.10. Is.42.1.—45.4.—62.14.—65,9.22. Je.31.20. Mat.24.22,24,31. Mar.13.20,22,27. Lu.1.78.—18.7. Ro.1. 7.—8. 29.33.—9.11.—11. 5..7.—12. 9,10. Ga. 5. 6,22,23. Ep. 1. 4.—2. 4, 5.—4. 2,24,32. Phi. 1. 8.—2. 1..4. 1Th. 1. 4..6.—5. 15. 2Th. 2. 13,14.—16. 8. 2Ti. 1.9.—2.10. Tit.1.1.—3.4..6. Ja.3.17,18. 1Pe.1.2,12. —3. 8..11. 2 Pe.1.5..8,10. 1Jn°.3.4..6,14..20. 2Jn°. 1, 13. Re. 17. 14.

13. Quarrel; or, *complaint*. Mat. 5. 44.—6. 12, 14, 15.—18.15..17,21,35. Mar. 11. 25. Lu. 5. 20..24.—6. 35..37.—7.48..50.—11.4..17. 3, 4.—23.34. Ro.15.1,2. 1Co.2.10.—6.7,8. 2Co. 6. 6. Ga. 6. 2. Ep. 4. 2,32.— 5. 2. Ja. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

14. ch. 2. 2. Jn°.13.34.—15.12. Ro.13. 8. 1 Co. XIII. Ep. 1. 4.—5. 2. 1Th. 4. 9. 1Ti. 1. 5. 1Pe. 4. 8. 2Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 23.—4. 7..12, 21.

15. ver.17. ch.1.12.—2.7. Ps.29.11.—100. 4.—107. 32.— 116.17. Is.26. 3.—27.5—57.15,19. Jon. 2.9. Lu.17. 16..18. Jn°.14. 27.—16. 33. Ro.1. 21.—5.1.—14.17.— 15. 13. 1Co. 7. 15. 2Co. 4.15.—5.19..21.—9.11. Ep. 2. 12..18.—4. 4,16.—5. 1, 20. Phi. 4. 6, 7. 1Th. 5. 18. 1 Ti. 2. 1. He. 13. 15. Re. 7. 12.

16. ver.23. ch.1.9,28.—4.6. De.6.6..9.—11.18..20. 1Ki. 3. 9..12, 28. 1Ch. 25. 7. Ne.12. 46. Job 23. 12. Ps. 28.7.—32.7,11,12.—47.6,7.—63.4..6.—71.23.—103.1,2. —119.11,54.—138.1. Pr.2.6,7.—14.8.—18.1. Ca.1.1. Is. 5.1.—11. 2.—26.1.—30.29. Je.15.16. Mat. 26. 30. Lu. 2. 51. Jn°.15. 7. Ro.15.14. 1Co.14.15,26. Ep. 1.17.—5.17,19. 1Th. 4.18.—5.11,12. 2Th. 3.15. 1Ti. 6.17. 2Ti. 3. 15. Tit. 3. 6. He. 4.12,13.—12.12..15. Ja.1.5.—3.17.—5.19. 1Pe.1.11,12. 1Jn°.2.14,24,27. 2 Jn°. 2. Re. 5. 9.—14. 3.—15. 3.—19. 10.

17. ver.23. ch.1.7,12.—2.7,12. 2Ch.31.20,21. Pr.3.6. Mi.4.5. Mat.28.19. Ac. 4. 30.—17.19. Ro.1.8.—14. 6, 8. 1Co. 10. 31. Ep.1.17.—5. 20. Phi.1.11.—2.11. 1Th.1.1.—4.1,2.—5. 18. 2Th. 2.17. He. 1. 5.—13.15. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.—4. 11. 1 Jn°. 2. 23.—3. 18.

18. Ge.3.16. Es.1.20. Ac.5.29. 1Co.11.3.—14.34. Ep. 5.3,22..24,33.—6.1. 1Ti.2.12. Tit. 2. 5. 1Pe.3.1..6.

19. ver.21. Ge.2.23,24.—24. 67. Pr.5,18,19. Ec. 9. 9. Mal. 2. 14..16. Lu. 14. 26. Ro. 3.14. Ep. 4. 31.—5. 25, 28, 29, 33. Ja. 3. 14. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

20. ver.22. ch. 1. 10. Ge. 28. 7. Ex. 20. 12. Le.19.3. De. 21. 18..21.—27. 16. Pr. 6. 20.—20,20.—30.11..17. Ezc.22. 7. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 15. 4..6.—19. 19. Ep. 5. 24.—6. 1..3. Phi. 4. 18. Tit. 2. 9. He. 13. 21.

21. Ps.103.13. Pr. 3. 12.—4. 1..4. Ep. 6. 4. 1Th. 2. 11. He. 12. 5..11.

22. ver.20. Ge.42.18. Ne.5.9,15. Ps.133.2. Ec.5.7.— 8.12.—12.13. Mal.1. 6. Mat.6.22.—8.9. Lu.6.46.—7.8. Ac.2.46. 2Co. 7.1. Ga.1.10. Ep. 6. 5..7. 1Th.2.4. 1Ti. 6. 1, 2. Tit. 2. 9, 10. Phile.16. 1Pe.2.13,18,19.

23. ver. 17. 2Ch. 31. 21. Ps. 47. 6, 7.—103. 1.—119.10, 34.145. Ec. 9.10. Je. 3.10. Zec. 7. 5..7. Mat. 6.16. Ro.14. 6, 8. Ep. 5. 22.—6. 6, 7. 1Pe. 1. 22.—2.14,15.

24. ch. 2. 18. Ge.15.1. Ru. 2.12. Pr.11.18. Mat. 5. 12, 46.—6. 1,2,5,16.—10. 41. Lu. 6. 35.—14. 14. Jn°. 12. 26. Ro.1.1.—2. 6,7.—4. 4,5—14.18. 1Co. 3. 8.— 7. 22.—9. 17, 18. Ga. 1. 10. Ep. 6. 6,8. He. 9. 15.— 10. 35.—11. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Jude 1.

25. ch. 4. 1. Le. 19. 15. De.1.17.—10.17. 2 Sa. 14. 14. 2 Ch. 19. 7. Job 34. 19.—37. 24. Lu. 20. 21. Ac. 10. 34. Ro. 2. 6, 11. 1Co. 6. 7, 8. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ep. 6. 9. 1 Th. 4. 6. Phile. 18. He. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 17. Jude 16.

CHAP. IV.

1. Le. 19. 13.—25. 39.43. De. 15. 12..15.—24. 14, 15. Ne. 5. 5..13. Job 24. 11, 12.—31. 13..15. Ec. 5. 8. Is. 58. 3, 5, 9. Je. 34. 9..17. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 23. 8, 9.—24. 48..51. Lu. 16. 1..13.—19. 15. Ep. 6. 8, 9. Ja. 2. 13.—5. 4. Re. 17. 14.—19. 16.

2. ver. 12. ch. 1. 9.—2. 7.—3. 15, 17. 1 Sa. 12. 23. Job 15. 4.—27. 8..10. Ps. 4. 17, 18.—109. 4. Mat. 26. 41. Mar. 13. 33. Lu. 18. 1..21. 36. Ro. 12. 12. Ep. 6. 18. Phi. 4. 6. 1 Th. 5. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

3. ch. 1. 26.—2. 2, 3. Mat. 13. 11. Ro. 15. 30..32. 1 Co. 4. 1.—16. 9. 2 Co. 2. 12. Ep. 3. 1..4. 1..6. 19, 20. Phi. 1. 7, 13, 14, 19. 1 Th. 5. 25. 2 Th. 3. 1, 2. 2 Ti. 1. 16.— 2. 9. Phile. 22. He. 13. 18, 19. Re. 3. 7, 8.

4. ver. 6. Mat. 10. 26, 27. Ac. 4. 29.—5. 29. 1 Co. 2. 4, 5. 2 Co. 2. 14..17.—3. 12.—4. 1..4. Ep. 6. 20.

5. ch. 3. 16. Mat. 10. 16. Ro. 16. 19. 1 Co. 5. 12, 13.— 14. 19..25. Ep. 5. 15..17. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 7. Ja. 1. 5.—3. 13, 17. 1 Pe. 3. 1.

6. ch. 3. 16. Le. 2. 13. De. 6. 6, 7.—11, 19. 2 Ki. 2. 20..22. 1 Ch. 16. 24. Ps. 37. 30, 31.—40. 9, 10.—45. 2.—66. 16.— 71, 15..18, 23, 24.—78. 3, 4.—105. 2.—119. 13, 46. Pr. 10. 21.—15. 4, 7.—16. 21..24.—22. 17, 18.—25. 11, 12.— 26. 4, 5. Ec. 10. 12. Mal. 3. 16..18. Mat. 5. 13.—12. 34, 35. Mar. 9. 50. Lu. 4. 22.—20. 20..40. Ep. 4. 29. 1 Pe. 3. 15.

7. ver. 9, 12. Ac. 20. 4. 1 Co. 4. 1..4. Ep. 6. 21..23. Phi. 2. 25. 2 Ti. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.

8. ch. 2. 2. Is. 40. 1.—61. 2, 3. 1 Co. 4. 17. 2 Co. 1. 4.— 2. 7.—12. 18. Ep. 6. 22. Phi. 2. 28. 1 Th. 2. 11.—3. 2, 5.— 4. 18.—5. 11, 14. 2 Th. 2. 17.

9. ver. 7. Phile. 10..19.

10. Ac. 12. 12.—13. 5, 13.—15. 36..39.—19. 29.—20. 4.— 27. 2. Ro. 16. 9, 21..23. 2 Ti. 4. 11. Phile. 24. 1 Pe. 5. 13. 3 Jn°. 8, 9.

11. ver. 7. Ac. 10. 45.—11. 2. Ro. 4. 12. 1 Co. 3. 5..9. 2 Co. 6. 1.—7. 6, 7. Ga. 2. 7, 8. Ep. 2. 11. Phi. 4. 3 1 Th. 3. 2, 7. Tit. 1. 10. Phile. 1, 24.

12. Labouring; or, *striving*.—Complete; or, *filled*. ch. 1. 7, 9, 22, 28.—2. 1. Mat. 5. 48. Lu. 22. 44. Jn°. 12. 26. Ro. 15. 14, 30. 1 Co. 2. 6.—14. 20. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ga. 4. 19. Phi. 3. 12..15. 1 Th. 5. 23. Phile. 23. He. 5. 7, 14. Ja. 1. 1.—5. 16. 2 Pe. 1. 1. Jude 24.

13. ver. 15, 16. ch. 2. 1. Ro. 10. 2. 2 Co. 8. 3. Re. 1. 11.— 3. 14..18.

14. 2 Ti. 4. 10, 11. Phile. 24.

15. ver. 13. Ro. 16. 5. 1 Co. 16. 9, 19. Phile. 2.

16. 1 Th. 5. 27.

17. Le. 10. 3. Nu. 18. 5. 2 Ch. 29. 11. Eze. 44. 23, 24. Ac. 1. 17.—14. 23.—20. 28. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 6, 14, 16.—6, 11..14, 20. 2 Ti. 1. 6.—2. 2.—4. 1..5. Phile. 2.

18. Ro. 16. 20, 24. 1 Co. 16. 21. 2 Co. 13. 14. 2 Th. 3. 17. 1 Ti. 6. 21. 2 Ti. 1. 8.—4. 22. He. 13. 3, 25.

Digitized by Google

I. THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A.D.* 54.] Ac.15.27,32,34,40.—16.1..3,19,25,29.—17.1..9, 11,13,15—18.5.—19.22.—20.4. Ro.1.7. 1Co.1.2. 2Co.1.1,19. Ga.1.2,22. Ep.1.2. Phi. 1.1. Col.1.1. 2Th.1.1. 1Ti.1.2. 2Ti.1.2. He.13.23. 1Pe.5.12. 1Jn°.1.3. Jude 1.
2. Ro.1.8,9.—6.17. 1Co.1.4. Ep.1.15,16. Phi.1.3,4. Col.1.3. Philc.4.
3. ch.2.13,14.—3.6. Ge.29.20. Ec.2.26. Ca.8.7. Jn°.6.27.29.—14.15,21.23.—15.10.—21.15..17. Ac. 3.19.—10.31. Ro.2.7.—5.2..5.—8.24,25.—12.12.—15.13.—16.6,26. 1Co.13.4..7,13.—15.58. 2Co.2. 17.—5.14,15.—8.7..9. Ga.5.6,13.—6.9. 2Th.1.3, 11. 1Ti.2.3. 2Ti.1.3..5. Philc.5..7. He.4.11.—6.10,11,15.—10.36.—11.7,8,17,24..34.—13.21. Ja. 1.3,4.—2.11.26.—5.7,8. 1Pe.3.4. 1Jn°.3.3,18,21.—5.3. Re.2.2.4,19.—3.10.
4. Beloved, your election of GOD; or, *beloved of GOD, your election.* Ro.1.7.—8.28..30.—9.25.—11.5..7. Ep.1.4.—2.4,5. Phi.1.6,7. Col.3.12. 2Th. 2.13. 2Ti.1.9,10. Tit.3.4,5. 1Pe.1.2. 2Pe.2.10.
5. ch.2.1..11,13. Ps.110.2,3. Mar.16.20. Jn°.16. 7..15. Ac.2.33.—10.44.46.—11.15..18,21.—16.14.—20.18,19,33..35. Ro.1.16.—2.16.—15.18,19. 1Co.1. 24.—2.2,5.—3.6,16.—4.9..13,20.—10.33.—12.7..11. 2Co.3.6.—4.1..3.—6.3,6,10.—10.4,5. Ga.1.8..12. —2.2.—3.2,5.—5.5,22,23. Ep.1.17..20.—2.4,5,10. —3.20. Phi.2.13.—4.9. Col.2.2. 2Th.2.14.—3. 7..9. 1Ti.4.12..16. 2Ti.2.8,10. Tit.3.5,6. He. 2.3,4.—6.11,18,19—10.22. Ja.1.16..18. 1Pe.1.3, 12.—5.3. 2Pe.1.10,19.
6. ch.2.13,14.—3.2,4. Ho.2.14. Mat.16.24. Mar. 10.29,30. Jn°.8.12.—13.13..15.—14.16..18. Ac.5. 41.—9.31.—17.5. Ro.5.3.—8.16..18.—15.13. 1Co. 4.16.—11.1. 2Co.8.1,2. Ga.5.22. Ep.5.1. Phi.3. 17. 2Th.1.4.—3.9. He.10.34. 1Pe.1.6,8.—3.13. 3Jn°.11.
7. ver. 8. ch.4.10. Ac.16.12.—17.13.—18.1. 2Co. 1.1.—9.12.—11.9,10. 1Ti.4.12. Tit.2.7. 1Pe.5.3.
8. Ex.18.19. Is.2.3.—52.7.—66.19. Ro.1.8.—10.14..18. 1Co.14.36. 2Co.3.4. 2Th.1.4.—3.1. 3Jn°.12. Re. 14.6.—22.7.
9. ver.5,6. ch.2.13. De.5.26. 1Sa.17.26,36. Ps. 42.2.—84.2. Is.2.17..21.—37.4,17. Je.10.10.—16.19. Da.6.26. Ho.1.10. Zep.2.11. Zec.8.20..23. Mal. 1.11. Ac.14.15.—26.17,18. Ro.9.26. 1Co.12.2. 2Co.5.16,17. Ga.4.8,9. 1Ti.4.10. He.12.22. Re.7.2.
10. ch.4.16,17.—5.9. Ge.49.18. Job19.25..27. Is.25. 8,9. Mat.1.21.—3.7. Lu.2.25.—3.7. Ac.1.11.—2.24. —3.15,21.—4.10.—5.30,31.—10.40,41.—17.31. Ro.1. 4.—2.7.—4.25.—5.9,10.—3.23..25,34. 1Co.1.7.—15. 4..21. Ga.3.13. Phi.3.20. Col.1.18. 2Th.1.7. 2Ti.4.1. Tit.2.13. He.9.28.—10.27. 1Pe.1.3,21.—2.21.—3.18. 2Pe.3.12,14. Re.1.7,18.

CHAP. II.

1. ver.13. ch.1.3..10.—3.5. Job39.16. Ps.63.13.—127.1. Is.49.4.—65.23. Hab.2.13. 1Co.15.2,10,58. 2Co.6.1. Ga.2.2.—4.11. Phi.2.16. 2Th.3.1.
2. ch.1.5. Ac.4.13,20,31..5.41.—6.9,10.—14.3—15. 1,2.—16.19,22..24,37.—XVII.—19.8. Ep.6.19,20. Phi.1.27..30. Col.2.1. 2Ti.1.12. He.11.36,37. —12.2,3. 1Pe.4.14..16. Jude 3.
3. ver.5,6,11. ch.4.1,2. Nu.16.15. 1Sa.12.3. Ac. 20.33,34. 2Co.2.17.—4.2,5.—7.2.—11.13.—12.16..18. 2Pe.1.16.
4. Nu.27.16. 1Ki.8.39. 1Ch.29.17. Ps.7.9.—17.3. —44.21.—139.1,2. Pr.17.3. Je.17.10.—32.19. Lu. 12.42.—16.11. Jn°.2.24,25.—21.17. Ro.8.27. 1Co. 2.4,5.—4.1,2.—7.25.—9.17. 2Co.4.—5.11,16. Ga. 1.10.—2.7. Ep.3.8.—6.6. Col.3.22. 1Th.1.11..13. —6.20. 2Ti.1.14.—2.2. Tit.1.3. He.4.13. Re.2.23.
5. Job 17.5.—32.21,22. Ps.12.2,3. Pr.20.19.—26. 28.—28.23.—29.5. Is.30.10.—56.11. Je.6.13.—8.10. Mi.3.5. Mal.1.10. Mat.22.16.—23.14. Ac.20.33. Ro.1.9.—9.1.—16.18. 2Co.2.17.—4.2.—7.2.—12.17. Ga.1.20. 1Th.3.3,8. Tit.1.7. 1Pe.5.2. 2Pe.2.3, 14,15,18. Jude 11. Re.18.12,13.
6. Been burdensome; or, *used authority.* Ea.1.4. Pr.25.27. Da.4.30. Jn°.5.41,44.—7.18.—12.43. 1Co.9.1,2,4..6,12..18. 2Co.10.1,2,10,11.—11.9. —12.13,14—13.10. Ga.5.26.—6.13. Philc.8,9. 2Th. 3.8,9. 1Ti.5.17.
7. ver.11. Ge.33.13,14. Nu.11.12. Is.40.11.—49. 23.—66.13. Eze.34.14..16. Mat.11.29,30. Jn°. 21.15..17. Ac.13.18. 1Co.2.3.—9.22. 2Co.10.1.—13.4. Ga.5.22,23. 2Ti.2.24,25. Ja.3.17.
8. Je.13.15..17. Lu.7.2. Ac.20.23,24. Ro.1.11, 12.—9.1..3.—10.1.—15.29. 2Co.6.1,11..13.—12.15. Ga.4.19. Phi.1.8.—2.17,20,25,26.—4.1. Col.1.7,22. —4.12. Philc.1. He.13.17. 1Jn°.3.16.
9. ver.2,6. ch.2.3.—3.10. Ne.5.15,18. Ps.32.4.—88.1. Je.9.1. Lu.2.37.—18.7. Ac.18.3.—20.24,31,34, 35. Ro.1.1.—15.16,19. 1Co.4.12.—9.6,15. 2Co.6. 5.—11.9.—12.13,14. 2Th.3.8,9. 1Ti.4.10.—5.5. 2Ti.1.3.
10. ch.1.5. Nu.16.15. 1Sa.12.3..5. Job 29.11..17. —31.1..39. Ps.7.3..5.—18.20..24. Je.18.20. Ac.20. 18,26;33,34.—24.16. 2Co.1.12.—4.2.—11.6. 3..10.—7.2.—11.11,31. 2Th.3.7. 1Ti.4.12. 2Ti. 3.10. Tit.2.7,8. 1Pe.5.3.
11. ch.4.1..5.11. Ge.50.16,17. Nu.27.19. De.3.28. —31.14. 1Ch.22.11..13.—28.9,20. Ps.34.11. Pr.1. 10,15.—2.1..3.1..4.1..12.—5.1,2.—6.1.—7.1,24.—31. 1..9. Ac.20.2. 1Co.4.14,15. Ep.4.17. 2Th.3.12. 1Ti.5.7,21.—6.2,13,17. 2Ti.4.1,12. Tit.2.6,9,15. He.13.22.
12. ch.4.1,12.—5.24. Ro.8.30.—9.23,24. 1Co.1.9. Ga.5.16. Ep.4.1.—5.2..8. Phi.1.27. Col.1.10.—2.6. 2Th.1.11,12.—2.13,14. 2Ti.1.9. 1Pe.1.15,16. —2.9.—3.9.—5.10. 1Jn°.1.6,7.—2.6.
13. ch.1.2,3,5.10. Je.23.28,29.—44.16. Mat.10.13, 14,40. Lu.5.1..8.11,21.—11.26. Jn°.15.3.—17.17, 19. Ac.2.41.—8.14.—10.33.—13.44.46,48.—16.14, 30..34.—17.11,18..20,32. Ro.1.8,9.—6.17,18.—10.17. 2Co.3.18. Ga.4.14. Col.1.6. He.4.12. Ja.1.18. 1Pe. 1.5,23.—2.2. 2Pe.1.16..21.—3.2,3. 1Jn°.3.3.—5.4,5.
14. ch.1.1,6.—3.4. Ac.8.1,3.—9.1,13,21.—11.10.—12. 1..3.—17.1..3,5,13. 2Co.8.1,2. Ga.1.22. 2Th.1.1. He.10.33,34.
15. Persecuted us; or, *chased us out.* Ea.3.8. Am. 7.12. Mat.5.12.—21.35..39.—23.31..35,37.—27.25. Lu.11.48..53.—13.33,34. Ac.2.23.—3.15.—4.10.—5. 30.—7.52.—12.3.—22.18.21. 1Co.10.5.
16. Ge.15.16. Is.45.22. Joel 2.30,31. Zec.5.6,8. Mal.4.1,5. Mat.3.7..10,12.—12.45.—21.41.44.—22.6,7.—23.32.—24.6,14,21,22. Mar.16.16. Lu.11. 50,51,52.—19.42..44.—21.20..24. Ac.4.2.—11.2,3, 17,18.—13.50.—14.5,19.—17.5,6,13.—18.12,13.—19.9.—21.27,31.—22.21,22. Ro.10.13..15. Ga.5.11. Ep.3.8,13. 2Th.2.10. 1Ti.2.4. He.6.8.—10.27..30. Ja.5.1..6.
17. ch.3.6,10,11. Ge.31.30.—45.26.—48.11. 2Sa.13. 39. 2Ki.5.26. Ps.63.1. Lu.22.15. Ac.17.10. Ro.1.13.—15.23.—1 Co.2.3.—5.3. Phi.1.22.26. Col.2.5.
18. Job 33.14. Zec.3.1,2. Ro.1.13.—15.22. 1Co.16.21.

Digitized by Google

First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, and Silvanus[a], and Timotheus, unto the church of the [b]Thessalonians *which is* in God the Father and *in* the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace[c] *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 Remembering without ceasing your work[d] of faith, and labour[e] of love, and patience[f] of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren β beloved, your election of God.

5 For our gospel came[i] not unto you in word only, but also in power[m], and in the[n] Holy Ghost, and in much assurance[o]; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And ye became[p] followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy[q] of the Holy Ghost;

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.

8 For from you sounded[u] out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place[w] your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God[x] from idols, to serve the living and true God;

10 And to wait[y] for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath[b] to come.

CHAP. II.

FOR yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi[c], we were[f] bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention[g].

3 For our exhortation *was* not of deceit[h], nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust[k] with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

5 For neither[m] at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God *is* witness:

6 Nor of men[o] sought we glory, neither of you, nor *yet* of others, when we might have ζ been burdensome[q], as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So, being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have[s] imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour[v] and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

A.D. 54.

a 1 Pe. 5. 12.
b Ac. 17. 1, &c.
c Ep. 1. 2.
d Ep. 4. 1.
e 1 Co. 1. 9.
f Jn°. 6. 29.
2 Th. 1. 11.
g He. 6. 10.
h Ro. 12. 12.
i Mat. 10. 40.
2 Pe. 3. 2.
β or, *beloved of God, your election.*
k Ja. 1. 18.
1 Pe. 1. 23.
l Is. 55. 11.
Mar. 16. 20.
m 1 Co. 2. 4.
n 2 Co. 6. 6.
o He. 2. 3.
p 2 Co. 8. 5.
q Ac. 7. 52.
γ or, *chased us out.*
r Ac. 13. 52.
s Ac. 17. 5, 13.
18. 12.
t Ge. 15. 16.
Mat. 23. 32.
u Ro. 10. 18.
v Re. 22. 11.
w 2 Th. 1. 4.
x 1 Co. 12. 2.
Ga. 4. 8.
y Ph. 3. 20.
δ or, *glorying.*
z 2 Co. 1. 14.
Ph. 4. 1.
a Jude 24.
b Mat. 3. 7.
Ro. 5. 9.
c Re. 1. 7.
d Ac. 17. 15.
e Ac. 16. 12.
&c.
f Ac. 17. 2, 3.
g Jude 3.
h 2 Pe. 1. 16.
i Ep. 3. 13.
k 1 Ti. 1. 11, 12.
l Jn°. 16. 2.
1 Co. 4. 9.
2 Ti. 3. 12.
1 Pe. 2. 21.
m 2 Co. 2. 17.
n Ver. 1.
o Jn°. 5. 41, 44.
Ga. 1. 10.
p 2 Co. 11. 2, 3.
ζ or, *used authority.*
q 2 Co. 12.
13-15.
r Ga. 4. 11.
s Ro. 1. 11.
t Ph. 1. 8.
u 2 Co. 7. 6, 7.
v Ac. 20. 34, 35.
2 Th. 3. 7, 8.
w Ep. 6. 13, 14.
Ph. 4. 1.

10 Ye *are* witnesses, and God *also*, how holily & justly & unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted, and comforted, and charged every one of you, as a father *doth* his children,

12 That ye would walk[d] worthy of God, who[x] hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received *it* not[t] *as* the word of men, but, as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh[k] also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they *have* of the Jews;

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus and their[q] own prophets, and have[γ] persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men;

16 Forbidding[r] us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill[t] up their sins alway; for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost[v].

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.

19 For what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of[δ] rejoicing? *Are* not even ye in[z] the presence[a] of our Lord Jesus Christ at his[c] coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAP. III.

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;

2 And sent[d] Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith;

3 That[f] no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we[i] are appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when[n] I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest[p] by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour[r] be in vain.

6 But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring[t] greatly to see us, as we also *to see* you;

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted[u] over you, in all our affliction and distress, by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast[w] in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith

a 1 Pe. 5. 12.
b Ac. 17. 1, &c.
c Ep. 1. 2.
d Ep. 4. 1.
e 1 Co. 1. 9.
f Jn°. 6. 29.
2 Th. 1. 11.
g He. 6. 10.
h Ro. 12. 12.
i Mat. 10. 40.
2 Pe. 3. 2.
β or, *beloved of God, your election.*
k Ja. 1. 18.
1 Pe. 1. 23.
l Is. 55. 11.
Mar. 16. 20.
m 1 Co. 2. 4.
n 2 Co. 6. 6.
o He. 2. 3.
p 2 Co. 8. 5.
q Ac. 7. 52.
γ or, *chased us out.*
r Ac. 13. 52.
s Ac. 17. 5, 13.
18. 12.
t Ge. 15. 16.
Mat. 23. 32.
u Ro. 10. 18.
v Re. 22. 11.
w 2 Th. 1. 4.
x 1 Co. 12. 2.
Ga. 4. 8.
y Ph. 3. 20.
δ or, *glorying.*
z 2 Co. 1. 14.
Ph. 4. 1.
a Jude 24.
b Mat. 3. 7.
Ro. 5. 9.
c Re. 1. 7.
d Ac. 17. 15.
e Ac. 16. 12.
&c.
f Ac. 17. 2, 3.
g Jude 3.
h 2 Pe. 1. 16.
i Ep. 3. 13.
k 1 Ti. 1. 11, 12.
l Jn°. 16. 2.
1 Co. 4. 9.
2 Ti. 3. 12.
1 Pe. 2. 21.
m 2 Co. 2. 17.
n Ver. 1.
o Jn°. 5. 41, 44.
Ga. 1. 10.
p 2 Co. 11. 2, 3.
ζ or, *used authority.*
q 2 Co. 12.
13-15.
r Ga. 4. 11.
s Ro. 1. 11.
t Ph. 1. 8.
u 2 Co. 7. 6, 7.
v Ac. 20. 34, 35.
2 Th. 3. 7, 8.
w Ep. 6. 13, 14.
Ph. 4. 1.

Digitized by Google

we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect[a] that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, β direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase & abound in love[c] one toward another, & toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you:

13 To the end he may establish your hearts[e] unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming[g] of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints:

CHAP. IV.

FURTHERMORE then we γ beseech you, brethren, and δ exhort *you* by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk[h] and to please God, *so* ye would abound[i] more & more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, *even* your sanctification, that [m] ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in ye[c] lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles[q] which know not God:

6 That no *man* go beyond & ζ defraud his brother in *η any* matter; because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you & testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but [r] unto holiness.

8 He therefore that κ despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love, ye need not that I write unto you; for ye yourselves are taught[u] of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it [t] toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more:

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to [d] do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk honestly [d] toward them that are without, and *that* ye may have lack of [v] nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died & rose again, even so[t] them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive, *and* remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For[y] the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first[p]:

17 Then we which are alive *and* remain, shall be caught up together with them in[q] the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be[r] with the Lord.

18 Wherefore ρ comfort one another with these words.

A.D. 54.

a 2 Co. 13. 9, 11. Col. 4. 12.
b Lu. 12. 39, 40. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 16. 15.
β or, *guide.*
c 1 Jn°. 4. 7-12.
d Je. 13. 21.
e Ep. 5. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 8.
f 2 Th. 2. 17.
1 Jn°. 3. 20, 21.
g Zec. 14. 5. Jude 14.
γ or *request.*
δ or *beseech.*
h Mat. 25. 5. Ro. 13. 12, 13.
i 1 Pe. 5. 8.
k Col. 1. 10.
l 1 Co. 15. 58.
m Is. 59. 17.
n 1 Co. 6. 15, 18.
o Ro. 9. 22. 1 Pe. 2. 8.
p Ro. 14. 8, 9. 2 Co. 5. 15.
q Ep. 4. 17, 18.
ζ or *oppress,* or *overreach.*
η or, *the.*
θ or, *exhort.*
r Lc. 11. 44. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 14-16.
s He. 13. 7, 17.
κ or, *rejecteth.*
t Mar. 9. 50.
u Jn°. 15. 12, 17.
λ or *beseech.*
μ or, *disorderly.*
v He. 12. 12.
w Ro. 15. 1.
x Ep. 4. 2.
y Pr. 20. 22. 24. 29. Mat. 5. 39, 44. 1 Pe. 3. 9.
z Ga. 6. 10.
a 1 Pe. 4. 15.
b Ph. 4. 4.
c Ro. 12. 12.
d Ro. 13. 13.
e Ep. 5. 20.
v or, *no man.*
f Ep. 4. 30.
g 1 Co. 14. 1, 39
h 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
i Ph. 4. 8.
k Is. 33. 15.
l 1 Co. 15. 20, &c.
m 1 Co. 1, 8, 9.
n 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Th. 3. 3.
o Mat. 24. 30, 31. Ac. 1. 11. 2 Th. 1. 7.
p Re. 20. 5, 6.
π or, *only are.*
q Re. 11. 12.
r Jn°. 14. 3.
ρ or, *exhort*

CHAP. V.

BUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh[b] as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail[d] upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye[e], brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore[b] let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober[i].

7 For they that sleep, sleep in the night; and they that be drunken, are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breast-plate[m] of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For God hath not appointed[o] us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

10 Who died for us, that, whether[p] we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore θ comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them[t] which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. *And* be[x] at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we λ exhort you, brethren, warn them that are μ unruly, [v] comfort the feeble-minded, support the weak[w], be patient[x] toward all *men*.

15 See that none render[y] evil for evil unto any *man*; but ever follow[z] that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men*.

16 Rejoice[a] evermore.

17 Pray[c] without ceasing.

18 In[e] every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench[f] not the Spirit.

20 Despise[g] not prophesyings.

21 Prove[h] all things; hold[i] fast that which is good.

22 Abstain[k] from all appearance of evil.

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and *I pray God* your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless[m] unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful *is* he[n] that calleth you, who also will do *it*.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I π charge you by the Lord, that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

The first *epistle* unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

Digitized by Google

2 Co. 11. 12..14. Phi. 4.16. Col. 4. 18. 2Th. 3.17. Philo. 9. Re. 2. 10.–12. 9..12.

19. Rejoicing; or, *glorying*. ver. 20. ch. 3. 13.–5 23. Pr. 4. 9.–12. 4.–16. 31.–17. 6. Is. 62. 3. Ro. 15. 16..19. 1 Co. 4. 5.–15. 23. 2 Co. 1. 14. Phi. 2. 16. –4. 1. Col. 1. 12. 2Th. 1. 7..12.–II. 1 Ti. 6. 14, 15. 2 Ti. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 5. 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 28. Re. 1. 7.–4. 10, 11.–22. 12.

20. Pr. 17. 6. 1 Co. 11. 7.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 5. ch. 2. 17. Je. 20. 9.–44. 22. Ac. 17. 15. 2 Co. 2. 3.–11. 23, 30.

2. ver. 13. Ac. 14. 22, 23.–16. 1, 5.–17. 14.–18. 5. Ro. 16. 21. 1Co. 16. 10, 11. 2Co. 1. 19.–2. 13.–8. 23. Ep. 6. 21, 22. Phi. 1. 25.–2. 19..25. Col. 1. 7.–4. 9, 12.

3. ch. 5. 9. Ps. 112. 6. Mat. 10. 16..18.–24. 9, 10. Lu. 21. 42. Jn°. 15. 19..21.–16. 33. Ac. 2. 25.–9. 16.–14. 22.–20. 24.–21. 11, 13. Ro. 5. 3.–8. 35..37. 1 Co. 4. 9.–15. 58. Ep. 3. 13. Phi. 1. 28. Col. 1. 23. 2 Th. 1. 4. 2Ti. 1. 8.–3. 11, 12. 1 Pe. 2. 21.–4. 12..14. Re. 2. 10..13.

4. ch. 2. 2, 14. Jn°. 16. 1..3. Ac. 17. 1, 5..9, 13.–20. 24. 2 Co. 8. 1, 2. 2 Th. 1. 4..6.

5. ver. 1, 2, 6. ch. 2. 1. Is. 49. 4. Mat. 4. 3. Ac. 15. 36. 1 Co. 7. 5. 2 Co. 2. 11.–7. 5.–7. 11. 3, 13..15. Ga. 1. 6..9.–2. 2.–4. 11. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 2. 16. Ja. 1. 13, 14.

6. ver. 9, 10. ch. 1. 3.–2. 9, 17. Pr. 25. 25. Is. 52. 7. Ac. 18. 1, 5. 1Co. 11. 2.–13. 13. 2Co. 7. 5.–7. Ga. 5. 6. Phi. 1. 8. Col. 1. 4.–4. 18. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Philo. 5. He. 13. 3, 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 23.

7. ver. 8, 9. Ac. 17. 4..10. 1 Co. 4. 9..13. 2 Co. 1. 4.–7. 6, 7, 13.–11. 23..28. 2 Ti. 3. 10..12. 2 Jn°. 4.

8. 1 Sa. 25. 6. Ps. 30. 5. Jn°. 8. 31.–15. 4, 7. Ac. 11. 23. 1 Co. 15. 58.–16. 13. Ga. 5. 1. Ep. 3. 17.–4. 15, 16. Phi. 1. 21, 27.–4. 1. Col. 1. 23. He. 3. 14.–4. 14.–10. 23. 1 Pe. 3. 10. 2 Pe. 5. 17. Re. 3. 3, 11.

9. ver. 7, 8. ch. 1. 2, 3.–2. 19. De. 12. 12, 18.–16. 11. 2 Sa. 6. 21.–7. 18..20. Ne. 9. 5. Ps. 68. 3.–71. 14, 15.–96. 12, 13.–98. 8, 9. 2 Co. 2. 14.–9. 15.

10. ver. 11. ch. 2. 17, 18. Lu. 2. 37. Ac. 26. 7. Ro. 1. 10..12.–15. 30..32. 2Co. 1. 15, 24.–13. 9, 11. Phi. 1. 25. Col. 1. 28.–4. 12. 2 Th. 1. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Philo. 22. Re. 4. 8.–7. 15.

11. Direct; or, *guide*. ver. 13. Exr. 8. 21..23. Pr. 3. 5, 6. Is. 63. 16. Je. 31. 9. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 6. 4, 6, 8, 9, 14, 18, 26, 32. Mar. 1. 3. Lu. 12. 30, 32. Jn°. 20. 17. Ro. 1. 2. 2Co. 6. 18. Col. 1. 2. 2Th. 2. 16. 1Jn°. 3. 1.

12. ch. 2. 8.–4. 9, 10.–5. 15. Ps. 105. 15. Mat. 7. 12.–22. 39. Lu. 17. 5. Ro. 13. 8. 1 Co. XIII. 2Co. 9. 10. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 14, 22. Phi. 1. 9. 2Th. 1. 3. Ja. 1. 17. 2Pe. 1. 7.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 11..19.–4. 7..16.

13. ver. 11. ch. 2. 19.–4. 15.–5. 23. De. 33. 2. Zec. 14. 5. Ro. 14. 4.–16. 25. 1 Co. 1. 7, 8.–15. 23. Ep. 5. 27. Phi. 1. 10. Col. 1. 22. 2 Th. 1. 10.–2. 1, 16, 17. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 20, 21. Jude. 14, 24.

CHAP. IV.

1. Beseech; or, *request*.—Exhort; or, *beseech*. ver. 2, 11, 12. ch. 2. 11, 12. Job 17. 9. Ps. 92. 14. Pr. 4. 18. Jn°. 15. 2. Ac. 20. 27. Ro. 8. 8.–12. 1, 2. 1Co. 11. 3.–15. 1. 2Co. 6. 1.–10. 1. Ep. IV.–5. 17. Phi. 1. 9, 27.–3. 14. Col. 1. 10.–2. 6. 2 Th. 1. 3.–II.–3. 10..12. 1Ti. 5. 21.–6. 13, 14. 2Ti. 4. 1. Philo. 9, 10. He. 11. 6.–13. 21, 22. 2Pe. 1. 5..10.–3. 18. 1Jn°. 3. 22.

2. Ezr. 2. 17. Mat. 98. 20. 1 Co. 9. 21. 2 Th. 3. 6, 10.

3. ver. 4. ch. 5. 18, 23. Ps. 40. 8.–143. 10. Mat. 7. 21.–12. 50.–15. 19. Mar. 3. 35. Jn°. 4. 34.–7. 37.–17. 27..19. Ac. 15. 20, 29.–20. 32.–26. 18. Ro. 1. 29.–6. 32.–12. 2. 1 Co. 1. 30.–5. 9..11.–6. 9, 10, 13..18.–7. 2. 2 Co. 12. 21. Ga. 5. 19. Ep. 5. 3..5, 17, 26, 27.–6. 6. Col. 1. 9.–3. 5.–4. 12. 2 Th. 2. 13. Tit. 2. 14. He. 10. 36.–12. 16.–13. 4, 21. 1 Pe. 1. 2.–4. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 17. Re. 21. 8.–22. 15.

4. 1 Sa. 21. 5. Ac. 9. 15. Ro. 6. 19.–9. 21..23.–12. 1. 1 Co. 6. 15, 18..20. Phi. 4. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 20, 21. He. 13. 4. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

5. Mat. 6. 32. Lu. 12. 30. Ac. 17. 23, 30, 31. Ro. 1. 24, 26, 28. 1 Co. 1. 21.–15. 34. Ga. 4. 8. Ep. 2. 12.–4. 17..19. Col. 3. 5. 2 Th. 1. 8.–2. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 3.

6. Defraud; or, *oppress*, or *over-reach*.—In any matter; or, *in the matter*. Ex. 20. 15, 17. Le. 19. 11, 13.–25. 14, 17. De. 24. 7.–25. 13..16.–32. 35. 1 Sa. 12. 3, 4. Job 31. 13, 14. Ps. 94. 1.–140. 12. Pr. 11. 1.–16. 11.–20. 14, 23.–22. 22, 23.–28. 24. Ec. 5. 8. Is. 1. 23, 24.–5. 7.–59. 4..7. Je. 7. 6.–9. 4. Eze. 22. 13.–45. 9..14. Mi. 2. 2. Am. 8. 5, 6. Zep. 3. 1, 5. Mal. 3. 5. Mar. 10. 19. Lu. 12. 5. Ro. 1. 18.–12. 19. 1Co. 6. 7..9. Ga. 5. 21. Ep. 4. 28.–5. 6, 17. 2 Th. 1. 8. Ja. 2. 6.–5. 4.

7. ch. 2. 3. Le. 11. 44.–19. 2. Ro. 1. 7.–8. 29, 30. 1Co. 1. 2. Ga. 5. 19. Ep. 1. 4.–2. 10.–4. 1, 19. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 14, 15.–2. 9..12, 21, 22. 2 Pe. 2. 10.

8. Despiseth; or, *rejecteth*. 1 Sa. 8. 7.–10. 19. Ne. 9. 30. Pr. 1. 7.–23. 9. Is. 49. 7.–53. 3. Lu. 10. 16. Jn°. 12. 48. Ac. 5. 3, 4.–13. 41. 1 Co. 2. 10.–7. 40. 1 Pe. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 24. Jude 8.

9. ch. 5. 1. Le. 19. 18. Ps. 133. 1. Is. 54. 13. Je. 31. 34. Mat. 22. 39. Jn°. 6. 44, 45.–13. 34, 35.–15. 12..17. Ac. 4. 32. Ro. 12. 10. Ep. 5. 1, 2. He. 8. 10, 11.–10. 16.–13. 1. 1Pe. 3. 8.–4. 8. 2Pe. 1. 7. 1Jn°. 2. 10, 20, 27.–3. 11, 14..19, 23.–4. 7..16, 21.–5. 1.

10. ver. 1. ch. 1. 7.–3. 12. 2 Co. 8. 1, 2, 8..10. Ep. 1. 15. Phi. 1. 9.–3. 13..15. Col. 1. 4. 2 Th. 1. 3. Philo. 5..7. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

11. Pr. 17. 1. Ec. 4. 6. Lu. 3. 26. Mar. 13. 34. Lu. 12. 42, 43. Ac. 20. 35. Ro. 12. 4..8, 11..15. 20. 1 Co. 4. 12. 2 Co. 5. 9. Ep. 4. 28. Col. 3. 22..24. 2 Th. 3. 7..12. 1 Ti. 2. 2.–5. 13. Tit. 2. 4..10.–3. 14. 1 Pe. 3. 4.–4. 10, 11, 15.

12. Of nothing; or, *of no man*. ch. 5. 22. Mar. 4. 11. Ro. 12. 17.–13. 13. 1 Co. 5. 12, 13. 2 Co. 8. 20, 21.–11. 7..9. Phi. 4. 8. Col. 4. 5. 1 Ti. 3. 7. Tit. 2. 8..10. 1 Pe. 2. 12.–3. 1, 16, 17.

13. ver. 15. ch. 5. 10. Ge. 37. 35. Le. 19. 28. De. 14. 1, 2. 2 Sa. 12. 19, 20.–18. 33. 1 Ki. 1. 21.–2. 10. Job 1. 21.–19. 25..27. Pr. 14. 32. Ezr. 24. 16..18.–37. 11. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 27. 52. Lu. 8. 52, 53. Jn°. 11. 11..13, 24. Ac. 7. 60.–8. 2.–13. 36. Ro. 1. 13. 1 Co. 10. 1.–12. 1.–15. 6, 18, 19. 2 Co. 1. 8. Ep. 2. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 4, 8.

14. ver. 13, 17. ch. 3. 13. Ge. 49. 10. Is. 26. 19. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 24. 31. Ro. 8. 11. 1 Co. 15. 12..23. 2 Co. 4. 13, 14. Phi. 3. 20, 21. 2 Th. 2. 1. Jude. 14, 15. Re. 1. 18.–14. 13.

15. ver. 13. 1 Ki. 13. 1, 9, 17, 18, 32.–20. 35.–22. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 88. 13.–119. 147, 148. Is. 25. 8, 9. Mat. 16. 27.–17. 25.–24. 30, 31.–25. 31.–26. 64. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Co. 15. 51–53. 2 Co. 4. 14. 2 Th. 1. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 1. 7.

16. Ex. 19. 16. Nu. 23. 21. Ps. 47. 1, 5. Is. 27. 13. Zec. 4. 7.–9. 9, 14. Mat. 24. 30, 31. Ac. 1. 11. 1 Co. 15. 23, 51, 52. 2 Th. 1. 7. Jude 9. Re. 1. 10.–8. 13.

17. ver. 15. 1 Ki. 18. 12. 2 Ki. 2. 11, 16. Ps. 15. 11.–17. 15.–49. 15.–63. 24. Is. 35. 10.–60. 19, 20. Mat. 26. 64. Mar. 14. 62. Jn°. 12. 26.–14. 3.–17. 24. Ac. 1. 9.–8. 39. 1 Co. 15. 51, 52. 2 Co. 5. 8.–12. 9, 4. Phi. 1. 23. 2 Pe. 3. 13. Re. 1. 7.–7. 14..17.–11. 12.–12. 5.–21. 3, 7, 22, 23.–22. 3, 5.

18. Comfort; or, *exhort*. ch. 5. 11..14. Is. 40. 1, 2. Lu. 21. 28. He. 10. 24, 25.–12. 12.

CHAP. V.

1. ch. 4. 9. Mat. 24. 3, 36. Mar. 13. 30..32. Ac. 1. 7. 2 Co. 9. 1. Jude 3.

2. Je. 23. 20. Mat. 24. 42..44.–25. 13. Mar. 13. 34, 35. Lu. 12. 39, 40. 2 Pe. 3. 10. Re. 3. 3.–16. 15.

3. Ex. 15. 9, 10. De. 29. 19. Jos. 8. 20..22. Ju. 18. 27, 28.–20. 41, 42. 2 Ch. 32. 19..21. Ps. 10. 11. 12.–

Digitized by Google

48. 6.—73.18..20. Pr. 29.1. Is.13. 8.—21. 4—30.13.—31. 3—56. 12. Je. 4. 21.—6. 24.—22. 23. Da. 5. 3..6 Ho. 13. 13. Mi. 4. 9, 10. Na. 1. 10. Mat. 24. 37..39 Lu. 17. 26..30.—21. 34.35. Ac. 12. 22, 23.—13. 41. 2Th 1. 9. He. 2. 3.—12. 25. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Re. 18. 7, 8.

4. De. 19. 6.—28. 15, 45. Je. 42. 16. Ho. 10. 9. Zec. 1. 6. Ro. 13. 11, 12. Col. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 8.

5. Lu. 16. 8. Jn°. 12. 36. Ac. 26. 18. Ep. 5. 8.

6. ver. 8. Pr. 19. 15. Is. 56. 10. Jon. 1. 6. Mat. 13. 25—24. 42—25. 5—26. 38, 40, 41. Mar. 13. 24, 35, 37. —14. 37, 38. Lu. 12. 37, 39.—21. 36.—22. 46. Ac. 20. 31. Ro. 13. 11..14. 1 Co. 15. 34.—16. 13. Ep. 5. 14.—6. 18. Phi. 4. 5. Co. 4. 2. 1 Th. 2. 9, 15.—3. 2, 11. 2 Th. 4. 5. Tit. 2. 6, 12. 1 Pe. 1. 13.—4. 17.—5. 8. Re. 3. 2.—16. 15.

7. 1 Sa. 25. 36, 37. Job 4. 13.—33. 15. Pr. 23. 29..35. Is. 31. 4, 5. Da. 5. 4, 5. Ac. 2. 15. 2 Pe. 2. 13.

8. ver. 5. Job 19. 23..27. Ps. 42. 5, 11.—43. 5. Is. 59. 17. La. 3. 26. Ro. 5. 2..5.—8. 24, 25.—13. 12, 13. 1 Co. 13. 13. 2 Co. 6. 7. Ga. 5. 5. Ep. 5. 8, 9, 11, 13..18.—6. 14, 17. 2 Th. 2. 16. He. 6. 19.—10. 35, 36. 1 Pe. 1. 3..5, 13.—2. 9. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—3. 1, 3.

9. ch. 3. 3. Ex. 9. 16. Pr. 16. 4. Eze. 38. 10..17. Mat. 26. 24. Ac. 1. 20, 25.—13. 48. Ro. 9. 11..23.—11. 7, 30. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 1 Ti. 1. 13, 16. 2 Ti. 2. 10, 19, 20. 1 Pe. 2. 8, 10. 2 Pe. 1. 1.—2. 3. Jude 4.

10. ch. 4. 13, 17. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 10. 11, 15, 17.—15. 13. Ro. 5. 6..8.—8. 34.—14. 8, 9. 1 Co. 15. 3. 2 Co. 5. 15, 21. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 24.—3. 18.

11. Comfort; or, *exhort*. ch. 4. 10, 18. Ro. 14. 19.—15. 2, 14, 15. 1 Co. 10. 23.—14. 5, 12, 26. 2 Co. 12. 19. Ep. 4. 12, 16, 29. 1 Ti. 1. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 12. Jude 20.

12. ver. 14. ch. 2. 9. Mat. 9. 37, 38. Lu. 10. 1, 2, 7. Jn°. 4. 38. Ac. 20. 28, 35. 1 Co. 3. 9.—12. 23.—15. 10.—16. 16, 18. 2 Co. 5. 9.—6. 1.—11. 23. Ga. 4. 11. Phi. 2. 16, 29. Col. 1. 29. 1 Ti. 5. 1, 17, 18, 20. 2 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 1. 5, 10, 14, 15. 1 Co. 10. 23.—14. 5, 12, 26. 2 Co. 12. 19. Ep. 4. 12, 16, 29. 1 Ti. 1. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 12. Jude 20.

12. ver. 14. ch. 2. 9. Mat. 9. 37, 38. Lu. 10. 1, 2, 7. Jn°. 4. 38. Ac. 20. 28, 35. 1 Co. 3. 9.—12. 23.—15. 10.—16. 16, 18. 2 Co. 5. 9.—6. 1.—11. 23. Ga. 4. 11. Phi. 2. 16, 29. Col. 1. 29. 1 Ti. 5. 1, 17, 18, 20. 2 Ti. 2. 6. Tit. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 5. 1, 2, 3. Re. 1. 20.—2. 1, 3, 8, 12, 18.—3. 1, 7, 14.

13. Ge. 45. 24. Ps. 133. 1. Mat. 10. 40. Mar. 9. 50. Lu. 17. 3..5. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.—15. 17. Ro. 14. 17..19. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2.—9. 7..11. 2 Co. 13. 11. Ga. 4. 14.—5. 22.—6. 6. Ep. 4. 3. Col. 3. 15. 2 Th. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 22. He. 12. 14. Ja. 3. 18.

14. Exhort; or, *beseech*.—Unruly; or, *disorderly*. ver. 12. ch. 2. 7..12. Is. 35. 3, 4.—4. 1, 2, 11.—63. 9. Je. 6. 10. Eze. 3. 17..21.—33. 3, 9.—34. 16. Mat. 12. 20. Lu. 22. 32. Jn°. 21. 15..17. Ac. 20. 27, 31, 35. Ro. 12. 1.—14. 1.—15. 1, 3. 1 Co. 4. 14.—13. 5. Ga. 5. 22.—6. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 2, 32.—5. 1, 2. Col. 1. 28.—3, 12, 13. 2 Th. 3. 11..13. 2 Ti. 1. 6, 10.—3. 3.—6. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 24, 25.—4. 2. Tit. 1. 6, 10. He. 5. 3.—12. 12—13. 3.

15. ch. 3. 12. Ge. 45. 24. Ex. 23. 4, 5. Le. 19. 18. De. 16. 20. 1 Sa. 24. 13. Ps. 7. 4—38. 20. Pr. 17. 13.—20. 22.—24. 17, 29—25. 21. Mat. 5. 39, 44, 45. Lu. 6. 39. Ro. 12. 17..21.—14. 19. 1 Co. 6. 7.—14. 1. Ga. 6. 10. Ep. 5. 15, 33. 1 Ti. 6. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 24. Tit. 3. 12. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 7, 22, 23.—3. 9, 11..13. 3 Jn°. 11.

16. 2 Co. 6. 10. Phi. 4. 4. Mat. 5. 12. Lu. 10. 20. Ro. 12. 12.

17. Lu. 18. 1. Ep. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2.

18. ch. 4. 3. Job 1. 21. Ps. 34. 1. Ep. 5. 20. Phi. 4. 6. Co. 3. 17. He. 13. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 15.—4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

19. Ge. 6. 3. 1 Sa. 16. 14. Ne. 9. 30. Ps. 51. 11. Ca. 8. 7. Is. 63. 10. Ac. 7. 51. Ep. 4. 30.—6. 16. 1 Ti. 4. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 6.

20. ch. 4. 8. Nu. 11. 25..29. 1 Sa. 10. 5, 6, 10..13.—19. 20..24. Ac. 19. 6. 1 Co. 11. 4.—12. 10, 28.—13. 2, 9.—14. 1, 3..6, 22..25, 29..32, 37..39. Ep. 4. 11, 12. Re. 11. 3, 11.

21. De. 11. 6..9.—32. 46, 47. Pr. 3. 1, 21..24.—4. 13.—6. 21..23.—23. 23. Ca. 3. 4. Is. 8. 20. Mat. 7. 15..20. Mar. 7. 14..16. Lu. 12. 57. Jn°. 8. 31.—15. 4. Ac. 11. 23.—14. 22.—17. 11. Ro. 12. 2, 9. 1 Co. 2. 14, 15.—14. 29.—15. 58. Ep. 5. 10. Phi. 1. 10.—3. 6. 2 Th. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 15.—3. 6.—4. 14. He. 10. 23. 1 Jn°. 4. 1. Re. 2. 2, 25.—3. 3, 11.

22. ch. 4. 12. Ex. 23. 7. Mat. 17. 26, 27. Ro. 12. 17. 1 Co. 8. 13.—10. 31..33. 2 Co. 6. 3.—8. 20, 21. Phi. 4. 8. Jude 23.

23. ch. 3. 13.—4. 3. Le. 20. 8, 26. Eze. 37. 28. Jn°. 17. 19. Ac. 20. 32.—26. 18. Ro. 15. 5, 13, 33.—16. 20. 1 Co. 1. 2, 8.—14. 33. 2 Co. 5. 19. Ep. 5. 26, 27. Phi. 1. 6, 10.—2. 15, 16.—4. 9. Col. 1. 22. 2 Th. 3. 16. He. 2. 11.—4. 12.—13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 2.—5. 10. Jude 1, 24.

24. ch. 2. 12. Nu. 23. 19. De. 7. 9. 2 Ki. 19. 31. Ps. 36. 5.—40. 10.—86. 15.—89. 2.—92. 5.—100. 5.—138. 2.—146. 6. Is. 9. 7.—14. 24..26.—25. 1.—37. 32. La. 3. 23. Mi. 7. 20. Mat. 24. 35. Jn°. 1. 17.—3. 33. Ro. 8. 30.—9. 24. 1 Co. 1. 9.—10. 13. Ga. 1. 15. 2 Th. 2. 14.—3. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 9.—2. 13. Tit. 1. 2. He. 6. 17, 18. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 3. Re. 17. 14.

25. Ro. 15. 30. 2 Co. 1. 11. Ep. 6. 18..20. Phi. 1. 19. Col. 4. 3. 2 Th. 3. 1..3. Phile. 22. He. 13. 18, 19.

26. Ro. 16. 16. 1 Co. 16. 20.

27. Charge; or, *adjure*. ch. 2. 11. Nu. 27. 23. 1 Ki. 22. 16. 2 Ch. 18. 15. Mat. 26. 63. Mar. 5. 7. Ac. 19. 13. Col. 4. 16. 2 Th. 3. 14. 1 Ti. 1. 3, 18.—5. 7, 21.—6. 13, 17. 2 Ti. 4. 1. He. 3. 1.

28. Ro. 1. 7.—16. 20, 24. 2 Th. 3. 18.

II. THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 64.] 2 Co. 1. 19. 1 Th. 1. 1.

2. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 3.

3. ch. 2. 13. Job 17. 9. Ps. 84. 7.—92. 13. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 40. 29..31. Lu. 15. 32.—17. 5. Jn°. 15. 2. Ro. 1. 8. 1 Co. 1. 4. Phi. 1. 7, 19. 1 Th. 1. 2, 3.—3. 6, 9.—4. 1, 9, 10. 1 Pe. 1. 13, 22. 2 Pe. 1. 5..10.—3. 18.

4. ch. 3. 5. Ro. 2. 7.—5. 3..5.—8. 25.—12. 12. 2 Co. 7. 14.—9. 2, 4. 1 Th. 1. 3.—2. 14, 19, 20.—3. 2..8. He. 6. 15.—10. 36.—12. 1..3. Ja. 1. 3, 4.—5. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 6. Re. 14. 12.

5. ver. 6, 7, 11. Job 8. 3. Ps. 9. 7, 8.—33. 5.—50. 6.—72. 2.—111. 7.—119. 4. Je. 9. 24. Da. 4. 37. Lu. 20. 35.—21. 36. Ac. 13. 46.—14. 22. Ro. 2. 5.—8. 17. Ep. 4. 1. Phi. 1. 28. Col. 1. 12. 1 Th. 2. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 14..18. Re. 3. 4.—15. 4.—16. 7.—19. 2.

6. De. 32. 41..43. Ps. 74. 22, 23.—89. 10..12.—94. 20..23. Is. 49. 26. Zec. 2. 8. Re. 6. 10.—11. 18.—15. 4.—16. 5, 6.—18. 20, 24.—19. 2.

7. His mighty angels; or, *the angels of his power*. Is. 57. 2. Mat. 5. 10..12.—13. 39..43.—16. 27.—25. 31. —26. 64. Mar. 8. 38.—14. 62. Lu. 16. 25. Jn°. 1. 3, 51. Ac. 1. 11. Ro. 8. 17. 2 Co. 4. 17. Ep. 1. 21. Col. 1. 16. 1 Th. 4. 16, 17. 2 Ti. 2. 12. Tit. 2. 13. He. 4. 1, 9, 11.—9. 28. 1 Pe. 3. 22.—4. 1. Jude 14, 15. Re. 1. 7.—7. 14.—17.—14. 13.—20. 11.—21. 4.—22. 6, 9, 16.

8. Taking; or, *yielding*. Ge. 3. 24. Ex. 5. 2. De. 4. 11, 30.—5. 5.—32. 35. 1 Sa. 2. 12. Ps. 2. 9..12.—9. 10. —18. 44—21. 8, 9.—50. 2, 6.—79. 6.—94. 1. Is. 1. 19.—27. 11.—61. 2.—63. 4..6. Je. 9. 6. Da. 7. 10. Mat. 25. 41, 46. Jn°. 3. 19.—8. 19. Ac. 6. 7. Ro. 1. 5, 28.—2. 7, 8.—6. 16.—10. 16.—15. 18.—16. 21. 1 Co. 15. 34. 2 Co. 10. 15. Ga. 3. 1. 1 Th. 4. 5. He. 2. 3.—5. 9.—10. 27, 30.—11. 8.—12. 29. 1 Pe. 1. 2.—3. 6.—4. 17. 2 Pe. 3. 7, 10..12. Jude 14. Re. 6. 10, 16, 17.—20. 10, 14, 15.—21. 8.

9. Ge. 2. 8.—3. 8.—4. 16. De. 33. 2. Job 21. 14.—22. 7. Ps. 16. 11.—51. 11. Is. 2. 10, 19, 21.—33. 14.—66. 21. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 7. 23.—16. 27.—22. 13.—24. 30.—25. 41.

Digitized by Google

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto [a] the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Grace [b] unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth:

4 So that we ourselves glory [g] in you in the churches of God, for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure [h];

5 *Which is* [i] a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer [k]:

6 Seeing [m] *it is* a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled, [o] rest with us; when the Lord Jesus [q] shall be revealed from heaven with [γ] his mighty angels,

8 In [s] flaming fire [δ], taking [t] vengeance on them that know [u] not God, and [v] that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction [x] from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory [z] of his power;

10 When he shall come to be [b] glorified in his saints, and to be admired [c] in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would [ζ] count you worthy [e] of *this* calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the work of faith with power;

12 That [ε] the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAP. II.

NOW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and *by* our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter, as from us, as [i] that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except [m] there come a falling away first, and that man of sin [n] be revealed, the [θ] son of perdition:

4 Who opposeth and exalteth [p] himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he, as God, sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

A. D. 54.

a 1 Th. 1. 1, &c.
β or, *holdeth*
b 1 Co. 1. 3.
c 1 Jn°. 4. 3.
d Da. 7. 10, 11.
e Is. 11. 4. Re. 19. 15, 21.
f He. 10. 27.
g 2 Co. 9. 2.
i 1 Th. 2. 19, 20
h Ja. 5. 11.
i Ph. 1. 28.
j He. 3. 13.
k 1 Co. 16. 22.
l 1 Th. 2. 14. He. 10. 32, 33
m Re. 6. 10.
n Ez. 14. 9. Ro. 1. 24.
o Re. 14. 13.
p De. 32. 35.
q 1 Th. 4. 16. Jude 14. γ *the angels of his power.*
r c. 1. 3.
s He. 10. 27. 2 Pe. 3. 7.
δ or, *yielding*
t De. 32. 41, 43
u Ps. 79. 6. Zep. 1. 6.
v Ro. 2. 8.
w Ep. 1. 4. 1 Th. 1. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 2.
x Ph. 3. 19. 2 Pe. 3. 7.
y 1 Pe. 5. 10.
z Is. 2. 19.
a Jn°. 17. 22.
b Mat. 25. 31.
c Ps. 68. 35.
d Jn°. 13. 1. Re. 1. 5.
ζ or, *vouchsafe.*
e Col. 1. 12. Re. 3. 4.
f 1 Pe. 1. 3.
g 1 Pe. 1. 7.
η *run.*
θ *absurd.*
h 1 Co. 1. 9.
i Mat. 24. 4-6.
k Jn°. 17. 15.
l 2 Co. 7. 16.
m 1 Ti. 4. 1.
n Da. 7. 25.
o Jn°. 17. 12.
p 1 Ch. 29. 18.
κ or, *patience of Christ.*
q Is. 14. 13. Re. 13. 6.
r 1 Ti. 6. 5.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what [β] withholdeth, that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already [c] work: only he who now letteth, *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall [d] consume with the spirit [e] of his mouth, and shall destroy [f] with the brightness of his coming.

9 *Even him*, whose coming is after the working of Satan, with all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness [j] of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love [k] of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion [n], that they should believe a lie:

12 That [p] they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But we [r] are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen [w] you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth;

14 Whereunto [t] he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory [d] of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God even our Father, which [d] hath loved us, and hath given *us* everlasting consolation and good hope [f] through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAP. III.

FINALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may [η] have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you:

2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable [θ] and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith.

3 But the Lord [b] is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep [k] *you* from evil.

4 And we have confidence [l] in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct [p] your hearts into the love of God, and into the [κ] patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw [r] yourselves from every

Digitized by Google

brother[a] that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which ye received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought[c] with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 Not because we have not power[δ], but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that[ε] if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies[m].

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work[b], and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, [β] be not[c] weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by [γ] this epistle, note that man, and have[d] no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count *him* not as an enemy, but admonish *him* as a brother[f].

16 Now the Lord[g] of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

17 The salutation[i] of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The[l] grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

The second *epistle* to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

A. D. 54.

a 1 Co. 5. 11, 13
b Ep. 4. 28.
β or, *faint not.*
c 1 Co. 15. 58.
γ or, *signify that man by an epistle.*
d Mat. 18. 17. ver. 6.
e Ac. 18. 3. 20. 34.
f Le. 19. 17.
g 1 Co. 9. 6.
h Ro. 16. 20.
i 1 Co. 16. 21.
k Ge. 3. 19.
l Ro. 16. 24.
m 1 Ti. 5. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 15.

Digitized by Google

Mar. 9. 43.–49. Lu. 13. 27.–16. 25, 26. Jn°. 5. 14. Phi. 3. 19. Tit. 2. 13. He. 10. 29. 2 Pe. 2. 17.–3. 7. Jude 13. Re. 14. 10, 11.–20. 11, 14.–21. 8.–22. 15.

10. ver. 12. ch. 2. 13. Nu. 23. 23. Ps. 68. 25.–89. 7. Is. 43. 21.–44. 23.–49. 3.–60. 21. Je. 33. 9. Mal. 3. 17. Mat. 7. 22.–44. 36. Lu. 10. 12. Jn°. 11. 4.–17. 10. Ga. 1. 24. Ep. 1. 6, 12, 14, 18.–2. 7.–3. 10, 26. 1 Th. 1. 5.–2. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 12, 18.–4. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 9. Re. 7. 11, 12.

11. Count; or, *vouchsafe*. ver. 5. ch. 2. 14. Ps. 48. 14.–51. 18.–68. 20.–138. 8. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 25. 9.–55. 7.–66. 9. Da. 3. 17. Ho. 6. 3. Zec. 4. 7. Mar. 4. 28. Lu. 12. 32. Jn°. 6. 27.–29. Ro. 1. 9.–8. 30.–9. 23, 24. 1 Co. 1. 8. Ep. 1. 5, 9, 16, 19, 20.–3. 14.–21. Phi. 1. 6, 9.–11.–2. 13.–3. 14. Col. 1. 9.–13. 1 Th. 1. 3.–2. 12, 13. Tit. 3. 4.–7. He. 3. 1.–12. 2. 1 Pe. 5. 10. Re. 5. 10.

12. ver. 10. Ge. 18. 18. Ps. 77. 17. Is. 45. 17, 25. Jn°. 17. 10, 21.–26. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 4. 2 Co. 8. 9.–13. 14. Phi. 3. 9. Col. 2. 9, 10. Tit. 2. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 8.–4. 14. Re. 1. 4.

CHAP. II.

1. Ge. 49. 10. Mat. 24. 31.–25. 32. Mar. 13. 27. Ro. 12. 1. Ep. 1. 10. 1 Th. 3. 13.–4. 14.–17. 2 Ti. 4. 1.

2. De. 13. 1, 5. Is. 7. 2.–8. 12, 13.–26. 3. Je. 23. 25.–27. Mi. 2. 11. Mat. 24. 4.–6, 24. Mar. 13. 7. Lu. 21. 9, 19. Jn°. 14. 1, 27. Ac. 20. 23, 24. Ep. 5. 6. 1 Th. 3. 3.–4. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 3.–3. 4.–8. 1 Jn°. 4. 1, 2. Re. 19. 20.

3. ver. 8.–10. Da. 7. 15, 25. Mat. 24. 4. Jn°. 17. 12. 1 Co. 6. 9. Ep. 5. 6. 1 Ti. 4. 1.–3. 2 Ti. 3. 1.–3.–4. 3, 4. 1 Jn°. 2. 18. Re. 13. 11, &c.–17. 8, 11.

4. Is. 14. 13. Eze. 28. 2, 6, 9. Da. 7. 8, 25.–8. 9.–14.–11. 36, 45. 1 Co. 8. 5. Re. 13. 6, 7.

5. ch. 3. 10. Mat. 16. 9. Mar. 8. 18. Lu. 24. 6, 7. Jn°. 16. 4. Ac. 20. 31. Ga. 5. 21. 1 Th. 2. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 15.

6. Withholdeth; or, *holdeth*. ver. 3, 7, 8.

7. ver. 4. Ac. 20. 29. Col. 2. 18.–23. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 17, 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 18.–4. 3. Re. 17. 5, 7.

8. ver. 3. ch. 1. 8, 9. Job 4. 9. Ps. 18. 15. Is. 11. 4. Da. 7. 10, 11, 26. Ho. 6. 5. Mat. 13. 19, 38. He. 10. 27. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 14.–3. 12.–5. 18, 19. Re. 1. 6.–2. 16.–18. 8.–19.–19. 15, 20, 21.–20. 10.

9. Ex. 7. 22.–8. 7, 18. De. 13. 1, 2. Mat. 24. 24. Mar. 13. 22. Jn°. 8. 41, 44. Ac. 8. 9.–11.–13. 10. 2 Co. 4. 4.–11, 3, 14. Ep. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 3. 8. Re. 9. 11.–12. 9, 17.–13. 1.–5. 11.–15.–18. 23.–19. 20.–21. 10.

10. Pr. 1. 7.–2. 1.–6.–4. 5, 6.–8. 17. Mat. 13. 11. Jn°. 3. 17, 19.–21.–5. 34.–8. 45.–47. Ro. 2. 7, 8.–6. 17.–10. 1.–16. 18. 1 Co. 1. 18. 2 Co. 2. 15, 17.–4. 2, 3.–11. 13, 15. Ep. 4. 4. 1 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 2. 4. Ja. 1. 16.–18. 2 Pe. 2. 12, 18.

11. 1 Ki. 22. 18.–22. 2 Ch. 18. 18.–22. Ps. 81. 11, 12.–109. 17. Is. 6. 9, 10.–29. 9.–14.–44. 20.–66. 4. Je. 27. 10. Eze. 14. 9.–21. 27. Mat. 24. 5, 11. Jn°. 12. 39.–43. Ro. 1. 21.–25, 28. 1 Ti. 4. 1.

12. Ps. 11. 5.–50. 16.–21.–52. 3, 4. Ho. 7. 3. Mi. 3. 2. Mar. 14. 11.–16. 16. Jn°. 3. 19.–21, 36. Ro. 1. 32.–2. 8.–8. 7, 8.–12. 9. 1 Th. 5. 9. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 13.–15. 3 Jn°. 11. Jude. 4, 5.

13. ver. 10, 14, 16. ch. 1. 3. Ge. 1. 1. De. 33. 12. 2 Sa. 12. 25. Pr. 8. 23. Is. 46. 10. Je. 31. 3. Eze. 16. 8. Da. 9. 23.–10. 11, 19. Lu. 1. 75. Jn°. 1. 1.–8. 44.–46.–14. 6. Ac. 13. 48.–15. 9. Ro. 1. 7, 8.–6. 17.–8. 33.–9. 11. Ga. 3. 1. Ep. 1. 4, 5.–2. 8. Col. 1. 5.–3. 12. 1 Th. 1. 4. 2 Ti. 1. 9.–2. 15.–3. 15. He. 1. 10. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 5. 1 Jn°. 4. 10, 19.

14. Ps. 16. 11. Mat. 25. 21. Jn°. 14. 2, 3.–17. 22, 24. Ro. 2. 16.–8. 17, 28, 30.–16. 25. Ep. 1. 18. 1 Th. 1. 5.–2. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 4, 5.–5. 10. Re. 3. 21.–21. 23.–22. 3, 5.

15. ver. 2. ch. 3. 6, 14. Ro. 6. 17. 1 Co. 11. 2.–15. 58.–16. 13. Phi. 4. 1. Jude 3.

16. ver. 13. ch. 1. 12. Ps. 103. 17. Is. 35. 10.–51. 11.–60. 19, 20.–61. 7. Lu. 16. 25. Jn°. 3. 16.–4. 14.–14. 16.–18.–15. 9, 13.–16. 22. Ac. 15. 11.–18. 27. Ro. 1. 7.–4. 4, 16.–5. 2.–5, 8.–8. 24, 25.–11. 5, 6. 2 Co. 4. 17, 18. Ep. 2. 4, 5.–5. 2, 25. Col. 1. 5, 23. 1 Th. 1. 3.–3. 11. Tit. 1. 2.–2. 13.–3. 4, 7. He. 6. 11, 18, 19.–7. 19. 1 Pe. 1. 3.–8. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 3, 16.–4. 9, 10. Re. 1. 5.–3. 9.–7. 16, 17.–22. 5.

17. ver. 16. ch. 3. 3. Is. 34. 3, 12.–57. 15.–61. 1, 2.–62. 7.–65. 13. Ro. 1. 11.–15. 13.–16. 25. 1 Co. 1. 8. 2 Co. 1. 3.–6, 21. Col. 2. 7. 1 Th. 3. 9, 13. He. 13. 9. Ja. 1. 21, 22. 1 Pe. 5. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 18. Jude 24.

CHAP. III.

1. May have: Gr. *may run*. Ps. 138. 2. Mat. 9. 36. Lu. 10. 2. Ac. 6. 7.–12. 24.–13. 48, 49.–19. 20. Ro. 15. 30. 1 Co. 16. 9. 2 Co. 1. 11. Ep. 6. 19, 20. Col. 4. 3. 1 Th. 1. 5.–2. 1, 13.–5. 17, 25. 2 Ti. 2. 9. He. 13. 18, 19.

2. Unreasonable: Gr. *absurd*. De. 32. 20. Mat. 17. 17.–23. 23. Lu. 18. 8. Jn°. 2. 23, 25. Ac. 13. 45, 50.–14. 2.–17. 5.–28. 24. Ro. 10. 16.–15. 31. 1 Co. 15. 32. 2 Co. 1. 8.–10.–4. 3, 4. 1 Th. 2. 18. 2 Ti. 4. 17.

3. ch. 2. 17. Ge. 48. 16. 1 Ch. 4. 10. Ps. 19. 3.–121. 7. Mat. VI. Lu. 11. 4. Jn°. 17. 15. 1 Co. 1. 9.–10. 13. 1 Th. 5. 24. 2 Ti. 4. 18. 2 Pe. 2. 9. Jude 24.

4. ver. 6, 12. Mat. 28. 20. Ro. 2. 7.–15. 14, 18. 1 Co. 7. 9.–14. 37. 2 Co. 9. 2, 9.–7. 15, 16.–8. 22. Ga. 5. 10. Phi. 1. 6.–2. 12. 1 Th. 4. 1, 2, 10, 11. Phile. 21.

5. Patient; or, *the patience of Christ*. De. 30. 6. 1 Ki. 8. 58. 1 Ch. 29. 18. Ps. 40. 1.–119. 5, 36.–130. 5, 6. Pr. 3. 6. Je. 10. 23.–31. 33. La. 3. 26. Lu. 12. 36, 37. Ro. 5. 5.–8. 25, 28. 1 Co. 8. 3. Ga. 5. 22. Phi. 3. 20, 21. 1 Th. 1. 3, 10. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. He. 9. 28.–12. 2, 3. Ja. 1. 16.–18.–2. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 1. 2 Pe. 3. 12. 1 Jn°. 4. 19. Re. 3. 10, 11.–13. 10.

6. ver. 7, 10.–12, 14, 15. ch. 2. 5, 15. Mat. 18. 17. Ro. 16. 17. 1 Co. 5. 4, 11.–13. 2 Co. 2. 10. Ep. 4. 17. Col. 3. 17. 1 Th. 4. 1, 11.–5. 14. 1 Ti. 5. 21.–6. 5, 13, 14. 2 Ti. 3. 5.–4. 1. He. 12. 15, 16. 2 Jn°. 10. 3 Jn°. 10, 11.

7. ver. 6, 9. 1 Co. 4. 16.–11. 1. Phi. 3. 17.–4. 9. 1 Th. 1. 6, 7.–2. 10. 1 Ti. 4. 12. Tit. 2. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 3.–8. ver. 12. Pr. 31. 27. Mat. 6. 11. Ac. 18. 3.–20. 34. 1 Co. 4. 12. 2 Co. 11. 9. 1 Th. 2. 9.–4. 11.

9. ver. 7. Mat. 10. 10. Jn°. 13. 15. 1 Co. 9. 4.–14. Ga. 6. 6. 1 Th. 2. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 21.

10. Ge. 3. 19. Pr. 13. 4.–20. 4.–21. 25.–24. 30.–34. Lu. 24. 44. Jn°. 16. 4. Ac. 20. 18. 1 Th. 4. 11.

11. ver. 6. 1 Ti. 5. 13. 1 Pe. 4. 15.

12. ver. 6, 8. Ge. 49. 14, 15. Pr. 17. 1. Ec. 4. 6. Lu. 11. 3. Ep. 4. 28. 1 Th. 4. 11. 1 Ti. 2. 2.–5. 13.

13. Be not weary; or, *faint not*. De. 20. 8. Ps. 27. 13. Is. 40. 30, 31. Zep. 3. 16. Mal. 1. 13. La. 18. 1. Ro. 2. 7. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 4. 1, 16. Ga. 6. 9, 10. Phi. 1. 9. 1 Th. 4. 1. He. 12. 3, 5. Re. 2. 3.

14. By this epistle, note that man; or, *signify that man by an epistle*. ver. 6. Nu. 12. 14. De. 17. 12. Ezr. 9. 6. Ps. 83. 16. Pr. 5. 13. Je. 3. 3.–6. 15.–31. 18.–20. Eze. 16. 61, 63.–36. 31, 32. Zep. 3. 2. Mat. 18. 17. Lu. 15. 18, 21. Ro. 16. 17. 1 Co. 5. 9, 11. 2 Co. 2. 9.–7. 15.–10. 6. Phi. 2. 12. 1 Th. 4. 8. Tit. 3. 10. Phile. 21. He. 13. 17.

15. Le. 19. 17, 18. Ps. 141. 5. Pr. 9. 9.–25. 12. Mat. 18. 15. 1 Co. 4. 14.–5. 5. 2 Co. 2. 6.–10.–10. 8.–13. 10. Ga. 6. 1. 1 Th. 5. 14. Tit. 3. 10. Ja. 5. 19, 20. Jude 22, 23.

16. ver. 18. Nu. 6. 26. Ju. 6. 24. 1 Sa. 17. 37.–20. 13. Ps. 29. 11.–46. 7, 11.–62. 3, 7.–85. 8.–10. 8.–13. 10.–9. 6, 7.–26. 12.–45. 7.–54. 10.–66. 12. Hag. 2. 9. Zec. 6. 13. Mat. 1. 23.–28. 20. Lu. 2. 14. Jn°. 14. 27.–16. 33. Ro. 1. 7.–15. 33.–16. 20. 1 Co. 14. 33. 2 Co. 5. 19.–21.–13. 11. Ep. 2. 14, 17. Phi. 4. 7, 9. 1 Th. 5. 23. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Phile. 25. He. 7. 2.–13. 20.

17. ch. 1. 5. Jos. 2. 12. 1 Sa. 17. 18. 1 Co. 16. 21. Col. 4. 18.

18. Ro. 16. 20, 24.

Digitized by Google

I. TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 65.] ch. 2. 3,7.—4.10. Ps.106. 21. Is.12.2.—43.3,11.—45.15,21.—49. 26.—60.16.—63. 8. Ho.13. 4. Lu. 1. 47.—2.11. Ac. 9.15.—26.16.-18. Ro. 1.1.—15.12,13. 1Co. 1.1.—9.17. Ga. 1.11. Col. 1.27. 2Th. 2.16. 2Ti. 1. 10,11. Tit. 1. 3.—2.10,13.—3. 4,6. 1Pe. 1. 3. 21. 2Pe. 1. 1. 1Jn°. 4.14. Jude 25.
2. ver.18. Ac.16.1.-3. Ro.1. 7. 1Co. 4.14.-17. Ga.1.3. Phi. 2. 19.-22. 1Th. 3. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 2.—2. 1. Tit. 1. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 2.
3. ch. 4. 6,11.—5. 7.—6.3,10,17. Ac. 19.1, &c.—20.1, 3. Ga.1. 6,7. Ep.4.14. Phi. 2.24. Col. 2. 6.-11. Tit. 1.9.-11. 2 Jn°. 7, 9, 10. Re. 2.1, 2, 14, 20.
4. ch. 3.16.—4.7.—6.3.-5. 11, 20. 2 Co. 1. 12.—7. 9, 10. Ep. 4.12.-16. 2 Ti. 2. 13, 14, 16. 18, 23.—4.4. Tit. 1. 1, 14.—2. 23.—3. 9. He. 13. 9. 2 Pe. 1. 16.
5. ver. 19. ch. 3. 9. Ps. 24. 4—51. 10. Je. 4.14. Mat. 5. 8.—12.35. Mar. 12. 28.-34. Ac. 15. 9.—23. 1.—24. 16. Ro. 9. 1.-10. 4.—13. 8.-10.—14.15. 1Co. 8. 1, 3.—XIII.—XIV. 2 Co. 1. 12. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 14, 22. 2 Ti. 1. 3, 5.—2. 22. Tit. 1. 15. He. 9. 14.—10. 22.—11. 5, 6.—13. 18. Ja. 4. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 22.—3. 16, 21.—4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 7. 1Jn°. 3. 3, 23.—4. 7.-14.
6. Having swerved; or, *not aiming at.* ch. 5. 15.—6. 4, 5, 20, 21. 2 Ti. 2. 18, 23, 21. Tit. 1. 10.—3. 9.
7. ch. 6. 4. Is. 29. 13, 14. Je. 8. 8, 9. Mat. 15. 14.—21. 27.—23. 16.-24. Jn°. 3. 9, 10.—9. 40, 41. Ac. 15. 1. Ro. 2. 19, 21. Ga. 3. 2, 5.—4. 21.—5. 3, 4. 2 Ti. 3. 7. Tit. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 2. 12.
8. De. 4. 6.-8. Ne. 9. 13. Ps. 19. 7.-10.—119. 96.-105, 127, 128. Ro. 7. 12, 13, 16, 18, 22.—12. 2. Ga. 3. 21. 2 Ti. 2. 5.
9. Ge. 9. 5, 6. Ex. 20. 13.—21. 14. Le. 20. 9. Nu. 35. 30.-33. De. 21. 6.-9.—27. 16. 2 Sa. 16. 11.—17. 1.-4. 2 Ki. 19. 37. 2 Ch. 32. 21. Pr. 20. 20.—28. 17, 24.—30. 11, 17. Je. 23. 11. Eze. 21. 25. Mat. 10. 21. Ro. 1. 30.—4. 13.-16.—5. 20.—6. 14. Ga. 3. 10.-14, 19.—5. 21, 23. 2 Th. 2. 8. Tit. 1. 6.—3. 3. He. 11. 31.—12. 16. 1Pe. 2. 7.—3. 20.—4. 18. Re. 21. 8.—22. 15.
10. ch. 6. 3. Ge. 19. 2, 5.—37. 27.—40. 15. Ex. 20. 7.—21. 16. Le. 18. 22.—22. 13. De. 24. 7. Eze. 17. 16, 19. Ho. 4. 1, 2.—10. 4. Zec. 5. 4.—8. 17. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 5. 33.-37. Mar. 7. 21, 22. Jn°. 8. 44. Ro. 1. 26, 27. 1Co. 6. 10. Ga. 5. 19, 21. Ep. 5. 3, 6. 2 Ti. 1. 13.—4. 3. Tit. 1. 9.—2. 1. He. 13. 4. Jude 7. Re. 18. 13.—21. 8, 27.—22. 15.
11. ch. 2. 7.—6. 15, 20. Ps. 138. 2. Lu. 2. 10, 11, 14. Ro. 2. 16. 1 Co. 4. 1, 2.—9. 17. 2 Co. 3. 8.-11.—4. 4, 6.—5. 18.-20. Ga. 2. 7. Ep. 1. 6, 12.—2. 7.—3. 10. Col. 1. 25. 1 Th. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 1. 11, 14.—2. 2. Tit. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.
12. Jn°. 5. 23. Ac. 9. 15.—16. 15. 1 Co. 7. 25. 2 Co. 3. 5, 6.—4. 1.—12. 9, 10. Phi. 2. 11.—4. 13. Col. 1. 25. 2 Ti. 4. 17. Re. 5. 9.-14.—7. 10.-12.
13. ver. 16. Nu. 15. 30. Ho. 2. 23. Lu. 12. 47.—23. 34. Jn°. 9. 39.-41. Ac. 3. 17.—8. 3.—9. 1, 5, 13.—22. 4.—26. 6.-11. Ro. 5. 20, 21.—11. 30, 31. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ga. 1. 13. Phi. 3. 6. He. 4. 16.—6. 4.-8.—10. 26.-29. 1 Pe. 2. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 21, 22.
14. Ex. 34. 6. Is. 55. 6, 7. Lu. 7. 47.-50. Ac. 15. 11. Ro. 5. 15.-20.—16. 20. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 8. 9.—13. 14. Ep. 1. 7, 8. 1 Th. 5. 8. 2 Ti. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 4. 10. Re. 22. 21.
15. ver. 13, 19. ch. 3. 1.—4. 9. Job 42. 6. Eze. 16. 63.—36. 31, 32. Mat. 1. 21.—9. 13.—18. 11.—20. 28. Mar. 2. 17. Lu. 5. 32.—19. 10. Jn°. 1. 12, 29.—3. 16, 17, 36.—12. 47. Ac. 3. 26.—11. 1, 18. Ro. 3. 24.-26.—5. 6, 8.-10. 1 Co. 15. 9. Ep. 3. 8. 2 Ti. 2. 11. Tit. 3. 8. He. 7. 25. 1 Jn°. 3. 5, 8.—4. 9, 10.—5. 11, 12. Re. 5. 9.—21. 5.—22. 6.
16. ver. 13. Ex. 34. 6. Nu. 23. 23. 2 Ch. 33. 9.-13. 19. Ps. 25. 11. Is. 1. 18.—43. 25.—55. 7. Lu. 7. 47.—15. 10.—18. 13, 14.—19. 7.-9.—23. 43. Jn°. 3. 15, 16, 36.—5. 24.—6. 37, 40, 54.—20. 31. Ac. 13. 39. Ro. 2. 4, 5.—5. 20, 21.—6. 23. 2 Co. 4. 1. Ep. 1. 6, 12.—2. 7. 2 Th. 1. 10. He. 7. 25. 1 Pe. 3. 20. 2 Pe. 3. 9, 15. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12.
17. ch. 5. 15, 16. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Ne. 9. 5. Ps. 10. 16.—11. 13.—15. 1, 5.—47. 6.-8.—57. 11.—62. 18, 19.—90. 2.—106. 18.—145. 13. Je. 10. 10. Da. 2. 44.—4. 34, 37.—6. 14.—7. 14. Mi. 5. 2. Mal. 1. 14. Mat. 6. 13.—25. 34.—28. 20. Jn°. 1. 18. Ro. 1. 20, 23.—16. 27. Ep. 3. 20, 21. Col. 1. 15. He. 1. 8, 13.—11. 27. 1 Pe. 5. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 13. 1 Jn°. 4. 12. Jude 25. Re. 4. 8.-11.—5. 9.-14.—7. 12.—17. 14—19. 1, 6, 16.
18. ver. 2, 11, 12. ch. 4. 14.—6. 12.-14, 20. 2 Co. 10. 3, 4. Ep. 6. 12.-18. Phi. 2. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 2.—2. 1.-5.—4. 1.-3, 7. Tit. 1. 4. Phile. 10.
19. ver. 5. ch. 3. 9.—4. 1, 2.—6. 9. Mat. 7. 27. 1 Co. 11. 19. Ga. 1. 6.-8.—5. 4. Phi. 3. 18, 19. 2 Ti. 3. 1. 6.—4. 4. Tit. 1. 9. He. 3. 14.—6. 4.-6. 1 Pe. 3. 15, 16. 2 Pe. 2. 1.-3, 12.-22. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Jude 10.-13. Re. 3. 3, 5, 10.
20. Mat. 18. 17. Ac. 13. 45.—19. 33. 1 Co. 5. 4, 5.—11. 32. 2 Co. 10. 6.—13. 10. 2 Th. 3. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 14, 17.—3. 2.—4. 14, 15. Re. 3. 19.—13. 1, 5, 6.

CHAP. II.

1. Exhort; or, *desire.* ver. 4. ch. 5. 5. Ge. 18. 23-32. 1 Ki. 8. 41.-43. Ps. 67. 1.-4.—72. 19. Mat. 6. 9, 10. Ac. 17. 30. Ro. 1. 8.-6. 17. 1 Co. 15. 3. 2 Co. 8. 6. Ep. 3. 12.—5. 20. Phi. 1. 3. 1 Th. 3. 12. 2 Th. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 2. 24. Tit. 2. 11.—3. 2. He. 6. 11. Ja. 5. 16.
2. Authority; or, *eminent place.* Ge. 49. 14, 15. 2 Sa. 20. 19. Ezr. 6. 10. Ne. 1. 11. Ps. 20. 1.-4.—72. 1. Pr. 24. 21. Ec. 3. 12, 13.—8. 2.-5. Je. 29. 7. Lu. 1. 6.—2. 25. Ac. 10. 22.—24. 16. Ro. 12. 18.—13. 1. Phi. 4. 8. 1 Th. 4. 11. Tit. 2. 10.-14. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 9.-14. 2 Pe. 1. 3.-7.
3. ch. 1. 1.—5. 4. Is. 45. 21. Lu. 1. 47. Ro. 12. 1, 2.—14. 18. Ep. 5. 9, 10. Phi. 1. 11.—4. 18. Col. 3. 10. 1 Th. 4. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 13. 16. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 20.
4. Is. 45. 22.—49. 6.—53. 11.—55. 1. Eze. 18. 23, 32.—33. 11. Hab. 2. 14. Mat. 28. 19. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 1. 77.—14. 23.—24. 47. Jn°. 3. 16, 17.—6. 37.—14. 6.—17. 3. Ro. 3. 29, 30.—10. 12, 15. 2 Co. 5. 17.-19. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. 2 Ti. 2. 25.—3. 7. Tit. 2. 11. He. 10. 26. 2 Pe. 3. 9. Re. 14. 6.
5. De. 6. 4. Job 9. 33. Is. 44. 6. Mat. 1. 23. Mar. 12. 29.-33. Lu. 2. 10, 11. Jn°. 1. 14.—17. 3. Ro. 3. 29, 30.—10. 12. 1 Co. 8. 6.—15. 45.-47. Ga. 3. 20. Ep. 4. 6. Phi. 2. 6.-8. He. 2. 6.-13.—7. 25.—8. 6.—9. 15.—12. 24. Re. 1. 13.
6. To be testified; or, *a testimony.* ch. 6. 15. Job 33. 24. Is. 53. 6. Mat. 20. 28. Mar. 10. 45. Jn°. 6. 41.—10. 15. Ro. 5. 6.-16. 26. 1 Co. 1. 6. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15, 21. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 1. 7, 9, 10.—3. 5.—5. 2. 2 Th. 1. 10. 2 Ti. 1. 8. Tit. 1. 3.—2. 14. He. 9. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.—2. 24.—3. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.—4. 10.—5. 11, 12. Re. 1. 5.—5. 9.
7. ch. 1. 11, 12. Ps. 111. 7. Ec. 1. 1, 2, 12.—7. 27.—12. 8, 10. Jn°. 7. 35. Ac. 9. 15.—14. 27.—22. 21.—26. 17, 18, 20. Ro. 1. 5.—9. 1.—10. 14.—11. 13.—15. 16. 2 Co. 11. 31. Ga. 1. 16, 20.—2. 9, 16.—3. 9. Ep. 3. 7, 8. 2 Ti. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 5.
8. ch. 5. 14. 1 Ki. 3. 11. 2 Ch. 33. 11, 12. Job 16. 17. Ps. 26. 6.—35. 13.—66. 18.—130. 1, 2.—134. 2. Pr. 15. 8.—21. 27. Is. 1. 15.—58. 7.-11. Je. 7. 9, 10. La. 3. 55, 56. Jon. 2. 1, 2. Mal. 1. 9, 11. Mat. 5. 22.-24, 44.—6. 12, 14, 15.—21. 21. Mar. 11. 23.-25. Lu. 23. 34, 42, 43. Jn°. 4. 21, 23, 24. Ac. 7. 60.—10. 2, 4, 31.—21. 5. 1 Co. 7. 7. Tit. 3. 8. Ja. 1. 6.-8.—4. 8. 1 Pe. 3. 7. 1 Jn°. 3. 20.-22.
9. Broidered; or, *plaited.* Ge. 24. 53. Ex. 35. 22, 23. 2 Ki. 9. 30. Es. 5. 1. Ps. 45. 13, 14.—149. 4. Pr. 7. 10.—31. 22. Is. 3. 16, 18.-24.—61. 10. Je. 2. 32.—4. 30. Eze. 16. 9, 16. Mat. 6. 28, 29.—11. 8. Tit. 2. 3.-5. 1 Pe. 3. 3.-5.
10. ch. 5. 6.-10. Pr. 31. 31. Ac. 9. 36, 39. Ep. 2. 10. Tit. 2. 14.—3. 8. 1 Pe. 2. 12.—3. 3.-5. 2 Pe. 1. 6, 8.—3. 11. Re. 2. 19.
11. Ge. 3. 16. Es. 1. 20. 1 Co. 11. 3.—14. 34, 35. Ep. 5. 22, 24. Col. 3. 18. 1 Pe. 3. 1, 5, 6.
12. 1 Co. 14. 34. Ep. 5. 24.
13. Ge. 1. 27.—2. 7, 18, 22. 1 Co. 11. 8, 9.
14. Ge. 3. 6, 12. 2 Co. 11. 3.
15. ver. 5. ch. 1. 5. Ge. 3. 15, 16. Is. 7. 14.—9. 6. Je. 31. 22. Mat. 1. 21, 25. Lu. 2. 7, 10, 11. Ga. 4. 4, 5. Tit. 2. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 2.-7. ch. 1. 15.—4. 9. Pr. 11. 30. Lu. 15. 10. Ac. 1. 20.—20. 23, 28. Ro. 11. 13. Ep. 4. 12. Phi. 1. 1. 1 Th. 5. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 11. Tit. 1. 7.—3. 8. He. 12. 15. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 1 Pe. 2. 25.—4. 15.—5. 2.
2. Of good behaviour; or, *modest.* ver. 10. ch. 4. 3.—5. 9. Is. 56. 10. Lu. 1. 6. Ro. 12. 13. Phi. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 24. Tit. 1. 6. 9. He. 13. 2, 4. 1 Pe. 4. 7, 9.—5. 8.
3. Not given to wine, no striker; or, *not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.* ver. 8. ch. 6. 11. Lc. 9. 9. 1 Sa. 2. 15.-17.—8. 3. 2 Ki.

Digitized by Google

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ[a], by the commandment of God our Saviour, & Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* our hope[c].

2 Unto Timothy[d], *my* own son[e] in the faith: Grace[f], mercy; *and* peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went[i] into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed[k] to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith; *so do.*

5 Now the end[m] of the commandment is charity, out of a pure[n] heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned:

6 From which some[δ] having swerved[θ], have turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding[q] neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law *is* good[t], if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that[u] the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound[z] doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed[a] God, which[b] was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled[c] me, for that he counted me faithful[d], putting[e] me into the ministry;

13 Who was before[f] a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did *it* ignorantly[h] in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 This *is* a faithful[l] saying, & worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came[k] into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern[m] to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto the King[o] eternal, immortal[p], invisible[q], the only wise[r] God, *be* honour[s] and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

A. D. 65.

a Ac. 9. 15.
b c. 4. 14.
c Co. 1. 27.
d Ac. 16. 1.
e Ti. 1. 4.
f c. 3. 9.
g Ga. 1. 3.
1 Pe. 1. 2.
h 1 Co. 5. 5.
i Ac. 20. 1,3.
β or, *desire.*
k c. 6. 3,4,20.
l Ro. 13. 1, &c
m Ro. 13. 8,10
Ga. 5. 14.
γ or, *eminent place.*
n 2 Ti. 2. 22.
δ or, *not aiming at.*
o 2 Ti. 4. 10.
p Jn°. 3. 15,16.
2 Pe. 3. 9.
q Ro. 1. 22.
r Ro. 3. 30.
s Ro. 7. 12.
t He. 9. 15.
u Ga. 5. 23.
w Mat. 20. 28.
ζ or, *a testimony.*
x Jn°. 4. 21.
y He. 10. 22.
z 2 Ti. 4. 3.
Tit. 1. 9.
a c. 6. 15.
b 1 Co. 9. 17.
η or, *plaited*
1 Pe. 3. 3.
c 1 Co. 15. 10.
d 1 Co. 7. 25.
e Col. 1. 25.
f 1 Co. 14. 34.
g Ac. 8. 3.
1 Co. 15. 9.
h Lu. 23. 34.
i 2 Ti. 2. 11.
Tit. 3. 8.
k Mat. 9. 13.
Lu. 19. 10.
l Ph. 1. 1.
m Ro. 15. 4.
n Ti. 1. 6, &c.
o Ps. 10. 16.
p c. 6. 15, 16.
q Jn°. 1. 18.
r Ro. 1. 6. 27.
θ or, *modest.*
s 1 Ch. 29. 11.
κ or, *not ready to quarrel and offer wrong, as one in wine.*

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according[b] to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

19 Holding[f] faith, & a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered[b] unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAP. II.

I EXHORT[β] therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, *and* giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings[l], and *for* all that are in authority[γ]: that we may lead a quiet & peaceable life in all godliness & honesty.

3 For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

4 Who[p] will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For *there is* one[r] God, and one mediator[t] between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom[w] for all, to[ζ] be testified in due time.

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, *and* lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray[x] everywhere, lifting up holy[y] hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with[η] broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman[l] learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived, was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

CHAP. III.

THIS *is* a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop[l], he desireth a good work.

2 A bishop[m] then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of[θ] good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

3 Not[κ] given to wine, no striker, not

Digitized by Google

greedy of filthy lucre; but patient[a], not a brawler, not covetous;

4 One that ruleth well[b] his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity:

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6 Not[β] a novice, lest being lifted up with pride[c] he fall into the condemnation of the devil[d].

7 Moreover he must have a good report of them[e] which are without; lest he fall into reproach, & the snare[f] of the devil.

8 Likewise *must* the deacons[g] be grave, not double-tongued, not[m] given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding[ζ] the mystery[p] of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless.

11 Even so *must their* wives[η] be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling[i] their children and their own houses well.

13 For they that have[δ] used the office of a deacon well[u], purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith[v] which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house[w] of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and[θ] ground of the truth.

16 And, without controversy, great is the mystery[y] of godliness: God was manifest[κ] in the flesh[z], justified in the Spirit[θ], seen of angels[ε], preached unto the Gentiles[d], believed on[e] in the world, received up[f] into glory.

CHAP. IV.

NOW the Spirit speaketh expressly, that[ξ] in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits[o], and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

3 Forbidding to marry, *and commanding* to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received[k] with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God *is* good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up[m] in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables[n], and exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth ξ little: but godliness[o] is profitable unto all things, having promise[p] of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let [r]no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 Neglect[q] not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy[r], with the laying on[b] of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear[γ] to all.

16 Take heed[s] unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save[t] thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAP. V.

REBUKE not an elder, but intreat *him* as a father; *and* the younger men as brethren;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed[t].

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew ζ piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good & acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, & continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth[η] in pleasure is dead[x] while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially[a] for those of his own house λ, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be[μ] taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged[i] strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn *to be* idle, wandering about from house to house: and[i] not only idle, but tatlers also, and busy-bodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary[ν] to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, & let not y[e] church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let[q] the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, [r]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the

A. D. 65.

a 2 Ti. 2. 24.
b Ps. 101. 2.
c Ti. 2. 7, 15.
β or, *one newly come to the faith.*
d 2 Ti. 1. 6.
e Pr. 16. 18.
f c. 1. 18.
g Jude 6.
h Ac. 13. 3.
i Ac. 22. 12.
1 Th. 4. 12.
k c. 6. 9.
2 Ti. 2. 26.
l Ac. 6. 3.
γ or, *in all things.*
m ver. 3.
Le. 10. 9.
Eze. 44. 21.
o Ep. 1. 9.
p ver. 16.
q Ja. 5. 20.
r Tit. 2. 3.
s ver. 4.
t ver. 5, 16.
δ or, *ministered.*
u Mat. 25. 21.
ζ or, *kindness*
v 2 Ti. 2. 1.
w 2 Ti. 2. 20.
η or, *delicately.*
x Re. 3. 1.
θ or, *stay.*
y 1 Co. 2. 7.
κ *manifested.*
z Jn°. 1. 14.
1 Jn°. 1. 2.
a Is. 58. 7.
b Mat. 3. 16.
Jn°. 16. 8, 9.
Ro. 1. 4.
1 Pe. 3. 18.
1 Jn°. 5. 6.
λ or, *kindred.*
c Mat. 4. 11.
Lu. 2. 13.
Ep. 3. 10.
1 Pe. 1. 12.
d Ac. 13. 46, 48.
Ro. 10. 19, 18
e Col. 1. 6.
f Lu. 24. 51.
Ac. 1. 9.
μ or, *chosen.*
g Da. 11. 35.
Mat. 24. 5-12.
2 Pe. 2. 1.
h Re. 16. 14.
i Ac. 16. 15.
k Ec. 5. 18.
l 2 Th. 3. 11.
m Je. 15. 16.
1 Pe. 2. 2.
ν *for their railing.*
n Ti. 1. 14.
ξ or, *for a little time.*
o c. 6. 6.
p Ps. 84. 11.
q 1 Th. 5. 12, 13.
r De. 25. 4.

Digitized by Google

5. 20.-27. Pr.1.19.-15. 27. Ec.7.8. Is.5.11,12.-28.1,7.-56.11,12. Je.6.18.-8.10. Eze.44.21. Mi. 2.11.-3.5,11. Mal.1.10. Mat.21.13.-24.45.51. Lu.12.42.,46.-21.34.36. Jn°.10.12,13.-12.5.6. Ac.8.18.21.-20.33. Ro.16.18. Ep.5.18. 1Th.5. 14. 2Ti.2.24,25. Tit.1.7,11.-2.3.-3.2. Ja.4.1. 1Pe.5.2. 2Pe.2.3,14,15. Jude 11. Re.1.9.-18.11.13.

4. ver. 12. Ge.18.19. Jos.24.15. Ps.101.2.8. Ac. 10.2. Tit.1.6.-2.2,7. Phi.4.8.

5. ver. 15. 1Sa.2.29,30.-3.13. Ac.20.28. Ep. 1.22.-5.24,32.*

6. Novice; or, *one newly come to the faith.* De. 8.14.-17.20. 2Ki.14.10. 2Ch.26.16.-32.25. Pr. 16.18,19.-18.12.-29.23. Is.2.12.-14.12,13. Lu. 10.18. 1Co.3.1.-4.6,8.-8.1. 2Co.12.7. He.5. 12,13. 1Pe.2.2,4.-5.5. Jude 6.

7. ch.5.14,24,25.-6.9. 1Sa.2.24. Ac.6.3.-10.22.-22.12. 1Co.5.12.-10.32. 2Co.6.3.-8.21. Col. 4.5. 1Th.4.12.-5.22. 2Ti.2.26. Tit.2.5,8. 1Pe. 4.14.16. 3Jn°.12.

8. ver.3,4. Le.10.9. Ps.5.9.-12.2.-50.19.-52.2. Eze. 44.21. Ac.6.3,6. Ro.3.13. Phi.1.1. Ja.3.10.

9. ver.16. ch.1.5,19. 2Jn°.9.10.

10. ver.2,6,13. Ac.6.1,2. 1Co.1.8. Col.1.22. Tit.1. 6,7. 1Jn°.4.1.

11. ver.2,4. ch.1.12.-6.2. Le.21.7,13.-15. Ps.15.3.-50.20.-101.5. Pr.10.18.-25.23. Je.9.4. Eze. 44.22. Mat.4.1. Lu.1.5,6. Jn°.6.70. 1Th.5.6.8. 2Ti.3.3.-4.5. Tit.2.3.-3.2. 1Pe.5.8. Re.12.9,10.

12. ver.2,4,5.

13. Used; or, *ministered.* Mat.20.28.-25.21. Lu. 16.10.-12.-19.17. Ac.6.5,8,15.-7.1, &c.-21.35. Ro.12.7,8. 1Co.16.15. Phi.1.14. 1Th.2.2. He. 6.10. 1Pe.4.10,11.

14. ch.4.13. 1Co.11.34.-16.5,7. 2Co.1.15.-17. 1Th. 2.18. Phile.22. He.13.23. 2Jn°.12. 3Jn°.14.

15. Ground; or, *stay.* ver.2,5. ch.4.10.-6.16. De. 5.26.-31.23. Jos.2.10. 1Sa.7.26,36. 1Ki.2.2.-4. 2Ki.19.4. 1Ch.22.13.-28.9.21. Ps.42.2.-84.2. Je.1.18.-10.10.-23.36. Da.6.26. Ho.1.10. Mat. 16.16,18,19.-18.18. Jn°.1.17.-6.69.-14.6.-18.27. Ac.1.2.-14.15. Ro.3.2.-9.26. 2Co.3.3.-6.7,16. Ga.2.9.-3.1. Ep.2.21,22.-4.21. Col.1.5. 1Th. 1.9. 2Ti.2.20. He.3.2.6,12.-9.14.-12.22. 1Pe. 2.5. Re.7.2.

16. Manifest: Gr. *manifested.* ch.2.7.-3.9. Ps. 68.17,18. Is.7.14.-9.6.-50.5.-7. Je.23.5,6. Mi. 5.2. Mat.1.23.-3.15.-4.11.-13.11.-28.2. Mar. 1.13.-16.5,19. Lu.2.10.-14.32.-22.43.-24.4,51. Jn°.1.1,2,14,32,33.-6.62.-13.3.-15.26.-16.8,9,28. -17.5.-20.12. Ac.1.1.-11,19.-2.32.36.-10.34.-13. 46.48.-14.27.-20.28. Ro.1.3,4.-8.3.-9.5.-10.18. 16.25. 1Co.2.7.-15.47. Ga.2.8.-4.14. Ep.1.9.-3.3.10.-4.8.10.-6.19. Phi.1.27.-2.6,8. Col.1. 6,16,18,23,27,28.-2.2. 2Th.2.7. He.1.3.-2.9.13. -7.7.-8.1.-12.2. 1Pe.1.12.-3.18,22. 1Jn°.1.2.-3.5.-5.6,8. Re.1.17,18.-7.9.-17.5,7.

CHAP. IV.

1. Ge.3.3.-5.13. Nu.24.14. De.4.30.-32.29. 1Ki.22. 22,23. Is.2.2. Je.48.47.-49.39. Eze.1.3.-38.16. Da.10.14.-11.35.-38. Ho.3.5. Mi.4.1. Jn°.16.13. Ac.13.2.-17.18.-28.25. 1Co.8.5,6.-10.20.-12.11. 2Co.11.3,13.15. Col.2.18. 2Th.2.3,9.-12. 2Ti. 3.1.-3.13.-4.4. 1Pe.1.20.-3.3. 2Pe.2.1.-3.3. 1Jn°. 2.18. Jude 4,18. Re.2.7,11,17,29.-3.6,13,22. -9.2.11,20.-13.14.-16.14.-18.23.-19.20.-20.9, 3,8,10.

2. 1Ki.13.18.-22.22. Is.9.15. Je.5.31.-23.14,32. Da. 8.23.25. Mat.7.15.-24.24. Ac.20.30. Ro.1.28.-16.18. Ep.4.14,19. 2Ti.3.5. 2Pe.2.1,3. Re.16.14.

3. ver 4. ch.2.4. Ge.1.29,30.-9.3. 1Sa.9.13. Da. 11.37. Mat.14.19.-15.36. Lu.24.30. Jn°.6.23.-8.31,32. Ac.10.13.15.-27.35. Ro.14.3,6,17. 1Co. 6.13.-7.28,36.-39.-8.8.-10.30,31. Col.2.20,23.-3.17. 2Th.2.13,14. He.13.4,9.

4. Ge.1.31. De.32.4. Ac.11.7,9.-15.20,21,29.-21.25. Ro.14.14,20. 1Co.10.23,25. Tit.1.15.

5. ver.3. Lu.4.4.-11.41. 1Co.7.14. Tit.1.15.

6. ch.1.10.-4.16.-6.3. Ps.19.7. Pr.4.2. Je.15.16. Mat.13.52. Jn°.7.16,17. Ac.20.24,35. Ro.15.15. 1Co.4.1,2,17. 2Co.3.6.-6.4. Ep.4.15,16.-6.21. Phi.3.16. Col.2.19.-3.16-4.7. 1Th.3.2. 2Ti. 1.6.-2.14,15.-3.14,17.-4.3. Tit.2.1,7,10. 2Pe. 3.12,18.-3.1,2. 2Jn°.9. Jude 5.

7. ch.1.4.-2.10.-3.16.-6.11,20. Ac.24.16. 2Ti.2.16, 23.-3.12.-4.4. Tit.1.14.-2.12.-3.9. He.5.14. 2Pe.1.5,8.

8. Little; or, *for a little time.* ch.5.6. De.28.1.-14. 1Sa. 15.22. Job 5.19.-26.-22.2. Ps.37.3,46.-19,39.-50.7,15.-84.11.-91.10.16.-112.1,3.-128.1,6. Pr.3. 16.18. Ec.8.12. Is.1.11.16.-3.10.-32.17,18.-33.16. -58.3.5.-65.13,14. Je.6.20. Am.5.21.-24. Mal.5. 3.-12.-6.33.-19.29. Mar.10.29,30. Lu.12.31,32. Ro.8.28. 1Co.3.22.-8.8. Col.2.21.-23. Tit.3.8. He.9.9,10.-13.9. 2Pe.1.3,4. 1Jn°.2.25. Re.3.12,21.

9. ch.1.15.

10. ch.2.4.,6.-3.15.-6.17. Ps.36.6.-37.40.-52.8.-54.12.-107.2,6.-118.6. Is.1.12.-45.21,22.-50.10. Je.17.7. Da.3.28. Na.1.7. Mat.27.43. Jn°.1.29.-3.15.-17.-5.24. Ro.15.12,13. 1Co.4.9.-13. 2Co.4. 8.-20.-6.3.-10.-11.23.-27. 2Ti.2.9,10.-3.10.-12. He.11.26-13.13. 1Pe.1.21.-4.14,15. 1Jn°.2.2.-4.14.-5.10.-13.

11. ch.6.2. 2Ti.4.2. Tit.2.15.-3.8.

12. Mat.18.10. 1Co.11.1.-16 10,11. 2Co.6.4.-17. Phi. 4.8. 1Th.1.6.-2.10. 2Th.3.7,8. 2Ti.2.22. Tit. 2.7,15. Ja.3.13.-17. 1Pe.5.3. 2Pe.1.5,8.

13. ver.6,16. ch.3.14,15. De.17.19. Jos.1.8. Ps.1. 2,3.-119.97.104. Pr.2.4,5. Mat.13.51,52. Jn°. 5.39. Ac.6.4.-17.11. Ro.12.8. 1Co.14.3,6,26. 2Ti.2.15.-17.-4.2. Tit.2.15.

14. ch.1.18.-5.22. Mat.25.14,30. Lu.19.12.-26. Ac. 6.6.-8.17.-13.3.-19.6. Ro.12.6,8. 2Th.5.19. 2Ti.1.6. 1Pe.4.9,11.

15. To all; or, *in all things.* ver.6. Jos.1.8. Ps. 1.2.-19.14.-39.3.-63.6.-77.12.-104.34.-105.5.-119.15,23,48,97,99,148.-143.5. Mat.5.16. Ac.6.4. 1Co.16.15. 2Co.5.14,15.-8.5. Phi.2.15,16. Tit.2.14.

16. ver.6. ch.1.3. 1Ch.28.10. 2Ch.19.6. Is.55.11. Je.33.22. Eze.3.19.21.-33.7,9. Mar.13.9. Lu. 21.34. Ac.6.4.-26.22.-20.26,28. Ro.2.7.-10. 10.4.-11.14.-16.17. 1Co.3.10,11.-9.22,27. Ep. 4.14. Col.4.17. 1Th.2.16,19,20. 2Ti.2.10.-3.14.-4.2. Tit.1.9.-2.7,15. Phile.19. He.12.15.-13.9. Ja.5.20. 2Jn°.8,9.

CHAP. V.

1. ver.17,19,20. Le.19.32. De.33.9. Mat.18.15.-17.-23.8. Ac.14.23.-15.4,6.-20.17. Ro.13.7. Ga.2. 11.14.-6.1. 2Ti.2.24,25. Tit.1.5,6. Phile.9,10. Ja.5.14. 1Pe.5.5,6. 2Jn°.1. 3Jn°.1. Re.4.14.

2. ver.3. ch.4.12. Mat.12.50. Jn°.19.26,27. Phi. 4.6. 1Th.5.22. 2Ti.2.22.

3. ver.3,4,5,9.-11,15,17. Ex.20.12. De.10.18.-14.29. -16.11,14.-27.19. Job 29.13.-31.16. Ps.68.5.-94.6.-146.9. Je.29.11. Mat.15.6.-23.14. Lu.23.7. -7.12. Jn°.1.47. Ac.6.1.-9.39. 1Th.2.6. Ja.1.27. 1Pe.2.17.-3.7.

4. Piety; or, *kindness.* ch.2.3. Ge.14.10,11.-47. 12,18. Ju.12.14. Ru.2.2,18. Job 18.19. Pr.31.28. Is.14.22. Mat.15.4.-6. Mar.7.11.-13. Lu.2.51. Jn°.19.26,27. Ep.6.1.-3.

5. ver.3. Ru.1.5,12,20,21.-2.12. Ps 91.4. Is.3.26.-12.2.-49.21.-50.10.-54.1. La.1.13. Lu.2.37.-18.1,7. 1Co.7.32. Ep.6.18. 1Pe.3.5.

6. In pleasure; or, *delicately.* De.28.54,56. 1Sa. 15.32.-25.6. Job 21.11.15. Ps.73.5.-7. Pr.29.21. Is.22.13.-47.1. Je.6.2. La.4.5. Am.6.5,6. Mat. 8.22. Lu.7.25.-12.19.-15.13,24,32.-16.19. 2Co.5. 14,15. Ep.2.1,5.-5.14. Col.2.13. Ja.5.5. Re. 3.1.-18.7.

7. ch.1.3.-4.11.-6.17. 2Ti.4.1. Tit.1.13.-2.15.

8. House; or, *kindred.* ver.4. Ge.30.30. Is.58.7. Mat.7.11.-18.17. Lu.11.11.13.-12.12,47,48. Jn°. 15.22. 2Co.2.15,16.-6.15.-12.14. Ga.6.10. 2Ti. 3.5. Tit.1.16. Re.2.13.-3.8.

9. Taken; or, *chosen.* ver.11,14. ch.3.2,12. Lu.2. 36,37. 1Co.7.10,11,39,40.

10. ver.25. ch.2.10.-3.7. Ge.18.4.-19.2. Le.25.35. Ps.119.4. Is.1.13. Mat.5.16. Lu.7.38,44. Jn°.13. 5.15. Ac.6.3.-9.36,39.-10.22.-16.14,15.-22.12. Ro.12.13. Ep.2.10. Col.1.10. 2Ti.1.5.-2.21.-3. 15,17. Tit.2.7,14.-3.1,8,14. He.10.24.-13.2,21. 1Pe.2.12.-4.9.

11. ver.9,14. ch.4.3. De.32.15. Is.3.6. Ho.13.6. 1Co.7.39,40. Ja.5.5. 2Pe.2.18.

12. 1Co.11.34. Ga.1.6. Ja.3.1. 1Pe.2.17. Re.2.4,5.

13. Le.19.16. Pr.20.19.-31.27. Lu.10.7. Ac.20.20. 2Th.3.6,11. Tit.1.11. Ja.3.10. 1Pe.4.15.

Digitized by Google

4. To speak reproachfully: Gr. *for their railing.* ver. 11. ch. 2. 8.–4. 3.–6. 1. Ge. 12. 6, 9. 2 Sa. 12. 14. Pr. 14. 1.–31. 27.–29. Da. 6. 4. Lu. 23. 35.–41. Ro. 4. 13. 1 Co. 7. 8, 9. 2 Co. 11. 12. Tit. 2. 5, 8. He. 13. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 14, 15.
5. Phi. 3. 18, 19. 2 Ti. 1. 15.–2. 18.–4. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 20, 22. –3. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 19. Jude 4, 5. Re. 12. 9.
6. ver. 3, 4, 8.
7. ver. 1. ch. 3. 5.–4. 6, 10, 16. 2 Ki. 2. 9. Is. 40. 2. Je. 16. 18.–17. 18. Zec. 9. 12. Mat. 9. 37. 38.–24. 45. Lu. 10. 1, 2.–12. 42. Jn°. 4. 38. Ac. 20. 35.–28. 10. Ro. 12. 8.–15. 27.–16. 12. 1 Co. 3. 9.–9. 5.–14.–15. 10.–16. 16. 2 Co. 6. 1. Ga. 5. 6. Phi. 2. 16, 29.–4. 3. 1 Th. 5. 12, 13. 2 Ti. 2. 6.–4. 2. He. 13. 7, 17, 24.
8. Le. 19. 3. De. 24. 14, 15.–25. 4. Mat. 10. 10. Lu. 10. 7. Ro. 4. 3.–9. 17.–10. 11.–11. 2. 1 Co. 9. 9, 10. Ga. 2. 8. Ja. 4. 5.
9. Before: or, *under.* De. 17. 6.–19. 15, 18, 19. Mat. 18. 16. Jn°. 8. 17.–18. 29. Ac. 24. 2, 13.–25. 2, 16. 2 Co. 13. 1. Ti. 1. 6. He. 10. 28.
20. ch. 1. 20. De. 13. 11.–17. 13.–19. 20.–21. 21. Ac. 5. 5, 11.–19. 17. Ga. 2. 11, 14. 2 Ti. 4. 2. Ti. 1. 13.
21. Without preferring: or, *without prejudice.* ch. 6. 13. Le. 19. 15. De. 33. 9. Ps. 107. 43.–119. 34. Pr. 18. 5. Mal. 2. 9. Mat. 16. 27.–25. 41.–28. 20. Lu. 20. 21. Ac. 15. 37, 38. 2 Co. 5. 16. 1 Th. 5. 27. 2 Ti. 2. 14.–4. 1. Ja. 2. 1.–4.–3. 7. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6. Re. 12. 7, 9.–14. 10.
22. ch. 3. 6, 10.–4. 12, 14. Jos. 9. 14. Ac. 6. 6.–13. 3.–18. 6.–20. 26. Ep. 5. 11. 2 Ti. 1. 6.–2. 2. Ti. 1. 5.–9. He. 6. 2. 2 Jn°. 11. Re. 18. 4.
23. ch. 2. 3.–4. 4. Le. 10. 9, 11. Ps. 104. 15. Pr. 31. 4, 7. Eze. 44. 21. Ep. 5. 18. Tit. 1. 7.–2. 3.
24. Je. 2. 34. Ac. 1. 16, 20.–5. 1.–11.–8. 18. Ga. 5. 19.–21. 2 Ti. 4. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 20, 21.
25. ch. 3. 7. Ps. 37. 3, 6. Mat. 5. 16.–6. 3, 6. Lu. 11. 33. Ac. 9. 36.–10. 22.–16. 1, 3.–22. 12. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Phi. 1. 11.

CHAP. VI.

1. ch. 5. 14. Ge. 13. 7, 8.–16. 9.–24. 2, 12, 37, 38, &c. De. 28. 48. 2 Sa. 12. 14. 2 Ki. 5. 2, 3, 13. Ne. 9. 5. Is. 47. 6.–52. 5.–58. 6. Eze. 36. 20, 23. Mal. 1. 6. Mat. 11. 29, 30. Lu. 17. 1. Ac. 10. 7, 22.–15. 10. Ro. 2. 24. 1 Co. 7. 21, 22.–10. 32. Ga. 5. 1. Ep. 6. 5, 8. Col. 3. 22, 25. Tit. 2. 5, 8, 10. 1 Pe. 2. 12, 17.–20.–3. 16.
2. Faithful; or, *believing.* ch. 5. 1.–4 11. Ge. 16. 4, 5. Nu. 16. 3. Joel 2. 28. Mat. 6. 24.–23. 8.–25. 40. Ro. 8. 29.–11. 17. Ga. 3. 26, 29.–5. 6. Ep. 1. 1, 15.–3. 6. Col. 1. 2, 4.–3. 11, 12.–4. 12. 2 Th. 1. 3. Ti. 2. 1, 15.–3. 8. Phile. 5. 7, 10. 16. He. 3. 1, 14. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 2 Pe. 2. 10. Jude 8.
3. ch. 1. 3, 6, 10.–4. 7, 8. Pr. 15. 4. Mat. 22. 21.–28. 20. Ro. 16. 17. Ga. 1. 6, 7. 1 Th. 4. 1, 2, 8. 2 Ti. 1. 13.–4. 3. Ti. 1. 1, 9.–2. 1, 2. 11. 14.–3. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 3.–7.
4. Proud; or, *a fool.*—Doting; or, *sick.* ch. 1. 4, 7.–3. 6. Pr. 13. 7.–28. 14.–26. 12. Is. 58. 4. Ac. 8. 9, 21.–23.–15. 2. Ro. 2. 8.–12. 6.–13. 13.–14. 1. 1 Co. 3. 18.–8. 1, 2.–11. 16, 18. 2 Co. 11. 20. Ga. 5. 15, 20, 21, 26. –6. 3. Phi. 1. 15.–2. 3, 14. Col. 2. 18. 2 Th. 2. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 23.–3. 4. Tit. 3. 9. Ja. 1. 19, 20.–3. 14, 18.–4. 1, 2, 5, 6. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2. 2 Pe. 2. 12, 18. Jude 10, 16. Re. 3. 17.
5. Perverse disputings: or, *gallings one of another.* ver. 6. ch. 3. 3, 8. 2 Ki. 5. 20.–27. Is. 58. 11. Je. 6. 13.–8. 10. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 7. 17.–20.–12. 33. –21. 13.–23. 14. Jn°. 3. 19.–21. Ac. 8. 18.–20.–19. 24.–28. Ro. 16. 17, 18. Ep. 4. 17.–19. 2 Th. 2. 8.–11.–3. 6. 2 Ti. 3. 5, 8. Tit. 1. 15, 16. He. 3. 12, 13. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 15. 2 Jn°. 8.–10. Jude 11. Re. 18. 3, 13.
6. ver. 8. ch. 4. 8. Ex. 2. 21. Ps. 37. 16.–84. 11. Pr. 3. 13, 18.–8. 18, 21.–15. 15.–16. 8. Mat. 6. 32, 33. Lu. 3. 14.–12. 31, 32. Ro. 8. 3, 5.–8. 28. 2 Co. 4. 17, 18.–5. 1. Phi. 1. 21.–4. 11, 13.
7. Job 1. 21. Ps. 49. 17. Ec. 5. 14.–16. Lu. 12. 20, 21.–16. 22, 23.
8. Ge. 28. 20.–48. 15. De. 2. 7.–8. 3, 4. Pr. 27. 23.–27.–30. 8, 9. Ec. 2. 24.–26.–3. 12, 13. Mat. 6. 11, 25.–33. He. 13. 5, 6.
9. ch. 3. 7. Ge. 13. 10.–13. Nu. 22. 17.–19.–31. 8. De. 7. 25. Jos. 7. 21, 24.–26. 2 Ki. 5. 20.–27. Ps. 11. 6. Pr. 1. 17.–19.–15. 27.–20. 21.–21. 5.–22. 16.–26. 20.–22. Is. 5. 8. Ho. 12. 7, 8. Am. 2. 4.–6. Zec. 11. 5. Mat. 13. 22. –19. 22.–26. 15.–27. 3.–5. Mar. 4. 19. Lu. 21. 35. Ac. 5. 4, 5.–8. 20. Ep. 4. 22. 2 Ti. 2. 26. Ja. 5. 1.–4. 2 Pe. 2. 3, 15. 16. 1 Jn°. 2. 15.–17. Jude 11.
10. Erred; or, *been seduced.* ver. 21. Ge. 19. 14, 26, 31, &c.–34. 23, 24.–38. 16. Ex. 23. 7, 8. De. 16. 19.–23. 4, 5. 18. Ju. 17. 10, 11.–18. 19, 20, 99.–31. 2 Ki. 5. 27. 2 Sa. 4. 10, 11. Ps. 32. 10. Pr. 1. 19, 31. Is. 1. 23.–56. 11. Je. 5. 27, 28. Eze. 13. 19.–16. 33.–22. 12. Mi. 3. 11.–7. 3, 4. Mat. 1. 10. Mat. 23. 14. Ac. 1. 16.–19. 2 Ti. 4. 10. Ti. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 7, 8. Jude 11. Re. 2. 14, 15.–18. 13.
11. ver. 20. ch. 4. 12.–5. 10. De. 16. 20.–33. 1. 1 Sa. 2. 27. –9. 6. 1 Ki. 13. 1, 26.–17. 18, 24.–20. 28. 2 Ki. 1. 9, 13.–5. 20.–23. 17. 1 Ch. 23. 14. 2 Ch. 8. 14. Ne. 12. 24, 36. Ps. 34. 14.–38. 20. Is. 51. 1. Je. 34. 26.–35. 4. Pr. 14. 19. 1 Co. 6. 18.–10. 14.–14. 1. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Phi. 4. 8, 9. 2 Ti. 2. 22.–3. 17. Ti. 2. 11, 12. He. 12. 14. 1 Pe. 3. 11. 2 Pe. 1. 5.–7.
12. ver. 13, 19. ch. 1. 18. De. 26. 3, 7.–19. Ps. 63. 8. Pr. 3. 18. Ca. 3. 4. Is. 44. 5. Zec. 10. 5. Lu. 12. 8, 9. Ro. 8. 28, 30.–9. 33, 34.–10. 9, 10. 1 Co. 9. 25, 26. 2 Co. 6. 7. –10. 3, 5. Ep. 6. 10.–18. Phi. 3. 12, 13. Co. 3. 15. 1 Th. 2. 12.–5. 8, 9. 2 Th. 2. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 3. 14.–6. 18. 1 Pe. 3. 9.–5. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 25. Re. 3. 3.
13. Confession; or, *profession.* ch. 5. 21. De. 32. 39. 1 Sa. 2. 6. Mat. 27. 11. Jn°. 5. 21, 26.–11. 25, 26.–14. 6.–18. 36, 37.–19. 11. Ac. 17. 25. Re. 1. 5.–3. 14.–21. 6.–22. 1.
14. ver. 20, ch. 4. 11.–16. 1 Ch. 28. 9, 10, 20. Ca. 4. 7. 1 Co. 1. 8. Ep. 5. 27. Phi. 1. 6, 10.–2. 15. Co. 1. 22.–4. 17. 1 Th. 3. 13.–5. 23. 2 Th. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 1. Ti. 2. 13. He. 9. 14, 28. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 19. 2 Pe. 3. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Jude 24. Re. 1. 7.
15. ch. 1. 11, 17. Ps. 47. 2.–83. 18. Pr. 8. 15. Je. 10. 10.–46. 18. Da. 2. 44, 47.–4. 34. Mat. 6. 13. Re. 17. 14. –19. 16.
16. ch. 1. 17. Ex. 3. 14.–33. 20. De. 32. 40. Ps. 90. 2.–104. 2. Is. 57. 15. Hab. 3. 4. Jn°. 1. 5, 18.–6. 46.–8. 58.–14. 9. Ro. 16. 25, 27. Ep. 3. 21. Co. 1. 15. He. 13. 8. 1 Jn°. 4. 12. Re. 1. 8, 17, 18.
17. Uncertain riches: Gr. *the uncertainty of riches* ver. 13. ch. 1. 2.–3. 15.–5. 21. Ge. 13. 2. De. 6. 10.–12. –8. 17.–32. 15. 2 Ch. 26. 16.–32. 25, 26. Job 1. 1.–3.–31. 24, 25. Ps. 10. 3, 4.–52. 7.–62. 8, 10.–63. 5, 9.–84. 11, 12.–104. 28.–118. 8, 9. Pr. 11. 28.–23. 5.–27. 4.–30. 9. Ec. 5. 13, 14. Je. 2. 31.–9. 23, 24.–17. 7, 8. Eze. 16. 49, 50, 56. Da. 4. 30.–5. 19.–23. Ho. 13. 6. Hab. 1. 15, 16. Mat. 6. 32.–19. 23.–27. 57. Mar. 10. 24. Lu. 12. 15, 21.–19. 2, 9, 10. Ac. 14. 27.–17. 25. Ro. 11. 20. Ep. 5. 5. Col. 3. 16. 1 Th. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 6. Ja. 1. 9, 10. Re. 18. 6, 7.
18. Willing; or, *sociable.* ch. 5. 10. De. 15. 7.–11. 2 Ch. 24. 16. Ps. 37. 3.–112. 9. Pr. 11. 24, 25. Ec. 3. 12.–11 1, 2, 6. Is. 32. 8.–58. 7. Lu. 6. 33, 35.–12. 21.–14. 12.–14. Ac. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34, 37.–9. 36.–10. 38.–11. 29. Ro. 12. 8. 1 Co. 16. 2. 2 Co. 8. 1, 2, 9, 12.–9. 6.–15. Ga. 6. 16. Phi. 4. 18, 19. Ti. 2. 14.–3. 8. He. 13. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 11. 1 Jn°. 3. 17. 3 Jn°. 11.
19. ver. 12. Ps. 17. 14. Pr. 14. 25.–31. 25. Mat. 6. 19, 21.–10. 41, 42.–19. 21.–28. 34.–40. Lu. 6. 48, 49.–12. 33.–16. 9, 25.–18. 22. Ga. 5. 6.–6. 8, 9. Ep. 3. 17. 2 Ti. 2. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 4.
20. ver. 4, 5, 11, 14, ch. 1. 4.–6, 11.–4. 7. Ac. 17. 18, 21. Ro. 1. 22.–3. 2. 1 Co. 1. 19.–23.–2. 6.–3. 19. Co. 2. 18. 2 Th. 1. 14.–2. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 13, 14.–2. 1, 14.–16, 23. 3. 14. Ti. 1. 9, 14.–3. 9. Re. 3. 3.
21. ver. 10, ch. 1. 6, 19. Mat. 6. 13. Ro. 1. 7.–16. 20. 24. 2 Ti. 2. 18.–4. 22. Ti. 3. 15. He. 3. 10.–12.–13. 25.

Digitized by Google

corn: And, [a] The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but [β] before two [d] or three witnesses.

20 Them that sin rebuke [e] before all, that [f] others also may fear.

21 I charge [b] *thee* before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect [i] angels, that thou observe these things without preferring [δ] one [k] before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 Lay hands [m] suddenly on no man, neither be partaker [n] of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine [p] for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open [r] beforehand, going before to judgement: and some *men* they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works *of some* are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAP. VI.

LET as many servants [w] as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and *his* doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise *them*, because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, because they are [η] faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome [d] words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according [f] to godliness,

4 He is proud [κ], knowing [g] nothing, but [μ] doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse [ν] disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such [t] withdraw thyself.

6 But godliness [l] with contentment is great gain.

7 For we brought nothing into *this* world, *and it is* certain [n] we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment, let us

A. D. 65.

a Lu. 10. 7.
b Ge. 28. 20.
c Pr. 28. 20.
β or, under.
d De. 19. 15.
e Le. 19. 17.
f Ex. 23. 8.
g De. 13. 11.
h 2 Ti. 4. 1.
γ or, *been seduced.*
i Re. 12. 7-9.
δ or, *prejudice.*
k De. 1. 17.
l De. 33. 1.
m Ac. 13. 3.
n 2 Jn°. 11.
o 2 Ti. 4. 7.
p Pr. 31. 6.
q He. 13. 23.
r Ga. 5. 19.
s c. 5. 21.
t Jn°. 18. 36, 37
ζ or, *profession.*
u Ph. 2. 15.
v 1 Th. 5. 23.
w Ep. 6. 5.
x c. 1. 17.
y Re. 17. 14.
z Re. 1. 16, 17.
a Ex. 33. 20.
b Jude 25.
Re. 1. 6.
η or, *believing.*
c Ps. 62. 10.
θ *the uncertainty of.*
d 2 Ti. 1. 13.
e Ec. 5. 18, 19.
f Ti. 1. 1.
κ or, *a fool.*
g 1 Co. 8. 2.
Aor, *sociable*
μ or, *sick.*
h Ph. 3. 14.
ν or, *allings one of another.*
i Tit. 1. 14.
k 2 Ti. 3. 5.
l Pr. 15. 16.
m 2 Ti. 2. 18.
n Ps. 49. 17.

be therewith content [b].

9 But they that will [c] be rich, fall into temptation, and a snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For [f] the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have [γ] erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O man [l] of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 Fight [δ] the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed [ζ] a good profession before many witnesses.

13 I give thee charge [i] in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and *before* Christ Jesus, who [t] before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good [ζ] confession;

14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukable [u], until the appearing [v] of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed [x] and only Potentate, the [y] King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which [z] no man can approach unto; whom [a] no man hath seen nor can see: to whom [b] *be* honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust [c] in [θ] uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy [e];

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing [λ] to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay [h] hold on eternal life.

20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding [i] profane *and* vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing have [m] erred concerning the faith. Grace *be* with thee. Amen.

The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

Digitized by Google

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by
ye will of God, according to y^e [b] promise
of life which is in Christ Jesus,
2 To Timothy, *my* dearly beloved son:
Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the
Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.
3 I thank God, whom I serve [c] from
my forefathers with pure conscience [d],
that without ceasing I have remembrance
of thee in my prayers night and day;
4 Greatly desiring [e] to see thee, being
mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled
with joy;
5 When I call to remembrance the
unfeigned faith [f] that is in thee, which
dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and
thy mother [m] Eunice; and I am persuaded
that in thee also.
6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance
that thou stir up the gift of God, [p] which
is in thee by the putting on of my hands.
7 For God hath not given us the spirit
of fear [r]; but of power [s], and of love, and
of a sound mind.
8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of
the testimony of our Lord, nor of me
his prisoner: but be thou partaker [u] of
the afflictions of the gospel according to
the power of God;
9 Who hath saved [w] us, and called [x] *us*
with an holy calling, not [z] according to
our works, but according to his own purpose
[a] and grace, which was given us in
Christ Jesus, before [c] the world began;
10 But is now made manifest [e] by the
appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ,
who hath abolished [b] death, and hath
brought life [i] and immortality to light
through the gospel:
11 Whereunto I am appointed a
preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher
of the Gentiles.
12 For the which cause I also suffer
these things: nevertheless [n] I am not
ashamed: for I know whom I have [δ] believed,
and am persuaded that he is able
to keep that which I have [o] committed
unto him against that day.
13 Hold fast [p] the form [q] of [r] sound
words, which thou hast heard of me, in
faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
14 That [t] good thing which was committed
unto thee, keep by the Holy
Ghost which dwelleth in us.
15 This thou knowest, that all [v] they
which are in Asia be turned [x] away from
me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.
16 The Lord give mercy unto ye house
of Onesiphorus [a]; for he oft refreshed me,
and was not ashamed of my chain [b].
17 But when he was in Rome, he
sought me out very diligently, and
found *me*.
18 The Lord grant unto him that he
may find mercy of the Lord in [c] that day:
and in how many things he [f] ministered
unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very
well.

A. D. 66.

a Jos. 1. 7.
Ep. 6. 10.
b Ep. 3. 6.
c 1 Ti. 1. 2.
β or, by.
d 1 Ti. 1. 18.
e Tit. 1. 9.
f Ac. 23. 1.
g c. 4. 5.
h He. 13. 18.
i 1 Co. 9. 25, 26.
k c. 4. 9, 21.
l 1 Ti. 4. 6.
γ or, *labouring first, must be partaker.*
m Ac. 16. 1.
n 1 Ti. 4. 15.
o Pr. 2. 6.
p 1 Ti. 4. 14.
q Ro. 1. 3, 4.
r Ro. 8. 15.
1 Jn. 4. 18.
s Lu. 24. 49.
t Ep. 6. 20.
u Col. 1. 24.
v 2 Co. 1. 6.
w Mat. 1. 21.
x Ro. 8. 28, 30.
y Ro. 6. 5, 8.
z Tit. 3. 5.
a De. 7. 7, 8.
Ep. 1. 9, 11.
b Mat. 10. 33.
c Ep. 1. 4.
d Ro. 3. 3.
e 1 Pe. 1. 20.
f Nu. 23. 19.
g 2 Pe. 1. 13.
h 1 Co. 15. 54.
i Jn°. 5. 24, 29.
k Tit. 3. 9, 10.
l 2 Pe. 1. 10.
m Mat. 13. 52.
n Ro. 1. 16.
δ or, *trusted.*
o 1 Pe. 4. 19.
p Re. 2. 25.
q Ro. 6. 17.
r 1 Ti. 6. 3.
ζ or, *gangrene.*
s 1 Ti. 6. 20.
t 1 Ti. 6. 21.
u 1 Co. 15. 12.
v Ac. 19. 10.
w Pr. 10. 25.
x c. 4. 10, 16.
η or, *steady.*
y Na. 1. 7.
Jn°. 10. 14, 27.
z Ps. 97. 10.
a c. 4. 19.
b Ac. 28. 20.
c Ro. 9. 21.
d Je. 15. 19.
e Mat. 25. 34, 40.
f He. 6. 10.
g c. 3. 17.
h Ec. 11. 9, 10.
i He. 12. 14.

CHAP. II.

THOU therefore, my son, be [a] strong
in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
2 And the things that thou hast heard
of me β among many witnesses, the
same commit [d] thou to faithful men, who
shall be able [e] to teach others also.
3 Thou therefore endure [g] hardness, as
a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
4 No man that warreth [l] entangleth
himself with the affairs of *this* life; that
he may please him who hath chosen him
to be a soldier.
5 And if a man also strive for masteries,
yet is he not crowned, except he
strive lawfully.
6 The husbandman γ that laboureth
must be first partaker of the fruits.
7 Consider [h] what I say; and y^e [δ] Lord
give thee understanding in all things.
8 Remember that Jesus Christ [q], of the
seed of David, was raised from the dead
according to my gospel:
9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil-
doer, *even* unto bonds [t]; but the word
of God is not bound.
10 Therefore I endure all things for
the [v] elect's sakes, that they may also
obtain the salvation which is in Christ
Jesus with eternal glory.
11 *It is* a faithful saying: For if [y] we be
dead with *him*, we shall also live with *him*:
12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with
him: If we deny *him*, he also will deny us:
13 If [d] we believe not, *yet* he abideth
faithful: he [f] cannot deny himself.
14 Of these things put [g] *them* in remembrance,
charging *them* before the
Lord that they strive [k] not about words
to no profit, *but* to the subverting of the
hearers.
15 Study [l] to shew thyself approved
unto God, a workman that needeth not
to be ashamed, rightly [m] dividing the
word of truth.
16 But shun profane *and* vain babblings;
for they will increase unto more
ungodliness:
17 And their word will eat as doth a
canker ζ: of whom is Hymeneus and
Philetus;
18 Who concerning the truth have
erred [t], saying [u] That the resurrection is
past already; and overthrow the faith of
some.
19 Nevertheless the foundation [w] of
God standeth η sure, having this seal,
The Lord [y] knoweth them that are his.
And, Let [z] every one that nameth the
name of Christ depart from iniquity.
20 But in a great house there are not
only vessels [c] of gold and of silver, but
also of wood and of earth; and some to
honour, and some to dishonour.
21 If [d] a man therefore purge himself
from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour,
sanctified, & meet for the master's
use, *and* prepared [g] unto every good work.
22 Flee [h] also youthful lusts: but [i] follow
righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with

Digitized by Google

II. TIMOTHY.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 66.] Jn°.5.24,39,40.–6.40,54.–10.28.–17.3. Ro.1.1.–5.21.–6.23. 2Co.1.1,20. Ep.3.6. Tit. 1.2. He.9.15. 2Pe.1.3,4. 1Jn°.2.25.–5.11.13.
2. Ro.1.7.–12.13. Phi.4.1. 1Ti.1.2.
3. ver.5. ch.3.15. Lu.2.37. Ac.22.3.–23.1.–24. 14,16.–26.4–27.23. Ro.1.8,9.–9.1. 2Co.1.12. Ga.1.14. Ep.1.16. 1Th.1.2,3.–3.10. 1Ti.1.5,19. He.13.18.
4. ch.4.9,21. Ps.126.5. Is.61.3. Je.31.13. Lu. 2.37. Jn°.16.22,24. Ac.20.19,31,37,38. Ro.1.11.–15.30.32. Phi.1.8.–2.26. 1Th.2.17.20.–3.1. 1Jn°.1.4. Re.7.17.–21.4.
5. ver.12. Ps.17.1.–18.44.–22.10.–66.3.–76.6.–81.15.–86.16.–106.16. Je.3.7. Jn°.1.47. Ac.16.1.–26.26. Ro.4.21.–8.38.–14.5,14. 2Co.6.6. 1Ti.1.5.–4.6. He.6.9.–11.13. 1Pe.1.22.
6. ch.2.14.–4.2. Ex.35.26.–36.2. Is.43.26. Mat. 25.15, &c. Lu.19.13. Ac.8.17,18.–19.6. Ro.12. 6.8. 1Th.5.19. 1Ti.4.6,14. He.6.2. 1Pe.4. 10,11. 2Pe.1.12.–3.1. Jude 5.
7. Ps.119.80. Pr.2.7.–8.14. Mi.3.8. Zec.4.6. Lu. 8.35.–10.19.–15.17.–24.49.–15.17. Ac.1.8.–6.8. 9.22.–10.38.–20.24.–21.13.–26.11,25. Ro.5.5.–8.15. 1Co.2.4. 2Co.5.13,14. Ga.5.22. Col.1.8. He.2.15. 1Pe.1.22. 1Jn°.4.18.
ver.9,11,12,16. ch.23.9,11,12.–4.5,17. Ps.19.7.–119.46. Is.8.20.–51.7. Mar.8.38. Lu.9.26. Jn°.15.27.–19.35. Ac.5.41. Ro.1.16.–8.17,18, 36.–9.33.–16.25. 1Co.4.9.13. 2Co.6.7.–11.23.27. –12.9,10. Ep.3.1,13.–4.1,17. Phi.1.7.–3.10.–4.13. Col.1.11,21,24. 1Th.3.4. 1Ti.2.6. 1Pe.1.4. –4.13.15. 1Jn°.4.14.–5.11,12. Jude 24. Re.1. 2,9.–12.11.–19.10.
8. Is.14.26,27. Mat.11.25,26. Lu.10.21. Jn°.6.37.–10.28,29.–17.9,24. Ac.2.47.–15.18. Ro.3.20.–8.28,30.–9.11,24.–11.5,6.–16.25. 1Co.1.18.–3. 21,22. Ep.1.3,4,9,11.–2.5,8,9.–3.11. 1Th.4.7. 2Th.2.13,14. 1Ti.1.1. Tit.1.2.–3.4,5. He.3.1. 1Pe.1.15,16,20.–2.9,20,21. Re.13.8.–17.6.
10. ver.1. Is.25.7,8.–43.3.–45.15,21.–60.2,3. Ho. 13.14. Lu.2.11,31,32.–11.36.–13.7. Jn°.1.9.–4.42.–5.29,40.–11.25,26.–14.6.–20.31. Ac.5.31. –13.23. Ro.2.7.–3.31.–6.6.–5.17,18.–16.26. 1Co. 4.5.–15.53.55. 2Co.5.4. Ga.5.4. Ep.1.9,18. Col.1.26,27. Tit.1.3,4.–2.11,13.–3.2,18. He.2. 14,15.–10.32. 1Pe.1.18,21. 2Pe.1.3. 1Jn°.1.2. –4.14. Re.2.7.–18.1.–20.14.–22.1,2,14,17.
11. ch.1.17. Ac.9.15. Ep.3.7,8. 1Ti.1.7.
12. Believed; or, *trusted*. ver.5,8,18. ch.2.9.–3. 10.12.–4.8,16,17. Ps.9.10.–25.2.–31.5.–56.9. Is. 1.7.–12.2.–54.4. Na.1.7. Mat.7.22.–12.21.–24.36. Lu.10.12.–23.46. Jn°.6.39,40,44.–10.28.30.–17. 14,12,15. Ac.7.59.–9.16.–13.46,50.–14.5,6.–21.13, 27.–31.–22.21.24. Ro.1.16.–5.4,5.–9.33.–15.12,13. Ep.1.13,13.–3.1,8. Phi.1.20.–3.8,10,21. 1Th. 2.16.–5.4. 1Ti.6.20. He.2.18.–7.25.–12.2. 1Pe. 1.5,20,21.–4.16,19. Jude 24.
13. ver.14. ch.2.2.–3.14. Pr.3.18,21.–4.4.8,13.–8.14.–23.23. Ro.2.20.–6.17. Phi.1.27.–4.9. Col. 1.4. 1Th.5.21. 1Ti.1.10,14.–6.3. Tit.1.9.–2. 1,8. He.3.6.–4.14.–10.23. Jude 3. Re.2.25.–3.3,11.
14. ch.2.2. Lu.16.11. Jn°.14.17. Ro.3.2.–8.11.13. 1Co.3.16.–6.19.–9.17. 2Co.5.19,20.–6.16. Ga. 2.7. Ep.2.22.–5.18. Col.4.17. 1Th.5.19. 1Ti. 1.11.–6.20. 1Pe.1.22.
15. ch.4.10,16. Ac.16.6.–19.10,27,31.–20.16. 1Co. 16.19. Phi.2.21.
16. ver.8,18. ch.4.19. Ne.5.19.–13.14,22,31. Ps. 18.25.–37.26. Mat.5.7.–10.41,42.–25.35.40. Ac.28.20. 1Co.16.18. 2Co.9.12.14. Ep.6.20,22. Philc.7.20. He.6.10.–10.34.
17. Ac.28.30,31.
18. ver.13,16. ch.4.12. 1Ki.17.20. Ps.130.3,4. Mat. 25.34.40. Lu.1.72,78.–8.3. Ac.19.1. Ro.3.23,24. –6.15,23. 1Co.16.8. 2Co.9.1. Ep.2.4. 2Th.1.10. 1Ti.1.3. He.6.10. 1Pe.1.10. Re.2.1.

CHAP. II.

1. ch.1.2,7. Hag.2.4. 1Co.16.13. 2Co.12.9,10. Ep. 6.10. Phi.4.13. 1Ti.1.2,18. 2Pe.3.18.
2. Among; or, *by*. ver.24,25. ch.1.13,14.–3.10,14. Nu.12.7. 1Sa.2.35. Ezr.7.10,25. Ne.7.2. Ps.101.6. Pr.13.17. Je.23.28. Mal.2.7. Mat.13.52.–24.45. Lu.12.42.–16.10.12. 1Co.4.2. Col.1.7. 1Ti. 1.12,18.–2.2,9.–3.2.–4.6,14.–5.24.–6.12. Tit.1. 5,9. He.2.17.–3.2,3. Re.2.10.13.
3. ver.10. ch.1.8.–3.11.–4.5. 1Co.13.7. 2Co.1.6.–10.3,5. Ep.6.11,18. 1Ti.1.18. He.6.15.–10.32. –11.27.–12.2,3. Ja.1.12.
4. ch.4.10. De.20.5,7. Lu.8.14.–9.59,62. 1Co.7.22, 23.–9.25. 2Co.5.9. 1Th.2.4. 1Ti.6.9.12. 2Pe.2.20.
5. ch.4.7,8. Lu.13.24. 1Co.9.24,27. Phi.1.15. Col. 1.29. He.2.7,9.–12.4. Ja.1.12. 1Pe.5.4. Re.2.10. –3.11.–4.4,10.
6. The husbandman that laboureth, &c.; or, *The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits*. Is.28.24.26. Mat.9.37,38.–20.1.–21.33.41. Lu.10.2. Jn°.4.35.38. 1Co.3.6.9.–9.7.11,23. He.10.36.
7. Ge.41.38,39. Ex.36.1,2. Nu.26.16,17. De.4.39.–32.29. 1Ch.22.12–29.19. 2Ch.1.8.12. Ps.64.9.–119.73,125,144.–143.8,9. Pr.2.3,6.–24.32. Is.1.3.–5.12.–28.26. Da.1.17. Lu.9.44.–21.15.–24.45. Jn°.14.26.–16.13. Ac.7.10. 1Co.12.8. Ep.1.17,18. Phi.4.8. Col.1.9. He.3.1.–7.4.–12.3.–13.7. Ja. 1.5.–3.15,17. 1Jn°.5.20.
8. Mat.1.1. Lu.24.46. Ac.2.24,30.–13.23. Ro.1. 3,4.–2.16.–16.26. 1Co.15.1,4,11.20. 2Th.2.14. 1Ti.1.11.–2.7. He.12.2,3. Re.5.3.
9. ch.1.8,12,16. Ac.9.16.–28.31. Ep.3.1.–6.19,20. Phi.1.7,12,14. Col.4.3,18. 2Th.3.1. 1Pe.2.12, 14.–3.16.–4.15.
10. ver.3. Pr.8.35. Mat.24.22,24,31. Jn°.11.52.–17.9,24. Ro.2.7.–9.23. 1Co.9.22. 2Co.1.6.–4. 15,17. Ep.3.13. Col.1.24,27. 1Th.5.9. 2Th. 2.14. 1Ti.1.13,14. 1Pe.2.10.–5.10.
11. Jn°.14.19. Ro.6.5,8. 2Co.4.10.–13.4. Ga.2.19,20. Col.3.3,4. 1Th.4.17.–5.10. 1Ti.1.15.–3.1. Tit.3.8.
12. Pr.30.9. Mat.10.33.–19.28,29.–26.35,75. Mar. 8.18,38. Lu.9.26.–12.9. Ac.14.22. Ro.8.17. Phi. 1.28. 2Th.1.4,8. 1Pe.1.13.16.–4.13. 1Jn°.2.22,23. Jude 4. Re.1.6,9.–2.13.–3.8.–5.10.–20.4,6.
13. Nu.23.19. Is.25.1. Mat.24.35. Ro.3.3.–9.6. 1Th.5.24. 2Th.3.3. Tit.1.2. He.6.18.
14. ver.16,23,24. ch.1.6.–4.1. 1Sa.12.21. Je.2.8,11.–7.8.–16.19.–23.32,36. Hab.2.18. Mat.16.26. Ac. 13.10.–15.24. Ro.14.1. Ga.1.7. Ep.4.17. 1Th. 4.1. 2Th.3.6. 1Ti.1.4,6.–4.8.–5.21.–6.4,5,13. Tit.3.9.–11. He.13.9.
15. ver.14. Mat.13.52. Mar.4.33. Lu.12.42. Jn°. 21.15.17. Ac.2.22.–20.20,27. Ro.14.18.–16.10. 1Co.2.6.–3.1,2. 2Co.3.6.–4.2.–5.9,10.–6.3,4.–10.18. Ga.1.10. 1Th.2.4.–5.14. 1Ti.4.6,12.16. He.4.11.–5.11.14. 2Pe.1.10,15.–3.14.
16. ver.14. ch.3.13. Ezr.10.10. Ho.12.1. 1Co.5.6.–15.33. 2Th.2.7,8. 1Ti.4.7,17.–6.20. Tit.1.11, 14.–3.9. He.12.15. 2Pe.2.2,18. Re.13.3,14.
17. Canker; or, *gangrene*. Na.3.15. 1Ti.1.20. Ja.5.3.
18. ver.14. Mat.15.13.–22.29. Lu.8.13.–22.31,32. Ac.5.39. 1Co.11.19.–15.12. Col.3.1. 1Ti.1.19.–6.10,21. He.3.10. Ja.5.19. 1Jn°.2.19.
19. Sure; or, *steady*. Nu.6.27.–16.5. Job 28.28. Ps.1.6.–27.18.–34.14.–37.18,27,28.–112.6.–125. 1,2. Pr.3.7.–10.25. Is.14.32.–28.16.–63.19.–65.15. Na.1.7. Hag.2.3. Zec.4.7,9. Mat.7.24,25.–24.24–28.19. Mar.13.22. Lu.6.48.–13.27. Jn°. 10.14,28.30.–13.18. Ac.9.14.–11.26.–15.17. Ro. 8.28.31,35.–9.11.–11.28.–15.9,20. 1Co.1.2.–3.10, 11.–8.3. 2Co.7.1. Ga.4.9. Ep.2.20.–3.15.–4. 17,22,30.–5.1.–11. Col.2.5,8. 1Ti.6.19. Tit.2. 11,14. He.6.18,19.–11.10. 1Pe.1.3.–19. 2Pe.1. 4.10.–3.14. 1Jn°.2.19.–3.7.–10. Re.1.13.–3.8.–12.9.–17.8.–21.14.–22.4.
20. Ex.27.3. Ezr.1.6.–6.5. La.4.2. Da.5.2. Ro.9. 21.23. 1Co.3.9,16,17.–4.7. Ep.2.22. 1Ti.3.15. He.3.2.–6. 1Pe.2.5.
21. ver.20. ch.3.17. Ps.119.9. Is.1.25.–52.11. Mal. 3.5. Ac.9.15. 1Co.5.7. 2Co.7.1. Ep.2.10. Tit. 3.1,8,14. 1Pe.1.7,22. 1Jn°.3.3.
22. 1Ch.29.17,18. Ps.17.1.–66.18,19.–119.9. Pr. 6.5. Ec.11.9. Ac.9.14. Ro.14.17,19.–15.5,6. 1Co. 1.2,10.–6.18.–10.14.–14.1. 1Ti.1.5.–3.8.–4.12.–6.11. He.12.14. 1Pe.2.11.–3.11. 3Jn°.11.

Digitized by Google

23. ver. 14,16. 1 Ti. 1.4,7.—6.4,5. Ti. 3.9.
24. Patient; or, *forbearing*. De. 34.5. Jos 1.1. 2 Ch. 24.6. Is. 40.11. Da. 6.20. Mat. 12.19. Jn°. 6.52. Ac. 7.26.—15.2.—23.9. 2 Co. 10.14. Ga. 5.22. Ep. 4.2. Phi. 2.3,14. Co. 3.13. 1 Th. 2.7. 1 Ti. 3.2,3.—6.11. Ti. 1.1,7,9.—3.2. Ja. 1.1,19,20.—3.17.—4.2. 1 Pe. 3.8. Jude 3.
25. ch. 3.7. Je. 13.15,17.—26.12,15.—31.18,19,33. Eze. 11.19.—36.26,31. Zec. 12.10. Mat. 11.28.—21.32. Mar. 1.3,4,15. Jn°. 5.34. Ac. 2.38.—5.31.—8.22.—11.18.—20.21.—21.&c. Ga. 6.1. 1 Ti. 2.4.—6.11. Ja. 1.17. 1 Pe. 3.15. 1 Jn°. 5.16.
26. Recover; or, *awake*.—Taken captive; Gr. *taken alive*. Job 1.12.—2.6. Ps. 124.7. Is. 8.15.—28.13.—42.6,7.—49.25,26.—53.12. Mat. 12.28. Lu. 11.21. 22.—15.17.—22.31,32. Jn°. 13.2,27. Ac. 5.3.—26.18. 1 Co. 15.34. 2 Co. 2.11. Ep. 5.14. Co. 1.13. 2 Th. 2.9,12. 1 Ti. 1.20.—3.7.—6.9,10. 2 Pe. 2.18,20. Re. 12.9.—20.2,3.

CHAP. III.

1. [*A. D.* 66.] ch. 4.3. Ge. 49.1. Is. 2.2. Je. 48.47.—49.8,9. Eze. 38.16. Da. 7.8,20.25.—8.8.14.—10.14.—11.36.45.—12.1,7.11. Ho. 3.5. Mi. 4.1. 2 Th. 2.3.12. 1 Ti. 4.1.3. 2 Pe. 3.3. 1 Jn°. 2.18. Jude 18. Re. VIII.XVII.
2. ver. 4. Ps. 10.3.—49.6.—52.1. Pr. 16.17. Is. 10.15. Da. 7.25.—11.36. Mat. 15.6. Mar. 7.11. Lu. 12.15. Ac. 5.36. Ro. 1.29,30.—11.18.—15.1.3. 2 Co. 5.15. Phi. 2.21. Co. 3.5. 2 Th. 2.4. 1 Ti. 1.20.—6.3,4. Ja. 2.8.—4.6,16. 1 Pe. 5.5. 2 Pe. 2.3,12,14,15,18. Jude 10,11,16. Re. 13.1,5,6.—16.9,11,21.—18.12,13.
3. False accusers; or, *make-bates*. Ge. 49.7. 2 Sa. 21.1.3. Ps. 15.4.—22.6. Is. 53.3.—60.14. Eze. 17.15,19. Da. 8.23. Mat. 4.1.—10.21. Lu. 10.16.—16.14. Jn°. 6.70. Ro. 1.31. 1 Co. 7.5,9. 1 Th. 4.8. 1 Ti. 3.11. Tit. 2.3. Ja. 2.6. 2 Pe. 2.14,19.—3.3. Jude 16,18. Re. 12.15,17.—16.6.—17.6.
4. Ro. 11.20.—16.18. Phi. 3.18,19. 1 Ti. 5.6.—6.17. 2 Pe. 2.10,14,15. Jude 8,9.
5. ch. 2.16,23. Is. 29.13.—48.1,2.—58.1.3. Eze. 33.30.32. Mat. 7.15.—23.7,8. Ro. 2.20.24.—16.17,18. Ep. 4.14. 1 Th. 3.6,14. 1 Ti. 5.8.—6.5. Tit. 1.16.—3.10. 2 Jn°. 10.12.
6. Ps. 38.4. Is. 1.4. Mat. 11.28.—23.14. Mar. 4.19. 1 Co. 12.2. 1 Ti. 6.9. Tit. 1.11.—3.3. 2 Pe. 2.18.—3.17. Jude 4,16,18.
7. ch. 2.25.—4.3,4. De. 29.4. Pr. 14.6. Is. 30.10,11. Eze. 14.4.10. Mat. 13.11. Jn°. 3.20.—5.44.—12.49,43. 1 Co. 3.1.—4. Ep. 4.14. He. 5.11,12.
8. Reprobate; or, *of no judgment*. ch. 4.15. Ex. 7.11.—8.18. 1 Ki. 22.22,24. Je. 28.1,&c. Ac. 8.21.—13.8,11.—15.21. Ro. 1.28.—16.18. 2 Co. 11.13,15. Ga. 1.7,9.—2.4. Ep. 4.14. 2 Th. 2.9,11. 1 Ti. 1.19.—4.2.—6.5. Tit. 1.10,16. 2 Pe. 2.1,3,14. 1 Jn°. 2.18.—4.1. Jude 18,19. Re. 2.6,14,15,20.
9. ver. 8. Ex. 7.12.—8.19.—9.11. 1 Ki. 22.25. Ps. 76.10. Je. 28.15.17.—29.21.23,31,32.—37.19. Ac. 13.11.—19.15.17.
10. Thou hast, &c. or, *thou hast been a diligent follower of*. ver. 1,16,17. ch. 2.22.—4.3. Da. 1.8. Lu. 1.3. Ac. 2.42.—11.23.—20.13.—25.4. Ro. 16.17. 2 Co. 1.17.—6.4.—10. Ep. 4.14. Phi. 2.22. 1 Th. 1.5. 1 Ti. 1.3.—4.6,12.—6.11. Tit. 2.7. He. 13.9. 2 Pe. 1.5.7.—3.11. 2 Jn°. 9,10.
11. ch. 4.17,18. Ge. 48.16. 2 Sa. 22.1,49. Job 5.19. Ps. 34.19.—37.40.—91.2..6,14. Is. 41.10,14.—43.2. Je. 1.19. Da. 6.27. Ac. 9.16,23.25.—13.50.—14.2,5,19,21.—20.19,23.—21.32.—23.10,12.24.—25.3,4.—26.17,22. Ro. 8.35.37. 1 Co. 4.9.11. 2 Co. 1.8.10.—4.8.11.—11.23,28. He. 10.33,34. 2 Pe. 2.9.
12. Ps. 37.12.15. Mat. 5.10.12.—10.22.25.—16.24.—23.34. Mar. 10.30. Lu. 14.26,27. Jn°. 15.19.21.—16.2,33.—17.14,15. Ac. 14.22. 2 Co. 1.12. 1 Th. 3.3,4. 1 Ti. 2.2.—3.16.—6.3. Tit. 1.1.—2.12. He. 11.33,36. 1 Pe. 2.20,21.—3.14.—4.12,16.—5.9,10. 2 Pe. 3.11. Re. 1.9.—7.14.—12.4,7.10.
13. ver. 8. ch. 2.16,17. Job 12.16. Is. 44.20. Eze. 14.9,10. 2 Th. 2.6.11. 1 Ti. 4.1. 2 Pe. 2.20.—3.3. Re. 12.9.—13.14.—18.23.
14. ver. 15. ch. 1.13.—2.2. Ac. 17.31. Ro. 14.5. Co. 2.2. 1 Th. 1.5.—2.13. 1 Ti. 4.16. He. 6.11.—10.22.
15. ch. 1.5. 1 Sa. 2.18. 2 Ch. 24.3. Ps. 19.7.—71.17. Pr. 8.17.—22.6. Ec. 12.1. Da. 10.21. Mat. 22.29. Lu. 1.15.—2.40.—24.27,32,45. Jn°. 5.39,40. Ac. 10.43.—13.26,38.—17.2. Ro. 1.2.—16.26. 1 Co. 15.3. 1 Pe. 1.10.12. 2 Pe. 1.20,21.—3.16. 1 Jn°. 5.11.
16. ver. 10. ch. 2.25. De. 4.36. 2 Sa. 23.2. Ne. 9.20. Ps. 19.7.11.—119.9,11,97.101,130. Pr. 6.23.—15.10,31. Je. 23.22,32. Mi. 2.7. Mat. 13.52.—21.42.—22.31,32,43.—26.54,56. Mar. 12.24,36. Jn°. 3.20.—10.35. Ac. 1.16.—18.25.—20.20,27.—26.25. Ro. 2.20.—7.2.—15.4. 1 Co. 12.7. Ga. 3.8. Ep. 4.11.16.—5.11.13. He. 3.7.—4.12.—11.1. 2 Pe. 1.19.21.
17. Throughly furnished; or, *perfected*. ch. 2.21. Ne. 2.18. Ac. 9.36. 2 Co. 9.8. Ep. 2.10. 1 Ti. 6.11. Tit. 2.14.—3.1. He. 10.24.

CHAP. IV.

1. ver. 8. ch. 2.14. Ps. 50.6.—96.13.—98.9. Mat. 16.27.—25.31, &c. Lu. 19.12,15.—23.42. Jn°. 5.22.27. Ac. 10.42.—17.31. Ro. 2.16.—14.9.11. 1 Co. 4.4,5. 2 Co. 5.9,10. Co. 3.4. 1 Th. 4.15,16. 2 Th. 1.7.10. 1 Ti. 5.20,21.—6.13,14. Tit. 2.13. He. 9.27,28. 1 Pe. 1.7.—5.5.4. 2 Pe. 1.11,17. 1 Jn°. 2.28. Re. 1.7.—20.11,15.
2. ch. 2.24,25.—3.10. Ps. 40.9. Is. 61.1.3. Jon. 3.2. Lu. 4.18,19.—7.4.—9.60.—23.23. Jn°. 4.6.10,32,34. Ac. 12.5.—16.13,31.33.—20.7,18,21.—28.16,30. Ro. 10.15.—12.12. Co. 1.25,28. 1 Th. 2.11.—5.14. 1 Ti. 4.13,15,16.—5.20. Tit. 1.13.—2.15. He. 13.22.
3. ch. 3.1.6. 1 Ki. 18.22.—22.8,18. 2 Ch. 16.9,10.—18.4,8.—24.20,22.—25.15,16. Is. 28.12.—30.9.—41. Je. 5.31.—6.16,17.—18.18.—23.16.—27.9.—29.8. Eze. 33.32. Mi. 2.11. Am. 7.10,13. Lu. 6.26.—20.19. Jn°. 3.19.21.—8.45. Ac. 17.21. 1 Co. 2.14. Ga. 4.16. 2 Pe. 2.11.3.
4. ch. 1.15. Pr. 1.32. Zec. 7.11. Ac. 7.57. He. 12.25.
5. Make full proof of; or, *fulfil*. ch. 1.8.—2.3,10.—3.10,12. Is. 56.9,10.—62.6. Je. 6.17. Eze. 3.17.—33.2,7. Mar. 13.34,37. Lu. 12.37. Ac. 20.31.—21.8. Ro. 15.19. Ep. 4.11. Co. 1.25.—4.17. Th. 5.6. 1 Ti. 1.4. 1 Ti. 1.14. He. 13.17. 2 Pe. 1.16. Re. 3.2.
6. Ge. 48.21.—50.24. Nu. 27.12.17. De. 31.14. Jos. 23.14. Phi. 2.17. 2 Pe. 1.14.
7. ch. 23.14. Lu. 8.15.—11.28. Jn°. 4.34.—17.6. Ac. 13.25.—20.24. 1 Co. 9.24.27. Phi. 3.13,14. 1 Ti. 6.12,20. He. 12.1,2. Re. 3.8,10.
8. ver. 1. ch. 1.12,18.—2.5. Ge. 17.25. Ps. 7.11.—31.19. Pr. 4.9. Mal. 3.17. Mat. 6.20.—7.22.—24.36. Lu. 10.12. Ro. 2.5.—5.23. 1 Co. 9.25. 2 Co. 5.2. Col. 1.5. 1 Th. 1.10.—5.4. 2 Th. 1.5. 1 Ti. 6.19. Tit. 2.13. He. 9.28. Ja. 1.12. 1 Pe. 5.4. Re. 1.7.—2.10.20.—4.4,10.—19.11.
9. ver. 21. ch. 1.4.
10. ver. 16. ch. 1.15. Mat. 26.56. Lu. 9.61,62.—14.26,27,33.—16.17.—17.32. Ac. 13.13.—15.2,38.—16.13.—17.1,11,13.—18.23. 2 Co. 2.13.—7.6.—8.6,16. Ga. 1.2.—2.1.3. Phi. 2.21. Co. 4.14. 1 Ti. 6.10. Tit. 1.4. Philo. 24. 2 Pe. 2.15. 1 Jn°. 2.15,16.—5.4,5.
11. Ho. 14.4. Mat. 18.20.—20.16. Lu. 13.30. Ac. 12.12,25.—15.39.—16.10. Co. 4.10,14. Philo. 24. 1 Pe. 5.13.
12. Ac. 20.4,16,17,25. Ep. 6.21. Co. 4.7. 1 Ti. 1.3.
13. Ac. 16.8,11.—20.5,12. 1 Co. 4.11. 2 Co. 11.27.
14. 1 Sa. 24.12. 2 Sa. 3.39. Ps. 28.4.—119.5.29. Je. 15.15.—18.19.23. Ac. 19.33,34. 2 Th. 1.6. 1 Ti. 1.20. 1 Jn°. 5.16. Re. 6.10.—18.6,20.
15. Our words; or, *our preaching*. ch. 3.8. Mat. 10.16,17. Phi. 3.2.
16. ver. 10. Pa. 31.11.13. Mar. 14.50. Jn°. 16.32. Ac. 7.60.—22.1.—25.16. 1 Co. 9.3. 2 Co. 7.11. Phi. 1.7,17. 1 Pe. 3.15.
17. Ps. 22.21.—37.39,40.—109.31. Pr. 20.2.—28.15. Is. 41.10,14. Je. 2.30.—15.21.—20.11. Da. 6.22,27. Lu. 21.15. Ac. 9.15.—18.9,10.—23.11.—26.17,18.—27.23,24. Ro. 16.25. 2 Co. 12.9. Ep. 3.8. Phi. 1.12,14. He. 11.33. 1 Pe. 5.8.
18. ch. 1.12. Ge. 48.16. 1 Sa. 25.39. 1 Ch. 4.10. Ps. 37.23.—73.24.—92.10.—121.7. Mat. 6.13.—13.43.—25.34. Lu. 11.4.—12.32.—22.29. Jn°. 10.28.30.—17.13. Ro. 11.36.—16.37. 1 Co. 10.13. 2 Co. 1.10. Ga. 1.5. 1 Th. 5.28. 2 Th. 3.3. 1 Ti. 1.17.—6.16. He. 12.23.—13.21. 1 Pe. 1.5.—5.11. Jude 1,24,25.
19. ch. 1.16.18. Ac. 18.2,18,26. Ro. 16.3. 1 Co. 16.19.
20. Ac. 19.22.—20.4,15,17.—21.29. Ro. 16.23. Phi. 2.27.
21. ver. 9,13. ch. 1.4. Ro. 16.1.3. 1 Co. 16.20. 2 Co. 13.12. Phi. 4.22. 2 Jn°. 13. 3 Jn°. 14.
22. Mat. 26.25. Ro. 1.7.—16.20. 1 Co. 16.23. 2 Co. 13.14. Ga. 6.18. Ep. 6.24. Co. 4.18. 1 Ti. 6.21. Philo. 25. 1 Pe. 5.14. Re. 22.21.

Digitized by Google

them that call [a] on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions [c] avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, [β] patient,

25 In meekness [e] instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure [f] will give them repentance to the acknowledging [g] of the truth;

26 And *that* they may [γ] recover themselves out of the snare [i] of the devil, who are taken [δ] captive by him at his will.

CHAP. III.

THIS know also, that [m] in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For [e] men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, [η] false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors [r], heady, high-minded, [ιι] lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having [ιιι] a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are they which [y] creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now as Jannes and Jambres [a] withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men [b] of corrupt minds, [θ] reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, as their's also was.

10 But thou hast [κ] fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, long-suffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch [d], at Iconium [e], at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of *them* all [λ] the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being [l] deceived.

14 But continue [n] thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them;*

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which [o] are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All [p] Scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and [q] *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness;

17 That the man of God may be perfect [r], throughly [μ] furnished unto all good works.

CHAP. IV.

I CHARGE [s] *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall

A. D. 66.

a 1 Co. 1. 2.
b Re. 20. 12, 13
c ver. 16.
d Tit. 2. 15.
β or, *forbearing.*
e Ga. 6. 1.
f Ac. 8. 22.
g Ti. 1. 1.
γ *awake.*
h 1 Ti. 1. 4.
i 1 Ti. 3. 7.
δ c. 2. 3.
δ *alive.*
ζ or, *fulfil.*
l 1 Ti. 4. 12, 15.
m 1 Ti. 4. 1.
2 Pe. 3. 3.
1 Jo°. 2. 18.
Jude 17, 18.
n Ph. 1. 23.
2 Pe. 1. 14.
o Ro. 1. 29-31.
p 1 Ti. 6. 12.
q Ac. 20. 24.
η or, *makebates.*
r Pr. 23. 23.
Re. 3. 10.
s 1 Co. 9. 25.
1 Pe. 5. 4.
Re. 2. 10.
t 2 Pe. 2. 10, &c.
u Ph. 3. 19.
v 1 Co. 2. 9.
w Ti. 1. 16.
x 1 Jo°. 2. 15.
y Ti. 1. 11.
z Ti. 3. 12.
a Ex. 7. 11.
b 1 Ti. 6. 5.
θ or, *of no judgement.*
c Ps. 28. 4.
κ or, *been a diligent follower of.*
λ or, *preachings.*
d Ac. 13. 45, 50.
e Ac. 14. 5, 6, 19
f c. 1. 15.
g Ac. 7. 60.
h Ps. 34. 19.
i Mat. 10. 19.
Ac. 23. 11.
k Ps. 22. 21.
l 2 Th. 2. 11.
m Ps. 121. 7.
n c. 1. 13.
o Jo°. 5. 39.
p 2 Pe. 1. 21.
q Ro. 15. 4.
r Ps. 119. 98-100.
μ or, *perfected.*
s 1 Ti. 5. 21.
6. 13.
ν *Cæsar Nero*, or *the Emperor Nero.*

judge [t] the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, [u] rebuke, exhort, with all long-suffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables [h].

5 But watch thou in all things, [ι] endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make [ζ] full proof [i] of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure [κ] is at hand.

7 I have fought [p] a good fight, I have finished [q] *my* course, I have kept [r] the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown [s] of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them [ν] also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved [x] this present world, & is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee; for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus [z] have I sent to Ephesus.

13 The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, *but* especially the parchments.

14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord [a] reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our [λ] words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all [b] men forsook me: *I pray God* that it may not be laid [c] to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding the Lord [d] stood with me, & strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gentiles might hear: & I was delivered out of the mouth [e] of the lion.

18 And ye Lord [m] shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ *be* with thy spirit. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

The second *epistle* unto Timotheus, ordained ye first bishop of ye church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before [ν] Nero the second time.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

PAUL, a servant of God, & an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging [a] of the truth which [b] is after godliness;

2 [β] In hope of eternal life, which God, that [d] cannot lie, promised before [e] the world began;

3 But [f] hath in due times manifested his word through preaching [h], which is committed unto me, according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Titus, *mine* own son [i] after [k] common faith: Grace, mercy, & peace, from God [l] Father & [γ] Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order [ρ] the things that are [ζ] wanting, and ordain [τ] elders in every city, as I appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children, not accused of riot, or unruly.

7 For a bishop [x] must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good [η] men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding [a] fast the faithful word, [θ] as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers [c] and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped; who subvert [c] whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 One [δ] of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians *are* always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke [h] them sharply; that they may be sound in the faith,

14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables [i], and commandments of men that turn from the truth.

15 Unto [l] the pure all things *are* pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving *is* nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess [n] that they know God; but in works they deny *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work [μ] reprobate.

CHAP. II.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged [q] men be [ν] sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 The aged women likewise, that *they be* in behaviour as becometh [ξ] holiness, not [π] false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the [r] young women to be [ρ] sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 *To be* discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober [τ] minded:

7 In all things shewing thyself [t] a pattern of good works; in doctrine *shewing* uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound [u] speech that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 *Exhort* servants [b] to be obedient unto their own masters, & to please *them* well in all *things*; not [γ] answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that [f] they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace [l] of God that bringeth salvation [δ] hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us, that, denying [κ] ungodliness and worldly lusts [m], we [n] should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking [o] for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing [q] of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 Who gave [i] himself for us, that he might redeem us from all [t] iniquity, and purify [u] unto himself a peculiar [v] people, zealous [w] of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort; and rebuke with all authority. Let [y] no man despise thee.

CHAP. III.

PUT them in mind to be subject [z] to principalities & powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work.

2 To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, shewing all [δ] meekness unto all men.

3 For we [c] ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts & pleasures, living in malice & envy, hateful, *and* hating one another.

4 But after that [γ] kindness and [κ] love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 Not [δ] by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 Which he shed on us [λ] abundantly, through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 That, being justified [κ] by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 *This is* a faithful saying; and these things I will that thou affirm constantly; that they which have believed in God might be careful [m] to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But [o] avoid foolish questions, & genealogies, & contentions, & strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable & vain.

10 A man that is an heretic, after the first and second admonition [p] reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such, is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer, and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let ours also learn to [σ] maintain good [t] works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

A. D. 65.

a 2 Ti. 2. 25.
b Ep. 6. 5, &c.
c 1 Ti. 6. 3.
β or, *For.*
γ or, *gainsaying.*
d 1 Sa. 15. 29. He. 6. 18.
e Mat. 25. 34.
f Mat. 5. 16.
g 2 Ti. 1. 10.
h Ro. 10. 14, 15.
i Ro. 5. 15.
δ or, *to all men, hath appeared.*
k Ro. 8. 13.
l 1 Ti. 1. 1, 2.
m 1 Pe. 2. 11.
n Lu. 1. 75.
o 2 Pe. 3. 12.
p 1 Co. 11. 34.
q Re. 1. 7.
ζ or, *left undone.*
r Ac. 14. 23. 2 Ti. 2. 2.
s Ep. 5. 2.
t Ps. 130. 8.
u He. 9. 14.
v De. 7. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
w Ep. 2. 10.
x 1 Ti. 3. 2, &c.
y 1 Ti. 4. 12.
z Ro. 13. 1.
η or, *things.*
a 2 Th. 2. 15.
θ or, *in teaching.*
b Ep. 4. 2.
c 1 Co. 6. 11. 1 Pe. 4. 3.
d Ja. 1. 26.
e Mat. 23. 14.
κ or, *pity.*
f Ac. 17. 28.
g Ep. 2. 4, 8, 9.
h 2 Ti. 4. 2.
λ or, *richly.*
i 1 Ti. 1. 4.
k Ro. 3. 24.
l Ro. 14. 14, 20.
m ver. 1, 14.
n 2 Ti. 3. 5, 7.
o 2 Ti. 2. 23.
μ or, *void of judgment.*
p Mat. 18. 17.
q Pr. 16. 31.
ν or *vigilant.*
ξ or, *holy women.*
π or, *makebates.*
r 1 Ti. 5. 14.
ρ or, *wise.*
σ or, *profess honest trades.*
s ver. 8.
τ or *discreet.*
t 1 Ti. 4. 12.
u 1 Ti. 6. 3.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 65.] ch. 2.11,12. 1Ch. 6. 49. Jn°.10. 26,27. Ac. 13. 48. Ro. 1. 1. Ep. 2. 8. Phi. 1. 1. Col. 2. 2. 2Th. 2. 13, 14. 1Ti. 1. 5.–3. 16.–6. 3. 2Ti. 2. 25. 2Pe. 1. 3.–3. 11. 1Jn°. 2. 23.
2. In hope; or, *for hope.* ch. 2. 13.–3. 7. Nu. 23. 19. 1Sa. 15. 29. Pr. 8. 23.–31. Mat. 25. 34, 46. Mar. 10. 17, 30. Jn°. 3. 15, 16.–5. 39.–6. 54, 68.–10. 28.–17. 2, 24. Ac. 15. 18. Ro. 2. 7.–5. 2.–4.–6. 23.–16. 25. Col. 1. 27. 1Th. 5. 8. 1Ti. 2. 13.–6. 12, 19. 2Ti. 1. 1, 9.–2. 10, 13. He. 6. 17, 18. 1Pe. 1. 3, 4, 20.–23. 1Jn°. 2. 25.–3. 2, 3.–5. 11.–13, 20. Jude 21. Re. 13. 8.–17. 8.
3. ch. 2. 10, 13.–3. 4, 5. Is. 12. 2.–45. 15, 21. Da. 8. 23.–9. 24, 27.–10. 1.–11. 27. Hab. 2. 3. Mar. 13. 10.–16. 15. Ac. 7. 26.–10. 36. Ro. 5. 6.–10. 14, 15.–15. 19.–16. 26. 1Co. 9. 17. Ga. 3. 41. Ep. 1. 10.–2. 17.–3. 5.–8. Phi. 1. 13. Col. 1. 6, 23. 1Th. 2. 4. 1Ti. 1. 1, 11.–2. 3, 5.–7.–4. 10. 2Ti. 1. 10.–3. 11. Re. 14. 6.
4. Lu. 2. 11. Jn°. 4. 42. Ro. 1. 7, 12.–4. 13. 2Co. 2. 13.–4. 13.–7. 6, 13, 14.–8. 6, 16, 23.–12. 18. Ga. 2. 3. Ep. 1. 2. Col. 1. 2. 1Th. 1. 1. 2. 1Ti. 1. 2. 2Pe. 1. 1, 11.–2. 20.–3. 2, 18. 1Jn°. 4. 14. Jude 3.
5. Wanting; or, *left undone.* 1Ch. 6. 32. Ec. 12. 9. Is. 44. 7. Ac. 2. 11.–14. 23, 35.–27. 7, 12, 21. 1Co. 11. 34.–14. 30. Col. 2. 5. 1Ti. 1. 3. 2Ti. 2. 2.
6. ver. 10. Ge. 18. 19. Le. 21. 7, 14. 1Sa. 2. 11, 22, 29, 30.–3. 12, 13. Pr. 28. 7. Eze. 44. 22. Mal. 2. 15. Lu. 1. 5. 1Th. 5. 14. 1Ti. 3. 2.–7. 12.
7. ver. 5. ch. 2. 3. Ge. 49. 6. Lu. 10. 9. Pr. 14. 7.–15. 18.–16. 32.–31. 4, 5. Ec. 7. 9. Is. 28. 7.–56. 10.–12. Eze. 44. 21. Mat. 24. 45. Lu. 12. 42. 1Co. 4. 1, 2. Ep. 5. 18. Phi. 1. 1. 1Ti. 3. 1, 3, 8. 2Ti. 2. 24, 25. Ja. 1. 19, 20. 1Pe. 5. 2. 2Pe. 2. 10.–4. 10.
8. Good men; or, *good things.* ch. 2. 7. 1Sa. 18. 1. 1Ki. 5. 1, 7. Ps. 16. 3. Am. 5. 15. 2Co. 6. 4.–8. 1Th. 2. 10. 1Ti. 3. 2.–4. 12.–6. 11. 2Ti. 2. 22. 1Jn°. 3. 14.–5. 1.
9. As he hath; or, *teaching.* ver. 11. ch. 2. 1, 7, 8. Job 2. 3.–27. 6. Pr. 23. 23. Ac. 18. 28. 1Co. 14. 24. 1Th. 5. 21. 2Th. 2. 15. 1Ti. 1. 10, 15.–4. 9.–6. 3. 2Ti. 1. 13.–2. 2, 25.–4. 3. Jude 3. Re. 2. 25.–3. 3, 11.
10. Ac. 15. 1, 24. Ro. 16. 17, 18. 2Co. 11. 12, 15. Ga. 1. 6, 8.–2. 4.–3. 1.–4. 17, 21.–5. 1, 4. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 3. 2, 3. 2Th. 2. 10, 12. 1Ti. 1. 4, 8.–6. 3.–5. 2Ti. 3. 13.–4. 4. 2Pe. 2. 1, 2. 1Jn°. 2. 18.–4. 1. Re. 2. 6, 14.
11. ver. 7, 9. ch. 3. 10. Ps. 63. 11.–107. 42. Is. 56. 10, 11. Je. 8. 10. Eze. 13. 19.–16. 63. Mi. 3. 5, 11. Mat. 23. 14. Lu. 20. 40. Jn°. 10. 12. Ro. 3. 19. 2Co. 11. 10. 1Ti. 6. 5. 2Ti. 3. 6. 2Pe. 2. 1, 3.
12. Ac. 17. 28. Ro. 16. 18. 1Ti. 4. 2. 2Pe. 2. 12, 15. Jude 8, 13.
13. ch. 2. 2, 15. Le. 19. 17. Ps. 119. 80.–141. 5. Pr. 27. 5. 2Co. 7. 8, 12.–13. 10. 1Ti. 4. 6.–5. 20. 2Ti. 4. 2.
14. Is. 29. 13. Mat. 15. 9. Mar. 7. 7. Ga. 4. 9. Col. 2. 22. 1Ti. 1. 4.–7.–4. 7. 2Ti. 4. 4. He. 12. 25. 2Pe. 2. 22.
15. Pr. 21. 4. Hag. 2. 13. Zec. 7. 5, 6. Mat. 14. 18. Lu. 11. 39.–41. Ac. 10. 15. Ro. 14. 14, 20, 23. 1Co. 8. 7.–10. 23, 25, 31.–11. 27, 29. 1Ti. 4. 3, 4. He. 9. 14.–10. 22.
16. Reprobate; or, *void of judgment.* Nu. 24. 16. Isa. 15. 22. 24. Job 15. 16. Is. 29. 13.–48. 1. Je. 6. 30. Eze. 33. 31. He. 8. 8, 13. Ro. 1. 28.–2. 18, 21. Ep. 5. 6. 1Ti. 1. 9. 2Ti. 3. 5, 8. Jude 4. Re. 21. 8, 27.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 11.–14. ch. 1. 9.–3. 8. 1Ti. 1. 10.–6. 3. 2Ti. 1. 13.
2. Sober; or, *vigilant.* ver. 7. ch. 1. 8, 13. Le. 19. 23. Job 12. 12. Ps. 92. 13. Pr. 16. 31. Is. 65. 20. Mar. 5. 15. Lu. 8. 35. Ac. 24. 25. Ro. 12. 3. 1Co. 9. 25.–15. 34. 2Co. 5. 13. Ga. 5. 23. Phi. 4. 8. 1Th. 5. 6, 8. 1Ti. 1. 5.–3. 4, 8, 11. 1Pe. 1. 13.–4. 7.–5. 8. 2Pe. 1. 6.
3. Holiness; or, *holy women.*–False accusers; or, *make-bates.* v. 4. ch. 1. 7. Ro. 16. 2. Ep. 5. 3. 1Ti. 2. 9, 10.–3. 11.–5. 5, 10. 2Ti. 3. 3. He. 5. 12. 1Pe. 3. 5.
4. Sober; or, *wise.* ver. 2. 1Ti. 5. 2, 11, 14.
5. ver. 2. Ge. 3. 16.–16. 8, 9.–18. 9. 2Sa. 12. 14. Ps. 84. 10. Pr. 7. 11, 12.–31. 10.–31. Ac. 9. 36, 39. Ro. 9. 24. 1Co. 11. 3.–14. 34. Ep. 5. 22, 24, 33.–1. 34. Col. 3. 18. 1Ti. 2. 11.–5. 10, 13, 14.–6. 1. 1Pe. 3. 1, 5.
6. Sober-minded; or, *discreet.* ver. 2. Job 29. 8. Ec. 11. 9.–12. 1. Joel 2. 28. 1Pe. 5. 5. 1Jn°. 2. 13, 14.
7. ver. 2. 2Co. 1. 12.–2. 7.–4. 2.–8. 8. Ep. 6. 24. Phi. 1. 10. 1Ti. 4. 12. 1Pe. 5. 3.
8. Ne. 5. 5, 9. Mar. 12. 17, 28, 32, 34. Lu. 13. 17. Phi. 2. 14.–16. 2Th. 3. 14. 1Ti. 5. 14.–6. 3. 1Pe. 2. 12, 15.–3. 16.
9. Answering again; or, *gainsaying.* Ep. 5. 24.–6. 5, 8. Col. 3. 22, 25. 1Ti. 6. 1, 2. 1Pe. 2. 18, 25.
10. ch. 1. 3. Ge. 31. 37, 38.–31. 8, 9. 1Sa. 22. 14.–26. 23.

2Ki. 5. 20, 24. Ps. 101. 9. Is. 12. 2. Mat. 5. 16.–24. 45. Lu. 16. 6, 8, 10. Jn°. 12. 6. Ac. 5. 2, 3. 1Co. 4. 2. Ep. 4. 1. 1Pe. 1. 27.–2. 15, 16.–4. 8. 1Ti. 1. 1.–5. 17.–6. 1, 3. 1Pe. 2. 12.–3. 15, 16. 2Jn°. 9.
11. That bringeth salvation hath, &c.; or, *that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.* ch. 3. 4, 5. Ps. 8. 4, 11.–96. 1, 3, 10.–98. 1, 3.–CXVII. Is. 2. 2, 3.–45. 23.–49. 6.–52. 10.–60. 1, 3. Zec. 4. 7.–12. 10. Mat. 28. 19. Mar. 16. 15. Lu. 3. 6.–24. 47. Jn°. 1. 9, 14, 16, 17. Ac. 11. 23.–13. 43, 47.–20. 24. Ro. 4. 4, 5.–5. 2, 15, 20, 21.–10. 18.–11. 5, 6.–15. 9, 10. 2Co. 6. 1. Ga. 2. 1. Ep. 1. 6, 7.–2. 5, 8.–3. 6, 8. Col. 1. 6, 23. 2Th. 2. 16. 1Ti. 1. 14.–2. 4. 2Ti. 4. 17. He. 2. 9.–12. 15. 1Pe. 1. 10, 12.–5. 5, 12.
12. ver. 4. Pa. 4. 3.–105. 45. Is. 55. 6, 7. Eze. 18. 30, 31.–33. 14, 15.–36. 27. Mat. 3. 8, 10.–5. 19, 20.–16. 24.–28. 20. Lu. 1. 6, 75.–3. 9, 13. Jn°. 6. 45.–14. 30.–17. 14, 15. Ac. 24. 16. 25. Ro. 6. 4, 6, 12, 19.–8. 8, 16.–12. 2.–13. 12, 13. 1Co. 6. 9, 11. 2Co. 1. 12.–7. 1. Ga. 1. 4.–5. 24. Ep. 1. 4.–2. 2.–4. 22, 25. Col. 1. 22.–3. 5, 9. 1Th. 4. 7, 9.–8. 11. 1Ti. 4. 12. 2Ti. 4. 10. He. 10. 31. Ja. 4. 8.–10. 1Pe. 1. 14, 15.–2. 12.–4. 2, 3. 2Pe. 1. 4, 8.–2. 9, 20, 22.–3. 11. 1Jn°. 2. 6, 15.–1. 7, 27.–3. 19.
13. ch. 1. 2.–3. 4, 6, 7. Job 19. 25, 27. Is. 25. 9. Mat. 16. 27.–25. 31.–26. 64. Mar. 8. 38.–14. 62. Ac. 24. 15. Ro. 5. 5.–8. 24, 25.–15. 13. 1Co. 1. 7. 2Co. 4. 4, 6. Phi. 3. 20, 21. Col. 1. 5, 23, 27.–3. 4. 2Th. 2. 16. 1Ti. 6. 13, 14. 2Ti. 4. 1, 3, 8. He. 6. 18, 19.–9. 28. 1Pe. 1. 3, 7. 2Pe. 3. 12.–1, 18. 1Jn°. 3. 2, 3.–4. 14.
14. ver. 7. ch. 3. 8. Ge. 48. 16. Ex. 15. 16.–19. 5, 6. Nu. 23. 9. De. 7. 6.–14. 2.–26. 18. Ps. 130. 8.–135. 4. Eze. 36. 25. Mal. 3. 3. Mat. 1. 21.–3. 12.–26. 28. Jn°. 6. 51.–10. 15. Ac. 9. 36.–15. 9, 14. Ro. 11. 26, 27.–14. 7, 8. 2Co. 5. 14, 15. Ga. 1. 4.–2. 20.–3. 13. Ep. 2. 10.–5. 2, 23, 27. 1Ti. 1. 15.–2. 6, 10.–6. 18. He. 9. 4, 14.–10. 24. Ja. 4. 8. 1Pe. 1. 22.–2. 9, 12.–3. 18. 1Jn°. 3. 3. Re. 1. 5.
15. ch. 1. 13. Mat. 7. 29. Mar. 1. 22, 27. Lu. 4. 36. 1Ti. 4. 12.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 8, 14. ch. 2. 14. De. 17. 12. Pr. 24. 21. Ec. 8. 2, 5.–10. 4. Is. 43. 26. Je. 27. 17. Mat. 22. 21.–23. 23. Ro. 13. 1, 7. 1Co. 15. 58. Ga. 6. 9, 10. Ep. 2. 10. Phi. 1. 11. Col. 1. 10. 1Ti. 1. 2.–4. 6.–5. 10. 2Ti. 1. 6.–2. 21. He. 13. 21. 1Pe. 2. 13, 17. 2Pe. 1. 12.–3. 1, 2. Jude 5.
2. 2Sa. 22. 36. Ps. 140. 11. Pr. 6. 19.–19. 19.–25. 24. Is. 40. 11. Mat. 11. 29. Ac. 23. 5. 1Co. 6. 10.–9. 19. 2Co. 10. 1.–12. 10. Ga. 5. 22.–6. 1, 10. Ep. 4. 2, 31. Phi. 4. 5. Col. 3. 12, 13. 1Th. 2. 7.–5. 14, 15. 1Ti. 3. 3, 11. 2Ti. 2. 24, 25. Ja. 1. 19, 20.–3. 17.–4. 11. 1Pe. 2. 1, 7.–3. 8, 10.–4. 4. 2Pe. 2. 10. Jude 8, 10.
3. Ps. 36. 2. Pr. 1. 22, 23.–8. 5.–9. 6. Is. 44. 20. Ob. 3. Mat. 21. 29. Lu. 21. 8. Jn°. 8. 33. Ac. 9. 1, 6.–26. 19, 20. Ro. 1. 29, 31.–3. 9, 20.–6. 17, 22. 1Co. 6. 9.–11. 2Co. 12. 20. Ga. 6. 3. Ep. 2. 1, 3. Col. 1. 21.–3. 7. 2Ti. 3. 2, 3. Ja. 1. 26. 1Pe. 1. 14.–4. 1, 3. Re. 12. 9.
4. Love; or, *pity.* ch. 1. 3.–2. 10, 11. Ro. 5. 20, 21. Ep. 2. 4, 10. 1Ti. 1. 1.–2. 3.–4. 10. 2Ti. 1. 10. He. 9. 26.
5. ver. 4. Job 9. 20.–15. 14.–25. 4. Ps. 51. 10.–62. 12.–86. 5, 15.–130. 7.–143. 2. Pr. 1. 3. Is. 57. 12. Mi. 7. 18. Lu. 1. 50, 54, 72, 78.–10. 27.–29. Jn°. 3. 3, 5. Ro. 3. 20, 28.–4. 5.–9. 11, 16, 30.–11. 6.–12. 2. 1Co. 6. 11. Ga. 2. 16.–3. 16, 21. Ep. 1. 6, 7.–2. 4, 8, 9.–4. 23.–5. 26. Col. 3. 10. 2Ti. 1. 9. He. 4. 16.–6. 6. 1Pe. 1. 3.–2. 10.–3. 21.
6. Abundantly; Gr. *richly.* ch. 1. 4. Pr. 1. 23. Is. 32. 15.–44. 3. Eze. 36. 25. Joel 2. 28. Jn°. 1. 16.–4. 10.–7. 37.–14. 16, 17.–16. 7. Ac. 2. 33.–10. 45. Ro. 5. 5.–8. 2. Ep. 2. 4.–3. 8.
7. ch. 1. 2.–2. 11, 13. Ro. 3. 24, 28.–4. 4, 16.–5. 1, 2, 15, 21.–8.–8. 17, 23, 24.–11. 6. 1Co. 6. 11. Ga. 2. 16.–3. 29.–4. 7. He. 6. 17.–11. 7, 9. Ja. 2. 15. 1Pe. 3. 7.
8. ver. 1, 14. ch. 1. 9.–2. 14. Job 22. 3.–35. 7, 8. Ps. 16. 2, 3. Pr. 21. 28. Ju°. 5. 24.–12. 44. Ac. 12. 15. Ro. 4. 5. 2Co. 4. 13.–9. 12, 15. 1Ti. 1. 15. Phile. 11. 1Pe. 1. 21.
9. ch. 1. 14. Job 15. 3. 1Ti. 1. 4, 7.–4. 7. 2Ti. 2. 14, 23.
10. Mat. 18. 15, 17. Ro. 16. 17. 1Co. 5. 4, 13.–11. 19. 2Co. 13. 2. Ga. 5. 12, 20. 2Th. 3. 6, 14. 2Pe. 2. 1. 2Jn°. 10.
11. ch. 1. 11. Mat. 26. 25, 28. Lu. 7. 30.–19. 22. Jn°. 3. 18. Ac. 13. 46.–15. 24. Ro. 3. 19. 1Ti. 1. 19, 20. He. 10. 26.
12. Ac. 20. 4. 1Co. 16. 8, 9. 2Ti. 4. 9, 12, 21.
13. Mat. 22. 35. Lu. 7. 30.–10. 25.–11. 45, 46, 52.–14. 3. Ac. 18. 24.–21. 5.–28. 10. Ro. 15. 24. 1Co. 16. 11.
14. Maintain good works; or, *profess honest trades.* Is. 61. 3. Mat. 7. 19.–21. 19. Lu. 13. 6, 8. Jn°. 15. 8, 16. Ac. 18. 3.–20. 35. Ro. 15. 28. Ep. 4. 28. Phi. 1. 11.–4. 17. Col. 1. 10. 1Th. 2. 9. 2Th. 3. 8. He. 6. 6, 12. 2Pe. 1. 8.
15. Ro. 16. 1, 24. 1Co. 16. 23. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 6. 23, 24. 1Ti. 1. 5. 2Ti. 4. 22. Phile. 5. He. 13. 25. 2Jn°. 1, 2. 3Jn°. 1.

Digitized by Google

PHILEMON.

1. ver. 9, 24. 1 Co. 3. 9. 2 Co. 1. 1. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1. –6. 20. Phi. 4. 3. Co. 1. 1.–4. 11. 1 Th. 3. 2. 2 Th. 1. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 8.
2. Ro. 16. 5. 1 Co. 16. 19. Phi. 2. 25. Co. 4. 15, 17. 2 Ti. 2. 3, 4.
3. Ro. 1. 7. 2 Co. 13. 14. Ep. 1. 2.
4. Ro. 1. 8. Ep. 1. 16. Phi. 1. 3. Co. 1. 3. 1 Th. 1. 2. 2 Th. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 1. 3.
5. Ps. 16. 3. Ac. 9. 39–41. Ro. 12. 13.–15. 25, 26. 1 Co. 16. 1. Ga. 5. 6. Ep. 1. 15. Co. 1. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 23.–5. 1, 2.
6. Mat. 5. 16. 1 Co. 14. 25. 2 Co. 9. 12..14. Phi. 1. 9, 11. Ti. 3. 14. He. 6. 10. 1 Pe. 2. 12.–3. 8, 16.
7. ver. 20. 2 Co. 7. 13. 1 Th. 1. 3.–2. 6, 13, 19.–3. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 16. 2 Jn°. 4. 3 Jn°. 3..6.
8. 2 Co. 3. 12.–10. 1, 2, 8.–11. 21. 2 Th. 2. 1, 6.
9. ver. 1. Ps. 71. 9, 18. Pr. 16. 31. Is. 46. 4. Ro. 12. 1. 2 Co. 5. 20.–6. 1. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1. He. 13. 19. 1 Pe. 2. 11.
10. 2 Sa. 9. 1..7.–18. 5.–19. 37, 38. Mar. 9. 17. 1 Co. 4. 15. Ga. 4. 19. Co. 4. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 2. Tit. 1. 4.
11. Job 30. 1, 2. Mat. 25. 30. Lu. 15. 24, 32.–17. 10. Ro. 3. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 11.
12. De. 13. 6. 2 Sa. 16. 11. Je. 31. 20. Mat. 6. 14, 15.–18. 21..25. Mar. 11. 25. Lu. 15. 20. Ep. 4. 32.
13. ver. 1. 1 Co. 16. 17. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1. Phi. 2. 30.
14. ver. 8, 9. 1 Ch. 29. 17. Ps. 110. 3. 1 Co. 9. 17. 2 Co. 1. 24.–8. 12.–9. 5, 7. 1 Pe. 5. 2, 3.
15. Ge. 45. 5..8.–50. 20. Ps. 76. 10. Is. 10. 7. Ac. 4. 28.
16. Ge. 45. 5, 8. Mat. 23. 8. Ac. 9. 17. Ga. 3. 28, 29. Ep. 6. 5..7. Co. 3. 22. 1 Ti. 6. 2. He. 3. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 22, 23. 1 Jn°. 5. 1.
17. ver. 10, 12. Mat. 10. 40.–12. 48..50.–18. 5–25. 40. Ac. 16. 15. 2 Co. 8. 23. Ep. 3. 6. Phi. 1. 7. 1 Ti. 6. 2. He. 3. 1, 14. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 5. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.
18. Is. 53. 4..7. 1 Co. 4. 15.–9. 1, 2.–16. 21, 22. 2 Co. 3. 2. Ga. 5. 2.–6. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 2. Tit. 1. 4. Ja. 5. 19, 20.
20. ver. 7, 12. 2 Co. 2. 2.–7. 4..7, 13. Phi. 1. 8.–2. 1, 2.–4. 1. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20.–3. 7..9. He. 13. 17. 1 Jn°. 3. 17. 3 Jn°. 4.
21. 2 Co. 2. 3.–7. 16.–8. 22. Ga. 5. 10. 2 Th. 3. 4.
22. Ac. 28. 23. Ro. 15. 24, 30..32. 2 Co. 1. 11. Phi. 1. 19, 25, 26.–2. 24. He. 13. 23. Ja. 5. 16. 2 Jn°. 12. 3 Jn°. 14.
23. Ro. 16. 7. Co. 1. 7.–4. 10, 12.
24. ver. 1, 2. Ac 12. 12, 25.–13. 13.–15. 37..39.–19. 29.–27. 2. 2 Co. 8. 23. Phi. 2. 25.–4. 3. Co. 4. 10, 14. 2 Ti. 4. 10, 11. 3 Jn°. 8.
25. Ro. 16. 20, 24. 2 Ti. 4. 22.

Digitized by Google

The Epistle of PAUL to PHILEMON.

PAUL, a prisoner[b] of Jesus Christ, and Timothy *our* brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, & fellow-labourer[c],
2 And to *our* beloved Apphia, and Archippus[d] our fellow-soldier, and to the church[f] in thy house:
3 Grace[g] to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
4 I thank[i] my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,
5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;
6 That[m] the communication of thy faith may become effectual[o] by the acknowledging of every[p] good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.
7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed[q] by thee, brother.
8 Wherefore, though[r] I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,
9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee*, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ;
10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus[w], whom I have begotten[x] in my bonds:
11 Which[z] in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:
12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:
13 Whom I would have retained with

A. D. 64.

a 1 Co. 16, 17. Ph. 2. 30.
b Ep. 3. 1.
c Ph. 2. 25.
d Co. 4. 17.
e 2 Co. 9. 7.
f Ro. 16. 5.
g Ge. 45. 5-8.
h Ep. 1. 2.
i Ep. 1. 16.
k Mat. 23. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 2.
l Co. 3. 22.
m Ph. 1. 9-11.
n 2 Co. 8. 23.
o Ja. 2. 14, 17.
p Ph. 4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 5-8.
q 2 Co. 7. 13. 2 Ti. 1. 16.
r 1 Th. 2. 6.
s ver. 7.
t 2 Co. 7. 16.
u Ph. 2. 24.
v 2 Co. 1. 11.
w Col. 4. 9.
x 1 Co. 4. 15.
y Co. 1. 7.
z 1 Pe. 2 10.
a Ac. 12. 12, 25.
b Ac. 19. 29.
c 2 Ti. 4. 11.
d 2 Ti. 4. 22.

me, that[a] in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:
14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly[e].
15 For[s] perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;
16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother[k] beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh[l], and in the Lord?
17 If thou count me therefore a partner[n], receive him as myself.
18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth *thee* ought, put that on mine account;
19 I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it:* albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.
20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of[t] thee in the Lord: refresh[t] my bowels in the Lord.
21 Having confidence[v] in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.
22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I[w] trust that through[v] your prayers I shall be given unto you.
23 There salute thee Epaphras[y], my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus,
24 Marcus[a], Aristarchus[b], Demas[c], Lucas, my fellow-labourers.
25 The[d] grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

GOD, who[a] at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath in these last days spoken[b] unto us by *his* Son, whom he hath appointed heir[d] of all things, by whom[e] also he made the worlds;

3 Who[f] being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, & upholding all things by the word of his power, when[g] he had by himself purged our sins, sat down[h] on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of y[e] angels said he at any time,[i] Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again,[n] I will be to him a Father, & he shall be to me a Son?

6 [δ] And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, And[γ] let all y[e] angels of God worship him.

7 And[ζ] of the angels he saith,[l] Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto y[e] Son *he saith*,[v] Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness *η is* y[e] sceptre of thy kingdom:

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And,[a] Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; & y[e] heavens are y[e] works of thine hands:

11 They shall perish, but thou remainest: and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art y[e] same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time,[r] Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all ministering[ξ] spirits, sent forth[b] to minister for them who shall be heirs[t] of salvation?

CHAP. II.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should[κ] let *them* slip.

2 For if y[e] word spoken by angels[l] was stedfast, and[m] every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 How[n] shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which[a] at y[e] first began to be spoken by the Lord, & was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him*;

4 God[q] also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and[μ] gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

A. D. 61.

a Nu. 12. 6, 8.
b De. 18. 15.
c Ps. 8. 4, &c.
d Ps. 2. 8.
e Jn°. 1. 3.
β or, *a little while inferior to.*
f Jn°. 1. 14. Co. 1. 15-17.
g c. 7. 27. 9. 12-14.
h Ps. 110. 1. Ep. 1. 20, 21.
i 1 Co. 15. 24.
k Ph. 2. 8, 9.
γ or, *by.*
l Ps. 2. 7.
m Ac. 2. 33.
n 2 Sa. 7. 14.
o Jn°. 3. 16.
δ or, *when he bringeth again.*
p Lu. 24. 26, 46.
q Ro. 11. 36.
r Ps. 97. 7.
ζ *unto.*
s Ps. 104. 4.
t Is. 55. 4.
u Lu. 13. 32. c. 5. 8-9.
v Ps. 45. 6, 7.
w Jn°. 17. 21.
η *rightness, or straitness.*
x Ps. 22. 22.
y Ps. 18. 2. Is. 12. 2.
z Is. 8. 18.
a Ps. 102. 25.
b Jn°. 17. 6-12
c Jn°. 1. 14.
d 1 Co. 15. 54.
e Lu. 1. 74.
f Ps. 110. 1.
θ *he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.*
g Ps. 103. 21. Da. 7. 10.
h Ge. 19. 15, 16 Ps. 34. 7.
i Ro. 8. 17.
k c. 4. 15, 16.
κ *run out, as leaking vessels.*
l Ac. 7. 53.
m Nu. 15. 31.
n c. 4. 1, 11.
o Mar. 1. 14.
p c. 4. 14.
λ *made.*
q Ac. 14. 3.
r Nu. 12. 7.
μ or, *distributions.*

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying,[c] What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him[β] a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But[i] now we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jesus, who[k] was made a little lower than the angels,[γ] for the suffering of death, crowned[m] with glory & honour; that he[o] by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

10 For it became[p] him, for[q] whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain[r] of their salvation[u] perfect through sufferings.

11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all[w] of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren;

12 Saying[x], I will declare thy name unto my brethren; in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, [y] I will put my trust in him. And again, [z] Behold I and the children which[b] God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh & blood, he[c] also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death[d] he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through[e] fear of death were all their life-time subject to bondage.

16 For verily[θ] he took not on *him the nature of* angels; but he took on *him* the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful[k] and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people:

18 For in that he himself hath suffered, being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAP. III.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest[p] of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that[λ] appointed him, as also Moses[r] *was faithful* in all his house.

3 For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 64.] Ge. 3. 15.–6. 3, 13, &c.–8. 15, &c.–9. 1, &c.–12. 1.–3.–26. 2.–5.–28. 12.–15.–32. 24.–30.–46. 2.–4. Ex. 3. 1, &c. Nu. 12. 6.–8. Joel 2. 28. Lu. 1. 55, 72.–24. 27, 44. Jn°. 7. 22. Ac. 13. 32.–28. 23. 1 Pe. 1. 10.–12. 2 Pe. 1. 20, 21.
2. ver. 5, 8. ch. 23. 8, 9.–5. 8.–7. 3. Ge. 49. 1. Nu. 24. 14. De. 4. 29–31. 29. Ps. 2. 6.–9. Pr. 8. 22.–31. Is. 2. 2.–9. 6, 7.–44. 24.–45. 12, 18.–53. 10. 12. Je. 30. 24.–48. 47. Eze. 38. 16. Da. 2. 28.–10. 14. Ho. 3. 5. Mi. 4. 1. Mat. 3. 17.–17. 5.–21. 38.–26. 63.–28. 18. Mar. 1. 1.–12. 6. Lu. 12. 6. Jn°. 1. 3, 14, 17, 18, 35.–3. 16, 33.–13. 3.–15. 15.–16. 15.–17. 2. Ac. 2. 17.–10. 36. Ro. 1. 4.–8. 7, 17. 1 Co. 8. 6.–15. 25.–27. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 1. 10, 20.–23.–3. 9. Phi. 2. 9, 11. Col. 1. 16.–18. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 2 Pe. 3. 3. Jude 18.
3. ch. 4. 14.–7. 26, 27.–8. 1.–9. 12, 14, 16, 26. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Job 37. 22. Ps. 75. 3.–110. 1. Ec. 8. 4. Mi. 5. 4. Mat. 22. 44. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 20. 42, 43. Jn°. 1. 4, 14, 29.–14. 9, 10. Ac. 2. 33.–7. 50. Ro. 1. 16.–8. 34. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6, 7. Ep. 1. 20.–22. Col. 1. 15, 17.–3. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 21. 2 Pe. 1. 16. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.–3. 5. Jude 25. Re. 3. 21.–4. 11.
4. ver. 9. ch. 2. 9. Ps. 2. 7, 8. Ep. 1. 21. Phi. 2. 9.–11. Col. 11. 8.–2. 10. 2 Th. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 5. 11, 12.
5. ch. 5. 5. 2 Sa. 7. 14. 1 Ch. 17. 13.–22. 10.–28. 6. Ps. 2. 7.–89. 26, 27. Ac. 13. 33.
6. And again when he bringeth: or, *when he bringeth again.* ver. 5. De. 32. 43. Ps. 97. 7.–98. 7. Pr. 8. 24, 25. Lu. 2. 14. Jn°. 1. 14, 18.–3. 16. Ro. 8. 29. Col. 1. 15, 18. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 1 Jn°. 4. 9. Re. 1. 5.–5. 9, 12.
7. And of the; or, *And unto the.* ver. 14. 2 Ki. 2. 11.–6. 17. Ps. 104. 4, 14. Is. 6. 2. Eze. 1. 13, 14. Da. 7. 10. Zec. 6. 5.
8. Righteousness: Gr. *rightness;* or, *straightness.* ch. 3. 4. 2 Sa. 23. 3. Ps. 44. 6.–45. 6, 7.–72. 1, 4, 7, 11.–99. 4.–145. 13. Is. 7. 14.–9. 6, 7.–32. 1, 2.–45. 21, 22, 25. Je. 2. 3, 6.–23. 5.–33. 15. Da. 2. 44.–7. 14. Ho. 1. 7. Zec. 9. 9.–13. 9. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 1. 23. Lu. 1. 16, 17. Jn°. 10. 30, 33.–20. 28. Ro. 9. 5. 2 Co. 15. 25. Tit. 2. 13, 14. 2 Pe. 1. 11. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.
9. ch. 2. 11.–7. 26. Ps. 2. 2, 6.–11. 5.–23. 5.–33. 5.–37. 28.–40. 8.–45. 7.–89. 20, 26.–119. 104, 128. Pr. 8. 13. Is. 61. 1, 3, 8. Am. 5. 15. Zec. 8. 17. Lu. 4. 18. Jn°. 1. 41.–3. 34.–20. 17. Ac. 4. 27.–10. 38. Ro. 12. 9.–15. 13. 1 Co. 1. 9. 2 Co. 11. 31. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 3. 1 Jn°. 1. 3. Re. 2. 6, 7, 15.
10. Ge. 1. 1. De. 4. 19. Ps. 8. 3, 4.–19. 1.–102. 25.–27. Pr. 8. 20. Is. 42. 5.–48. 13.–51. 13.–64. 8. Je. 32. 17. Zec. 12. 1. Jn°. 1. 1, 3. Re. 3. 14.
11. ch. 12. 27. Ps. 10. 16.–99. 10.–90. 2. Is. 12. 4.–34. 4.–41. 4.–44. 6.–50. 9.–51. 6, 8.–65. 17. Mat. 24. 35. Mar. 13. 31. Lu. 21. 33. 2 Pe. 3. 7.–10. Re. 1. 11, 17, 18.–2. 8.–20. 11.–21. 1.
12. ch. 13. 8. Ex. 3. 14. Ps. 90. 4. Jn°. 8. 58. Ja. 1. 17.
13. ver. 3, 5. ch. 10. 12. Ps. 21. 8, 9.–110. 1.–90. 1.–132. 18. Is. 63. 3, 6. Mat. 22. 44. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 10. 27.–20. 42. Ac. 2. 34, 36.–7. 55. 1 Co. 15. 25, 26. Re. 19. 11, 21.
14. ch. 6. 12, 17.–8. 6.–10. 11. Ge. 19. 16.–32. 1, 2, 24. 1 Ki. 22. 10. Job 1. 6. Ps. 24. 11.–34. 7.–91. 11, 12.–103. 20, 21.–104. 4. Is. 6. 2, 3. Da. 3. 28.–6. 22.–7. 10.–9. 21.–23.–10. 11, 12. Mat. 1. 20.–2. 13.–21. 31.–25. 34.–30. 41, 49, 50.–18. 10. Lu. 1. 19, 23.–2. 9, 13.–16. 22. Ac. 5. 10.–10. 3, 4.–11. 22.–12. 7, 23.–13. 2.–16. 26.–27. 23. Ro. 8. 17.–13. 6.–15. 26, 27. 2 Co. 6. 12. Ga. 3. 7, 9, 29. Ep. 3. 6. Phi. 2. 17, 25. 2 Th. 1. 7. Tit. 3. 7. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 1, 12.–3. 7. Jude 14. Re. 5. 6.

CHAP. II.

1. Let them slip: Gr. *run out as leaking vessels.* ver. 2, 4. ch. 1. 1, 2.–12. 5, 25, 26. De. 4. 9, 22.–32. 46, 47. Jos. 23. 11, 12. 1 Ch. 22. 13. Ps. 119. 9. Pr. 2. 1, 6.–3. 21.–4. 1, 4, 20, 22.–7. 1, 2. Hag. 1. 6.–2. 16. Mat. 16. 9. Mar. 8. 18. Lu. 8. 15.–9. 44. 2 Pe. 1. 12, 13, 15.–3. 1.
2. ch. 10. 28, 35.–11. 6, 26. Ex. 32. 27, 28. Le. 10. 1, 2.–24. 14.–16. Nu. 11. 33.–14. 28.–37.–15. 30.–36.–16. 31.–35, 49.–20. 11, 12.–21. 6.–25. 9. De. 4. 3, 4.–17. 2, 5, 12.–27. 26.–33. 2. Ps. 68. 17. Ac. 7. 53. 1 Co. 10. 5.–12. Ga. 3. 19. Jude 5.
3. ch. 1. 2.–5. 9.–7. 25, 26.–10. 28, 29.–12. 25. Is. 12. 2.–20. 6.–51. 5, 8.–62. 11. Eze. 17. 15, 18. Mat. 4. 17.–16. 15, 19.–23, 33. Mar. 1. 14.–16. 15, 20. Lu. 1. 2, 69.–24. 19, 47, 48. Jn°. 3. 16, 18.–15. 27. Ac. 1. 42.–2. 22.–4. 12.–10. 20, 22. Ro. 2. 3. 1 Th. 5. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 15. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 4. 17, 18. Re. 6. 16, 17.–7. 10.
4. Gifts; or, *distributions.* Da. 4. 35. Mar. 16. 26. Jn°. 15. 26. Ac. 2. 22, 32, 33, 43.–3. 15, 16.–4. 10.–14. 3.–19. 11, 12. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 2. 4.–12. 4, 11. Ep. 1. 5, 9.–4. 8, 11.
5. ch. 6. 5. Re. 11. 15.
6. ch. 4. 4.–5. 6. Ge. 1. 24. Job 7. 17, 18.–15. 11.–25. 6. Ps. 8. 4, 8.–144. 3.–146. 3, 4. Is. 51. 12.–60. 17. Lu. 1. 68, 78.–7. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 11.
7. A little lower than; or, *a little while inferior to.* ver. 9.
8. ver. 5. ch. 1. 13. Job 39. 1.–12.–XLI. Ps. 2. 6. Da. 7. 14. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 3. 35.–13. 3. 1 Co. 15. 25, 27. Ep. 1. 21, 22. Phi. 2. 9, 11. 1 Pe. 3. 22. Re. 1. 5, 18.–5. 11, 13.
9. For; or, *by.* ch. 8. 3.–10. 5. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 21. 3, 5. Is. 7. 14.–11. 1.–53. 2, 10. Mat. 16. 28. Mar. 9. 1. Lu. 9. 27. Jn°. 1. 29.–3. 16.–8. 52.–12. 32. Ac. 2. 33. Ro. 5. 8.–8. 3, 32. 2 Co. 5. 13, 21.–6. 1. Ga. 4. 4. Phi. 2. 7, 9. 1 Ti. 1. 2, 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–4. 9, 10. Re. 5. 9.–19. 12.
10. ch. 5. 8, 9.–6. 20.–7. 26.–12. 2. Ge. 18. 25. Jos. 5. 14, 15. Pr. 16. 4. Is. 43. 3.–55. 4. Ho. 1. 10. Mi. 2. 13. Lu. 2. 14.–13. 32.–24. 26, 46. Jn°. 11. 52.–19. 13. Ac. 3. 15.–5. 31. Ro. 3. 25, 26.–8. 14.–18, 29, 30.–9. 23, 25, 26.–11. 36. 1 Co. 2. 7.–8. 6. 2 Co. 5. 18.–6. 18. Ga. 3. 26. Ep. 1. 5.–8.–2. 7.–3. 10. Col. 1. 16, 17.–3. 4. 2 Ti. 2. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 12.–5. 1, 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 1, 2. Re. 4. 11.–7. 19.
11. ver. 14. ch. 10. 10, 14.–11. 16.–13. 12. Mat. 12. 48.–50.–25. 40.–28. 10. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 9. 26. Jn°. 17. 19.–20. 17. Ac. 17. 26. Ro. 8. 29. Ga. 4. 4.
12. Ps. 22. 22, 25.–40. 10.–111. 1. Jn°. 18. 20.
13. Ge. 33. 5.–48. 9. 28a. 22. 3. Ps. 16. 1.–18. 2.–36. 7, 8.–91. 2.–127. 3. Is. 8. 18.–12. 2.–50. 7.–9.–53. 10. Mat. 27. 43. Jn°. 17. 6, 9, 11, 12.–20. 29. 1 Co. 4. 15. He. 12. 2.
14. ver. 10, 18. ch. 4. 15.–9. 15. Ge. 3. 15. Is. 7. 14.–25. 8.–53. 12. Ho. 13. 14. Mat. 25. 41. Jn°. 1. 14.–12. 24, 31.–33. Ro. 8. 3.–14. 9. 1 Co. 15. 50, 54, 55. Ga. 4. 4. Phi. 2. 7, 8. Col. 2. 15. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 2 Ti. 1. 10. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.–10. Re. 1. 18.–2. 10.–12. 9.–20. 2.
15. Job 18. 11, 14.–24. 17.–33. 21.–28. Ps. 33. 19.–55. 4.–56. 13.–73. 19.–89. 48. Lu. 1. 74, 75. Ro. 8. 15, 21. 1 Co. 15. 56, 57. 2 Co. 1. 10. Ga. 4. 21. Col. 2. 15. 2 Ti. 1. 7, 10.
16. He took not on him the nature of angels, &c.: Gr. *He taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.* ch. 5. 16.–12. 16. Ge. 22. 18. Mat. 1. 1, &c. Ro. 2. 25.–4. 16, &c. Ga. 3. 16, 29. 1 Pe. 1. 20.
17. ver. 11, 14. ch. 3. 2, 5.–4. 15.–5. 1, 2. Le. 6. 30.–8. 15. 2 Ch. 29. 17. Is. 11. 5. Eze. 45. 15.–17. 20. Da. 9. 24. Ro. 5. 10. 2 Co. 5. 18.–21. Ep. 2. 16. Phi. 2. 7, 8. Col. 1. 21.
18. ch. 4. 15, 16.–5. 2, 7.–9.–7. 25, 26. Mat. 4. 1.–10.–26 37.–39. Lu. 22. 53. Jn°. 10. 20. 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Co. 12. 7.–10. Phi. 3. 21. 2 Ti. 1. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 9. Jude 24. Re. 3. 10.

CHAP. III.

1. ver. 14. ch. 2. 17.–4. 14, 15.–5. 1.–10.–6. 20.–7. 26.–8. 1.–9. 11.–10. 21. Ps. 110. 4. Is. 1. 3.–5. 12.–41. 20. Eze. 12. 3.–18. 28. Hag. 1. 5.–2. 15. Jn°. 20. 21, 27. Ro. 1. 6, 7.–8. 28.–30.–9. 24.–11. 17.–15. 8, 27. 1 Co. 1. 2.–9. 23.–10. 17. 2 Co. 1. 7. Ep. 3. 6.–4. 14. Phi. 3. 14. Col. 1. 12, 22.–3. 12. 1 Th. 2. 12.–5. 27. 2 Th. 1. 9, 11.–2. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 2, 12. 2 Ti. 1. 9.–2. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 5.–5. 1, 10. 2 Pe. 1. 3.–10. 1 Jn°. 1. 3. Jude 1. Re. 17. 14.–18. 20.
2. Appointed; Gr. *made.* ver. 5, 6. ch. 2. 17. Nu. 12. 7. De. 4. 5. 1 Sa. 12. 6. Jn°. 6. 38, 40.–7. 18.–8. 29.–15. 10.–17. 4. Ep. 2. 22. 1 Ti. 1. 12.–3. 15.
3. ver. 6. ch. 1. 2, 4.–2. 9. Zec. 4. 9.–6. 12, 13. Mat. 16. 18. 1 Co. 3. 9. Col. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 5. 7.

Digitized by Google

4. ver. 3. ch. 1. 2. Ep. 2. 10.–3. 9.
5. ver. 2. ch. 8. 5.–9. 8.–13. 24. Ex. 14. 31. Nu. 12. 7. De. 3. 24.–18. 15, 18, 19.–24. 5. Jos. 1. 2, 7, 15.–8. 31. Ne. 5. 14. Ps. 105. 26. Mat. 24. 45.–25. 21. Lu. 10. 42.–16. 10.–12.–24, 27, 44. Jn°. 5. 39, 46, 47. Ac. 3. 22, 23.–7. 37.–28. 28. Ro. 3. 21. 1 Co. 4. 2. 1 Ti. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 10.–12.
6. ver. 1.–3, 14. ch. 1. 2.–4. 11, 14.–6. 11.–10. 33, 35. Pe. 2. 6, 7. Is. 9. 6, 7. Mat. 10°. 22.–16. 18.–24. 13. Jn°. 3. 35, 36. Ro. 5. 2.–12. 12.–15. 13. 1 Co. 3. 16.–6. 19. 2 Co. 6. 16. Ga. 6. 9. Ep. 2. 21, 22. Co. 1. 23. 1 Th. 5. 16. 2 Th. 2. 16. 1 Ti. 3. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 3.–8, 8.–2. 5. Re. 2. 18, 25.–3. 11.
7. ver. 13, 15. ch. 4. 7.–9. 8. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Ps. 81. 11, 13.–95. 7.–11. Pr. 27. 1. Ec. 9. 10. Is. 4. 6.–55. 3. Mat. 17. 5.–22. 43. Mar. 12. 36. Jn°. 5. 25.–10. 3, 16, 27. Ac. 1. 16.–28. 23.–2 Co. 6. 1, 2. Ja. 4. 13.–15. 2 Pe. 1. 21.
8. ver. 12, 13. Ex. 8. 15.–17. 7. Nu. 14. 11, 22, 23. De. 6. 16.–9. 22, 24. 1 Sa. 6. 6. 2 Ki. 17. 14. 2 Ch. 30. 8.–36. 13. Ne. 9. 16. Job 9. 4. Ps. 78. 18.–8. 8, 56.–106. 14. Pr. 28. 14.–29. 1. Je. 7. 26. Eze. 3. 7.–9. Da. 5. 20. Zec. 7. 11, 12. Mat. 13. 15. Ac. 19. 9. Ro. 2. 5, 6. 1 Co. 10. 9.
9. Ex. 19. 4.–20. 22. De. 4. 3, 9.–8. 2, 4.–11. 7.–29. 2. Jos. 5. 6.–23. 3.–24. 7. Am. 2. 10. Lu. 7. 22. Ac. 7. 36.–13. 18.
10. ver. 12. Ge. 6. 6. Ju. 10. 16. Ps. 67. 2.–78. 8, 40.–95. 10.–146. 20. Is. 28. 7.–63. 10. Je. 4. 22. Ho. 4. 12. Mar. 3. 5. Jn°. 3. 19, 20.–8. 45. Ro. 1. 28.–3. 17. Ep. 4. 30. 2 Th. 2. 10.–12.
11. They shall not enter: Gr. *if they shall enter.* ver. 18, 19. ch. 4. 3, 9.–10. 38.–12. 25. Nu. 14. 20.–23, 35, 27.–30, 35.–32. 10.–13. De. 1. 34, 35.
12. ver. 10. ch. 2. 1.–3.–10. 38.–12. 15.–12. 25. Ge. 8. 21. Job 21. 14.–22. 17. Ps. 18. 21. Pr. 1. 32. Is. 59. 13. Je. 3. 17.–7. 24.–11. 8.–16. 12.–17. 5, 9.–18. 12. Ho. 1. 2. Mat. 24. 4. Mar. 7. 21, 22.–13. 9, 23, 33. Lu. 21. 8. Ro. 11. 21. 1 Co. 10. 12. 1 Th. 1. 9.
13. ver. 7. ch. 10. 24, 25. Pr. 28. 26, Is. 44. 20. Ob. 3. Ac. 11. 23. Ro. 7. 11. Ep. 4. 22. 1 Th. 2. 11.–4. 18.–5. 11. 2 Ti. 4. 2. Ja. 1. 14.
14. ver. 1, 6. ch. 6. 4, 11.–12. 10. Ro. 11. 17. 1 Co. 1. 30.–9. 23.–10. 17. Ep. 3. 6. 1 Ti. 6. 2. 1 Pe. 4. 13.–5. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 3.
15. ver. 7, 8. ch. 10. 38, 39.
16. ver. 9, 10. Nu. 14. 2, 4, 11, 24, 30, 38.–26. 65. De. 1. 34, 36, 38. Jo. 14. 7, 11. Ps. 78. 17. Ro. 11. 4, 5.
17. ver. 10. Nu. 14. 22, 29, 32, 33, 37.–26. 64, 65. De. 2. 15, 16. Ps. 106. 26. Je. 9. 32. 1 Co. 10. 1.–13. Ju. 5.
18. ver. 11. Nu. 14. 11, 30.–20. 12. De. 1. 26, 32, 34, 35.–9. 23. Ps. 106. 24.–26.
19. ch. 4. 1, 2, 6. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 3. 18, 36. 2 Th. 2. 12. 1 Jn°. 5. 10. Ju. 5.

CHAP. IV.

1. ver. 3.–5, 9, 11. ch. 2. 1.–3.–3. 11.–12. 15, 25.–13. 34. Nu. 14. 34. 1 Sa. 2. 57. Pr. 14. 16.–28. 14. Je. 32. 40. Mat. 7. 21.–23, 26, 27.–24. 48.–51.–25. 1.–3. Lu. 12. 45, 46.–13. 25.–30. Ro. 3. 3, 4, 23.–11. 20. 1 Co. 9. 26, 27.–10. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 13.
2. The word preached: Gr. *the word of hearing.*– Not being mixed with faith in; or, *because they were not united by faith to.*–ver. 6. ch. 2. 16, 18, 19.–3. 11, 14.–11. 6. Ac. 1. 3. 26.–13. 46. Ro. 2. 25.–10. 16, 17. 1 Co. 13. 2. Ga. 3. 8.–4. 13. 1 Th. 1. 5.–2. 13. 2 Th. 2. 12, 13. 1 Ti. 4. 8. Ps. 95. 11. Ja. 1. 24. 1 Pe. 1. 12.
3. ver. 6. 10, 11. ch. 3. 11, 14.–9. 26. Ge. 1. 31. Ex. 20. 11. Ps. 95. 11. Is. 28. 12. Je. 6. 16. Mat. 11. 28, 29.–13. 35. Ro. 5. 1, 2. Ep. 1. 4. 1 Pe. 1. 20.
4. ch. 6. 6. Ge. 2. 1, 2. Ex. 20. 11.–31. 17.
5. ver. 3. ch. 3. 11.
6. It was first preached; or, *the Gospel was first preached.* ver. 9. ch. 3. 18, 19. Nu. 14. 12, 31. Is. 65. 15. Mat. 21. 43.–22. 9, 10. Lu. 14. 21.–24. Ac. 13. 46, 47.–28. 28. 1 Co. 7. 29. Ga. 3. 8.
7. ch. 3. 7, 8, 15. 2 Sa. 23. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 6. 1. Ps. 95. 7. Mat. 22. 43. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 20. 42. Ac. 2. 29.–31.–3. 20.–23.–28. 35.
8. Jesus; i. e. *Joshua.*–ch. 11. 13.–15. De. 12. 9.–28. 19. Jo. 21. 15.–22. 4.–23. 1. Ps. 77. 55.–105. 44. Ac. 7. 45.
9. Rest; or, *keeping of a Sabbath.* ch. 1. 3.–3. 11. Ps. 47. 9. Is. 11. 10.–57. 2.–60. 19, 20. Mat. 1. 21. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 10. Re. 7. 14, 17.–21. 4.
10. ver. 1, 3, 4. ch. 10. 12. Jn°. 19. 30. 1 Pe. 4. 1, 2. Re. 14. 13.
11. Unbelief; or, *disobedience.* ver. 1. ch. 3. 12, 18, 19.–6. 11. Mat. 7. 13.–11. 12, 28.–30. Lu. 13. 24.–16. 16. Jn°. 6. 27. Ac. 26. 19. Ro. 11. 30.–32. Ep. 2. 2.–5. 6. Phi. 2. 12. Co. 3. 6. Ti. 1. 16.–3. 3. 2 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
12. ch. 13. 7. Ps. 45. 3.–110. 2.–119. 130.–149. 6. Pr. 5. 4. Ec. 12. 11. Is. 11. 4.–49. 2.–55. 11. Je. 23. 29. Lu. 8. 11. Jn°. 6. 51. Ac. 2. 37.–4. 31.–5. 33. Ro. 1. 16. 1 Co. 14. 24, 25. 2 Co. 1. 24.–2. 17.–4. 2.–10. 4, 5. Ep. 6. 17. 1 Th. 2. 13. Ja. 1. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 23.–2. 4, 5. Re. 1. 16.–2. 16.–19. 15, 21.–20. 4.
13. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 28. 9. 2 Ch. 6. 30. Job 26. 6.–34. 21.–38. 17. Ps. 7. 9.–33. 13, 16.–34. 21.–90. 8.–139. 11, 12. Pr. 15. 3, 11. Ec. 12. 14. Je. 17. 10.–23. 24. Mat. 7. 21, 22.–25. 31, 32. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–5. 22, 29.–21. 17. Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 16.–14. 9, 12. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 5. 10. Re. 2. 23.–20. 11, 15.
14. ch. 1. 2, 3, 8.–2. 1, 17.–3. 1, 6, 14.–5. 5, 6.–6. 20.–7. 25, 26.–8. 1.–9. 12, 24.–10. 19, 23.–12. 2. Mar. 1. 1.–16. 19. Lu. 24. 51. Ac. 1. 11.–3. 21. Ro. 8. 31.
15. ch. 2. 7, 8, 18.–5. 2.–7. 26. Ex. 23. 9. Is. 53. 3.–5. 9. Mat. 8. 16, 17.–19. 20. Lu. 4. 2.–22. 28. Jn°. 8. 46. 2 Co. 5. 21. Phi. 2. 7, 8. 1 Pe. 2. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.
16. ch. 9. 5.–10. 19.–12.–13. 6. EZ. 28. 17.–22. Le. 16. 2. 1 Ch. 28. 11. Is. 27. 11.–55. 6, 7. Mat. 7. 7.–11. Ro. 8. 15.–17. 2 Co. 12. 8.–10. Ep. 2. 18.–3. 12. Phi. 4. 6, 7. 1 Pe. 2. 10.

CHAP. V.

1. *A.D.* 64. ch. 2. 17.–8. 3, 4.–9. 9.–10. 11, 14.–11. 4. Ex. 28. 1, &c.–29, 1, &c. Le. 8. 2, &c.–9. 7, 15.–21. Nu. 16. 1.–8.–18. 1.–3.
2. Can have compassion on; or, *can reasonably bear with.* ch. 2. 18.–4. 15.–7. 27.–9. 7.–12. 13. Ex. 22. 2.–5. 21.–24.–32. 8. Le. 4. 3.–12. Nu. 12. 1.–9.–20. 10.–12.–15. 22.–29. Ju. 2. 17. Is. 30. 11. Lu. 22. 32. 2 Co. 11. 30.–12. 5, 9, 10. Ga. 1. 13. 1 Ti. 1. 13.
3. ch. 7. 27.–9. 7. Ex. 29. 12.–19. Le. 4. 3.–12.–8. 14.–21.–9. 7.–16. 6, 15.–19.
4. Ex. 28. 1. Le. 8. 2. Nu. 3. 3.–16. 5, 7, 10, 35, 40, 46.–18.–17. 3.–11.–18. 1, 5. 1 Ch. 23. 13. 2 Ch. 26. 18. Jn°. 3. 27.
5. ch. 1. 5. Ps. 2. 7. Mi. 5. 2. Jn°. 3. 16, 27.–7. 18.–8. 54. Ac. 13. 33. Ro. 8. 7.
6. ver. 10. ch. 6. 20.–7. 3, 15, 17. Ge. 14. 18, 19. Ps. 110. 4.
7. In that he feared; or, *for his piety.*–ch. 2. 14.–12. 28.–13. 20. Ps. 22. 1.–21.–18, 19, 20.–22. 1, 21, 24.–40. 1.–9.–69. 1, &c.–88. 1, &c. Is. 49. 8.–53. 3, 4, 11. Mat. 26. 37, 44, 59, 53.–27. 46, 50. Mar. 14. 32, 39.–15. 34, 37. Lu. 22. 41, 44. Jn°. 1. 14.–11. 35.–12. 27, 28.–17. 1, &c. Ro. 8. 3. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 3. 2 Jn°. 7.
8. ch. 1. 5, 8.–3. 6.–10. 5, 9. Is. 50. 5, 6. Mat. 3. 15. Jn°. 4. 34.–6. 38.–15. 10. Phi. 2. 8.
9. ch. 2, 3. 10.–9. 12, 15.–11. 8, 40.–12. 2. Ps. 68. 18.–20. Is. 45. 17, 22.–49. 6.–50. 10.–51. 6, 8.–55. 3. Da. 9. 24. Zec. 6. 15. Mat. 7. 24.–27.–17. 5. Lu. 13. 32. Jn°. 19. 30. Ac. 3. 15.–4. 12.–5. 32. Ro. 1. 5.–2. 8.–6. 17.–10. 16.–15. 13. 2 Co. 10. 5. 2 Th. 1. 8.–2. 16. 2 Ti. 2. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jn°. 5. 20. Ju. 21.
10. ver. 5, 6. ch. 6. 10.
11. 1 Ki. 10. 1. Is. 6. 1. Mat. 13. 15. Mar. 8. 17, 18, 21. Lu. 24. 25. Jn°. 6. 66.–16. 12. Ac. 28. 27. 2 Pe. 3. 16.
12. ver. 13. ch. 6. 1. 2 Sa. 16. 23. Eze. 7. 10. Pe. 34. 11. Is. 28. 9, 10, 13.–55. 1. Mat. 17. 17. Mar. 9. 19. Ac. 7. 38. Ro. 3. 2. 1 Co. 3. 1, 3.–9. 15. Phi. 3. 1. Co. 3. 16. Ti. 2. 3, 4. 1 Pe. 2. 2.–4. 11.
13. Is unskilful; Gr. *hath no experience.* Ps. 119. 123. Is. 28. 9. Mat. 11. 25. Mar. 10. 15. Ro. 1. 17, 18.–2. 20.–10. 5, 6. Co. 3. 9.–13. 11.–14. 20. Ep. 4. 14. 2 Ti. 3. 16. Ep. 4. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 2.
14. Of full age; or, *perfect.*–Of use; or, *of an habit*; or, *of perfection.* Ge. 3. 5. 2 Sa. 14. 17. 1 Ki. 3. 9, 11. Job. 6. 30.–12. 11.–24. 3. Ps. 119. 103. Ca. 1. 3.–2. 3. Is. 7. 15. Mat. 5. 48.–6. 22, 23. Ro. 14. 1. 1 Co. 2. 6, 14, 15. 2 Co. 2. 6. Ep. 1. 18.–4. 13. Phi. 1. 9, 10.–3. 15. 1 Th. 5. 21. Ja. 3. 2.

Digitized by Google

who hath builded [a] the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some *man;* but he that built all things *is* God.

5 And Moses [b] verily *was* faithful in all his house, as a servant [c], for a testimony of [e] those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as a Son [f] over his own house; whose house [b] are we, if [i] we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To-day [m] if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness;

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in *their* heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath [δ], They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing [u] from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To-day; lest any of you be hardened through [illegible]

14 For we are made [illegible] if [x] we hold the [illegible] confidence stedfast unto [illegible]

15 While it is [illegible] hear his voice, harden [illegible] hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For [a] some, when [illegible] heard, did provoke: howbeit [illegible] that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was [illegible] grieved forty years? *was it* not with [illegible] that had sinned, whose carcases [illegible] in the wilderness?

18 And to whom swa[illegible] [f] he that they should not enter into [illegible] rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So [i] we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAP. IV.

LET us [l] therefore fear, lest a promise being left *us* of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but y[e] word preached [θ] did not profit them, [κ] not being mixed with faith in them that heard *it*.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest; as he said, [γ] As I sware in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh *day* on this wise, [λ] And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this *place* again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they [t] to whom λ it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To-day, after so long a time; (as it is said) [ν] To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if [ν] Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterwardhave spoken of another day.

A. D. 64.

a Zec. 6. 12, 13.
β or, *keeping of a sabbath.*
b Nu. 12. 7.
c Jos. 1. 2.
d 2 Pe. 1. 10.
e De. 18. 15-19.
γ or, *disobedience.*
f Ps. 2. 7, 12.
g Is. 49. 2.
h 1 Pe. 2. 5.
i Mat. 10. 22. c. 10. 38, 39.
k Re. 1. 16.
l Ps. 139. 2. Je. 17. 10. Re. 2. 23.
m Ps. 95. 7.
n Pr. 15. 11.
o c. 9. 12, 24.
p c. 10. 23.
δ *if they shall enter.*
q Ho. 11. 8.
r 1 Pe. 2. 22. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.
s Mar. 7. 21-23
t Ep. 3. 12.
u Ma. 19-22.
v Je. 2. 13.
x c. 10. 24. 2 Pe. 3. 3.
ξ ver. 6.
y ver. 7.
z c. 7. 28.
ζ or, *reasonably bear with.*
a Nu. 14. 2, &c
b Le. 9. 7.
c 2 Ch. 26. 18.
d Nu. 26. 64, 65 Jude 5.
e Ex. 28. 1. Nu. 16. 40.
f De. 1. 34, 35.
g Jn°. 8. 54.
h Ps. 2. 7.
i c. 4. 6.
k Ps. 110. 4.
l c. 12. 15.
m Mat. 26. 39-44.
n Mat. 26. 53.
η or, *for his piety.*
θ *of hearing*
κ or, *because they were not united by faith to.*
o Ph. 2. 8.
p Ps. 95. 11.
q c. 2. 10.
r ver. 6.
s Ge. 2. 2.
t c. 3. 19.
λ or, *the gospel.*
u 1 Co. 3. 1-3.
ι *hath no experience.*
v Ps. 95. 7.
ν That is, *Joshua.*
π or, *perfect.*
ρ or, *an habit; or, perfection.*

9 There remaineth therefore a β rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

11 Let [d] us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of γ unbelief.

12 For the word [g] of God *is* quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword [k], piercing even to y[e] dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* a discerner [l] of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things *are* naked [n] and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed [o] into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold [p] fast *our* profession.

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched [q] with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as *we are, yet* without [r] sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly [t] unto [u] throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAP. V.

FOR every high priest taken from among men is ordained [w] for men in things *pertaining* to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who can ζ have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he [z] himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so [b] also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And [c] no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as *was* Aaron [e].

5 So also Christ [g] glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, [h] Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another *place*, Thou [k] *art* a priest forever after the order of Melchisedec.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers [m] and supplications, with strong crying & tears, unto him that was able [n] to save him from death, & was heard η in that he feared;

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience [o] by the things which he suffered:

9 And [q] being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest [r] after the order of Melchisedec.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for y[e] time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk [u], & not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk μ *is* unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are π of full age, *even* those who by reason of ρ use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. VI.

THEREFORE[a], leaving β the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from[b] dead works, and of faith[c] toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptisms[d], and of laying on [f] of hands, & of [g] resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgement.

3 And this will we do, if [δ] God permit.

4 For *it is* impossible[i] for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted y[k] good word of God, and the powers of the world to come.

6 If[m] they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, & bringeth forth herbs meet for them [δ] by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing[q] from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns[q] and briers *is* rejected, & *is* nigh unto cursing; whose end *is* to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, & things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For[r] God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the [t] full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful[u] but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,

14 Saying, [v] Surely blessing I will bless thee, & multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath[y] for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs[b] of promise the immutability[c] of his counsel, confirmed η *it* by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to [d] lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold[f] upon the hope set before us:

19 Which *hope* we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure & stedfast, and which entereth into that within[h] the veil;

20 Whither[i] the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec[k].

CHAP. VII.

FOR this Melchisedec[n], king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without μ descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God, abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man *was* unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who[r] receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he, whose γ descent is not counted from them, received[s] tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had[t] the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, of whom[n] it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

11 If[p] therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For *it is* evident[t] that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after y[e] power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, [w] Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before, for the weakness[x] and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law[z] made nothing perfect, but ζ the bringing in of a better hope *did*; by the which[d] we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest*,

21 (For those priests were made without θ an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him,[e] The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)

22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better[f] testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this *man*, because he continueth ever hath an κ unchangeable[g] priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able[m] also to save them λ to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession[h] for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy[p], harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first[q] for his own sins, & then for y[e] people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests

A. D. 64.

a Ph.3.12-14.
β or, *the word of the beginning of Christ.*
b c. 9. 14.
c c. 11. 6.
d Ac.19.4,5.
e Nu.18.21-26.
f Ac. 8. 17.
g Ac. 17. 31. 26. 8.
h Ja. 4. 15.
i Mat. 5. 13. 12. 31, 32. Jn°. 15. 6. c. 10. 26. 2Pe.2.20,21. 1Jn°. 5. 16.
γ *pedigree.*
k Ge. 14. 20.
l Ro. 9. 4.
m Is. 1. 28.
n c. 5. 6. Re. 1. 18.
δ or, *for.*
o Ps. 65. 10.
p Ga. 2. 21. v. 18, 19. c. 8. 7.
q Is. 5. 6.
r Mat. 25.40.
s Is 11. 1. Mat. 1. 3. Re. 5. 5.
t c. 3. 6, 14.
u Pr. 15. 19. 2 Pe. 1. 10.
v Ge.22.16,17
w Ps. 110. 4.
x Ac. 13. 39.
y Ex. 22. 11.
z Ro. 3. 20.
ζ or, *but it was.*
a Ro. 5. 2.
b Ro. 8. 19. c. 11. 9.
c Ro. 11. 29.
η *interposed himself.*
θ or, *swearing of an oath.*
d Tit. 1. 2.
e Ps. 110. 4.
f 1 Ti. 6. 12.
g c. 8. 6.
h Le. 16. 15.
i c. 4. 14.
k c. 7. 17.
κ or, *which passeth not from one to another.*
l 1 Sa. 2. 35.
m Jude 24.
n Ge. 14. 18, &c.
λ or, *evermore.*
o Ro. 8. 34. 1 Jn°. 2. 1.
p c. 4. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 22.
q Le. 9. 7.
μ *pedigree.*

Digitized by Google

CHAP. VI.

1. The principles of the doctrine of Christ; or, *The word of the beginning of Christ.* ch. 5. 12.–14.–7. 1.–9. 14.–12. 13. Pr. 4. 18. Is. 55. 6, 7. Eze. 18. 30.–32. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 3. 2.–4. 17.–5. 48.–7. 25.–21. 29, 32. Mar. 1. 1.–6. 12. Lu. 6. 48. Jn°. 1. 1.–3.–3. 10.–12.–5. 24.–12. 44.–14. 1. Ac. 2. 38.–3. 19.–11. 18.–17. 32.–20. 21.–26. 20. 1 Co. 13. 9. 2 Co. 7. 1, 10. Ga. 5. 19.–21. Ep. 2. 1, 5.–4. 2. Phi. 3. 12.–15. Col. 1. 28.–4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 16.–6. 19. 2 Ti. 2. 19, 25, 26. La. 1. 4.–5. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 21.–5. 10. 1 Jn°. 4. 12.–5. 16.–13.
2. ch. 9. 10.–11. 35. Ec. 12. 14. Is. 26. 19. Eze. 37. 1.–14. Da. 12. 2. Mat. 3. 11.–20. 22, 23.–22. 23.–32.–25. 31.–46.–28. 19. Mar. 7. 4, 8.–16. 15. Lu. 3. 16.–11. 38.–12. 50.–14. 14. Jn°. 1. 33.–3. 25, 26.–4. 1, 2.–5. 29.–11. 24, 25. Ac. 2. 38, 41.–4. 2.–6. 6.–8. 12, 13, 16.–18, 36.–38.–10. 47.–13. 3.–16. 15, 38.–17. 18, 31.–18. 6.–19. 2.–5.–24. 15, 21, 25. Ro. 2. 5.–10, 16.–6. 3.–5. 1 Co. 1. 12.–17.–10. 2.–12. 13.–15. 13.–57. 2 Co. 5. 10. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 2. 12. 1 Th. 4. 14.–18. 2 Ti. 2. 18. 1 Pe. 3. 20, 21. 2 Pe. 3. 7. Jude 14, 15. Re. 20. 10.–15.
3. Ac. 18. 21. Ro. 15. 32. 1 Co. 4. 19.–16. 7. Ja. 4. 15.
4. ch. 2. 4.–10. 26.–29, 32.–12. 5, 17. Nu. 24. 3. 15, 16. Mat. 7. 21, 22.–12. 31, 32, 45. Lu. 10. 19, 20.–11. 24.–26. Jn°. 3. 27.–4. 10.–6. 32. Ac. 8. 20.–10. 45.–11. 17.–15. 8. Ro. 1. 11. 1 Co. 13. 1, 2. Ga. 3. 2, 5. Ep. 2. 8.–3. 7.–4. 7. 1 Ti. 4. 14. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Ja. 1. 17, 18. 2 Pe. 2. 20.–22. 1 Jn°. 5. 16.
5. ch. 2. 5. Mat. 13. 20, 21. Mar. 4. 16, 17.–6. 20. Lu. 8. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 20.
6. ver. 4. ch. 10. 29.–12. 2. Pe. 51. 10. Zec. 12. 10, &c. Mat. 23. 31, 32.–27. 38, 44. Mar. 15. 29.–32. Lu. 11. 48.–23. 35.–39. 2 Ti. 2. 25.
7. By whom; or, *for whom.* Ge. 27. 27. Le. 25. 21. De. 28. 11, 12. Ps. 24. 5.–65. 9, 13.–104. 11, 13.–126. 6. Is. 44. 3.–55. 10, 13. Eze. 34. 26. Ho. 10. 12. Joel 2. 21, 26. Mal. 3. 10. Ja. 5. 7.
8. ch. 10. 27.–12. 17. Ge. 3. 17, 18.–4. 11.–5. 29. De. 29. 28. Job 31. 40. Ps. 107. 34. Is. 5. 1.–7.–47. 10, 11. Je. 17. 6.–34. 22. Eze. 15. 2.–20. 47. Mal. 4. 1. Mat. 3. 10.–7. 19.–25. 41. Mar. 11. 14, 21. Lu. 13. 7.–9. Jn°. 15. 6. Re. 20. 15.
9. ver. 4, 6, 10. ch. 2. 3.–5. 9.–10. 34, 39. Is. 57. 15. Mat. 5. 3.–12. Mar. 16. 16. Ac. 11. 18.–20. 21. 2 Co. 7. 10. Ga. 5. 6, 22, 23. Phi. 1. 6, 7. 1 Th. 1. 3, 4. Tit. 2. 11, 14.
10. ch. 13. 16. De. 32. 4. Ne. 5. 19.–13. 22, 31. Ps. 20. 3. Pr. 14. 31. Je. 2. 2, 3.–18. 20. Mat. 10. 42.–25. 35, 40. Mar. 9. 41. Ac. 2. 44, 45.–4. 34, 35.–9. 36.–39.–10. 4, 31.–11. 29. Ro. 3. 4, 5.–12. 13.–15. 25, 27. 1 Co. 13. 4, 7.–16. 1, 3. 2 Co. 8. 1, 9.–9. 1, 11, 15. Ga. 5. 6, 13.–6. 10. Phi. 4. 16, 18. Col. 3. 17. 1 Th. 1. 3. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. 1 Ti. 6. 18. 2 Ti. 1. 18, 19.–4. 8. Philc. 5.–7. Ja. 2. 15, 17. 1 Jn°. 1. 9.–3. 14, 18.
11. ver. 18, 20. ch. 3. 6, 14.–10. 24, 32, 35. Is. 32. 17. Mat. 24. 13. Ro. 5. 2, 5.–8. 24, 25.–12. 8, 11, 12.–15. 13. 1 Co. 13. 13.–15. 58. Ga. 5. 5.–6. 9. Phi. 1. 9, 11.–3. 15. Col. 1. 5, 23.–2. 2. 1 Th. 1. 5.–4. 10. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17.–3. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 3.–5. 20, 21. 2 Pe. 1. 5.–8, 10.–3. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 1.–3, 14, 19.
12. ver. 15. ch. 1. 14.–4. 11.–10. 36.–11. 8.–17, 33.–12. 1.–12, 7, 20. Pr. 12. 24.–13. 4.–18. 9.–24, 26, 34. Ca. 1. 8. Je. 6. 16. Mat. 22. 32.–25. 26. Lu. 8. 15.–16. 22.–20. 37, 38. Ro. 2. 7.–4. 12.–8. 25, 26.–12. 11. 1 Th. 1. 3. Ja. 5. 10, 11. 1 Pe. 3. 5, 6. 1 Jn°. 2. 25. Re. 13. 10.–14. 12, 13.
13. ver. 16.–18. Ge. 22. 15.–18. Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 9, 10. Is. 45. 23. Je. 22. 5.–49. 13. Mi. 7. 20. Lu. 1. 73.
14. Ge. 17. 2.–22. 16.–48. 4. Ex. 32. 13. De. 1. 10. Ne. 9. 23.
15. ver. 12. Ge. 12. 2, 3.–15. 2.–16. 17.–17. 2.–21. 2, 7. Ex. 1. 7. Hab. 2. 2, 3. Ro. 4. 17, 25.
16. ver. 13. Ge. 14. 22.–21. 23, 30, 31. Ex. 22. 11. Jos. 9. 15, 20. 2 Sa. 21. 2. Ezr. 17. 16, 20. Mat. 23. 20, 22.
17. Confirmed it by an oath: Gr. *interposed himself with an oath.* ver. 12, 16, 18. ch. 11. 7, 9. Ge. 26. 28. Ex. 22. 11. Job 23. 13, 14. Ps. 33. 11.–36. 8. Pr. 19. 21. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 14. 24, 26, 27.–46. 10.–54. 9, 10.–55. 7, 11. Je. 33. 20, 21, 25, 26. Mal. 3. 6. Jn°. 10. 10. Ro. 8. 17.–11. 29. Ga. 3. 29. Ja. 1. 17.–2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 3.–3. 7.
18. ch. 3. 11.–7. 21.–11. 7.–12. 1. Ge. 19. 22. Nu. 23. 19.–35. 11, 15. Jos. 20. 3. 1 Sa. 15. 29. 1 Ki. 2. 28. Ps. 40. 1.–62. 8.–110. 4. Pr. 3. 18.–4. 13. Is. 27. 5.–32. 1, 2.–51. 12.–56. 4.–64. 7.–66. 10, 13. Zec. 9. 12. Mat. 3. 7.–24. 35. Lu. 2. 25. Ro. 3. 4.–15. 5. 2 Co. 1. 5, 7.–5. 18, 21. Phi. 2. 1. Col. 1. 5, 23, 27. 1 Th. 1. 10. 2 Th. 2. 16, 17. 1 Ti. 1. 1.–6. 12. 2 Ti. 2. 13. Tit. 1. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 10.–5. 10.
19. ch. 4. 16.–9. 3, 7.–10. 20, 21. Le. 16. 2, 14, 15. Ps. 42. 5, 11.–43. 5.–62. 5, 6.–140. 5, 6. Is. 12. 2.–25. 3, 4.–28. 16. Je. 17. 7, 8. Mat. 27. 51. Ac. 27. 29, 40. Ro. 4. 16.–5. 5.–10.–8. 28, 39. 1 Co. 15. 58. Ep. 2. 6. Col. 3. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 19.
20. ch. 1. 3.–2. 10.–3. 1.–4. 14.–5. 6, 10.–7. 1.–21.–8. 1.–9. 12, 24.–12. 2. Jn°. 14. 2, 3. Ro. 8. 34. Ep. 1. 3, 20.–23. 1 Pe. 3. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.

CHAP. VII.

1. ch. 6. 20. Ge. 14. 14.–16, 18.–20. Ps. 57. 2.–76. 2.–78. 35, 36. Is. 41. 2, 3. Da. 4. 2.–5. 18, 21. Mi. 6. 6. Mar. 5. 7. Ac. 16. 17.
2. Ge. 28. 22. Le. 27. 32. Nu. 18. 21. 1 Sa. 8. 15, 17. 2 Sa. 8. 15.–23. 3. 1 Ki. 4. 24, 25. 1 Ch. 29. 9. Ps. 45. 4.–7.–72. 1.–3, 7.–85. 10, 11. Is. 9. 6, 7.–32. 1, 2.–45. 22, 25. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 15, 16. Mi. 5. 5. Lu. 2. 14. Ro. 3. 26.–5. 1, 2. Ep. 2. 14, 18.
3. Without descent; or, *without pedigree.* ver. 17, 23, 25. Ex. 6. 18, 20, 27. 1 Ch. 6. 1, 3.
4. Ge. 12. 2–14. 20.–17. 3, 6. Ac. 2. 29.–7. 8, 9. Ro. 4. 11, 13, 17, 18. Ga. 3. 28, 29. Ja. 2. 23.
5. ver. 10. ch. 5. 4. Ge. 35. 11.–46. 26. Ex. 1. 5.–28. 1. Le. 27. 30, 33. Nu. 16. 10, 11.–17. 3, 10.–18. 7, 21, 26, 32. De. 18. 3. Jos. 14. 4. 1 Ki. 8. 19. 2 Ch. 31. 4, 6. Ne. 13. 10.
6. Descent; or, *pedigree.* ver. 4. ch. 6. 13, 15.–11. 13, 17. Ge. 12. 2, 13.–13. 14.–17. 19.–17. 4, 8.–22. 17, 18. Ac. 3. 25. Ro. 4. 13. Ga. 3. 16.
7. ch. 11. 20, 21. Ge. 27. 20.–40.–28. 1, 4.–47. 7, 10.–48. 15.–20.–49. 28. Nu. 6. 23, 27. De. 32. 1. 2 Sa. 6. 20. 1 Ki. 8. 55. 2 Ch. 30. 27. Lu. 24. 50, 51. 2 Co. 13. 14. 1 Ti. 3. 16.
8. ver. 3, 16, 23.–25. ch. 5. 6.–6. 20. Jn°. 11. 25, 26.–14. 6, 19. Re. 1. 18.
9. ver. 4. Ge. 14. 20. Ro. 5. 12.
10. ver. 5. Ge. 35. 11.–46. 26. 1 Ki. 8. 19.
11. ver. 15, 17.–19, 21. ch. 5. 6, 10.–6. 20.–8. 7, 10.–13.–10. 1, 4. Ga. 2. 21.–4. 3, 9. Col. 2. 17.
12. Is. 66. 21. Je. 31. 13.–34. Eze. 16. 61. Ac. 6. 13, 14.
13. Nu. 16. 40.–17. 5. 2 Ch. 26. 16, 21.
14. Ge. 46. 12.–49. 10. Ru. 4. 18, 22. Is. 11. 1. Je. 23. 5, 6. Mi. 5. 2. Mat. 1. 3.–16. Lu. 1. 43.–3. 23, 33. Jn°. 20. 13, 28. Ro. 1. 3. Ep. 1. 3. Phi. 3. 8. Re. 5. 5.–22. 16.
15. ver. 3, 11, 17, 21. Ps. 110. 4.
16. ver. 3, 17, 21, 24, 25, 28. ch. 9. 9, 10.–10. 1. Ga. 4. 3, 9. Col. 2. 14, 20. Re. 1. 18.
17. Ps. 109. 4.
18. ver. 11, 12, 19. ch. 5. 7.–13.–9. 9, 10.–10. 1, 9.–13. 9. Ac. 13. 39. Ro. 3. 31. Ga. 3. 15, 17.–4. 21. 1 Ti. 4. 8.
19. But the bringing in; or, *but* it was *the bringing in.* ver. 11. ch. 4. 16.–6. 18.–8. 6.–9. 40.–10. 19, 22. Ps. 73. 28. Jn°. 1. 17.–14. 6. Ro. 5. 2.–8. 3. Ga. 3. 24. Ep. 2. 13, 18.–3. 12. Col. 1. 27. 1 Ti. 1. 1.
20. Without an oath; or, *without swearing of an oath.* ch. 6. 16, 18. Ps. 110. 4.
22. ch. 8. 6, 12.–9. 15, 23.–12. 24.–13. 20. Ge. 43. 9.–44. 32. Pr. 6. 1.–20. 16. Da. 9. 27. Mat. 26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 20. 1 Co. 11. 25.
23. ver. 8. 1 Ch. 6. 3.–14. Ne. 12. 10, 11.
24. An unchangeable priesthood; or, *a priesthood which passeth not from one to another.* ver. 8.–25, 28. ch. 13. 8. Is. 9. 6, 7. Jn°. 12. 34. Ro. 6. 9. Re. 1. 18.
25. To the uttermost; or, *evermore.* ver. 8, 16, 19, 24. ch. 2. 18.–5. 7.–9. 24.–11. 6. Job 22. 17.–23. 3. Ps. 68. 31, 32. Is. 45. 24.–53. 12.–59. 16. Je. 3. 22. Da. 3. 15, 17, 28.–6. 20.–9. 24. Jn°. 6. 37.–40.–10. 29, 30.–14. 13, 16.–16. 23, 24.–17. 9.–26. Ro. 5. 2.–8. 34. Ep. 2. 18.–3. 12, 20. Phi. 3. 21. 1 Ti. 2. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2. Jude 24. Re. 8. 3, 4.
26. ver. 11. ch. 1. 3.–2. 10.–4. 14, 15.–8. 1.–9. 14, 23.–26.–10. 11.–22.–12. 2. Ex. 28. 36. Ps. 68. 18. Is. 53. 9. Mat. 23. 18. Mar. 16. 19. Lu. 1. 35.–23. 22, 41, 47.–24. 26, 46. Jn°. 8. 29.–14. 30. Ac. 3. 14.–4. 27. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ep. 1. 20.–22.–4. 8.–10. Phi. 2. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 19.–3. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 2.–3. 5. Re. 1. 17, 18.–3. 7.
27. ch. 5. 3.–9. 7, 12, 28.–10. 12. Ex. 29. 36, 42. Le. 4. 3, &c.–9. 7, &c.–16. 6, 11, 15. Nu. 28. 2, 10. Ro. 6. 10. Ep. 5. 2, 25. Tit. 2. 14. y

Digitized by Google

18. Consecrated: Gr. *perfected*. ver. 3. 21, 24. ch. 1. 2.–2. 10.–3. 6.–4. 14.–5. 1, 2, 5, 8, 9. Ex. 31. 21, 22. Le. 4. 3. Ps. 110. 4. Lu. 13. 32. Jn°. 19. 30.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ch. 1. 3, 13.–7. 26, 28.–10. 12.–12. 2. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Job 37. 22. Ps. 21. 5.–45. 3, 4.–104. 1.–145. 12. Is. 24. 14. Mi. 5. 4. Ep. 1. 20. Co. 3. 1. Re. 3. 21.

2. Of the sanctuary; or, *of holy things*. ch. 9. 8.–12, 23, 24.–10. 21.–11. 10. Ex. 28. 1, 35.–29. 44. Ro. 15. 8. 2 Co. 5. 1. Col. 2. 11.

3. ch. 5. 1.–7. 27.–9. 14.–10. 9..11. Jn°. 6. 51. Ep. 5. 2. Ti. 2. 14.

4. There are Priests; or, *they are Priests*. ch. 7. 11..15. Nu. 16. 40.–17. 12, 13.–18. 5. 2 Ch. 26. 19.

5. ch. 9. 9, 23, 24.–10. 1. Ex. 25. 40.–26. 30.–27. 8. Nu. 8. 4. 1 Ch. 28. 12, 19. Ac. 7. 44. Co. 2. 17.

6. Covenant; or, *testament*. ver. 7..13. ch. 7. 22.–9. 15..20.–12. 24. Ro. 9. 4. 2 Co. 3. 6..11. Ga. 3. 16..21. Ti. 1. 2. 2 Pe. 1. 4.

7. ver. 8. ch. 7. 11, 18. Ga. 3. 21.

8. ch. 9. 15.–10. 16, 17.–12. 24. Is. 55. 3. Je. 23. 5.–30. 3.–31. 27, 31..34, 38.–32. 40.–33. 24..26. Eze. 16. 60, 61.–37. 26. Mat. 26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 17. 22.–22. 20. 1 Co. 11. 25. 2 Co. 3. 6.

9. ch. 9. 18..20. Ge. 19. 16. Ex. 19. 4, 5.–24. 3..11.–32. 8.–34. 10, 27, 28. De. 5. 2, 3.–29. 1, 12, 25.–31. 16..18. Jos. 23. 15, 16. Ju. 10. 13, 14. 2 Ki. 17. 15..18. Job 8. 20. Ps. 50. 52..54.–77. 20.–78. 10, 11, 57.–105. 43.–136. 11..14. Ca. 8. 5. Is. 24. 5, 6.–40. 11.–41. 13.–51. 18.–63. 3, 11..13. Je. 11. 7, 8.–22. 8, 9.–31. 32. La. 5. 16. Eze. 16. 8, 59.–20. 37, 38. Am. 5. 22. Mal. 2. 13. Mar. 8. 23. Ac. 9. 8.–13. 11.

10. Put; Gr. *give*.—In their; or, *upon their*. ch. 10. 16. Ge. 17. 7, 8. Ex. 19. 5, 6.–24. 4, 7–34. 1, 27. De. 30. 6. Ca. 2. 16. Je. 24. 7–31. 1, 33.–32. 38, 40. Eze. 11. 19, 20.–36. 26..28.–37. 27.–39. 22. Ho. 1. 10.–2. 23. Zec. 8. 8.–13. 9. Mat. 22. 32. Ro. 9. 25, 26. 2 Co. 3. 3, 7, 8.–6. 6. Ti. 2. 14. Ja. 1. 18, 21. 1 Pe. 1. 23.–2. 9, 10.

11. 2 Ki. 17. 27, 28. 1 Ch. 28. 9. 2 Ch. 30. 22. Ezr. 7. 25. Is. 2. 3.–54. 13. Je. 6. 13.–24. 7.–31. 34.–42. 1, 8.–44. 12. Eze. 34. 30. Hab. 2. 14. Jn°. 6. 45. Ac. 8. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 27.–5. 20.

12. ch. 10. 16, 17. Ps. 25. 7.–65. 3. Is. 43. 25.–44. 22. Je. 33. 8.–50. 20. Mi. 7. 19. Ac. 13. 38, 39. Ro. 11. 27. Ep. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 7, 9.–2. 1, 2. Re. 1. 5.

13. ver. 8. ch. 7. 11, 12, 18, 19.–9. 9, 10. Is. 51. 6. Mat. 24. 35. 1 Co. 13. 8. 2 Co. 5. 17.

CHAP. IX.

1. Ordinances; or, *ceremonies*. ver. 10, 11. ch. 8. 2, 7, 13. Ex. 25. 8. Le. 18. 3, 4, 30.–22. 9. Nu. 9. 12. Eze. 43. 11. Lu. 1. 6. Col. 2. 8.

2. The sanctuary; or, *holy*. Ex. 25. 23..40.–26. 1..30, 33, 35.–36. 3, 8..38.–37. 10..24.–39. 32..34, 36..38.–40. 2, 4, 18..20, 22..24. Le. 24. 5, 6.

3. ver. 8. ch. 6. 18, 19.–10. 19, 20. Ex. 26. 31..33.–36. 35..38.–40. 3, 21. 1 Ki. 8. 6. 2 Ch. 3. 14. Is. 25. 7. Mat. 27. 51.

4. Ex. 16. 33, 34.–25. 10..16, 21.–26. 33..37. 29.–37. 1..5.–39. 35.–40. 3, 20, 21. Le. XVI. Nu. XVI.–17. 5, 8, 10. De. 10. 2..5. 1 Ki. 7. 50.–8. 9, 21. 2 Ch. 3. 10.–5. 10. Ps. 110. 2, 3. Re. 8. 3.

5. ch. 4. 16. Ex. 25. 17..22.–37. 6..9. Le. 16. 2, 13. Nu. 7. 89. 1 Sa. 4. 4. 1 Ki. 8. 6, 7. 2 Ki. 19. 15. 1 Ch. 28. 11. Ps. 80. 1.–99. 1. Ep. 3. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 12.

6. Ex. 27. 21.–30. 7, 8. Nu. 28. 3. 2 Ch. 26. 16..19. Da. 8. 11. Lu. 1. 8..11.

7. ver. 24, 25. ch. 5. 3.–7. 27.–10. 19, 20. Ex. 30. 10. Le. 5. 18.–16. 2..20, 34.–23. 2. 2 Sa. 6. 7. 2 Ch. 33. 9. Ps. 19. 12.–95. 10. Is. 3. 12.–9. 16.–28. 7.–29. 14. Ho. 4. 12. Am. 2. 4.

8. ver. 3. ch. 3. 7.–4. 15, 16.–10. 15, 19..22. Is. 63. 11. Jn°. 10. 7, 9.–14. 6. Ac. 7. 51, 52.–28. 25. Ga. 3. 8. Ep. 2. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 21.

9. ver. 13, 14, 24. ch. 5. 1.–7. 11, 18, 19.–10. 1..4, 11.–11. 19, 39, 40. Ro. 5. 14. Ga. 3. 21. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12.–3. 21.

10. Ordinances; or, *rites*, or *ceremonies*. ver. 1. ch. 2. 5.–6. 2, 3.–7. 16.–10. 22.–13. 9. Ex. 29. 4.–30. 19..21.–40. 12. Le. 11. 2, &c.–14. 8, 9.–16. 4, 24.–17. 15, 16.–22. 6. Nu. 19. 7..21. De. 14. 3..21.–21. 6.–23. 11. Eze. 4. 14. Ac. 10. 13..15. Ga. 4. 3, 4, 9. Ep. 1. 10.–2. 15. Col. 2. 16, 20..22.

11. ver. 1..9, 23, 24. ch. 2. 17.–3. 1.–4. 15.–5. 5, 6.–7. 1..11, 26, 27.–8. 12.–10. 1. Ge. 49. 10. Ps. 40. 7. Is. 59. 20. Mal. 3. 1. Mat. 2. 6.–11. 3. Jn°. 1. 14.–4. 25. Ac. 7. 48.–17. 24, 25. 2 Co. 5. 1.

12. ver. 7, 13, 15, 21, 26, 28. ch. 1. 3.–5. 9.–10. 4, 9.–13. Le. 8. 2.–9. 15.–16. 5..10. De. 9. 24. Zec. 3. 9. Mar. 3. 29. Ac. 20. 28. Ga. 3. 13, 14. Ep. 1. 7.–3. 7. Col. 1. 14.–2. 14. 1 Th. 1. 10. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 19. Re. 1. 5.–5. 1, 9.

13. Le. 16. 14..16. Nu. 8. 7.–19. 2..21. 2 Ch. 30. 19. Ps. 51. 7. Ac. 15. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

14. Spot; or, *fault*. ver. 7, 9, 12. ch. 1. 3.–6. 1.–7. 27.–10. 2, 22.–12. 22. Le. 22. 20. Nu. 19. 2..21.–28. 3, 9, 11. De. 5. 26.–15. 21.–17. 1.–31. 27.–32. 27. 1 Sa. 17. 26. 2 Sa. 4. 11. 1 Ki. 19. 16. Job 15. 16. Is. 42. 1.–53. 9.–57. 15.–61. 1. Je. 10. 10. Da. 6. 26.–9. 24..26. Mat. 7. 11.–12. 28.–22. 28. Lu. 1. 74.–4. 18.–12. 24, 28. Jn°. 3. 34. Ac. 1. 2.–10. 38.–14. 15. Ro. 1. 20.–6. 13, 22.–11. 12, 24. 2 Co. 5. 21.–6. 16. Ga. 2. 19. Ep. 2. 5.–5. 2. 1 Th. 1. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–3. 15. Ti. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 19.–2. 22, 24.–3. 18.–4. 2. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.–3. 5. Re. 1. 5.

15. ver. 12, 16, 28. ch. 2. 14.–3. 1.–6. 13.–7. 22.–8. 6, 8.–11. 13, 39, 40.–12. 24.–13. 20. Ps. 37. 18. Is. 53. 10..12. Da. 9. 26. Mat. 19. 29.–25. 34, 46. Mar. 10. 17. Lu. 18. 18. Jn°. 10. 28. Ro. 3. 24..26.–5. 6, 8, 10.–6. 23.–8. 23, 30.–9. 24. 2 Co. 3. 6. Ga. 3. 15. Ep. 1. 7. 2 Th. 2. 14. 1 Ti. 2. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 10. Tit. 1. 2.–3. 7. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 4.–3. 18.–5. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 25. Re. 5. 9.–14. 3, 4.

16. Be; or, *be brought in*.

17. Ge. 48. 21, 22. Jn°. 14. 27. Ga. 3. 15.

18. Dedicated; or, *purified*. ver. 14. 22. ch. 8. 7.–9. Ex. 12. 22, 23.–24. 3..8.

19. Scarlet; or, *purple*. ver. 12. ch. 10. 4.–12. 24. Ex. 12. 22.–24. 5, 6, 8. Le. 1. 2, 3, 10.–3. 6.–14. 4..7, 49..52.–16. 14..18. Nu. 19. 6.–19. 18. Ps. 51. 7. Is. 52. 15. Eze. 36. 25. Mat. 27. 28. Mar. 15. 17, 20. Jn°. 19. 2, 5. 1 Pe. 1. 2.

20. ch. 13. 20. Ex. 24. 8. Zec. 9. 11. Mat. 26. 28.

21. Ex. 29. 12, 20, 36. Le. 8. 15, 19.–9. 8, 9, 18.–16. 14..19. 2 Ch. 29. 19..22. Eze. 43. 18..26.

22. Le. 4. 20, 26, 35.–5. 10, 12, 18.–6. 7.–14. 6, 14, 25, 51, 52.–17. 11.

23. ver. 9..12, 14, 24. ch. 8. 5.–10. 1, 4, 10..17. Lu. 24. 26, 46. Jn°. 14. 3. Col. 2. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 19..21. Re. 5. 9.

24. ver. 9, 11, 23. ch. 1. 3.–6. 20.–7. 25, 26.–8. 2, 5.–12. 2. Ex. 28. 12, 29, 30. Ps. 68. 18. Zec. 3. 1. Mar. 14. 58.–16. 19. Lu. 24. 51. Jn°. 2. 19..21.–6. 62.–16. 28, 29. Ac. 1. 9..11.–3. 21. Ro. 8. 34. Ep. 1. 20..22.–4. 8..11. Col. 3. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2. Re. 8. 3.

25. ver. 7, 12, 14, 26. ch. 10. 10. Ex. 30. 10. Le. 16. 2, 34.

26. ver. 12, 14. ch. 1. 2.–7. 27.–10. 4, 10, 12, 26. Le. 16. 21, 22. 2 Sa. 12. 13.–24. 10. Job 7. 21. Is. 51. 1. Da. 9. 24.–10. 14. Mi. 4. 1. Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 1. 20.–17. 24. 1 Co. 10. 11. Ga. 4. 4. Ep. 1. 10.–5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 20.–2. 24.–3. 18. 1 Jn°. 3. 5. Re. 13. 8.–17. 8.

Digitized by Google

which have infirmity; but ye word of the oath, which was since ye law, *maketh* ye Son, who is β consecrated for evermore.

CHAP. VIII.

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this is* ye sum: We have such an high priest, who^a is set on ye right hand of ye throne of ye Majesty in ye heavens;

2 A minister of γ the sanctuary^e, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore *it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer^h.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that ζ there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow^η of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make ye tabernacle: for, See, saith he^θ, *that* thou make all things according to ye pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent^κ ministry, by how much also he is ye mediator of a better^η covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if^ω that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he^γ saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with ye house of Israel & with ye house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in ye day when I took them by ye hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, & I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this *is* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will λput my laws into their mind, and write them μ in their hearts: and ^b I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, & every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all ^d shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new^ε *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old *is* ready to vanish away.

CHAP. IX.

THEN verily the first *covenant* had also^π ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary^ρ.

2 For there was a tabernacle^k made, the first, wherein *was* the candlestick, and ye table^l, & ye shew-bread^m; which is called ρ the Sanctuary.

3 And after the second veil^n, ye tabernacle, which is called the Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden censer^o, & the ark^p of ye covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* the golden ^q pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod^r that budded, and the tables^s of the covenant;

5 And over it the cherubims^u of glory shadowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests^v went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the

A. D. 64.

β or, *perfected.*
a Ex. 30. 10. Le. 16. 2, &c.
b c. 5. 3.
c Ep. 1. 20.
d Jno. 14. 6.
e c. 10. 19, 20.
γ or, *holy things.*
e c. 9. 8, 12, 24.
f Ps. 40. 6, 7. Ga. 3. 21. c. 10. 1, 11.
g Ps. 51. 16-19
h Ep. 5. 2. c. 9. 14.
i Le. 11. 2, &c.
k Nu. 19. 7, &c.
δ or *rites*, or *ceremonies.*
ζ or, *they.*
l Ep. 2. 15.
m c. 3. 1.
n Co. 2. 17. c. 10. 1.
o c. 10. 1.
p c. 8. 2.
q Ex. 25. 40. 26. 30.
r c. 10. 4.
s Ac. 20. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. Re. 1. 5.
t c. 10. 19.
u 2 Co. 3. 6-9. c. 7. 22.
η or, *testament.*
v Nu. 19. 2-17
w c. 7. 11.
x 1 Pe. 3. 18.
y Je. 31. 31-34.
θ or, *fault.*
z c. 10. 22.
a 1 Pe. 4. 2.
κ or, *be brought in.*
λ *give.*
μ or, *upon.*
b Ho. 2. 23. Zec. 8. 8.
ν or *purified.*
c Ex. 24. 6, &c. Le. c. 14 & 16.
d Is. 54. 13.
ξ or, *purple.*
e 2 Co. 3. 17.
f Ma^r. 26. 28.
g Ex. 29. 12, 36
π or, *ceremonies.*
h Ex. 25. 8.
i Le. 17. 11.
k Ex. 29. 4, 35.
l Ex. 40. 4.
m Ex. 25. 30.
ρ or, *holy.*
n Ex. 26. 31, 33.
o Le. 16. 12.
p Ex. 25. 10, &c.
q Ex. 16. 33.
r Ro. 8. 34.
s Nu. 17. 10.
t Ex. 34. 29. 40. 20. De. 10. 2, 5.
u Ex. 25. 18, 22
v Nu. 28. 3.

service *of God.*

7 But into the second *went* the high priest alone ^a once every year, not without blood, which he offered for ^b himself, and *for* the errors of the people:

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, That the way ^d into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not ^f make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience ^g;

10 *Which stood* only in meats ^i & drinks, and divers washings ^k, and carnal δ ordinances^l, imposed *on them* until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high^m priest of good ^o things to come, by a greater^p & more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats ^r and calves, but by his own ^t blood, he entered in once into the holy place^t, having obtained eternal redemption *for us.*

13 For if ye blood of bulls & of goats, & ye ashes ^v of an heifer sprinkling ye unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh;

14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who ^x through the eternal Spirit offered himself without ^θ spot to God purge^z your conscience from dead works to serve^a the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for ye redemption of ye transgressions *that were* under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament *is*, there must also of necessity ^κ be the death of the testator.

17 For a testament *is* of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first *testament* was ^ν dedicated without blood.

19 For ^c when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and ξ scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, This *is* ye blood ^f of ye testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover ^g he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood ^i is no remission.

23 *It was* therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are* the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear ^r in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since ye foundation of ye world: but now once in the end of the world hath he

Digitized by Google

appeared, to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as it is appointed [a] unto men once to die, but after this [b] the judgement;

28 So Christ [c] was once offered to bear the sins of many [e]; and unto them that look [g] for him shall he appear [h] y[e] second time, without sin, unto [i] salvation.

CHAP. X.

FOR the law, having a shadow [k] of good things to come *and* not the very image of y[e] things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make y[e] comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then [β] would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those *sacrifices there is* a remembrance again *made* of sins every year [o].

4 For *it is* not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins [p].

5 Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, [r] Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared [γ] me.

6 In burnt-offerings and *sacrifices* for sins thou hast had no pleasure:

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice & offering and burnt-offerings & *offering* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure *therein;* which are offered by y[e] law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 By y[e] which will we are sanctified [v], through the offering [x] of the body of Jesus Christ once *for all.*

11 And every priest standeth daily [y] ministering, & offering oftentimes y[e] same sacrifices, which can never [a] take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat [b] down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting till his enemies [c] be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath [f] perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 *Whereof* the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 This [b] *is* the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith y[e] Lord; I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them.

17 And [η] their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these *is, there is* no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, [θ] boldness to enter into the holiest [l] by the blood of Jesus.

20 By a new and living way [n] which he hath [κ] consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

21 And *having* an high priest [o] over the house of God;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart, in [q] full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled [r] from an evil conscience, & our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession of *our* faith without wavering; (for he [s] *is* faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another, to

A. D. 64.

a Ge. 3. 19.
b Ec. 12. 14.
c 1 Pe. 2. 24. 3. 18.
1 Jn°. 3. 5
d Ro. 13. 11.
e Is. 53. 12. Mat. 26. 28.
f Nu. 15. 30. c. 6. 4, &c.
g Ti. 2. 13. 2 Pe. 3. 12.
h Ac. 1. 11. Re. 1. 7.
i Is. 25. 9.
k Co. 2. 17.
l Zep. 1. 18. 3. 8.
m De. 17. 2-13.
β or, *they would have.*
n c. 2. 3.
o Le. 16. 34.
p Mi. 6. 6-8.
q Mat. 12. 31, 32.
r Ps. 40. 6-8.
s De. 32. 35, 36
t Ps. 135. 14.
γ or, *thou hast fitted.*
u 1 Th. 2. 14.
δ or, *that ye have in yourselves;* or, *for yourselves.*
v Jn°. 17. 19.
w Lu. 12. 33.
x c. 9. 12.
y Nu. 28. 3.
z Mat. 5. 12.
a Ps. 50. 8-13. Is. 1. 11.
b Lu. 21. 19.
c Co. 3. 1.
d Ha. 2. 3, 4.
e Ps. 110. 1.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 26.
h Je. 31. 33, 34.
ζ or, *ground,* or, *confidence.*
i Ro. 8. 24, 25.
η Some copies have, *Then he said, And their.*
k Ge. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6.
θ or, *liberty.*
l c. 9. 8, 12.
m Ge. 4. 4, 5.
n Jn°. 14. 6.
κ or, *new-made.*
λ or, *is yet spoken of.*
o c. 4. 14-16.
p Ge. 5. 22, 24.
q Ep. 3. 12.
r Eze. 36. 25.
s Ps. 106. 21, 22.
t 1 Th. 5. 24.
u Ge. 6. 14-22.

provoke unto love and to good works:

25 Not forsaking y[e] assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is;* but exhorting *one another:* and so much the more as [d] ye see the day approaching.

26 For if [f] we sin wilfully after that we have received y[e] knowledge of y[e] truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgement, and fiery [l] indignation which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He [m] that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of [n] how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit [γ] of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance [e] *belongeth* unto me. I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again [t], The Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazing-stock, both by reproaches & afflictions; & partly, whilst ye became [u] companions of them that were so used

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, & took joyfully y[e] spoiling of your goods, knowing [δ] in yourselves that ye have in heaven [w] a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great [z] recompence of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience [i]; that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For [d] yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, & will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back [ζ] unto perdition, but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAP. XI.

NOW faith is the [ζ] substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things [i] not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand [k] that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel [m] offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he, being dead, [λ] yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch [p] was translated that he should not see death; & was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith *it is* impossible to please *him:* for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah [u], being warned of God

Digitized by Google

27. ch. 6. 2. Ge. 3. 19. 2 Sa. 14. 14. Job 14. 5.–19. 23.–30. 23. Ps. 89. 48. Ec. 3. 20.–9. 5. 10.–11. 9.–12. 7, 14. Mat. 25. 31, &c. Jn°. 5. 26.–29. Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 5.–5. 12.–14. 9.–12. 1 Co. 4. 5. 2 Co. 4. 10.–5. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 1. Jude 15. Re. 20. 11.–15.

28. ver. 25. Le. 10. 17. Nu. 18. 1, 23. Is. 25. 8.–53. 4.–6, 11, 12. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 26. 28. Jn°. 14. 3. Ac. 1. 11. Ro. 5. 9, 15.–6. 10.–8. 3, 23. 1 Co. 15. 54. Phi. 3. 20, 21. 1 Th. 1. 10.–4. 14.–17. 2 Th. 1. 5.–10.–2. 1. 2 Ti. 4. 8. Tit. 2. 13. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 12.–8. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 5. Re. 1. 7.

CHAP. X.

1. ver. 14. ch. 3. 4, 11.–18.–7. 18, 19.–8. 5.–9. 8, 9, 11, 23, 25. Col. 2. 17.
2. Would they not, &c.; or, *they would have ceased to be offered*, because, &c. ver. 17. ch. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 103. 12. Is. 43. 25.–44. 28. Mi. 7. 19.
3. ch. 9. 7. Ex. 30. 10. Le. 16. 5.–11, 21, 22, 29, 30.–23. 27, 28. Nu. 29. 7.–11. 1 Ki. 17. 18. Mat. 26. 28.
4. ver. 8, 11. ch. 9. 9, 13. Ps. 50. 8.–12.–51. 16. Is. 1. 11.–15.–66. 3. Je. 6. 20.–7. 21, 22. Ho. 6. 6.–14. 2. Am. 5. 21, 22. Mi. 6. 6, 7. Mar. 12. 33. Jn°. 1. 29. Ro. 11. 27. 1 Jn°. 3. 5.
5. Hast thou prepared me; or, *thou hast fitted me.* ver. 7, 10. ch. 1. 6.–2. 14.–8. 3. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 40. 6.–50. 8, &c. Is. 1. 11.–7. 14. Je. 6. 20.–31. 22. Am. 5. 21, 22. Mat. 1. 20.–23.–11. 3. Lu. 1. 35.–7. 19. Jn°. 1. 14. Ga. 4. 4. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Jn°. 4. 2, 3. 2 Jn°. 7.
6. ver. 4. Le. 1.–IV.–V.–6. 1.–7. Ps. 147. 11. Mal. 1. 10. Mat. 3. 17. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 4. 18.
7. ver. 9, 10. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 40. 7. Pr. 8. 31. Jn°. 4. 34.–5. 30.–6. 38.
9. ch. 7. 18, 19.–8. 7.–13.–9. 11.–14.–12. 27, 28.
10. ver. 5, 12, 14, 20. ch. 2. 11.–9. 12, 26, 28.–13. 12. Zec. 13. 1. Jn°. 17. 19.–19. 34. 1 Co. 1. 30.–6. 11. 1 Jn°. 5. 6.
11. ver. 4. ch. 7. 27. Ex. 29. 38, 39. Nu. 28. 3, 24.–29. 6. Ezr. 45. 4. Da. 8. 11.–9. 21, 27.–11. 31.–12. 11. Lu. 1. 9, 10.
12. ch. 1. 3.–8. 1.–9. 12. Ac. 2. 33, 34. Ro. 8. 34. Co. 3. 1.
13. ch. 1. 13. Ps. 110. 1. Da. 2. 44. Mat. 22. 44. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 20. 43. Ac. 2. 35. 1 Co. 15. 25.
14. ver. 1. ch. 2. 11.–7. 19, 25.–9. 10, 13, 14.–13. 12. Ac. 20. 32.–26. 18. Ro. 15. 16. 1 Co. 1. 2. Ep. 5. 26. Jude 1.
15. ch. 2. 3.–3. 7.–9. 8. 2 Sa. 23. 2. Ne. 9. 30. Jn°. 15. 26. Ac. 28. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29.–3. 6, 13, 22.–19. 10.
16. ch. 8. 8.–12. Je. 31. 33, 34. Ro. 11. 27.
17. Some copies have, *Then he said, And their sins and iniquities*, &c.
18. ver. 2, 14.
19. Boldness; or, *liberty*. ch. 4. 16.–7. 25.–9. 3, 7, 8, 12, 23.–25. Ro. 5. 2.–8. 15. Ga. 4. 6, 7. Ep. 2. 18.–3. 12. 2 Ti. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 1, 2.–3. 19, 21.–4. 17.
20. Consecrated; or, *new made*. ch. 6. 19.–9. 3, 8. Ex. 26. 31, &c.–36. 35, &c. Le. 16. 2, 15.–21. 23. Mat. 27. 51. Mar. 15. 38. Lu. 23. 45. Jn°. 6. 51.–56.–10. 7, 9.–14. 6. Ep. 2. 15. 1 Ti. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn°. 4. 2. 2 Jn°. 7.
21. ch. 2. 17.–3. 1, 3.–6.–4. 14, 15.–6. 20.–7. 26.–8. 1. Mat. 16. 18. 1 Co. 3. 9.–17. 2 Co. 6. 16, 17. Ep. 2. 19.–22. 1 Ti. 3. 15.
22. ver. 19. ch. 4. 16.–7. 19.–9. 10, 13, 14, 19.–11. 28.–12. 24. Ex. 29. 4. Le. 8. 6.–14. 7. Nu. 8. 7.–19. 18, 19. 1 Ki. 18. 5, 3. 1 Ch. 12. 33.–28. 9.–29. 17. Ezr. 16. 9.–36. 25. Ps. 9. 1.–32. 11.–51. 10.–73. 28.–84. 11.–94. 15.–111. 1.–119. 2, 7, 10, 34, 58, 69, 80, 145. Pr. 23. 26. Is. 29. 13.–52. 15. Je. 3. 10.–24. 7.–30. 21. Eze. 16. 9.–36. 25. Zec. 13. 1. Mat. 3. 11.–21. 21, 22. Mar. 11. 23, 24. Jn°. 3. 5.–8. 9.–13. 8.–10. Ac. 8. 21. 1 Co. 6. 11. 2 Co. 7. 1. Ep. 3. 12.–5. 26.–6. 5. 1 Ti. 4. 2. Tit. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 6.–4. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 2.–3. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 19, 20.–22. Re. 1. 5.
23. ch. 3. 6, 14.–4. 14.–6. 18.–11. 11. 1 Co. 1. 9.–10. 13. 1 Th. 5. 24. 2 Th. 3. 3. Tit. 1. 2. Ja. 1. 6. Re. 3. 11.
24. ch. 6. 10, 11.–13. 1, 3. Ps. 41. 1. Pr. 29. 7. Ac. 11. 29. Ro. 11. 14.–12. 15.–15. 1, 2. 1 Co. 8. 12, 13.–9. 22.–10. 33. 2 Co. 8. 8.–9. 2. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 22.–6. 1. Phi. 1. 9.–11. Col. 3. 16. 1 Th. 1. 3.–3. 12, 13.–5. 11. 2 Th. 3. 9. 1 Ti. 6. 18. Tit. 2. 14.–3. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 18.
25. ver. 24. ch. 3. 13. Mat. 24. 33, 34.–18. 20. Mar. 13. 29, 30. Jn°. 20. 19, 29. Ac. 1. 13, 14.–2. 1, 42.–16. 16.–20. 7. Ro. 12. 8.–13. 1, 13. 1 Co. 5. 4.–11. 17, 18, 20.–14. 3, 23. Phi. 4. 5. 1 Th. 4. 8.–5. 11. Ja. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 9, 11, 14. Jude 11, 19.

26. ver. 3, 10. ch. 6. 4.–6. Le. 4. 2, 13. Nu. 15. 28, 31. De. 17. 12. Ps. 19. 12, 13. Da. 5. 22, 23. Mat. 12. 31, 32, 43.–15. Lu. 12. 47. Jn°. 9. 41.–13. 17.–15. 22, 24. 2 Th. 2. 10. 1 Ti. 1. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 20, 22. 1 Jn°. 5. 16.

27. ch. 2. 3.–12. 25, 29. Nu. 16. 25. De. 32. 43. 1 Sa. 28. 19, 20. Ps. 21. 9.–68. 1, 2. Is. 33. 14. Je. 4. 4. Eze. 36. 5.–38. 19. Da. 5. 6. Ho. 10. 8. Joel 2. 30. Na. 1. 2, 8.–10. Zep. 1. 18.–3. 8. Mal. 4. 1. Mat. 3. 10, 12.–8. 29.–13. 42, 50.–25. 41. Mar. 43.–49. Lu. 16. 24.–19. 27.–21. 25.–23. 30. 1 Th. 2. 15, 16. 2 Th. 1. 8. Ja. 5. 3. Re. 6. 15, 17.–20. 15.

28. ch. 2. 2. Le. 13. 6, 10.–17. 2, 6, 7, 12, 13.–19. 13, 15. Nu. 15. 30, 31, 36. De. 19. 13. 2 Sa. 12. 9, 13. Is. 27. 11. Je. 13. 14. Mat. 18. 16. Jn°. 8. 17. Ro. 9. 15. 2 Co. 13. 1. Ga. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 5. 19. Eze. 16. 8. Zec. 12. 10. Mal. 2. 10. Mat. 7. 6.–12. 31. Lu. 12. 10. Jn°. 10. 36.–17. 19. Ac. 7. 51. Ro. 16. 20. 1 Co. 11. 27, 29.–15. 25, 27. Ep. 4. 30.

29. De. 32. 35, 36. Ps. 50. 4.–94. 1.–96. 13.–98. 9.–135. 14. Is. 50. 17.–61. 2.–63. 4. Eze. 18. 30.–34. 17. Na. 1. 2. Ro. 12. 19.–13. 4. 2 Co. 5. 10.

31. ver. 27. ch. 12. 29. Ps. 50. 22.–76. 7.–90. 11. Is. 33. 14. Mat. 10. 28. Lu. 12. 5.–12. 5.–21. 11.

32. ch. 6. 4.–12. 4. Ac. 8. 1.–3.–9. 1, 2.–26. 18. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ga. 3. 3, 4. Phi. 1. 29, 30.–3. 16. Col. 2. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 3, &c.–4. 7, 8. 2 Jn°. 8. Re. 2. 5.–3. 3.

33. ch. 11. 26, 36.–13. 13. Ps. 69. 9.–71. 7.–74. 22.–79. 12.–89. 51. Is. 51. 7. Na. 3. 6. Zec. 3. 8. 1 Co. 4. 9. 2 Co. 12. 10. Phi. 1. 7.–4. 14. 1 Th. 2. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 8. 16. 18.

34. In yourselves; or, *that ye have in yourselves*, or, *for yourselves*. Mat. 5. 11, 12.–6. 19, 20.–19. 21. Lu. 10. 42.–12. 33. Ac. 5. 41.–21. 33.–28. 20. 2 Co. 5. 1. Ep. 3. 1.–4. 1.–6. 20. Phi. 1. 7. Col. 1. 5.–3. 2, 4. 1 Ti. 6. 19. 2 Ti. 1. 16.–2. 9.–4. 8. Ja. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.

35. ch. 3. 6, 14.–4. 14.–11. 26. Ps. 19. 11. Mat. 5. 12.–10. 32, 42. Lu. 14. 14. 1 Co. 15. 58. Ga. 6. 8, 10.

36. ch. 6. 12, 15, 17.–9. 15.–12. 1.–13. 21. Ps. 37. 7.–40. 1. Mat. 7. 21.–10. 22.–12. 50.–21. 31.–24. 13. Lu. 8. 15.–21. 19. Jn°. 7. 17. Ac. 13. 22, 36. Ro. 2. 7.–5. 3, 4.–8. 25.–12. 2.–15. 4, 5. 1 Co. 13. 7. Ga. 6. 9. Ep. 6. 6. Col. 1. 11.–3. 24.–4. 12. 1 Th. 1. 3. Ja. 1. 3, 4.–5. 7, 11. 1 Pe. 1. 9. 1 Jn°. 2. 17. Re. 13. 10.–14. 12.

37. Is. 26. 20.–40. 22. Hab. 2. 3, 4. Lu. 18. 8. Ja. 5. 7, 9. 2 Pe. 3. 8, 9. Re. 22. 20.

38. ver. 26, 27. ch. 6. 4.–6. Ps. 5. 4.–68. 8.–147. 11.–149. 4. Is. 42. 1. Eze. 3. 20.–18. 24. Hab. 2. 4. Zep. 1. 6. Mal. 1. 10. Mat. 12. 18, 43.–45.–13. 21. Ac. 16. 30, 31. Ro. 1. 17. Ga. 3. 11. 1 Th. 2. 15.–5. 9. 2 Th. 2. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 18.–22. 1 Jn°. 2. 19.

39. ch. 6. 6, 9.–11. 1. 1 Sa. 15. 11. Ps. 44. 18. Pr. 1. 32.–14. 14. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 11. 26. Jn°. 3. 15, 16.–5. 24.–6. 40.–17. 12.–20. 31. Ac. 16. 30, 31. Ro. 10. 9, 10. 1 Th. 5. 9. 2 Th. 2. 3, 12, 13. 1 Ti. 6. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 5. 4Pe. 3. 7. 1 Jn°. 5. 5, 16. Jude 12, 13. Re. 17. 8, 11.

CHAP. XI.

1. Substance; or, *ground*, or, *confidence*. ver. 7, 13, 27. ch. 2. 3.–3. 14.–6. 12, 18, 19. Ps. 10. 22, 39.–27. 13.–42. 11. Ac. 20. 21. Ro. 8. 24, 25. 1 Co. 13. 13. 2 Co. 4. 18.–5. 7.–9. 4.–11. 17. Ga. 5. 6. Tit. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 7, 8. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
2. ver. 4–39.
3. ch. 1. 2. Ge. 1. 1, &c.–2. 1. Ps. 33. 6. Is. 40. 26. Je. 10. 11, 16. Jn°. 1. 3. Ac. 14. 15.–17. 24. Ro. 1. 19, 21.–4. 17. 2 Pe. 3. 5. Re. 4. 11.
4. Yet speaketh; or, *is yet spoken of*. ch. 9. 22.–12. 1, 24. Ge. 4. 3–5, 10, 15, 25. Le. 9. 24. 1 Ki. 18. 38. Pr. 15. 8.–21. 27. Mat. 23. 35, 55.–25. 35. Lu. 11. 51. Tit. 1. 1, 16. 1 Jn°. 3. 11, 12. Jude 11.
5. ver. 3, 4, 6. Ge. 5. 22, 24. 2 Ki. 2. 11, 16, 17. Ps. 89. 48. Je. 36. 26. Lu. 3. 37. Jn°. 8. 51, 52. Ro. 8. 8, 9. 1 Th. 2. 4. 1 Jn°. 3. 22. Jude 11. Re. 11. 9.–12.
6. ver. 26. ch. 3. 12, 18, 19.–4. 2, 6.–7. 25.–10. 35. Ge. 15. 1. Nu. 14. 11.–20. 12. Ru. 2. 12. 1 Ch. 28. 9. Jo. 21. 14. Ps. 58. 11.–73. 28.–78. 22, 32.–105. 34.–106. 24.–119. 10. Pr. 8. 17.–11. 18. Ca. 3. 1.–4. Is. 7. 9.–55. 3. Je. 2. 31.–29. 13, 14. Mat. 5. 12.–6. 1, 2, 5, 16, 33.–10. 41, 42. Mar. 16. 16. Lu. 6. 35.–12. 31. Jn°. 3. 18, 19.–4. 24.–14. 6. Ro. 10. 14. Ga. 5. 6. 2 Pe. 1. 5, 10.–3. 14. Re. 21. 8.

Digitized by Google

7. Moved with fear; or, *being weary.* ver.1. ch.57. Ge.6.13..22.–7.1,5,23.–8.16.–19.14. Ex.9.18..21. Pr.22.3.–27.12. Ezc.3.17..19.–14.14,20. Mat.3.7.–12.41,42.–24.15..25,38,39. Lu.11.31,32.–17.26,27. Ro.1.17.–3.22.–4.11,13.–9.30.–10.6. Ga.5.5. Phi.3.9. 1 Pe.3.20. 2 Pe.1.1.–2.5.–3.6,8.
8. ver.33. ch.5.9. Ge.11.31.–12.1.–4.7.–13.15..17.–15.7,8.–17.8.–22.18.–26.3,5. De.9.5. Jos.24.3. Ne.9.7,8. Ps.105.9..11. Is.41.2.–51.2. Eze.33.24. Mat.7.24,25. Ac.7.2..4. Ro.1.5.–6.17.–10.16. 2 Co.10.5. Ja.2.14..26. 1 Pe.1.22.–3.1.–4.17.
9. ch.6.17. Ge.12.8.–13.3,18.–17.8.–18.1,2,6,9.–23.4.–25.27.–26.3,4.–28.4,13,14.–35.27.–48.3,4. Ac.7.5,6.
10. ch.3.4.–12.22,25.–13.14. Is.14.32. Jn°.14.2. 2 Co.5,1. Phi.3.20. Re.21.2,10..27.
11. ch.10.23. Ge.17.17..19.–18.11,14.–21.1,2. Lu.1.36. Ro.4.20,21. 1 Pe.3.5,6.
12. Ge.15.5.–22.17.–26.24.–32.12. Ex.32.13. De.1.10.–28.62. Jos.11.4. Ju.7.12. 1 Sa.13.5. 2 Sa.17.11. 1 Ki.4.20. 1 Ch.27.23. Ne.9.23. Is.10.22.–48.19. Je.33.22. Ho.1.10. Hab.1.9. Ro.4.18,19.–9.27. Re.20.8.
13. In faith; Ge. *according to faith.* ver.27,39. Ge.23.4.–25.8.–27.2,4.–47.9.–48.21.–49.10,18,28,33.–50.24. Nu.24.17. 1 Ch.29.14,15. Job 19.25. Ps.39.12.–119.19. Jn°.8.56.–12.41. Ro.4.21.–8.24. 1 Pe.1.10..12, 17.–2.11, 1 Jn°.3.19.
14. ver.16. ch.13.14. Ro.8.23..25. 2 Co.4.18.–5.1..7. Phi.1.28.
15. Ge.11.31.–12.10.–24.6..8.–31.18.–32.9..11.
16. ver.10,14. ch.2.11.–12.22.–13.14. Ge.17.7,8. Ex.3.6,15. Is.41.8..10. Je.31.1. Mat.21.31,32.–22.32.–25.34. Mar.12.26,27. Lu.12.32.–20.37,38. Ac.7.32. Phi.3.20.
17. ch.7.6. Ge.22.1..12,16. De.8.2. 2 Ch.32.31. Job 1.11,12.–2.3,6. Pr.17.3. Da.11.35. Zec.13.9. Mal.3.2,3. Jn°.3.16. 2 Co.8.12. Ja.1.2,4,12.–2.21,24.–5.11. 1 Pe.1.6,7.–4.12.
18. Of whom; or, *to whom*, ac. Ge.17.19.–21.12. Ro.9.7.
19. ver.11,12. ch.9.24. Ge.22.4,5,13. Mat.9.28. Ro.4.17,19,21.–5.1,2,17,21. Ep.3.20.
20. Ge.27.27,40.–28.3,4.
21. Ge.47.31.–48.5,13..22.
22. Made mention; or, *remembered.* Ge.50.23..25. Ex.13.19. Jos.24.32. Ac.7.16.
23. ch.13.6. Ex.1.16,17,22.–2.2,&c. Ps.56.4.–118.6. Is.8.12,13.–41.10,14.–51.7,12. Da.3.16..18.–6.10. Mat.10.28. Lu.12.4,5. Ac.7.20.
24. Ex.2.10,11. Ac.7.21..24.
25. ch.4.9.–10.32. Job 20.5.–21.11..13.–6.21. Ps.47.9.–73.18,20.–84.10. Is.21.4.–47.8,9. Mat.5.10..12.–13.21. Lu.12.19,20.–16.25. Ac.7.24,25.–20.23,24. Ro.5.3.–8.17,18,35..39. 2 Co.4.17. Col.1.24. 2 Th.1.3..6. 2 Ti.1.8.–2.3,10.–3.11,12. Ja.1.20.–5.5. 1 Pe.1.6,7.–2.10.–4.12..16. Re.18.7.
26. Of Christ; or, *by Christ.* ver.6. ch.2.9.–10.33,35.–13.13. Ru.2.12. Ps.37.16.–69.7,20.–89.50, 51. Pr.11.18.–23.18. Is.51.7. Je.9.23,24. Mat.5.12.–6.1.–10.41. Lu.14.14. Ac.5.41. 2 Co.6.10.–12.10. Ep.1.18.–3.8. Pe.1.11.–4.14. Re.2.9.–3.18.
27. ver.13. ch.1.13.–6.15.–10.32.–12.2,3. Ex.2.14,15.–4.19.–10.28,29.–11.8.–12.31,&c.–13.17..21.–14.10..13. Ps.16.8. Mat.10.22.–24.13. Mar.4.17.–13.13. Ac.2.25. 1 Co.13.7. 2 Co.4.18. 1 Ti.6.16. Ja.5.11. 1 Pe.1.8.
28. ch.9.19.–12.24. Ex.12.3..14,21..30. Ps.1.2.
29. Ex.14.13..31.–15.1..21. Jos.2.10. Ne.9.11. Ps.66.6.–68.13.–106.9..11.–114.1..5.–136.13..15. Is.11.15,16.–51.9,10.–63.11..16. Hab.3.8..10.
30. Jos.6.3..20. 2 Co.10.4,5.
31. Believed not; or *that were disobedient.* ch.3.17..19. Jos.1.1.–2.1..22.–6.22..25. Mat.1.1,5. Ja.2.25. 1 Pe.2.8.–3.20.
32. Ju.4.5.–VI.–VIII.–XI.–12.1,7.–XIII.–XVI.–1 Sa.1.20.–2.11,18.–III..XII.–12.20.–16.1..13.–XVII.–28,3,&c. Ps.99.6. Je.15.1. Mat.5.12. Lu.13.28.–16.31. Jn°.21.25. Ac.2.29..31.–3.24.–10.43.–13.20..22,26. Ro.3.5.–4.1.–6.1.–7.7. Ja.5.10. 1 Pe.1.10..12. 2 Pe.1.21.–3.2.
33. ver.4 8,17, ch.6.12..15.–10.36. Jos.VI..XIII. Ju.14.5,6. 1Sa.17.33..36. 2Sa.5.4,25.–7.11.–8.1.14. Ps.18.32..34.–44.2,6.–91.18.–144.1,2,10. Da.6.20..23. 2 Ti.4.17. 1 Pe.5.8.

34. Ju.7.19..25.–8.4,10.–15.8,14..20. 1Sa.14.13,&c.–17.51,52.–20.1. 2Sa.8.1,&c.–21.16,17. 1 Ki.19.3. 2Ki.6.16..18,32.–20.7,&c. 2Ch.14.11..14.–16.1..8.–20.6..25.–32.20..22. Job 5.20.–42.10. Ps.6.8. 66.12.–144.10. Is.43.2. Je.26.24. Da.3.19..28. 2 Co.12.9,10. 1 Pe.4.12.
35. 1 Ki.17.22..24. 2 Ki.4.27..37. Mat.22.30. Mar.12.25. Lu.7.12..16.–14.14.–20.36. Jn°.5.29.–11.40..45. Ac.9.41.–22.24,25,29.–23.6.–24.15. 1Co.15.54. Phi.3.11.
36. ch.10.34. Ge.39.20. Ju.16.25. 1Ki.22.24,27. 2Ki.2.23. 2Ch.16.10.–30.10.–36.16. Ps.105.17,18. Je.20.2,7.–29.26.–32.2,3,8.–36.5.–37.15..21.–38.6.13,28.–39.15. La.3.52..55. Mat.20.19.–21.35.–22.34.–27.26. Mar.10.34. Lu.18.32.–23.11,36. Ac.4.3.–5.18,40.–8.3.–12.4,&c.–16.22,&c.–21.33.–24.27. 2 Co.11.23..25. Ep.3.1.–4.1. 2 Ti.1.16.–2.9. Re.2.10.
37. ch.12.1..3. 1Sa.22.17..19. 1Ki.18.4,13.–19.1,10,14.–21.10,13..15. 2Ki.1.8. 2 Ch.24.21. Je.2.30.–26.23. La.4.13,14. Zec.13.4,9. Mat.3.4.–8.20.–21.35.–33.35.37. Lu.11.51..54.–13.34. Jn°.10.31.–33. Ac.7.52,58,59.–12.2,3.–14.19. 1 Co.4.9.13. 2Co.11.23..27.–12.10. Ja.5.10,11. Re.11.3.
38. 1Sa.22.1.–23.15,19,23.–24.1,3,6,7,8,14. 1Ki.14.12,13.–17.3.–18.4,13.–19.9. 2Ki.23.35..39. Ps.CXLII. Is.57.1.
39. ver.2,13. Lu.10.23,24. 1 Pe.1.12.
40. Provided; or, *foreseen.* ch.5.9.–7.19,22.–8.6.–9.8..15,23.–10.11..14.–12.23,24. Ro.3.25,26. Re.6.11.

CHAP. XII.

1. ch.6.15.–10.35..39.–11.2..38. Ps.18.23. Is.60.8. Eze.38.9,16. Mat.10.22,37,38.–24.13. Lu.8.14,15.–9.59..62.–12.15.–14.26..33.–16.23.–18.22..25.–21.34. Jn°.2.12.–4.39,44. Ro.2.7.–5,3.–8.4.–8.24,25.–12.2.–13.11,14. 1 Co.9.24..27. 2 Co.7.1. Ga.5.7. Ep.4.22..24. Phi.2.16.–3.10..14. Col.3.5,8. 1Ti.6.9,10. 2Ti.2.4.–4.7. Ja.1.3.–5.7..11. 1 Pe.2.1.–4.2.–5.12. 2 Pe.1.6. 1 Jn°.2.15,16. Re.1.9.–3.10.–13.10.–22.16.
2. Author; or, *beginner.* ver.3. ch.1.3,13.–2.7..10.–5.9.–7.19.–8.1.–9.28.–10.5,12,14,33.–11.36. Ps.16.9..11.–22.6,8.–69.19,20.–110.1.–138.8. Is.8.17.–31.1.–45.22.–49.6,7.–50.6,7.–53.3,10..12. Mi.7.7. Zec.12.10. Mat.16.21.–24.18,19,28.–26.67,68.–27.27,50. Mar.9.12,24.–14.36. Lu.12.27,28.–17.5.–23.11,35.39.–24.26. Jn°.1.20.–6.40.–8.56.–12.24,32.–13.3,31,32.–17.1..14. Ac.2.25,26,36.–5.31,41. 1Co.1.7,8. Ep.2.16.–5.2. Phi.1.6.–2.8..11.–3.20. 2Ti.4.8. Tit.2.13,14. 1Pe.1.11.–2.23,24.–3.18,22.–4.14..16. 1 Jn°.1.1..3. Jude 21. Re.1.8,11,17.–2.8.
3. ver.2,5. ch.3.1. De.20.3. 1Sa.12.24. Pr.24.10. Is.40.30,31.–50.4. Mat.10.24,25.–11.19.–12.24.–13.2.–21.15,16,23,46.–22.15. Lu.2.24.–4.23,29.–5.21.–11.15,16,53,54.–13.13,14.–14.1.–15.2.–16.14.–19.39,40. Jn°.5.16.–7.12.–8.13,48,49,52,59.–9.40.–10.20,31,39.–12.9,10.–15.18,24.–18.22. 1 Co.15.58. 2Co 4.1,16. Ga.6.9. 2 Th.3.13. 2 Ti.2.7,8.
4. ver.2. ch.10.32,34. Mat.24.9. 1 Co.10.13,32,34. 2 Ti.4.6,7. Re.2.13.–6.9..11.–12.11.–17.6.–18.24.
5. ver.4,7. De.4.9,10. Jos.7.7..11. 2 Sa.6.7.10. 1 Ch.13.9,10.–15.12,13. Job 5.17,18.–34.31. Ps.6.1,2.–119.16,83,109. Pr.3.11,12.–4.5. Je.31.18. Mat.16.9,10. Lu.24.6,8. 1 Co.11.32. 2 Co.4.8,9.–12.9,10. Re.3.19.
6. ver.7,8. De.8.5. 2 Sa.7.14. Ps.33.1..5.–73.14,15.–89.30..34.–94.12.–119.71,75. Pr.3.12.–13.24. Is.27.9. Je.10.24. Ja.1.12.–5.11. Re.3.19.
7. De.8.5. 1Sa.2.29,34.–3.13. 2Sa.7.14. 1Ki.1.6.–2.24,25. Job 34.31,32. Pr.13.24.–19.18.–22.15.–23.13,14.–29.15,17. Ac.14.22.
8. ver.6. Ps.62.14,15.–73.2. 1 Pe.4.9,10.–5.9.
9. ver.7. Ex.20.12. Le.19.3. Nu.16.22.–27.16. De.21.18..21.–27.16. Job 12.10. Pr.30.17. Ex.12.7. Is.42.5.–57.16. Eze.22.7. Zec.12.1. Mal.1.6. Jn°.2.6. Ac.2.30. Ro.1.3.–9.3,5. Ep.6.1..4. Ja.4.7,10. 1 Pe.5.6.
10. After their own pleasure; or, as seemed good or *meet* to them. ver.5,6. Le.11.44,45.–19.2. Pa.17.15. Ezc.36.25,27. Ep.4.24.–5.26,27. Col.1.22. Tit.2.14. 1Pe.1.15,16.–2.5,10. 2Pe.1.4.
11. ver.5,6,10. ch.5.14. Ps.89.32.–118.18.–119.16.–Pr.15.10.–19.8. Is.32.17. Ro.5.3.–5.–14.17. 2Co.

Digitized by Google

γ things not seen as yet, β moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham[c], when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, δdwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city[m] which hath foundations, whose builder [n] and maker is God.

11 Through faith also Sarah [o] herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful[r] who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, *so many* [v] as the stars of ye sky in multitude, & as ye sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died [δ] in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, & were persuaded of *them*, & embraced *them*, & confessed [z] that they were strangers and pilgrims on ye earth.

14 For they that say such things, declare plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned:

16 But now they desire a better *country*, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God [b]; for he hath prepared for them a city[c].

17 By faith Abraham, when [d] he was tried, offered up Isaac; and he that had received the promises, offered up his only-begotten *son*,

18 η Of whom it was said, *f* That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac [b] blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed [g] both the sons of Joseph; & worshipped, *leaning* [k] upon ye top of his staff.

22 By faith Joseph[l], when he died, made [κ] mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid [m] three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment [e].

24 By faith Moses [p], when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25 Choosing [r] rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming the reproach λ of [s] Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence [u] of the reward.

27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing [v] the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him [w] who is invisible.

28 Through faith he kept ye passover [x], & ye sprinkling of blood, lest he that de-

A. D. 64.

β *or, being wary.*
a Ex. 14. 22, 29
b Jos. 6. 12-20
c Ge. 12. 1, 4, &c.
d Jos. 6. 23. Ja. 2. 25.
γ *or, were disobedient.*
e Jos. 2. 4, &c.
f Ge. 12. 3, 18. 18. 1, 9.
g Ju. c. 6 & 7.
h Ju. 4. 6, &c.
i Ju. c. 15 & 16.
j Ju. 11. 32, &c
k 1 Sa. 17. 48, &c.
l 1 Sa. 7. 9, &c.
m c. 12. 22. 13. 14.
n Re. 21. 2, 10.
o Ge. 21. 1, 2.
p Ga. 3. 16.
q Da. 6. 22.
r Da. 3. 25.
s 1 K. 19. 3. 2 K. 6. 16.
t c. 10. 23.
u 1 K. 17. 22. 2 K. 4. 35, 36.
v Ge. 22. 17. Ro. 4. 17.
w Ac. 4. 19.
δ *according to.*
x Ge. 39. 20.
y Je. 20. 2.
z 1 Ch. 29. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 11.
a Ac. 7. 59.
b Ex. 3. 6, 15.
c ver. 14.
ζ *or foreseen.*
d Ge. 22. 1, &c Ja. 2. 21.
e Re. 6. 11.
η or, *To.*
f Ge. 21. 12.
g 2 Co. 7. 1.
h Ge. 27. 27-40.
θ or, *beginner.*
i Lu. 24. 26.
j Ge. 48. 5-20.
k Ge. 47. 31.
l Ge. 50. 24, 25
κ or, *remembered.*
m Ex. 2. 2.
n Pr. 3. 11, 12.
o Ex. 1. 16, 22.
p Ex. 2. 10, 11.
q Re. 3. 19.
r Ps. 84. 10.
s Pr. 13. 24.
λ or, *for.*
t c. 13. 13.
u c. 10. 35.
v Ex. 10. 28, 29 12. 31.
w 1 Ti. 1. 17.
x Ex. 12. 21, &c.
y Nu. 16. 22. 27. 16.

stroyed the first-born should touch them.

29 By faith they passed [a] through the Red sea as by dry *land*: which the Egyptians assaying to do, were drowned.

30 By faith the walls of Jericho [b] fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot Rahab [c] perished not with them that γ believed not, when she had received the spies [e] with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of [δ] Gedeon, and *of* Barak [h], and *of* Samson [i], and *of* Jephthae [j]; *of* David [k] also, and Samuel [l], and *of* the prophets;

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises [p], stopped the mouths of lions [q],

34 Quenched ye violence of fire [r], escaped [s] ye edge of ye sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 Women [t] received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting [w] deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover, of bonds [x] and imprisonment [y].

37 They were stoned [a], they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom ye world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and *in* mountains, and *in* dens & caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having ζ provided some better thing for us, that they without [e] us should not be made perfect.

CHAP. XII.

WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside [ε] every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset *us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

2 Looking unto Jesus the θ author and finisher of *our* faith; who, for the [i] joy that was set before him, endured ye cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself [k] lest ye be wearied & faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation [n] which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For [q] whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for [l] what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh, which corrected *us*; and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father [l] of Spirits, and live?

Digitized by Google

10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* β after their own pleasure; but he for *our* profit, that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit *d* of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore lift *f* up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees:

13 And make γ straight *g* paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but *h* let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace *i* with all *men*, and holiness, without *m* which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently *o* lest any man fail ζ of the grace of God; lest any *p* root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there *be* any fornicator *q*, or profane person, as Esau, who *r* for one morsel of meat sold his birth-right.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when *u* he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place η of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto ye *v* mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which *x* *voice* they that heard, entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And *a* if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart.

21 And so terrible was the sight, *that* Moses said, I exceedingly fear & quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city *c* of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels *b*,

23 To the general assembly and church of the first-born *t*, which are λ written *l* in heaven, and to God the Judge *n* of all, & to the spirits of just men *o* made perfect,

24 And to Jesus ye *e* mediator *p* of ye *e* new covenant μ, & to ye *e* blood *q* of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel *s*.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape* if we turn away from him that *speaketh* from heaven:

26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, *x* Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are σ shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us τ have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For *a* our God *is* a consuming fire.

CHAP. XIII.

LET brotherly *b* love continue.

2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some *c* have entertained angels unawares.

A. D. 64.

β or, *as seemed good*, or, *meet*, to them.
a Mat.25.46.
b Pr.5.15-23.
c 1 Co. 6. 9. Re. 22. 15.
d Is. 32. 17. Ja. 3. 18.
e Mat.6.25,34
f Is. 35. 3.
g Ge. 28. 15. De.31.6, 8. 1 Ch. 28. 20.
γ or, *even*.
h Pr.4.26,27.
i Ps. 27. 1.
k Ga. 6. 1.
l Ps. 34. 14.
δ or, *are the guides*.
m Mat. 5. 8. Ep. 5. 5.
n c. 6. 12.
o 2 Pe. 1. 10.
ζ or, *fall from*.
p De. 29. 18.
q Re. 1. 4.
r 1 Jo^n. 4. 1.
s 1 Co.6.13,18
t Ge. 25. 33.
u Ge.27.34-38
η or, *way to change his mind*.
v Ex.19.12-19
w Le. 16. 27.
x Ex.20.18,19
y Jo^n.19.17,18
z Ac. 5. 41.
a Mi. 2. 10.
b Ex.19.13,16
c Ep. 5. 20.
d Ho. 14. 2.
θ *confessing*
e Re. 3. 12.
f Ro. 12. 13.
g Ph. 4. 18.
h Ps. 68. 17.
i 1 Th.5.12,13.
κ or, *guide*.
k Re. 14. 4.
λ or, *enrolled*
l Lu. 10. 20.
m Eze. 3. 17.
n Ge. 18. 25.
o 1 Co.15.49,54
p c. 8. 6.
μ or, *testament*.
q Ex. 24. 8.
r Ac. 24. 16.
s Ge. 4. 10.
t 1 Th. 5. 23.
u 1 Pe. 1. 21.
v Eze. 34. 23.
w Zec. 9. 11.
ν or, *testament*.
x Hag. 2. 6.
y 1 Pe. 5. 10.
ρ or, *doing*.
z Ph. 2. 13.
σ or, *may be*.
τ or, *hold fast*.
a De. 4. 24.
b 1 Pe. 1. 22. 1 Jo^n.4.7,20.
c Ge.18.3;19.2

3 Remember them that are in bonds *a* as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage *b* is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but *c* whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 *Let your* conversation *be* without covetousness; *and be* content *e* with such things as ye have: for he hath said, *d* I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, *e* The Lord *is* my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which δ have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith *f* follow, considering *g* the end of *their* conversation.

8 Jesus Christ the same *h* yesterday and to-day, and for ever.

9 Be *i* not carried about with divers & strange doctrines: for *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without *w* the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own *blood*, suffered without *y* the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing *z* his reproach.

14 For here *a* have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit *d* of *our* lips, θ giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good, and to communicate *f*, forget not: for with such *g* sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 Obey *i* them that κ have ye *e* rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch *m* for your souls, as they that must give account: that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience *r*, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech *you* ye *e* rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now ye *e* God *t* of peace, that *u* brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd *v* of the sheep, *w* through the blood of the everlasting ν covenant,

21 Make you perfect *y* in every good work to do his will, ρ working *z* in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that *our* brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

25 Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

Digitized by Google

4-17. Ga. 5. 22,23. 2Ti. 4. 7, 8. Ja. 3. 17,18. 2Pe. 2. 14.
12. ver. 3, 5. Job 4. 3, 4. Is. 35. 3. Eze. 7. 17.—21. 7. Da. 5. 6. Na. 2. 10. 1Th. 5. 14.
13. Straight; or, even. Pr. 4. 26,27. Is. 25. 3,6,8.—10.—40. 3,4.—42. 16.—58. 12. Je. 18. 15.—31. 8,9. Lu. 3. 5. Ga. 6. 1. Jude 22, 23.
14. ver. 10. Ge. 13. 7.—9.—32. 30. Job 19. 26.—33. 26. Ps. 34. 14.—38. 20.—94. 15.—120. 6.—133. 1. Pr. 15. 1.—16. 7.—17. 14. Is. 11. 6,8.—51. 1. Mat. 5. 8. Mar. 9. 50. Lu. 1. 75. Ro. 6. 22.—12. 18.—13. 18.—14. 19. 1Co. 1. 10.—13. 12. 2Co. 6. 1.—7. 1. Ga. 5. 21, 23. Ep. 4. 1. 8.—5. 5. Phi. 3. 12. 1Th. 3. 13.—4. 7.—5. 15. 1Ti. 6. 11. 2Ti. 2. 22. Ja. 3. 17, 18. 1Pe. 1. 15, 16.—3. 11, 12. 2Pe. 3. 11, 18. 1Jn. 3. 3, 3. 3Jn. 11. Re. 21. 24, 27.—22. 4, 11, 15.
15. Fail of; or, *fall from.* ch. 2. 1, 2.—3. 12.—4. 11.—6. 11.—10. 23, 35. Ex. 32. 21. De. 4. 9.—29. 18.—32. 32. Jos. 6. 18.—7. 25, 26.—22. 17, 20. 1Ki. 14. 16. Pr. 4. 23. Is. 5. 4, 7. Je. 2. 21. Mat. 7. 16, 18. Lu. 22. 32. Ac. 20. 30, 31. 1Co. 5. 6.—9. 24, 27.—10. 12.—13. 8.—15. 32. 2Co. 6. 1.—13. 5. Ga. 2. 13.—5. 4. 2Ti. 2. 16, 17. 2Pe. 2. 1, 2, 18.—3. 11, 14. 2Jn. 8. Jude 20, 21.
16. ch. 13. 4. Ge. 25. 31.—34.—27. 36. Mar. 7. 21. Ac. 15. 20, 29. 1Co. 5. 1.—6. 9.—11.—6. 15, 20.—10. 8. 2Co. 12. 21. Ga. 5. 19, 21. Ep. 5. 3, 5. Col. 3. 5. 1Th. 4. 3, 7. Re. 2. 20, 23.—21. 8.—22. 15.
17. Place of repentance; or, *way to change his mind.* ch. 6. 4.—6, 8.—10. 26, 29. Ge. 27. 21.—34, 36, 38. Pr. 1. 24.—31. 26. Je. 6. 30. Mat. 7. 23.—25. 11, 12. Lu. 13. 24, 27.
18. Ex. 19. 12, 19.—20. 18, 21.—24. 17. De. 4. 11.—5. 22.—26. Ro. 6. 14.—8. 15. 2Ti. 1. 7.
19. Ex. 19. 16, 19, 20.—20. 1.—17, 18, 22. De. 4. 12, 33.—5. 3.—22, 24.—27.—18. 16. 1Co. 15. 52. 1Th. 4. 16.
20. Ex. 19. 13. De. 33. 2. Ro. 3. 19, 20. Ga. 2. 19.—3. 10.
21. Ex. 19. 16, 19. Ps. 119. 120. Is. 6. 5. Da. 10. 8, 17. Re. 1. 17.
22. ch. 3. 12.—9. 14.—10. 31.—13. 14. De. 5. 26.—33. 2. Jos. 3. 12. 2Ki. 19. 4. Ps. 2. 6.—48. 2.—49. 2.—68. 17.—84. 2.—87. 3.—132. 13, 14. Is. 12. 6.—14. 32.—28. 16.—51. 11, 16.—59. 20.—60. 14. Je. 10. 10. Ha. 2. 20.—7. 10. Ho. 1. 10. Joel 3. 32. Mat. 5. 35.—16. 16. Ro. 9. 26.—11. 26. Ga. 4. 26. Phi. 3. 20. 1Th. 1. 9. Jude 12. Re. 3. 12.—5. 11.—7. 2.—14. 1.—21. 2, 10.—22. 19.
23. Written; or, *enrolled.* ch. 6. 10.—12.—9. 27.—11. 4, 40. Ge. 18. 25. Ex. 4. 22.—13. 2.—32. 32. De. 21. 17. Ps. 69. 68.—89. 7, 27.—94. 2.—111. 11. Ec. 12. 7. Je. 31. 9. Mat. 25. 31.—41. Lu. 10. 20. Jn. 5. 27. Ac. 20. 28. 1Co. 5. 12. 2Co. 13. 8. Ep. 4. 23.—5. 27. Phi. 4. 21, 23.—3. 12, 8c.—4. 3. Col. 1. 12, 24. 2Th. 1. 5, 7. 1Ti. 3. 5. Ja. 1. 18. 1Pe. 2. 23. Re. 7. 14.—17.—13. 8.—14. 4.—20. 15.
24. Covenant; or, *testament.* ch. 7. 22.—8. 6, 8.—9. 15, 21.—10. 22.—11. 4, 28.—13. 20. Ge. 4. 10. Ex. 24. 8. Is. 55. 3. Je. 31. 31.—33. Mat. 23. 35.—26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 11. 51.—22. 20. 1 Ti. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 2.
25. ch. 2. 1, 3.—3. 17.—8. 5.—10. 28, 29. Ex. 16. 5. Nu. 32. 15. De. 30. 17. Jos. 22. 16. 1 Ki. 12. 16. 2 Ch. 7. 19. Pr. 1. 24, 32.—8. 33.—13. 18.—15. 32. Is. 48. 6.—64. 9. Je. 31. 16. Eze. 5. 6. Zec. 7. 11. Mat. 8. 4.—17. 5. Ac. 7. 35. 1Th. 5. 15. 2Ti. 4. 4. 1Pe. 1. 22. Re. 19. 10.—22. 9.
26. ver. 27. Ex. 19. 18. Ps. 2. 19.—13. 13.—114. 6. Joel 3. 16. Hab. 3. 10. Hag. 2. 6, 7, 22.
27. Are shaken; or, *may be shaken.* Ps. 102. 26. Eze. 21. 27. Mat. 24. 29, 35. 2 Pe. 3. 10, 11. Re. 11. 15.—21. 1.
28. Let us have grace; or, *let us hold fast.* ch. 3. 6.—4. 16.—5. 7.—10. 19, 22. Le. 10. 3. Ps. 2. 11.—19. 14.—89. 7. Pr. 28. 14. Is. 9. 7.—56. 7. Da. 2. 44.—7. 14, 27. Mat. 25. 34. Lu. 1. 33.—17. 21. Ro. 11. 20.—12. 1, 2. Ep. 1. 6.—5. 10. Phi. 4. 18. 1Pe. 1. 4, 17.—2. 5. Re. 1. 6.—5. 10.—15. 4.
29. ch. 10. 27. Ex. 24. 17.—34. 17. Nu. 11. 1.—16. 35. De. 4. 24.—9. 3. Ps. 50. 3.—97. 3. Is. 66. 15. Da. 7. 9. 2 Th. 1. 8.

CHAP. XIII.

1. ch. 6. 10, 11.—10. 24. Jn. 13. 34, 35.—15. 17. Ac. 2. 1, 44.—6.—4. 32. Ro. 12. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 6, 13, 22. Ep. 4. 3.—5. 2. Phi. 2. 1, 3. 1Th. 4. 9, 10. 2Th. 1. 3. 1Pe. 1. 22.—2. 17.—3. 8.—4. 8. 2Pe. 1. 7. 1Jn. 2. 9, 10.—3. 10, 18, 23.—4. 7, 11, 20, 21.—5. 1. 2Jn. 5. 6. Re. 2. 4.
2. Ge. 18. 2. 1Ki. 19. 1.—3. Le. 19. 34. De. 10. 18, 19. Ju. 13. 1, 8, 8c. 1Ki. 17. 10.—16. 2Ki. 4. 8. Job 31. 19, 32. Is. 58. 7. Mat. 25. 35, 40, 43. Ac. 16. 15. Ro. 12. 13.—16. 23. 1Ti. 3. 2.—5. 10. Tit. 1. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 9.
3. ch. 10. 34. Ge. 40. 14, 23. Ne. 1. 3. Je. 38. 7, 13. Mat. 25. 36, 43. Ac. 16. 29, 34.—24. 23.—27. 2. Ro. 12. 15. 1Co. 12. 26. Ga. 6. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 1. Phi. 4. 14-19. Col. 4. 8, 18. 2Ti. 1. 16.—18. 1 Pe. 3. 8.
4. ch. 12. 16. Ge. 1. 28.—9. 21, 24. Le. 21. 13, 15. 1 Ki. 22. 14. Ps. 50. 16.—22. Is. 8. 3. Mal. 3. 5. 1Co. 5. 13.—6. 9.—7. 2, &c.—9. 5. 2Co. 5. 10. Ga. 5. 19. 1Ti. 3. 2, 4. 12.—5. 14. Tit. 1. 6.
5. Ge. 28. 15. Ex. 2. 21.—20. 17. De. 31. 6, 8. Jos. 1. 5.—7. 21. 1Sa. 12. 22. 1Ch. 28. 20. Ps. 37. 25. Is. 10. 3.—41. 10, 17.—119. 36. Je. 6. 13. Eze. 33. 31. Mat. 25. 34. Mar. 7. 22. Lu. 3. 14.—8. 14.—12. 15.—16. 13, 14. Ro. 1. 29. 1Co. 5. 11.—6. 9. Ep. 5. 3, 5. Phi. 4. 11. Col. 3. 5. 1Ti. 3. 3.—6. 6, 10. 2Pe. 2. 14. Jude 11.
6. ch. 4. 16.—10. 1, 9. Ge. 15. 1. Ex. 18. 4. De. 33. 26, 29. Ps. 18. 2.—27. 1, 3, 9.—33. 20.—40. 17.—55. 4—56. 4, 11.—63. 7.—94. 17.—115. 9, 11.—118. 6, 9.—124. 6.—146. 3. Is. 41. 10, 14. Da. 3. 17. Mat. 10. 28. Lu. 12. 4. Ro. 8. 31.
7. Have the rule; or, *are the guides.* ver. 17, 24. ch. 5. 12. Ca. 1. 8. Mat. 24. 45. Lu. 8. 11.—12. 42. Ac. 4. 31.—7. 55, 56.—13. 46.—14. 23. Ro. 10. 17. 1Co. 4. 16.—10. 13.—11. 1. Phi. 3. 17. 1 Th. 1. 6.—2. 13.—5. 12, 13. 2Th. 3. 7, 9. 1Ti. 3. 5. Re. 1. 9.—6. 9.—20. 4.
8. ch. 1. 12. Ps. 90. 2, 4.—102. 27, 28.—103. 17. Is. 41. 4.—44. 6. Mal. 3. 6. Jn. 8. 56, 58. Ja. 1. 17. Re. 1. 4, 5, 11, 17, 18.
9. ch. 10. 9. Le. XI. De. 14. 3.—21. Mat. 24. 14, 24. Ac. 10. 14.—16.—20. 30, 32. Ro. 14. 2, 6, 17. 1Co. 6. 13.—8. 8. 2Co. 1. 21.—11. 11, 15. Ga. 1. 6, 9.—6. 1. Ep. 4. 14.—5. 6. Col. 2. 4, 8, 16.—20. 2Th. 2. 2, 17. 1Ti. 4. 1.—5.—6. 3, 5, 20. 2Ti. 2. 1. Tit. 1. 14. 1 Jn. 2. 4. 1 Jude 3.
10. Nu. 3. 7, 8.—7. 5. 1 Co. 5. 7, 8.—9. 13.—10. 18.
11. Ex. 29. 14. Le. 4. 5.—12, 21.—6. 30.—9. 9, 11.—16. 14.—19, 27. Nu. 19. 3.
12. ch. 2. 11.—9. 14, 18.—10. 29. Le. 24. 23. Nu. 15. 36. Jos. 7. 24. Mar. 15. 20, 22. Jn. 7. 19.—19. 17, 18, 34. Ac. 7. 58. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 5. 26. 1 Jn. 5. 6, 8.
13. ch. 11. 26.—12. 3. Mat. 5. 11.—10. 24, 25.—16. 24.—27. 32, 39.—44. Lu. 6. 22. Ac. 5. 41. 1 Co. 4. 10.—13. 2 Co 12. 10. 1 Pe. 4. 4, 14, 16.
14. ch. 4. 9.—11. 10, 16.—12. 22. Mi. 2. 10. 1 Co. 7. 29. 2 Co. 4. 17.—5. 1.—8. Phi. 3. 20. Col. 3. 1, 4. 1 Pe. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 13.
15. Giving thanks to: Gr. *confessing to.* ch. 7. 25. Ge. 4. 4. Le. 7. 12. 2Ch. 7. 6.—29. 31.—33. 16. Ne. 12. 40, 43. Ps. 18. 49.—50. 14, 23.—69. 30, 31.—107. 22.—116. 17.—118. 19.—136. 1, &c.—145. 1, &c. Is. 12. 1. Ho. 14. 2. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21. Jn. 2. 19, 9.—14. 6. Ro. 6. 19.—12. 1. Ep. 2. 18.—5. 19, 20. Col. 1. 12.—3. 16, 17. 1Pe. 2. 5.—4. 11. Re. 4. 8, 11.—5. 9, 14.—7. 10, 12.—19. 1, 6.
16. ver. 1, 2. ch. 6. 10. Ps. 37. 3.—51. 19. Mi. 6. 8. Zec. 7. 9. Mat. 25. 35, 40. Lu. 6. 35.—18. 22. Ac. 9. 36.—10. 38. Ro. 12. 13. 2Co. 9. 12, 13. Ga. 6. 6, 10. Ep. 4. 28. Phi. 4. 14, 18. 1Th. 5. 15. 2Th. 3. 13. 1Ti. 6. 18. Phile. 6. 3 Jn. 11.
17. Have the rule; or, *guide.* ver. 7. Ge. 16. 9. Ex. 32. 31. 1Sa. 8. 19.—15. 19, 20. Fr. 5. 13. Je. 13. 17. Eze. 3. 17, 21.—33. 2, 7, 9. Lu. 16. 2. Ac. 20. 26. Ro. 14. 12. 1Co. 4. 1, 2.—16. 15. 2Co. 5. 10, 11. Ep. 5. 21. Phi. 1. 4.—2. 12, 16, 29.—3. 18.—4. 1. 1 Th. 2. 19.—3. 9.—5. 12. 2 Th. 3. 14. 1 Ti. 5. 17. Ja. 4. 7. 1 Pe. 5. 2, 3.
18. Ac. 23. 1.—24. 16. Ro. 12. 17.—13. 5.—15. 20. 2Co. 1. 12. Ep. 6. 19. Phi. 4. 8. Col. 4. 3. 1Th. 4. 12.—5. 25. 2 Th. 3. 1. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 12.—3. 16, 21.
19. Ro. 1. 12.—15. 30, 32. Phile. 22.
20. Covenant; or, *testament.* ch. 9. 16, 17, 20.—10. 22. Ex. 24. 8. 2Sa. 23. 5. 1Ch. 16. 17. Ps. 23. 1.—80. 1. Is. 40. 11.—55. 3.—61. 8.—63. 11. Je. 32. 40. Eze. 34. 23.—37. 24, 26. Zec. 9. 11. Mat. 26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 20. Jn. 10. 11, 14. Ac. 2. 23, 32.—3. 15.—4. 10.—5. 30.—10. 40.—13. 30.—17. 30, 31. Ro. 1. 4.—4. 24, 25.—8. 11.—15. 33.—16. 20. 1Co. 6. 14.—14. 33.—15. 15. 2Co. 4. 14.—13. 11. Ga. 1. 1. Ep. 1. 20. Phi. 4. 9. Col. 2. 12. 1Th. 1. 10.—5. 13, 23. 2Th. 3. 16. 1 Pe. 1. 21.—2. 25.—5. 4.
21. Working; or, *doing.* ver. 16. ch. 2. 23.—10. 36. De. 32. 4. Ps. 72. 19.—138. 8. Mat. 6. 13.—7. 21.—12. 50.—21. 31. Jn. 7. 17.—16. 23, 24.—17. 3.—26. 20. Ro. 12. 1, 2.—14. 18.—16. 27. 2 Co. 9. 8. Ga. 1. 5. Ep. 2. 10, 18.—3. 18, 19. Phi. 1. 11.—2. 11, 13.—4. 13, 18. Col. 1. 9, 19.—3. 20.—4. 12. 1Th. 3. 13.—4. 3.—5. 23. 2Th. 2. 17. 1Ti. 1. 17.—5. 10.—6. 16. 2Ti. 4. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 5.—4. 2.—5. 10. 2Pe. 3. 18. 1 Jn. 2. 17.—3. 22. Jude 25. Re. 1. 6.—5. 9.—13.

22. ver. 1.—3, 12.—16. ch. 2. 1.—3. 1, 12, 13.—4. 1, 11.—6. 11, 12.—10. 19.—39.—12. 1, 12, 28. 2Co. 5. 20.—6. 1.—10. 1. Ga. 6. 11. Phile. 8, 9. 1 Pe. 5. 12.
23. Ac. 16. 1.—3. Ro. 15. 28. 1 Th. 3. 2. 1 Ti. 6. 12. 2 Ti. 1. 8. Phile. 1, 22. Re. 7. 14.
24. ver. 7, 17. Ac. 18. 2.—27. 1. Ro. 16. 1.—16, 20. 2Co. 1. 1.—13. 13. Phi. 1. 1.—4. 22. Col. 1. 2. Phile. 5.
25. Ro. 1. 7.—16. 20, 24. Ep. 6. 24. 2 Ti. 4. 22. Tit. 3. 15. Re. 22. 21.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] Ex.14.4.–28.21.–30.14. Le.26.33. De.4.27.–28.64.–30.3.–32.26. 1 Ki.18.31. Ezr.6.17. Es.3.8. Eze.12.15. Mat.10.3.–13.55.–19.28. Mar.3.18. Lu.6.15. Jn.7.35.–19.26. Ac.1.13.–2.5.–8.1.–19.17.–15.13,21,22.–21.18.–23.26.–26.7. Ro.1.1. Ga.1.19.–2.9. Phi.1.1. 2 Ti.4.21. Tit.1.1. 1 Pe.1.1. 2 Pe.1.1. Jude 1. Re.7.4.
2. ver.12. Mat.5.10.–12. Lu.6.22,23. Ac.5.41. Ro.8.17,18,35.–37. 2 Co.12.9,10. Phi.1.29.–2.17. Col.1.24. He.10.34.–11.36.–38. 1 Pe.1.6.–8.–4.13.–16. 2 Pe.2.9. Re.2.10.
3. Ro.2.7.–5.3,4.–8.25,28.–15.4. 2 Co.4.17. Col.1.11. 2 Th.1.4.–3.5. He.10.36.–12.1. 2 Pe.1.6.
4. ver.5. ch.3.2.–5.7.–11. Job17.9. Pa.37.7.–40.1. Pr.4.18. Hab.2.3. Mat.5.48.–10.22.–19.20. Mar.10.21. Lu.8.15.–18.22.–21.19. Jn.17.23. 1 Co.2.6. Ga.6.9. Phi.3.12.–15. Col.4.12. 2 Ti.2.17. Heb.13.21. 1 Pe.2.9.–5.10. 1 Jn.4.17,18.
5. ver.17. ch.3.17.–5.16. Ex.31.3,6.–36.1.–4. 1 Ki.3.7.–9. 1 Ch.22.12. 2 Ch.1.10. Job38.12.–28. Pr.2.3.6.–3.5.7.–9.4.6. Is.55.6,7. Je.1.6,7.–29.12,13. Da.2.18.–22. Mat.7.7.–11.–11.20. Mar.16.14. Lu.11.9.13.–15.20.–22. 1 Jn.4.10.–14.13.–15.7.–16.13.24. 2 Co.2.16. 1 Jn.3.22.–5.14,15.
6. Ge.49.4. Mat.7.7.–21.22. Mar.11.22,24. Lu.11.9. Jn.9.14.13.–16.23,24. Ep.4.14. 1 Ti.2.8. He.10.23.–11.6.–13.9. 1 Pe.2.17. Jude 12,13.
7. ch.4.3. Pr.15.8.–21.27. Is.1.15.–58.3,4.
8. ch.4.8. 1 Ki.18.21. 2 Ki.17.33,41. Is.29.13. Ho.7.8.11.–10.2. Mat.6.22,24. 2 Pe.2.14.–3.16.
9. Rejoice; or, *glory*. ch.2.5,6. De.15.7,8,11. 1 Sa.2.8. Ps.62.9.–113.7,8. Pr.17.5.–19.1. Je.9.23,24. Lu.1.52.–9.48.–10.20. Ro.5.2,3.–8.17. 2 Co.6.10. Phi.3.3,14. 1 Pe.2.9. 1 Jn.3.1,3. Re.2.9.–5.9,10.–7.9,10.
10. ch.4.14. Job14.2. Ps.37.2,35,36.–90.5,6.–102.11.–103.15. Is.40.6.–57.15.–66.2. Mat.5.3.–6.30. 1 Co.7.31. Phi.3.8. 1 Ti.6.17. 1 Pe.1.24. 1 Jn.2.17.
11. ch.5.1.–7. Job21.24.–30. Ps.37.35,36.–49.6.14.–73.18.–20. Ec.5.15. Is.28.1,4.–40.7,8.–49.10. Jon.4.7,8. Mat.13.6. Mar.4.6. Lu.12.16.21.–16.19.–25. 1 Co.7.31. 1 Pe.1.4.–5.4.
12. ch.5.5. Ex.20.7. De.7.9.–8.2.–13.3. Ne.1.5. Job5.17. Ps.5.11.–34.12.–91.9,67,71,75. Pr.3.11,12.–17.3. Zec.13.9. Mal.3.2,3. Mat.25.31. Lu.22.28.30. Ro.2.7.10.–8.28. 1 Co.2.9.–8.3.–9.25. 1 Ti.4.8. He.6.15.–10.32.–11.17.–12.5. 1 Pe.1.6,8.–4.13.–5.4,10. 1 Jn.4.19. Re.2.10.–3.19,21.
13. Evil; or, *evils*. ver.2.12. Ge.3.12. Is.63.17. Hab.2.12,13. Ro.9.19,20.
14. ch.4.1,2. Ge.6.5.–8.21. Jos.7.21.–24. 2 Sa.11.2,3. 1 Ki.21.2.–4. Job31.9,27. Pr.4.23. Is.44.20. Mat.5.28.–15.19,20. Mar.7.21,22. Ro.7.11.13. Ep.4.22. He.3.13.
15. Ge.2.17.–3.6,17.19.–4.5.8. Job15.35. Ps.7.14.15.–9.17. Is.59.4. Mi.2.1.3. Mat.26.14,15,48.50. Ac.5.1.3. Ro.5.12,21.–6.21,23. Re.20.14,15.
16. ver.19. ch.2.5. Mat.22.29. Mar.12.24,27. Ga.6.7. Phi.2.12.–4.1. Col.2.4,8. 2 Ti.2.18. He.4.21.
17. ver.5. Ge.1.1,2,14,15.–19.16,38,39. Ex.4.11,12.–31.3.6.–36.1,2. Nu.11.17,25.–23.19. De.4.19. 1 Sa.15.29. 1 Ch.29.12.–29.19. 2 Ch.1.11,12. Ps.8.4,11.–102.26,27. Pr.2.6. Is.28.26.–45.7.–60.19.–46.10. Da.2.21,22,27.30. Mal.3.6. Mat.6.11.–11.25,26.–13.11,12. Lu.11.13. Jn.1.9.–3.27.–8.12. Ac.5.31.–11.18. Ro.6.23.–11.29,36.–12.6.8. 1 Co.4.7.–12.4.–12. 2 Co.4.6. Ep.1.18.–2.3.5,8.–4.8.11. Phi.1.29. Tit.3.3,5. He.1.11,12.–13.8. 1 Jn.1.5.–4.10.–5.11,12. Re.21.23.–22.15.
18. ver.21. Le.23.10. Je.2.3. Am.6.1. Jn.1.13.–3.3,5. Ro.4.17.–8.28,31.–9.15,18. 1 Co.4.15. Ep.2.4,5. Col.1.20,21. 2 Ti.2.13,14. He.12.23. 1 Pe.1.3,23. 1 Jn.3.9. Re.14.4.
19. ver.26. ch.3.1,2. Ne.8.2,3,12,14,18.–9.3,17. Pr.8.32,35.–10.19.–13.3.–14.29.–15.2,18.–16.32.–17.14,27.–18.13,21.–19.11,19.–21.23.–25.28. Ec.5.1.3.–7.8,9. Mat.5.22. Mar.2.2.–12.37. Lu.15.1.–19.48. Ac.2.42.–10.33,42.44,48.–17.11. Ga.5.20,21. Ep.4.26,31. Col.3.8,15. 1 Th.2.13.
20. ch.3.17,18. Nu.20.11,12. 2 Ti.2.24,25.
21. ch.4.8. Ps.28.9. Is.2.20.–29.19.–30.32.–61.1. Eze.18.31.–36.25. Zec.13.2. Mat.5.5. Jn.6.63,68. Ac.10.33.–Ro.1.16.–6.17.–13.12,13. 1 Co.15.2. 2 Co.7.1. Ep.1.13.–4.22.–5.4. Col.3.8. 1 Th.1.5.–2.13. 2 Ti.3.15,17. Tit.2.11. He.2.3.–4.2.–12.1. 1 Pe.1.9. 2 Pe.2.1,11.
22. ver.26. ch.4.17. Is.44.20. Ob.3. Mat.7.21,25.–12.50.–28.20. Lu.6.46,48.–11.28.–12.47,48. Jn.13.17. Ro.2.13. 1 Co.3.18.–6.9.–15.33. Ga.6.3,7. Phi.4.8,9. Col.3.17. 2 Ti.3.13. Tit.3.3. 2 Pe.2.13. 1 Jn.1.8.–2.3.–3.7. 3 Jn.11. Re.22.18. 2 Co.14.26. Je.44.16. Eze.33.31,32. Mat.7.26,27. Lu.6.49.
23. Mat.8.27. Lu.1.66.–7.39. 1 Th.1.5. 2 Pe.3.11.
25. Deed; or, *doing*. ver.23,24. ch.2.12. 1 Sa.12.14. Ps.19.7.–106.3.–119.2,3,32,45,96.105. Pr.14.15. Is.5.20. Lu.11.28. Jn.8.31,32,36.–13.17.–15.8,10. Ac.2.42.–13.43.–26.22. Ro.2.7,8.–7.12,22,23.–8.15.–11.22. 1 Co.15.58. 2 Co.3.17,18.–13.5. Ga.5.1. Col.1.23. 1 Ti.2.15.–4.16. He.12.15. 1 Pe.2.16. 1 Jn.2.24. Re.14.13.–22.14.
26. ver.19,22. ch.2.20.–3.2.6. De.11.16. Pa.32.9.–34.13.–39.1,2.–141.3. Pr.10.19,31.–13.3.–14.12.–15.2.–16.10,25.–19.1.–21.23. Is.1.13.–44.20. Mal.3.4. Mat.15.9. Mar.7.7. Lu.8.18. 1 Co.3.18.–15.2,14. Ga.2.6,9.–3.4.–6.3. Ep.4.23.–5.4. Col.4.6. 1 Pe.3.10.
27. ch.3.17.–4.4. Job29.12,13.–31.15.–20. Ps.68.5.–119.1. Is.1.16,17.–58.6,7. Mat.5.8.–25.34,46. Lu.1.6. Jn.7.17,14,15. Ro.12.2. Ga.1.4.–5.6.–6.9,14. Col.3.1.3. 1 Ti.1.5.–5.4. 1 Jn.2.15,17.–3.17,19.–5.4,5,18.

CHAP. II.

1. ver.3,9. ch.3.17. Le.19.15. De.1.17.–16.19. 2 Ch.19.7. Ps.24.7.10. Pr.24.23.–28.21. Mat.22.16. Ac.20.21.–24.24. Ro.2.11. 1 Co.2.8. Col.1.4. 1 Ti.1.19.–5.21. Tit.1.1.–2.13. He.1.3. 2 Pe.1.1. Jude 16. Re.14.12.
2. Assembly: Gr. *synagogue*. Ge.27.15. Ex.3.10.–8.2. Is.64.6. Zec.3.3,4. Mat.11.8,9. Lu.15.22.
3. In a good place; or, *well*, or, *seemly*. ver.6. Is.65.5. Lu.7.44.–46. 2 Co.8.9. Jude 16.
4. ver.1. ch.4.11. Job21.27.–24.19. Ps.58.1.–73.2.–109.31. Mal.2.9. Mat.7.1.5. Jn.7.24.
5. The kingdom which; or, *that which*. ch.1.9,12. Pr.3.7. 1 Ki.22.28,34. Mat.10.37.14. Pr.7.24.–8.17.21,32. Is.14.32.–29.19. Ze.3.10. Zec.11.7,11. Mat.5.3.–11.5.–25.34. Mar.7.14. Lu.6.20.–9.57,58.–12.21,32.–16.22,25. Jn.7.48. Ac.7.2. Ro.8.17. 1 Co.1.26,28.–3.21,23. 2 Co.4.15.–6.10.–8.9. Ep.1.18.–3.8. 1 Th.2.12. 2 Th.1.5. 1 Ti.6.18. 2 Ti.4.8,18. He.11.26. 1 Pe.1.4. 2 Pe.1.11. Re.2.9.–3.18,21.7.
6. ver.3. ch.5.4,6. 1 Ki.21.11.13. Job20.19. Pa.10.2,8,10,14.–12.5.–14.6. Pr.14.31.–17.5.–22.16. Ec.5.8.–9.15,16. Is.3.14,15.–53.3. Am.2.6,7.–4.1.–5.11.–8.4,6. Mi.6.11,19. Hab.3.14. Zec.7.10. Jn.5.8,49. Ac.4.1,3,26,28.–5.17,18,26,27.–13.50.–16.19,20. 1 Co.11.22.
7. Ps.63.7.9. Ca.1.3. Is.7.14.–9.6,7.–65.15. Je.23.6. Mat.1.23.–19.24.–27.63. Lu.22.64,65. Ac.4.12.–11.26.–26.11. Ep.3.15. Phi.2.9.11. 1 Ti.1.13. Re.13.5,6.–19.13,16.
8. ver.12. ch.1.25.–2.19. Le.19.18,34. 1 Ki.8.18. 2 Ki.7.9. Jon.4.4,9. Mat.22.39.–25.21,23. Mar.12.31.33. Lu.10.27,37. Ro.13.8,9. Ga.5.14. Phi.4.14. 1 Th.4.9. 1 Pe.2.9.
9. ver.1.4. Le.19.15. Jn.8.8,9,46.–16.8. Ro.3.20.–7.7.13. 1 Co.14.24. Ga.2.19. 1 Jn.3.4. Jude 15.
10. De.1.18.–27.26. Mat.5.18,19. Ga.3.10.
11. He that said; or, *that* law *which said*. Ex.20.13,14. Le.4.2,13,22. De.5.17,18. Ps.130.3,4. Mat.5.21.28.–19.18. Mar.10.19. Lu.18.20. Ro.13.9.
12. ver.8. ch.1.25. Phi.4.8. Col.3.17. 2 Pe.1.4.–8.
13. Rejoiceth; or, *glorieth*. ch.5.4. Ge.42.21. Ju.1.7. Job32.6.10. Pr.21.13. Is27.11. Je.9.24. Eze.33.11. Mi.7.18. Mat.5.7.–6.15.–7.1,2.–18.28.35.–25.41.46. Lu.16.25. Ep.4.7. 1 Jn.4.8.16,19.
14. ver.16,18,26. ch.1.22,23. Je.7.8. Mat.5.20.–7.21.23,26,27. Lu.6.49. Ac.8.13,21.–15.9. Ro.2.25. 1 Co.13.43.–15.2.–16.22. Ga.5.6,13. Ep.2.8,10. 1 Th.1.3. 1 Ti.1.5.–4.8. Tit.1.16.–3.8. He.11.7,8,18.–13.9. 2 Pe.1.5. 1 Jn.5.4,5.
15. ver.5. Job31.16.21. Is.58.7,10. Ezr.18.7. Mat.25.35.40. Mar.14.7. Lu.3.11. Ac.9.39. He.

Digitized by Google

The general Epistle of JAMES.

CHAP. I.

JAMES, a servant[b] of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve[c] tribes which are scattered[d] abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy[e] when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh[f] patience.

4 But let patience[g] have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that[h] giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and[m] it shall be given him.

6 But[n] let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth, is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double-minded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree[γ] rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass[r] he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown[t] of life, which[u] the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with[θ] evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own[y] lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath[z] conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death[b].

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every[d] good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom[f] is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of[g] his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits[i] of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow[l] to speak, slow[m] to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart[n] all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

A. D. 60.

a Mat. 7. 21.
b Jude 1.
c Ac. 26. 7.
d Ac. 8. 1.
e Mat. 5. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 13-16
f Ro. 5. 3.
g Lu. 8. 15. 21. 19.
h 2 Co. 3. 18.
i Ps. 119. 45.
k Pr. 2. 3-6.
l Lu. 6. 47, &c.
m Je. 29. 12.
β or, *doing*.
n Mar. 11. 24.
o Ps. 34. 13.
p Is. 1. 16, 17. 58. 6, 7.
q Ro. 12. 2.
γ or, *glory*.
r Is. 40. 6.
s Pr. 28. 21. Jude 16.
δ *synagogue*
ζ or, *well*; or, *seemly*.
t 2 Ti. 4. 8. Re. 2. 10.
u Is. 64. 4.
v 1 Co. 1. 26-28
w Re. 2. 9.
η or, *that*.
θ or, *evils*.
x Mat. 5. 3. Lu. 12. 32. 22. 29.
y Hos. 13. 9.
z Job. 15. 35.
a Ps. 111. 9.
b Ro. 6. 21-23.
c Le. 19. 18.
d Jn°. 3. 27. 1 Co. 4. 7.
e ver. 1.
f 1 Sa. 15. 29. Mal. 3. 6.
g Jn°. 1. 13.
h De. 27. 26.
i Je. 2. 3. Ep. 1. 12. Re. 14. 4.
λ or, *that* law *which said*.
k Ex. 20. 13, 14.
l Ec. 5. 2.
m Pr. 16. 32.
n Col. 3. 5-8. He. 12. 1. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.
o c. 1. 25.
p Pr. 21. 13. Mat. 6. 15. 7. 1, 2.

22 But be ye doers[a] of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whoso looketh[b] into the perfect law of liberty[i], and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man[l] shall be blessed in his[β] deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue[o], but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion *is* vain.

27 Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, To visit[p] the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* to keep himself unspotted[q] from the world.

CHAP. II.

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect[r] of persons.

2 For if there come unto your[δ] assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel; and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here[ζ] in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, [v]Hath not God chosen the poor of this world, rich[w] in faith, and heirs of[η] the kingdom[x] which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgement-seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that[d] worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law, according to the Scripture, [c]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect[e] to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one *point*, he[f] is guilty of all.

11 For[λ] he that said, [g]Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law[θ] of liberty.

13 For he[h] shall have judgement without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy, &c

Digitized by Google

mercy β rejoiceth [d] against judgement.
14 What [b] *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? Can faith save him?
15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,
16 And one of you say unto them, Departin peace, be *you* warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what [f] *doth it* profit?
17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being δ alone.
18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith η without thy works, and I [l] will shew thee my faith by my works.
19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils [m] also believe, and tremble.
20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?
21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when [n] he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?
22 μ Seest thou how faith [q] wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?
23 And the Scripture was fulfilled which saith, [r] Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called [s] the Friend of God.
24 Ye see then how that by works [t] a man is justified, and not by faith only.
25 Likewise also was not Rahab [v] the harlot [w] justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent *them* out another way?
26 For as the body without ye π spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III.

MY brethren, be not many [y] masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation σ.
2 For [a] in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word [c], the same *is* a perfect man, *and* able also to bridle the whole body.
3 Behold, we put bits [f] in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.
4 Behold also the ships, which though *they be* so great, and *are* driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.
5 Even so the tongue [i] is a little member, and boasteth [k] great things. Behold, how great τ a matter a little fire kindleth!
6 And the tongue *is* a fire [l], a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth [m] the whole body, and setteth on fire the φ course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.
7 For every χ kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea is tamed, and hath been tamed of ψ mankind:
8 But the tongue can no man tame; *it is* an unruly evil, full of deadly [o] poison.
9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.
10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.
11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same β place sweet *water* and bitter?
12 Can the fig-tree [r], my brethren, bear

A. D. 60.

β or glorieth.
a Ps. 85. 10.
b Mat. 7. 26.
c Ps. 107. 43.
d Ph. 1. 27.
e 1 Co. 3. 3.
f or, *natural.*
1 Jo. 3. 18.
γ or, *natural.*
δ *by itself.*
ζ *tumult*, or, *unquietness.*
g 1 Co. 2. 6, 7.
h Ph. 4. 8.
i He. 12. 14.
k Ga. 5. 22.
η some copies read, *by.*
l c. 3. 13.
θ or, *wrangling.*
m Mar. 1. 24. 5. 7.
n He. 12. 11.
κ or, *brawlings.*
o Ge. 22. 9, 12.
λ or, *pleasures.*
p 1 Pe. 2. 11.
μ or, *Thou seest.*
q He. 11. 17.
r or, *envy.*
r Ge. 15. 6.
s 2 Ch. 20. 7. Is. 41. 8.
t Re. 20. 12.
u 1 Jo. 2. 15.
v Jos. 2. 1, &c. He. 11. 31.
w Mat. 21. 31.
π or, *breath.*
ρ or, *envious.*
x Ec. 4. 4.
y Mat. 23. 8, 14
1 Pe. 5. 3.
z Pr. 29. 23.
σ or, *judgement.*
a 1 Ki. 8. 46. Pr. 20. 9.
1 Jo. 1. 8.
b 1 Pe. 5. 9.
c Pr. 13. 3.
d 2 Ch. 15. 2.
e Is. 1. 16.
f Ps. 32. 9.
g Mat. 23. 12.
h Ep. 4. 31.
1 Pe. 2. 1.
i Pr. 12. 18.
k Ps. 12. 3.
τ or, *wood.*
l Pr. 16. 27.
m Mat. 15. 11-20.
n Mat. 10. 28.
φ *wheel.*
χ *nature.*
ψ *nature of man.*
o Ps. 140. 3.
Ro. 3. 13.
ω or, *For it is.*
p Job 7. 7.
q Lu. 12. 47.
β or, *hole.*
r Mat. 7. 16.

166

olive berries? either a vine, figs? so *can* no fountain both yield salt water & fresh.
13 Who [s] *is* a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation [d] his works with meekness of wisdom.
14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not; and lie not against the truth.
15 This [t] wisdom descendeth not from above, but *is* earthly, γ sensual, devilish.
16 For where envying and strife *is*, there *is* ζ confusion and every evil work.
17 But the wisdom [g] that is from above is first pure [h], then peaceable [i], gentle [k], *and* easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without θ partiality, and without hypocrisy.
18 And the fruit [n] of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAP. IV.

FROM whence *come* wars and κ fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your λ lusts that war [p] in your members?
2 Ye lust, and have not: ye [v] kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.
3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume *it* upon your λ lusts.
4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship [u] of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend [o] of the world, is the enemy of God.
5 Do ye think that the Scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth ρ to envy [x]?
6 But he giveth more grace: Wherefore he saith, [z] God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.
7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist [b] the devil, and he will flee from you.
8 Draw [d] nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse [e] *your* hands, *ye* sinners: and purify *your* hearts, *ye* double-minded.
9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and *your* joy to heaviness.
10 Humble [k] yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.
11 Speak [h] not evil one of another brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.
12 There is one Lawgiver, who [b] [n] is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?
13 Go to now, ye that say, To-day or to-morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:
14 Whereas, ye know not what *shall be* on the morrow: For what *is* your life? It ω is even a vapour [p], that appeareth for a little time, & then vanisheth away.
15 For that ye *ought* to say, If ye [c] Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.
16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.
17 Therefore [q] to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth *it* not, to him it is sin.

s Ja. 3. 13.
t Ja. 3. 15.
γ or, *sensual.*
ζ *tumult*, or, *unquietness.*
g Ja. 3. 17.
h Ph. 4. 8.
i He. 12. 14.
k Ga. 5. 22.
θ or, *wrangling.*
n Ja. 3. 18.
κ or, *brawlings.*
λ or, *pleasures.*
p 1 Pe. 2. 11.
v Ja. 3. 14.
u Ja. 3. 15.
o Ge. 15. 6.
ρ or, *envious.*
x Ec. 4. 4.
z Pr. 3. 34.
b 1 Pe. 5. 9.
d Ja. 1. 5.
e Ps. 24. 4.
k Ja. 3. 17.
h Ja. 4. 11.
b Ja. 4. 11.
n Ja. 4. 12.
ω or, *For it is.*
p Ja. 4. 14.
c Ja. 4. 15.
q Lu. 12. 47.

Digitized by Google

11. 37. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

16. ver. 14. Job 22. 7.-9. Pr. 3. 27,28. Mat. 14. 15,16.-15. 32.-25. 42.-45. Ro. 12. 9. 2 Co. 8. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 16.-18.

17. Alone; Gr. by itself. ver. 14,19,20,26. 1 Co. 13. 3,13. 1 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 5.-9.

18. Without thy works. Some read, By thy works. ver. 14,22.-25. 2 Ch. 33. 17. Mat. 7. 8. Ro. 8.-14. 23. 1 Co. 13. 2. 2 Co. 5. 17.-7. 1. Ga. 5. 6. 1 Th. 1. 3.-10. 1 Ti. 1. 5. Tit. 3. 7, 11.-14. He. 11. 6, 31.

19. ver. 8. De. 6. 4. Is. 43. 10.-44. 6, 8.-45. 6, 21, 22.-46. 9. Jon. 4. 4,9. Zec. 14. 9. Mat. 8. 29. Mar. 1. 24.-5. 7.-7. 9.-8. 29.-12. 29. Lu. 4. 34. Jn°. 17. 3. Ac. 16. 17.-19. 15.-24. 25. Ro. 3. 30. 1 Co. 8. 4, 6. Ga. 3. 20. Ep. 4. 5, 6. 1 Ti. 2. 5. Jude 4, 6. Re. 20. 2, 3, 10.

20. ver. 14. ch. 1. 26. Job 11. 11, 12. Ps. 94. 8.-11. Pr. 12. 11. Je. 2. 5. Ro. 1. 21. 1 Co. 15. 35, 36. Ga. 6. 3. Col. 2. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 6. Tit. 1. 10.

21. ver. 18,24. Ge. 22. 9.-18. Job 24. 3. Ps. 143. 2. Is. 51. 2. Mat. 3. 9.-12. 37.-25. 31.-40. Lu. 1. 73.-16. 24, 30. Jn°. 8. 39, 53, 56. Ac. 7. 2. Ro. 3. 20.-4. 1, 12.

22. Seest thou; or, thou seest. ver. 18. Ga. 5. 6. He. 11. 17.-19. 1 Jn°. 2. 5.-4. 17, 18.

23. Ge. 15. 6. Ex. 33. 11. 2 Ch. 20. 7. Job 16. 21. Is. 41. 8. Mat. 12. 10.-15. 28. Lu. 4. 21. Jn°. 15. 13.-15. Ac. 4. 16. Ro. 4. 3.-6, 10, 11, 22, 24.-9. 17.-11. 2. Ga. 3. 6, 8.-10, 22. 2 Ti. 3. 15. 1 Pe. 2. 6.

24. ver. 15.-18, 21, 22.

25. ver. 18.-22. Jos. 2. 1, 4, 9.-21.-6. 17, 22.-25. Mat. 1. 5. He. 11. 31.

26. Spirit; or, breath. ver. 14, 17, 20. Job 24. 14, 15. Ps. 24. 14, 15. Ps. 104. 29.-146. 4. Ec. 12. 7. Is. 2. 22. Lu. 23. 46. Ac. 7. 59, 60.

CHAP. III.

1. Condemnation; or, judgment. Le. 10. 3. Eze. 3. 17, 18.-23. 7.-9. Mat. 2. 12. Mar. 7. 1, 2.-9. 11.-10. 24.-23. 8.-10, 14. Lu. 6. 37.-19. 47, 48.-16. 2. Jn°. 3. 10. Ac. 13. 11.-20, 26, 27. Ro. 2. 20, 21. 1 Co. 4. 2, 5.-11. 29, 32.-12. 28. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ep. 4. 11. 1 Ti. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 1. 11. He. 13. 17. 1 Pe. 5. 3.

2. ver. 5, 6. ch. 1. 4, 26. 1 Ki. 8. 46. 2 Ch. 6. 36. Ps. 34. 13. Pr. 20. 9. Ec. 7. 20. Is. 64. 6. Mat. 12. 37. Ro. 3. 10.-7. 21. 1 Co. 9. 27. Ga. 3. 22.-5. 17. Col. 1. 28.-4. 12. He. 13. 21. 1 Pe. 3. 10.-5. 10. 1 Jn°. 1. 8.-10.

3. ch. 1. 26. 2 Ki. 19. 28. Ps. 22. 9.-32. 9.-39. 1. Is. 37. 29.

4. Ps. 107. 25, 27. Jon. 1. 4. Mat. 8. 24. Ac. 27. 14, &c.

5. Matter; or, wood. Ex. 5. 2.-15. 9. 2 Ki. 19. 23, 24. Job 21. 14, 15.-22. 17. Ps. 10. 3.-12. 2, 4.-17. 10.-52. 1, 2.-73. 8, 9. Pr. 12. 18.-15. 2.-18. 21. Je. 9. 3, 8.-18. 18. Eze. 28. 2.-29. 3. Da. 3. 15.-4. 30. 2 Pe. 2. 18. Jude 16. Re. 13. 5, 6.

6. Course: Gr. wheel. Ge. 3. 4, 6. Le. 24. 11. De. 13. 6. Ju. 19. 4, 6.-16. 15, 20. 1 Sa. 22. 9.-17. 28 a. 13. 26, 29.-15. 2, 6.-16. 20, 23.-17. 1, 2.-19. 43.-20. 1. 1 Ki. 21. 5.-15, 19 Ch. 10. 13, 16.-13. 17. Ps. 64. 3.-140. 3. Pr. 1. 10, 14.-5. 19.-7. 5, 21, 23.-15. 1.-16. 27.-26. 20, 21. Ec. 7. 5, 6, 17. Is. 5. 3.-30. 27. Je. 20. 10.-28. 16. Eze. 1. 15, 16. Mat. 12. 24, 32.-36.-15. 11, 18.-20. Mar. 7. 15, 20. 23.-14. 55.-57. Lu. 16. 24. Ac. 5. 3.-6. 13.-20. 30. Ro. 3. 13, 14.-16. 17, 18. 2 Co. 11. 13.-15. Ep. 5. 3, 4. Col. 3. 8, 9. 2 Th. 2. 9.-12. Tit. 1. 11. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 2.-3. 3. 1 Jn°. 10. Jude 2.-10, 15.-18. Re. 2. 14, 15.-12. 9.-13. 1, 5, 14.-18. 23.-19. 20.

7. Kind; Gr. nature.—Mankind; Gr. nature of man. Mar. 5. 4.

8. De. 32. 33. Ps. 55. 21.-57. 4.-58. 4.-59. 7.-64. 3, 4.-140. 3. Ec. 10. 11. Ro. 3. 13. Re. 12. 9.

9. Ge. 1. 26, 27.-5. 1.-9. 6. Ju. 9. 27. 2 Sa. 16. 5.-19. 21. 1 Ch. 29. 10, 20. Ps. 16. 9.-30. 12.-34. 1.-35. 28.-51. 14.-57. 8.-59. 12.-62. 4.-63. 4.-71. 24.-108. 1.-119. 47, 48.-145. 1, 21. Ec. 7. 22. Is. 29. 13. Mat. 5. 44.-26. 74. Ac. 2. 26. Ro. 3. 14. 1 Co. 11. 7. Ep. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 3.

10. Ge. 20. 9. 2 Sa. 13. 12. Ps. 50. 16.-20. Je. 7. 4.-10. Mi. 3. 11. Ro. 12. 14. 1 Co. 3. 3. 1 Ti. 5. 13. 1 Pe. 3. 9.

11. Place; or, hole.

12. Ex. 15. 23.-25. 2 Ki. 2. 19.-25. Is. 5. 2.-4. Je. 2. 21. Eze. 47. 8.-11. Mat. 7. 16, 20.-12. 33. Lu. 6. 43, 44. Ro. 11. 16.-18.

13. ver. 1, 17. ch. 1. 21.-2. 18. Nu. 12. 3. 2 Ch. 2. 12, 13. Job 28. 28. Ps. 25. 9.-45. 4.-149. 4.-61. 1. Ec. 8. 1, 5. Is. 6. 4.-11. 3.-29. 19.-60. 6. Je. 9. 12, 23. Da. 2. 21. Zep. 2. 3. Mat. 5. 5.-7. 24.-11. 29.-21. 5. 1 Co. 6. 5. 2 Co. 8. 21.-10. 1. Ga. 5. 23.-6. 1, 4. Ep. 4. 2. Phi. 1. 27. Col. 3. 12. 1 Th. 4. 12.-6. 11. 2 Ti. 2. 25. Tit. 3. 2. He. 13. 5. 1 Pe. 2. 9, 12.-3. 1, 2, 4, 15, 16.

14. ver. 16. ch. 4. 1, 5. Ge. 30. 1, 2.-37. 11. 2 Ki. 10. 16, 31. Job 5. 2. Pr. 14. 30.-27. 4. Is. 11. 13. Hab. 1. 3. Mat. 27. 18. Jn°. 16. 2. Ac. 5. 17.-7. 9.-13. 45.-26. 9. Ro. 1. 29.-2. 17, &c.-13. 13. 1 Co. 3. 3.-4. 7, 8.-5. 2, 6.-13. 4. 2 Co. 12. 20. Ga. 5. 15, 21, 26.-6. 13. Phi. 1. 15.-2. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 4. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 1, 2.

15. Sensual; or, natural. ver. 17. ch. 1. 5, 17. Ge. 3. 1.-5. 2 Sa. 13. 3.-15. 31.-16. 23. Je. 4. 22. Lu. 16. 8. Jn°. 3. 27.-8. 44. Ac. 13. 10. Ro. 1. 22. 1 Co. 1. 19, 20, 27.-2. 6, 7, 14.-3. 19. 2 Co. 1. 12.-11. 3, 13.-15. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Jn°. 3. 8, 10. Jude 19. Re. 9. 1.-12. 9, 10.

16. Confusion; or, tumult; or, unquietness. ver. 14. Ge. 11. 9. Ac. 19. 29.-1 Co. 14. 33. 1 Jn°. 3. 12.

17. Without partiality; or, without wrangling. ver. 15. ch. 1. 5, 17.-2. 4.-4. 8. Ge. 41. 38, 39. Ex. 36. 2. 1 Ki. 3. 9, 12, 28. 1 Ch. 22. 9, 12. Job 28. 12, 23, 28. Pr. 2. 6. Is. 2. 4.-9. 6, 7.-11. 2, 3, 9.-32. 6. 15.-17.-40. 11. Da. 1. 17. Mal. 2. 9.-3. 3. Mat. 5. 8.-23. 26. Lu. 12. 1, 2.-21. 15. Jn°. 1. 14, 47. Ac. 9. 36.-11. 24. Ro. 12. 9, 18.-15. 14. 1 Co. 2. 6, 7.-12. 8.-13. 4.-7. 2 Co. 9. 10.-10. 1. Ga. 5. 22, 23. Ep. 5. 9. Phi. 1. 11.-4. 8. Col. 1. 10. 1 Th. 2. 7. 1 Ti. 5. 21. 2 Ti. 2. 24. Tit. 1. 15.-3. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 22.-2. 1. 1 Jn°. 3. 3, 18.

18. ch. 1. 20. Pr. 11. 18, 28, 30. Is. 32. 16, 17. Ho. 10. 12. Mat. 5. 9. Jn°. 4. 36. Phi. 1. 11. Heb. 12. 11.

CHAP. IV.

1. Fightings; or, brawlings.—Lusts; or, pleasures. ver. 3. ch. 1. 14.-3. 14, 18. Ge. 4. 5, 8. Ge. 17. 9. Mat. 15. 19. Mar. 7. 21, 23. Jn°. 8. 44. Ro. 7. 5, 23.-8. 7. Ga. 5. 17. Col. 3. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 4, 10. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 14.-2. 11.-4. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 2. 18.-3. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 15.-17. Jude 16, 18.

2. Kill; or, envy. ch. 1. 5.-5. 1, 5. Pr. 1. 19. Ec. 4. 8. Is. 7. 12. Hab. 2. 5. Mat. 7. 7, 8. Lu. 11. 9.-13. Jn°. 4. 10.-16. 24. 1 Ti. 6. 9, 10.

3. Lusts; or, pleasures. ch. 1. 6, 7. Job 27. 8.-10. Ps. 18. 41.-66. 18, 19. Pr. 1. 28.-15. 8.-21. 13, 27. Is. 1. 15, 16. Je. 11. 14.-14. 12. Mi. 3. 4. Zec. 7. 13. Mat. 20. 22. Mar. 10. 38. Lu. 15. 13, 30.-16. 1, 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.-5. 14.

4. Ps. 50. 18.-73. 27. Is. 57. 3. Je. 9. 2. Ho. 3. 1. Mat. 12. 39.-16. 4. Lu. 19. 27. Jn°. 7. 7.-15. 19, 23, 24.-17. 14. Ro. 5. 10.-8. 7. Ga. 1. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16.

5. To envy; or, enviously. Ge. 4. 5, 6.-6. 5.-8. 21.-26. 14.-30. 1.-37. 11. Nu. 11. 29. Ps. 37. 1.-106. 16. Pr. 21. 10. Ec. 4. 4. Is. 11. 13. Jn°. 7. 42.-10. 35.-19. 37. Ac. 7. 9. Ro. 1. 29.-10. 17. Ga. 3. 8. Tit. 3. 3.

6. Ex. 10. 3, 4.-15. 9, 10.-18. 11. 1 Sa. 2. 3. 2 Ch. 32. 26.-33. 12, 19, 23.-34. 27. Job 22. 29.-40. 11, 12. Ps. 9. 12.-138. 6. Pr. 3. 34.-6. 16, 17.-15. 33.-18. 12.-22. 4.-29. 23. Is. 2. 11, 12, 17.-10. 8.-14. 16.-16. 5, 7.-57. 16. Da. 4. 37.-5. 20.-23. Mat. 23. 12. Lu. 1. 52.-14. 11.-18. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 5.

7. 1 Sa. 3. 18. 2 Sa. 15. 26. 2 Ki. 1. 13.-15. 2 Ch. 30. 8.-33. 12, 13. Job 1. 21.-30. 3.-5.-42. 1.-6. Ps. 32. 3.-5.-66. 3.-68. 30. Je. 13. 18. Da. 4. 25, 32, 34, 37. Mat. 4. 3, 11.-11. 29. Lu. 4. 2, 13. Ac. 9. 6.-16. 29, 31.-26. 19. Ro. 10. 3.-14. 11. Ep. 4. 27.-5. 21.-6. 11, 12. He. 12. 9. 1 Pe. 2. 13.-5. 8, 9. Re. 12. 9.-11.

8. ch. 1. 8. Ge. 18. 23. 1 Ch. 28. 9. 2 Ch. 15. 2. Job 9. 30.-16. 17.-17. 9. Ps. 18. 20.-24. 4.-26. 6.-51. 6, 7, 10.-73. 13, 28.-145. 18. Is. 1. 15, 16.-29. 13.-33. 15.-55. 6, 7. Je. 4. 14. Eze. 18. 31.-36. 25, 27. Ho. 6. 1, 2. Zec. 1. 3. Mal. 7. Mat. 12. 33.-15. 2.-23. 25, 26.-27. 24. Lu. 11. 39, 40. Ac. 15. 9. 2 Co. 7. 1. 1 Ti. 2. 8. He. 7. 19.-10. 22. 1 Pe. 1. 22.-3. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 3.

9. ch. 5. 1, 2. Job 30. 31. Ps. 119. 67, 71, 136.-126. 5, 6. Pr. 14. 13. Ec. 2. 2-6. 2, 6. Is. 22. 12, 13. Je. 31. 9, 13, 18, 20. La. 5. 15. Eze. 7. 16.-16. 63. Zec. 12. 10, &c. Mat. 5. 4. Lu. 6. 21, 25.-16. 25. 2 Co. 7. 10, 11.

10. ver. 6, 7. 1 Sa. 2. 9. Job 22. 29. Ps. 27. 6.-28. 9.-30. 1.-147. 6. Mat. 23. 12. Lu. 14. 11.-18. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 6.

11. ch. 1. 22, 23, 25. Ps. 140. 11. Mat. 7. 1, 2. Lu. 6. 37. Ro. 2. 1, 13.-7. 7, 14, 15.-14. 3, 4, 10, 12. 1 Co. 4. 5. Ep. 4. 31. 1 Ti. 3. 11. 2 Ti. 3. 3. Tit. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 1.

12. 1 Sa. 25. 10. Job 8. 2. Is. 33. 22, 23. Mat. 10. 28. Lu. 12. 5. Ro. 2. 1.-6. 20.-14. 4, 13. He. 7. 25.

13. ch. 5. 1. Ge. 11. 3, 4, 7. Pr. 27. 1. Ec. 2. 1. Is. 5. 5.-22. 2.-56. 11, 12. Eze. 7. 12. Lu. 12. 17, 20. Ro. 14. 4. 1 Co. 7. 30.

14. It is even; or, for it is even. ch. 1. 10. Job 7. 6, 7.-9. 25, 26.-14. 1, 2. Ps. 39. 5.-89. 47.-90. 5, 7.-102. 3. Is. 38. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 24.-4. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

15. 2 Sa. 15. 25, 26. Pr. 19. 21. La. 3. 37. Ac. 18. 21. Ro. 1. 10.-15. 32. 1 Co. 4. 19.-6. 7. He. 6. 3.

16. ch. 3. 14. Ps. 52. 1, 7. Pr. 25. 14.-27. 1. Is. 47. 7, 8, 10. 1 Co. 4. 7, 8.-5. 6. Re. 18. 7.

17. Lu. 12. 47, 48. Jn°. 9. 41.-13. 17.-15. 22. Ro. 1. 20, 21, 32.-2. 17, 23.-7. 13.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. V.

1. ch.1.11.–2.6.–4.9,13. De.8.12..14.–23.15. Ne. 9.25,26. Job 20.15..29. Ps.17.14.–49.7..20.–73. 3..9,18..20. Pr.11.4,28. Ec.5.13,14. Is.13.6.– 22.12,13. Je.4.8.–9.23. Eze.30.2. Joel 1.5, 11,13. Am.6.6,7. Mi.6.[illegible]. Zep.1.18. Zec.11. 2,3. Mat.19.23,24. Lu.6.24,25.–12.16..21.–16. 19..25.–23.28,29. 1 Ti.6.9,10. Re.6.15..17.
2. ch.2.2. Job 13.28. Ps.39.11. Is.50.9.–51.8. Ho.5.12. Mat.6.19,20. Lu.12.33. 1 Pe.1.4.
3. Ge.31.48,52.–49.1. De.32.33,34. Jos.24.27. Job 14.16,17.–16.8. Is.2.2. Je.19.9. Mi.3.3.– 4.1. Ac.2.17. Ro.2.5. 2 Ti.2.17. 2 Pe.3.3. Re.17.16.–20.15.–21.8.
4. Ge.4.10. Ex.2.23,24.–3.10.–22.22..24. Le. 19.13. De.24.14,15. Job 24.10,11.–31.38,39.– 34.28. Ps.9.12. Is.1.9.–5.7. Je.22.13. Hab. 2.11. Mal.3.5. Lu.18.7. Ro.9.29. Col.4.1.
5. 1 Sa.25.6,36. Job 21.11..15. Ps.17.14.–73.7. Pr.7.14.–17.1. Ec.11.9. Is.3.16.–5.11,12.–22.13. –47.8.–56.12. Eze.39.17. Am.6.1,4..6. Lu.16. 19,25. Ro.13.13. 1 Ti.5.6. 2 Ti.3.4. Jude 12. Re.18.7.–19.17,18.
6. ch.2.6. Is.53.7. Mat.21.38.–23.34,35.–26. 53,54.–27.20,24,25. Lu.22.51..53. Jn°.16.2,3. –19.9..11. Ac.2.22,23–3.14,15.–4.10..12.–7.52. –8.32.–13.27,28.–22.14. 1 Th.2.15,16. 1 Pe.2. 22,23.
7. Be patient therefore; or, *be long patient*, or *suffer with long patience*. ver.8,9. De.11.14. Je. 5.24. Ho.6.3. Joel 2.23. Zec.10.1. Mat.24. 27,44. Lu.8.15.–18.8.–21.27. Ro.2.7.–8.24, 25.–15.4. 1 Co.1.7. 2 Co.6.4,5. Ga.5.5.–6.9. Col.1.11. 1 Th.1.3.–2.19.–3.13. He.6.15.–12. 1..3. 2 Pe.3.4.
8. ver.9. Ge.49.18. Ps.27.14.–37.7.–40.1..3.– 130.5. Is.3.25,26. Mi.7.7. Hab.2.3. Ro.8.25. Ga.5.22. Phi.4.5. 1 Th.1.10. 2 Th.3.5. He.10. 35..37. 1 Pe.4.7.
9. Grudge not; or, *groan not*, or *grieve not*. ch.4.11. Ge.4.7. Le.19.18. Ps.59.15. Mat.6. 14,15.–7.1,2.–24.33. Mar.6.19. 1 Co.4.5.–10.11. 2 Co.9.7. Ga.5.14,26. 1 Pe.4.9.
10. 2 Ch.36.16. Is.39.8. Je.2.30.–23.22.–26.16. Mat. 5.11,12.–24.34..39.–23.34..37. Lu.6.23.–13.34. Ac.3.21.–7.52. 1 Th.2.14,15. He.11.32..38.–13.7.
11. ch.1.12. Ex.24.6. Nu.14.18. 1 Ch.21.13. 2 Ch. 30.9. Ne 9.17,31. Job 1.21,22.–2.10.–13.15, 16..23.10.–42.10..17. Ps.25.6,7.–37.37.–51.1.– 78.38.–86.5,15.–94.12–103.8,13.–116.5.–119.132. –136.1, &c.–145.8. Ec.7.8. Is.55.6,7.–63.7,9. La.3.22. Da.9.9,18,19. Joel 2.13. Jon.4.2. Mi. 7.18. Mat.5.10,11.–10.22. Lu.1.50.–6.36. Ro. 2.4. Ep.1.6.–2.14. He.3.6,14.–10.39. 1 Pe.1. 6,7,13. 2 Pe.2.9.
12. ch.3.1,2. Mat.5.33..37.–23.16..22. 1 Co.11.24. 2 Co.1.17..20. 1 Pe.4.8. 3 Jn°.2.
13. Ju.16.23..25. 1 Ch.16.5. 2 Ch.33.12,13. Job 33.26. Ps.18.6.–15.15..91.15.–95.2.–105.2.– 116.3..5.–118.5.–142.1..3. La.3.55,56. Da.5.4. Ho.6.1. Mi.4.5. Jon.2.2,7. Mat.26.30. Lu. 22.44..23.42. Ac.16.24,25. 1 Co.14.26. 2 Co.12. 7..10. Ep.5.19. Col.3.16,17. He.5.7. Re.5. 9..14.–7.10.–14.3.–19.1..6.
14. 1 Ki.21.22. 2 Ki.4.33.–5.11. Mar.6.13.–16.18. Ac.9.40.–14.23.–15.4.–28.8. Tit.1.5.
15. ver.13,16. ch.1.6. Is.33.24. Mat.9.2..6.–17. 20,21.–21.21,22. Mar.2.5..11.–11.22..24.–16. 17,18. Jn°.5.14. 1 Co.11.30..32.–12.28..30. 1 Jn°. 5.14..16.
16. Ge.18.23..32.–19.20.–20.7,17.–41.9,10. Ex.9. 28,29,33.–17.11.–32.10..14. Nu.11.2.–14.13..20.– 21.7..9. De.9.18..20. Jos.10.12. 1 Sa.12.18. 2 Sa. 19.19,20. 1 Ki.13.6.–17.18..24. 2 Ki.4.33..35.– 19.15..20.–20.2,4. 2 Ch.1.11,12.–30.20.–32. 20..22. Job 42.8. Ps.10.17,18.–34.15.–145.18. Pr.15.8,29.–26.9. Je.15.1.–29.12,13.–33.3. Da. 2.18..23.–9.20..22. Ho.12.3,4. Mat.3.6.–7.7..11. –18.15..17.–21.22. Lu.9.6.–11.11..13.–17.3,4.– 18.1..8. Jn°.9.31. Ac.4.24..31.–12.5..11.–19.18. –20.38. Ro.3.10.–5.19. Col.1.9. 1 Th.5.17,23,25. He.11.4..7.–13.18. 1 Jn°.3.22.
17. Earnestly; or, in *prayer*. 1 Ki.17.1. Lu.4.25. Ac.10.26.–14.15. Ro.11.2. Re.11.6.
18. 1 Ki.18.42..45. Je.14.22. Ac.14.17.
19. ver.20. Ps.119.21,118. Pr.19.27. Is.3.12. Eze.34.4,16. Mat.18.15. Lu.22.32. Ga.6.1. 1 Ti.6.10,21. 2 Ti.2.18. He.12.12,13. 2 Pe.3.17. Jude 11,22,23.
20. ver.19. ch.1.15. Ps.32.1,2. Pr.10.2,12.–11.4,30. Jn°.5.24. Ro.11.14. 1 Co.9.22. 1 Ti.4.16. Phile.19. 1 Pe.4.8. Re.20.6.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. V.

GO to now, *ye* rich[a] men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon *you*.

2 Your riches[b] are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten[c].

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped[d] treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire[h] of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered[n] into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure[o] on the earth, & been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned *and* killed the just; *and* he doth not resist[r] you.

7 β Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early[u] and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for[x] the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 δ Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the Judge standeth[x] before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction[z], and of patience.

A. D. 60.

a Ps. 94. 12. Mat. 5. 10.
b Pr. 11. 28. Lu. 6. 24.
c Job 1.21, &c.
d Job 42.10, &c
e Je. 17. 11.
f Job. 13. 28.
g Ma. 5.3, &c
h Ro. 2. 5.
i 2 Ch. 33. 12. Jon. 3.2, &c.
k Je. 22. 13. Mal. 3. 5.
l Ep. 5. 19.
m Mar. 16.18.
n Ex. 22. 27.
o Lu. 16.19, 25
p Is. 33. 24.
q Ac. 19. 18.
r Mat. 5. 39.
β or, *Be long patient*; or, *Suffer with long patience.*
s Ps. 145. 19.
t 1 Ki. 17. 1.
γ or in prayer
u De. 11. 14.
v Re. 22. 20.
δ or, *groan*; or, *grieve.*
w 1 K. 18.42, 45
x Re. 3. 20.
y Mat. 18.15.
z He. 11.35-38
a Pr. 10. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 8.

11 Behold, we count them [a] happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience[c] of Job, and have seen the end[d] of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, swear[k] not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea, and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let[l] him pray. Is any merry? let him sing[l] psalms.

14 Is any sick[m] among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if[p] he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess[q] *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much[r].

17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he[t] prayed[γ] earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again[w], and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one[y] convert him,

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide[a] a multitude of sins.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered[b] throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect[c] according to the foreknowledge[d] of God the Father, through sanctification[e] of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling[g] of the blood of Jesus Christ; Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied[i].

3 Blessed[k] *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his β abundant[m] mercy hath begotten us again[n] unto a lively hope by the resurrection[p] of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance[q] incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth[r] not away, reserved[t] in heaven for γ you,

5 Who are kept[v] by the power of God through faith[w] unto salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need[y] be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial[b] of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and[d] honour and glory at the appearing[e] of Jesus Christ:

8 Whom having not[g] seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see *him* not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy[i] unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls.

10 Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched[m] diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit[p] of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not[t] unto themselves but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost[v] sent down from heaven; which things the angels[w] desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird[x] up the loins of your mind, be sober[z], and hope θ to the end[λ] for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children, not fashioning[b] yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, [e] Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear[a]:

A. D. 60.

a Ph. 2. 12.
b Ac. 8. 4.
c Ep. 1. 4.
d Ro. 8. 29.
e 2 Th. 2. 13.
f Ro. 16. 26.
g He. 12. 24.
h Ju°.1.29,36
i Re. 7. 14.
j Jude 2.
k 2 Co. 1. 3.
l Re. 13. 8.
β *much.*
m Ep. 2. 4.
n Ju°. 3. 3, 5.
o Mat. 28. 18. Ph. 2. 9.
p 1 Co. 15. 20.
q He. 9. 15.
r c. 5. 4.
s Ju°.17.17,19
t Col. 1. 5.
γ or, us.
u 1 Ju°. 3. 14, 18
v Jude 1. 24.
w Ep. 2. 8.
x Ju°. 1. 13.
y He. 12. 7-11.
z Ja. 1. 18.
δ or, *For that*
a Is. 40. 6-8.
b Ja. 1. 3, 12.
c 1 Co. 3. 13.
d Ro. 2. 7, 10.
e Re. 1. 7.
f Ju°. 1. 1, 14.
2 Pe. 1. 19.
g 1 Ju°. 4. 20.
h Ep. 4. 22, 31.
i Ju°. 16. 22.
k Mat. 18. 3.
l 1 Co. 3. 2.
m Da. 9. 3.
n Ps. 34. 8.
o Ps. 118. 22.
p 2 Pe. 1. 21.
ζ or, *be ye.*
q He. 3. 6.
r Is. 61. 6. Re. 1. 6.
s Mal. 1. 11.
t He. 11. 39, 40
u Is. 28. 16.
v Ac. 2. 4.
2 Co. 1. 22.
w Ep. 3. 10.
η or, *an honour.*
x Lu. 12. 35.
y Mat. 21. 42.
z Lu. 21. 34.
θ *perfectly.*
n He. 10. 35.
b Ro. 12. 2.
c Jude 4.
κ or, *purchased.*
d De. 4. 20.
λ or, *virtues*
e Le. 11. 44.
f Ac. 26. 18.
g Ro. 9. 25.

168

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb[b] without blemish and without spot:

20 Who verily was fore-ordained before[l] the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you;

21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and[o] gave him glory, that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth[b] through the Spirit unto unfeigned love[u] of the brethren, *see that ye* love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 Being born[x] again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word[z] of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 δ For[a] all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this[f] is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAP. II.

WHEREFORE laying aside[b] all malice and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As new-born babes[k], desire the sincere milk[l] of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have tasted[n] that the Lord *is* gracious.

4 To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed[o] indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, ζare built up a spiritual house[q], an holy priesthood[r], to offer up spiritual[f] sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the Scripture, [u] Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner-stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe, *he is* η precious: but unto them which be disobedient, [y] stone[y] which [y] builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto[c] also they were appointed.

9 But ye *are* a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a κ peculiar[d] people; that ye should shew forth the ζpraises of him who hath called you out of darkness[f] into his marvellous light:

10 Which[g] in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God:

Digitized by Google

I. PETER.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 60.] ch.2.11. Le.26.33. De.4.27.–28.64.–32.26. Es.3.8. Ps.44.11. Eze.6.8. Mat.4.18.–10.2. Ju^n.1.41,42.–11.52.–21.15.17. Ac.2.5.11.–6.9.–16.6,7.–18.2,23.–19.10.–20.16.18. 1Co.16.9. 2Co.1.8. Ga.1.2. 2Ti.1.15. He.11.13. Ja.1.1.
2. ver. 22. ch.2.9. De.7.6. Is.65.9,22. Mat.13.20.22,27. Lu.18.7. Ju^n.15.16,19. Ac.2.23.–15.18.–20.32. Ro.1.5,7.–8.13,29,30,33.–9.23,24.–11.2,5.–7,28.–15.16.–16.19,26. 1Co.1.30.–6.11. 2Co.10.5.–13.14. Ep.1.4,5. Col.3.12. 2Th.2.13. 2Ti.2.10. Tit.1.1. He.5.9.–9.19.–22.–10.22.–11.28.–12.24. 2Pe.1.2. 2Ju^n.1.23. Jude 2.
3. Abundant; or, *much.* ver.23. ch.2.2.–3.21. Ex.34.6. 1Ki.8.15. 1Ch.29.10,13.–20. Ps.41.13.–72.18,19.–86.5,15. Is.26.10.–55.7. Jon.4.2. Ju^n.1.13.–3.3.8. Ro.4.25.–5.4,5,10,15.–21.–8.11,24.–12.12.–15.13. 1Co.13.13.–15.20. 2Co.1.3. Ep.1.3,7,17.–2.4,7.–3.20,21. Col.1.23,27. 1Th.1.3.–4.11. 1Ti.1.14,15. Tit.2.13.–3.4.6. He.3.6.–6.18,19. Ja.1.18. 1Ju^n.2.29.–3.3,9.–4.7.–5.1,4,18.
4. For you; or, *for us.* ch.3.9.–5.4. Ps.31.19. Is.40.8. Eze.47.12. Mat.25.34. Ac.20.32.–26.18. 1Co.9.25.–15.52.–54. Ga.3.18. Ep.1.11,14,18. Col.1.1,5,12.–3.4. 2Ti.4.8. He.9.15. Ja.1.11.
5. ver.13. 1Sa.2.9. Job 19.25. Ps.37.23,24,97.–103.17,18.–125.1,2. Pr.2.8. Is.45.17.–51.6.–54.17. Je.32.40. Ju^n.4.14.–5.28.–10.28,29.–12.48.–17.11,12,15. Ro.8.31,39.–11.20. 2Co.1.24. Ga.2.20. Ep.2.8.–3.17. Phi.1.6. 1Th.1.3,4. 2Th.2.13. 1Ti.6.15. 2Ti.3.15. Tit.2.13. 1Ju^n.3.2. Jude 24.
6. ver.7,8. ch.4.7,13.–5.10. 1Sa.2.1. Job 9.27,28. Ps.9.14.–34.19.–35.19.–69.26.–95.1.–119.28,75. Is.12.2,31.–61.3,10. La.3.33. Mat.5.12.–11.28.–26.37. Lu.1.47.–2.14.–10.20. Ju^n.16.22,33. Ac.14.22. Ro.5.2,11.–9.2.–12.12. 1Co.4.9.–13.2Co.4.7..11,17.–6.10.–11.23,27.–12.9,10. Ga.5.22. Phi.2.26.–3.3.–4.4. 1Th.1.6. He.11.33.38.–12.11.
7. ver.5. ch.2.4,7.–4.12. 1Sa.2.30. Job 23.10. Ps.66.10.12. Pr.3.13.15.–8.19.–16.16.–17.3,8. Ec.5.14. Is.48.10. Je.9.7.–48.36. Zec.13.9. Mal.3.3. Mat.19.28.–25.21,23. Lu.12.20,21,23. Ju^n.5.44.–12.26. Ac.8.20. Ro.2.7,10,29.–5.34. 1Co.3.13.–4.5. 2Th.1.7..12. Ja.1.3,4,12.–5.3. 2Pe.1.1,4.–3.10.12. Jude 24. Re.2.10.–3.10,18.–18.16,17.
8. ver.6. ch.2.7.–5.1,4. Ca.1.7.–5.9,16. Hab.3.17,18. Mat.10.37.–25.35,40. Ju^n.8.42.–14.15,21,24.–20.29.–21.15,17. Ac.16.34. Ro.14.17.–15.13. 1Co.16.22. 2Co.1.22.–4.18.–5.7,14.–9.15.–12.4. Ga.5.6,22. Ep.1.13.–6.24. Phi.1.25.–3.3.–4.4. He.11.1,27. 1Ju^n.4.19,20.
9. Ro.6.22. He.11.13. Ja.1.21.
10. ver.11. Pr.2.4. Mat.13.17. Lu.10.24.–24.25.27,44. Ju^n.5.39.–7.52. Ac.3.22.24.–7.52.–10.43.–13.27.29.–17.11.–28.23. Ro.6.22. He.11.13,40.
11. ch.3.18. Ge.3.15.–49.10. Ps.22.1..31.–69.1.21,30.36.–LXXXVIII.–110.1..6. Is.9.6,7.–49.6.–52.13.–53.1.12. Da.2.34.35,44.–7.13,14.–9.24..26. Zec.2.8..11.–13.7.–14.9. Lu.24.26,27,46. Ju^n.12.41. Ac.26.22,23. Ro.8.9. Ga.4.6. 2Pe.1.21.
12. Ex.25.20. Pr.1.23. Is.11.2,6.–32.15.–44.3.5.–53.1. Da.2.19,22,28,29,47.–8.13.–9.24.–10.1.–12.5,6,9,13. Am.3.7. Joel 2.28. Zec.12.10. Mat.11.25,27.–16.17. Mar.16.15. Lu.2.26.–9.6. Ju^n.15.26.–16.7..15. Ac.2.4,17,18,33.–4.8,31.–8.25.–10.44,45.–16.10. Ro.1.15,17,18.–10.15.–15.19. 1Co.2.10. Gc.6.6. Ga.1.12,16. Ep.3.10. 1Th.1.5,6.–4.9. He.2.4.–4.2.–11.13,39. 1Ju^n.15,26. Re.5.11.–13
13. To the end; or, *perfectly.* ch.3.15.–4.7.–5.8. 1Ki.18.46. 2Ki.4.29. Job 38.3.–40.7. Is.11.5. Je.1.17. Lu.12.35.–17.8,30.–21.34. Ro.13.11.–15.4.–15. 1Co.1.7.–13.13. Ep.6.14. 1Th.5.6,8. 2Th.1.7. 2Ti.4.8. He.3.6.–6.19.–9.28. 1Ju^n.3.3.
14. ch.4.2,3. Ac.17.30. Ro.6.4.–12.2. Ep.2.2.–4.18..22.–5.6. Col.3.5..7. 1Th.4.5. Tit.3.3..5.
15. ch.2.9,12.–3.16.–5.10. Is.6.3. Mat.5.48. Lu.1.74,75. Ro.8.28,30.–9.24. 2Co.7.1. Ep.5.1,2. Phi.1.27.–2.15.–3.14,20. 1Th.2.12.–4.3..7. 1Ti.4.12. 2Ti.1.9. Tit.2.11..14.–3.8,14. He.12.14.–13.5. Ja.3.13. 2Pe.1.3..10.–3.11..14. Re.3.7.–4.8.–6.10.
16. Le.11.44.–19.2.–20.7. Am.3.3.
17. Ge.47.9. De.10.7,17. 1Ch.29.15. 2Ch.19.7. Job 34.19. Ps.39.12. Pr.14.16.–28.14. Zep.3.9. Mat.6.9.–7.7..11.–22.16. Ac.10.34. Ro.2.10,11.–11.20. 1Co.1.2. 2Co.7.1,11. Ga.2.6. Ep.1.17.–3.14.–6.9. Phi.2.12. Col.3.25. He.4.1.–11.13.16.–12.28.
18. Ps.39.6.–49.7.–62.10. Je.4.14.–9.14.–16.19.–44.17. Eze.20.18. Am.2.4. Zec.1.4,8. Mat.15.2,3. Ac.7.51,52.–19.34,35. Ro.1.21. 1Co.6.20.–7.23.
19. ch.2.22..24.–3.18. Ex.12.5. Is.53.7. Da.9.24. Zec.13.7. Mat.20.28.–26.28. Ju^n.1.29,36. Ac.8.32,35.–20.28. 1Co.5.7. Ep.1.7. Col.1.14. He.9.14. 1Ju^n.1.7.–2.2. Re.1.5.–5.6,9.–14.4.
20. Ge.3.15. Pr.8.23. Mi 5.2. Ac.3.26. Ro.3.25.–16.25,26. Ga.4.4. Ep.1.4,10.–3.9,11. Col.1.26. 2Ti.1.9. Tit.1.2,3. He.1.2.–9.26. 1Ju^n.1.2.–4.9. Re.13.8.
21. ver.11. ch.3.22. Ps.42.5.–146.3..5. Je.17.7. Mat.28.18. Ju^n.3.34.–5.22,24.–12.44.–13.31,32.–14.1,6.–17.1. Ac.2.32,33.–3.13,15.–4.10. Ep.1.12,13,20.23. Phi.2.9..11. Col.1.27. 1Ti.1.1. He.2.9.–7.25.
22. ch.2.17.–3.1,8.–4.8,17. Ju^n.8.13.34,35.–15.3,17.–17.7,19. Ac.6.7.–15.9. Ro.1.5.–2.8.–6.17.–8.13.–12.9,10. 2Co.6.6. Ga.3.1.–5.5,7. Ep.4.3. Phi.1.9. 1Th.3.12.–4.9. 2Th.1.3.–2.13. 1Ti.1.5.–4.2.–5.2. 2Ti.1.14. He.5.9.–6.10.–9.14.–11.8.–13.1. Ja.2.15,16.–4.8. 2Pe.1.7. 1Ju^n.4.7,12,20,21.–5.1,2.
23. ver.3,25. Je.23.28. Mal.2.3. Mat.24.35. Ju^n.1.13.–3.5.–6.63. Ro.1.23. 1Co.15.53,54. He.5.12. Ja.1.18. 1Ju^n.3.9.–5.18.
24. For; or, *for that.* 2Ki.19.26. Ps.37.2.–90.5.–92.7.–102.4.–103.15.–129.6. Is.40.6,7.–51.2,12. Ja.1.10,11.–4.14. 1Ju^n.2.17.
25. ver.12. ch.2.2. Ps.102.12,26.–116.39. Is.40.8. Mat.5.18. Lu.16.17. Ju^n.1.1,14. 1Co.1.21,24.–2.2.–15.1,4. Ep.2.17.–3.8. Tit.1.3. 1Ju^n.1.1,3.

CHAP. II.

1. ver.16,22. ch.1.18.25.–3.10.–4.4. 1Sa.18.8,9. Job 36.13. Ps.32.2.–34.13.–37.1.–73.3. Pr.3.31.–14.30.–24.1,9. Is.2.20.–30.22. Eze.18.31,32. Mat.7.5.–15.7.–23.28.–24.51. Mar.12.15. Lu.6.42.–11.44.–12.1. Ju^n.1.47. Ro.1.29.–6.4.–13.12,13. 1Co.3.3.–5.8.–14.20. 2Co.12.20. Ga.5.21..26. Ep.4.22.25,31. Col.3.5..8. 1Th.2.3. 2Ti.3.11. Tit.2.3.–3.3.–5. He.12.1. Ja.1.21.–3.14,17.–4.5,11.–5.9. Re.14.5.
2. ch.1.23. 2Sa.23.5. Job 17.9. Ps.19.7..10. Pr.4.18. Ho.6.3.–14.5,7. Mal.4.2. Mat.18.3. Mar.10.15. Ro.6.4. 1Co.3.1,2.–14.20. Ep.2.21.–4.15. 2Th.1.3. He.5.12,13. 2Pe.3.18.
3. Ps.9.10.–34.8.–62.5. Ca.2.3. Zec.9.17. He.6.5.
4. ver.7. ch.1.7,19. Ps.118.22. Is.8.14.–28.16.–42.1.–55.3. Je.3.22. Da.2.34,45. Zec.3.9.–4.7. Mat.11.28.–12.28.–21.42. Mar.12.10,11. Lu.20.17,18. Ju^n.5.26,40.–6.37,57.–11.25.–14.16,19. Ac.4.11. Ro.5.10. Col.3.4. 2Pe.1.4.
5. Are built; or, *be ye built.* ver.9. ch.4.11. Ps.14.23.–141.2. Is.61.6.–66.21. Ho.14.2. Mal.3.11. Ju^n.4.23,24. Ro.12.1. 1Co.3.16.–6.19. 2Co.6.16. Ep.2.20..22. Phi.1.11.–2.17.–4.18. Col.3.17. He.3.6.–13.15,16. Re.1.6.–3.12.–5.10.–20.6.
6. ver.4. Ps.40.14.–89.19. Is.28.16.–41.11.–42.1.–45.17.–49.7.–54.4. Da.10.21. Zec.10.4. Mat.12.18. Mar.12.10. Lu.23.35. Ju^n.7.38. Ac.1.16. Ro.9.33. Ep.1.4,9.20. 2Ti.3.16. 2Pe.1.20.–3.16.
7. Precious; or, *an honour.* ch.1.8. Ps.118.22. Ca.5.9.16. Is.8.14.–28.5. Hag.2.7. Zec.4.7. Mat.13.44.46.–21.42. Mar.12.10. Lu.2.32.–20.17. Ju^n.4.42.–6.68,69. Ac.4.11,12.–26.19. Ro.10.21.–15.31. Phi.3.7.10. Col.2.10. Tit.3.3. He.4.11.–11.31.
8. Ex.9.16. Is.8.14.–57.14. Lu.2.34. Ro.9.22,32,33. 1Co.1.23. 2Co.2.16. 1Th.5.9. 2Pe.2.3.
9. Peculiar people; or, *purchased people.*—Praises; or, *virtues.* Ex.19.6. Pe.4.20.–7.6.–10.15.–14.2.–26.18,19. Ps.32.30.–33.12.–73.15.–106.5. Is.9.2.–26.2.–41.8.–43.21.–44.1.–65.1,3.–61.6.–66.21. Mat.5.16. Lu.1.79. Ju^n.17.19. Ac.20.28.–26.18. Ro.9.24. 1Co.3.17. Ep.1.6,14.–3.21.–5.8.11. Phi.2.15.–3.14. Col.1.13. 2Ti.1.9. Tit.2.14. 1Ju.1.9.
10. Ho.1.9,10.–2.23. Ro.9.25,26.–11.6,7. 1Co.1.7,25. 1Th.1.13. He.4.16.

Digitized by Google

11. ch.1.1,17.–4.2.Ge.23.4.–47.9. Le.25.23.1Ch.29.15. Ps.39.12.–119.19,54. Lu.21.34. Ac.15.20,29. Ro.7. 23.–8.13.–12.1.–13.13,14. 2Co.5.20.–6.1.–7.1. Ga. 5.16, 17, 19.–21, 24. Ep.4.1. 1Ti.6.9,10. 2Ti.2.22. Phile.9. 10. He.11.13. Ja.4.1. 1Jn°.2.15..17.

12. Whereas; or, *wherein*. ch.3.16,17.–4.11. Ge.13.7, 8. Ps.37.14.–50.23. Mat.5.21,16.–10.25. Lu.1.63.– 6.22.–19.44. Ac.15.14.–24.5,6,13.–25.7. Ro.12.17. 13.13.–15.9. 1Co.14.25. 2Co.1.12.–8.21.–13.7. Ep. 2.3.–4.22. Phi.1.27.–2.15,16.–4.8. 1Th.4.12. 1Ti. 2.2.–4.13. Tit.2.7,8. He.13.5,18. Ja.3.13. 2Pe.3,11.

13. Pr.17.11.–24.21.–Je.29.7. Mat.22.21. Mar.12.17. Lu.20.25. Ro.13.1..7. Ep.5.21. 1Ti.2.1,2. Tit.3.1. 2 Pe.2.10. Jude 9, 10.

14. Ro. 13. 3, 4.

15. ver.12. ch.4.2. De.32.6. Job 2.10.–5.16. Ps.5.5.– 107.42. Pr.9.6. Je.4.22. Mat.7.26.–25.2. Ro.1.21. –13.3,4. Ga.3.1. Ep.6.6,7. 1Th.4.3.–5.18. 1Ti.1.13. –2. 8. Tit.3. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 12. Jude 10.

16. Using: Gr. *having*. Mat. 23.14. Jn°.8.32.36.– 15.22. Ro.6.18,22. 1Co.7.22. Ga.5.1,13. Ep. 6. 6. Col. 3.24. 1Th.2.5. Ja.1.25.–2.12. 2Pe.2.19. Ja.4.

17. Honour; or, *esteem*. ch. 1.22.–5. 5. Ge.20.11. –22.12.–42.18. Ex.20.12. Le.19.32. 1Sa.15.30. 1Ch. 29.20. Ps.111.10. Pr.1.7.–23. 17.–24. 21. Ec. 8. 2. Zec.11.14. Mat.22.21. Ro.12.10.–13.7. 2Co. 7. 1. Ep. 5. 21. Phi. 2. 3. 1Ti.6.1. He. 13. 1.

18. Ps.101.4. Pr.3.32.–8.13.–10.32.–11.20. 2Co.10.1. Ga. 5.22. Ep.6.5..7. Col.3.22..25. 1Ti.6.1..3. Tit. 2.9, 10.–3. 2. Ja. 3. 17.

19. Thank-worthy; or, *thank*. ver.20. ch.3.14..17. Job 21.27. Ps.35.19.–38.19.–69.4.–119.86. Mat.5. 10..12. Lu.6.32. Jn°. 15.21. Ac.11.23. Ro.13.5. 1 Co. 15. 10. 2 Co. 1. 12.–8. 1. 2 Ti. 1. 12.

20. Acceptable; or, *thank*. ver.19. ch.3.14.–4.14..16. Mat.5.47.–26.67. Mar.14 65. Ro.12.1,2. 1Co.4.11. Ep.5.10. Phi. 4.18.

21. For us; some read, *for you*. ver. 24. ch. 1. 20, 21. 3.18.–4.1. Ps.85.13. Mat.10.38.–16.24. Mar.8.34, 35. Lu.9.23..25.–14.26,27.–24.26. Jn°.13. 15.–16. 33. Ac. 9. 16.–17. 3. Ro. 8. 29. 1Co. 11. 1. Ep. 5. 2. Phi. 2. 5. 1Th. 3. 3. 2 Tit. 3. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 6.

22. Is. 53.9. Mat. 27. 4,19, 23, 24.–Lu.23. 41, 47. Jn°. 1.47.–8.46. 2Co.5.21. He.4.15.–7.26, 27.–9. 28.– 1 Jn°. 2. 1.–3. 5. Re. 14. 5.

23. Committed himself; or, *committed his cause*. ch. 4. 19. Ge. 18. 25. Ps 7. 11.–10. 14.–31. 5.–37. 5. –38. 12.–14.–96. 13. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 27. 39.–44. Mar. 14.60,61.–15.29.32. Lu.22.64,65.–23. 9, 34. 39,46. Jn°.8.48,49.–19.9,11. Ac. 4. 29.–7.59.–8. 32. 35.– 9.1.–17.31. Ro.2.5. Ep.6. 9. 2 Th. 1.5. 2Ti.1.12.– 4.8. He. 12. 3. Re. 19. 11.

24. On the tree; or, *to the tree*. ch.4.1,2. Ex.28.38. Le.16.22.–22.9. Nu.18.22. De.21.22,23. Ps. 38. 4. Is.47.3.–53.4..6,11. Ma.4.2. Mat.5.20.–8. 17.–27. 26. Mar.15.15. Lu.1.74,75.–4.18. Jn°.1.29.–19.1. Ac.5.30.–10.35.39.–13.29. Ro.6.2,7,11.–7.6,16,22. 2Co.6.17. Ga.3.3. Ep.5.9. Phi.1.11. Col.2.20.–3.3. He.7.26.–9.28. 1Jn°.2.29.–3.5,7. Re.22. 2.

25. ch.5.4. Ps.23.1..3.–60.1.–119.176. Ca. 1.7,8. Is. 40.11.–53.6. Je.23.4. Eze.34.6,11..16,23,24.–37.24. Zec.13.7. Mat.9.36.–18.12. Lu.15.4..6. Jn°.10.11, 14..16. Ac. 20. 28. He. 3. 1.–13.20.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 1. 22.–4. 17. Ge. 3. 16. Ex. 1.16..20. Pr.11.30. –18.19. Mat.18.15. Ro.6.17.–7.2.–10.16. 1Co. 7. 16.–9.19..22.–11.3.–14.34. Ep.5.22..24,33. Col.3 13.–4.5. 2Th.1.6. 1Ti.2.11,12. 2 Ti. 2 3.–5. Tit. 2.5. He.5.9.–11.8. Ja. 5. 19, 20.

2. ver. 5, 6, 15; 16. ch. 2. 12. Ep. 5. 33.–6. 5. Phi.1. 27.–3. 20. Col. 3. 22. 1 Ti. 4. 12. 2 Pe. 3. 11.

3. Ge. 24. 22, 47, 53. Ex. 3. 22.–32. 2.–33. 4.–35. 22. –38. 8. 2Ki.9.30. Es.5.1. Ps. 45. 9. Is.3.18..24.– 52.1.–61. 10. Je.2. 32.–4.30. Eze. 16.7.–13.–32. 40. 1Ti. 2. 9. Tit. 2. 3. Re. 21. 2.

4. ver.15. ch.1.23. 1Sa.16.7. Ps.25.9.–45.13.–51.6. 131.2.–147.6,10,11.–149.4. Is.11.4.–29.19.–57. 16. –61.1. Je.2.69. Mat.5.5.–11.29.–21.5.–23.26. Lu. 11.40.–16.15. Ro.2.29.–6.6.–7.22. 2Co.4.16.–10.1. Ga.5.23. Ep.4.2,22..24. Col.3.3,9,10,12. 1Th.4.11. 2Th.3.12. 1Ti.2.2. 2 Ti. 2.25. Tit. 3. 2. Ja.1. 21.– 3. 13..17.

5. ver.2..4. 1Sa.2.1. Pr.31.10,30. Je.49.11. Lu.2.37. 8.2,3. Ac.1.14.–9.36. 1Ti.2.10,15.–5.5,10. Tit.2.3,4. He. 11. 11.

6. Daughters: Gr. *children*. ver. 14,15. Ge.18.12,15. Is.57.11. Da.3.16..18. Mat.26.69.–75. Ac. 4. 8..13, 19. Ro. 9. 7..9. Ga. 4. 22..26.

7. Ge.2.23,24. Job42.8. Pr. 5. 15..19. Mal. 2.14..16. Mat. 5. 23, 24.–18. 19.–19. 3..9. Ro. 8. 26, 27. 1Co. 7. 3.–12.22..24. Ep. 3. 6.–4. 30.–5.25..28,33.–6. 13. Col. 3. 19. 1Th. 4. 4. Tit. 3. 7. He. 1. 14.

8. Love as brethren; or, *loving to the brethren*. ch. 1.22.–2.17. Ps.103.13. Pr.28.18. Zec.7.9. Mat.18. 33. Lu.10.36. Ac.2.1.–4.32.–27.3.–28.7. Ro.12.10, 15,16.–15.5. 1Co.1.10.–12.26. Ep. 4.31,32.–5.1,2. Phi.3.16.–4.8,9. Col.3.12. He.13.1. Ja.2.13.–3.7. –5.11. 2 Pe. 1.7. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 18, 19.

9. ch. 2.20..23.–5. 10. Pr.17.13.–20.22. XXII. Mat. 5. 39, 44.–19. 29.–28.34. Mar.10.17. Lu.6.27..29.– 10.25.–18.18. Ro.8.28,30.–12.14, 17, 19..21. 1Co. 4. 12,13. 1 Th. 5. 15.

10. ch.2.1,22. De.32.47. Job 2.4.–7.7,8.–9.25.–23.28. Ps.27.13.–34.12..16.–49.19.–106. 5. Pr. 3. 4, 18.–4. 22.–8.35. Ec.2.3. Mat.13.16,17.–19.17. Mar.8.35. Jn°.1.47.–12.25. Ja.1.26.–3.1..10. Re.14.5.

11. Job 1.1.–2.3.–28.28. Ps.34.14–37. 27.–120.6, 7.– 125.4. Pr.3.7.–16.6,17. Is. 1.16, 17. Mat. 5. 9,45.– 6.13. Mar.14.7. Lu.1.79.–6.9,35. Jn°.17.15. Ro.5.1. –7.19, 21.–8. 6.–12. 18.–14. 17,19. Ga.5. 22.–6. 10. Col. 3.15. 1Ti.6.18. He.12.14.–13.16. Ja.3.17,18.– 4.17. 3 Jn°. 11.

12. Against: Gr. or, *upon*. Le.17.10.–20.3,6.–26.17. De.11.12. 2Ch.7.15.–16.9. Ps. 11.4.–65.2.–80. 16. Pr.15.3,8,29. Je.21.10. Eze.15.7. Zec.4. 10. Jn°. 9.31. Ja.5.16.

13. Ps.38.20. Pr.15.9.–16.7. Ro.8.28.–13.3. 1 Co. 14.1. Ep. 5.1. 1 Th. 5. 15. 1 Ti. 5. 10. 3 Jn°. 11.

14. ch. 2.19, 20.–4.13..16. Is.8. 12, 13.–41.10..14. Je. 1.8.–15.15. Eze.3.9. Mat.5.10..12.–10. 18..22, 28, 31, 39.–16.25.–19.29. Mar.8.35.–10.29. Lu.6. 22, 23.–12.4,5. Jn°.14.1,27. Ac.9.6.–18.9,10. 2Co.12. 10. Phi. 1. 29. Ja. 1. 12.

15. Fear; or, *reverence*. ver.2,4. ch.1.3, 4. Nu. 20. 12.–27.14. 1Sa.12.7. Ps.119.46. Is.1.18.–5.16.–29. 23.–41.21. Je.23.12..16. Da.3.16..18. Am.7.14..17. Mat.10.18..20. Lu.21.14,15. Ac.4.8..12.–5.29..31. –21.39, 40.–22.21,&c.–24.25. Col.1.5,23,27.–4.6. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26. Tit. 1.2. He. 3.6.–6.11, 18, 19.

16. ver.1,2,21. ch.2.12,19. Mat.5.11. Ac.24.16. Ro. 9.1. 2Co.1.12.–4.2. 1Ti.1.5,19. 2Ti.1.3. Tit. 2. 8. He. 9. 13.–13. 18.

17. ver. 14. ch. 4. 19. Mat 26. 39, 42. Ac. 21. 14.

18. ch.2.21..24.–4.1. Is. 53. 4, 6. Da.9. 26. Zec.9.9. Mat.27.19,24. Ac.3.14.–22.14. Ro.5.6..8.–8.3,11. 2Co.5.21.–13.4. Ga.1.4.–3.13. Ep.2. 16..18. Col. 1.22. Tit.2.14. He.9.26,28. Ja.5.6. 1Jn°.1.9.

19. ch. 1. 11.–4. 6. Ne.9. 30. Re. 19. 10.–20. 7.

20. Ge. 6.3, 5, 13..22.–7.1..7, 13,17.–23.–8. 1, 18. Is. 30.18. Mat.7.14.–24.37..39. Lu.12.32.–13.24,25.– 17.26..30. Ro.2.4,5.–9.22. 2Co.2.15,16. Ep. 5. 26. He.11.7. 2 Pe. 2. 5.–3.15.

Digitized by Google

which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers *b* and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts[c], which war[d] against y[e] soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among y[e] Gentiles: that *β* whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by *your* good works[f], which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit[i] yourselves to every ordinance of man for y[e] Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that[l] with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free[m], and not *δ* using *your* liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 Honour *η* all[n] *men*. Love[o] the brotherhood. Fear[q] God. Honour the king[r].

18 Servants[s], *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this *is* *θ* thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory *is it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this[u] *is* acceptable[θ] with God.

21 For even hereunto[w] were ye called: because Christ also suffered *λ* for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow[x] his steps:

22 Who[z] did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed *μ himself* to him that[d] judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare[e] our sins in his own body *ν* on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live[f] unto righteousness: by[b] whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray[i]; but are now returned unto the[k] Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

CHAP. III.

LIKEWISE, ye wives[n], *be* in subjection to your own husbands; that if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear.

3 Whose adorning[p], let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* the hidden man of the heart[t], in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek[u] and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner, in y[e] old time, the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord[w]: whose *π* daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

A. D. 60.

a Col. 3. 19.
b Ps. 119. 19.
c Ga. 5. 16-21.
d Ro. 8. 13. Ja. 4. 1.
β or, *whereas.*
e Ro. 12. 16.
γ or, *loving to the.*
f 1 Jn[v]. 3. 18.
g Mat. 5. 16.
h Mat. 5. 44. Ep. 4. 32.
i Mat. 22. 21. Ro. 13. 1-7.
k Ps. 34. 12, &c.
l Tit. 2. 8.
m Ga. 5. 1, 13.
δ *having.*
ζ *upon.*
η or, *esteem.*
n Ro. 12. 10. Ph. 2. 3.
o Ju[v]. 13. 35.
p Pr. 16. 7. Ro. 8. 28.
q Ps. 111. 10.
r Pr. 24. 21.
s Ep. 6. 5, &c.
t Is. 8. 12, 13. 51. 12.
θ or, *thank.* Lu. 6. 32.
u Ps. 119. 46.
κ or, *reverence.*
v Mat. 5. 10-12
w Mat. 16. 24. 1 Th. 3. 3, 4. A some read, *for you.*
x 1 Jn[v]. 3. 16. Re. 12. 11.
y c. 2. 21.
z Is. 53. 9.
a 2 Co. 5. 21.
b Ro. 4. 25.
μ or, *his cause.*
c Is. 42. 7.
d Lu. 23. 46.
e Is. 53. 4, &c.
f Ge. 6, &c.
ν or, *to.*
g Ro. 6. 11.
h Is. 53. 5, 6.
i Ps. 119. 176.
k Eze. 34. 23. Jn[v]. 10. 11-16.
l Ep. 5. 26.
m Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 10. 10.
n Ep. 5. 22. Ti. 2. 5, 6.
o Ep. 1. 21.
p 1 Ti. 2. 9, 10.
q Ph. 2. 5.
r Ro. 6. 2, 7.
s 2 Co. 5. 15.
t Ps. 45. 13. Ro. 2. 29.
u Ps. 25. 9. 149. 4. Mat. 5. 5.
v 1 Co. 6. 11. Tit. 3. 3.
w Ge. 18. 12.
π *children.*
x Ac. 13. 45.

7 Likewise, ye husbands[a], dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, *be ye* all of one[e] mind, having compassion one of another; *γ* love[f] as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For[g] he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord *are* over the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but y[e] face of y[e] Lord *is* *ζ* against them that do evil.

13 And[p] who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But & if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye*: and[r] be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts; and[u] *be* ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and *κ* fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing than for evil doing.

18 For Christ[y] also hath once suffered for sins, the just[a] for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison[c];

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once[f] the long suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto, *even* baptism[i], doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience[m] toward God), by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels[o] and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

CHAP. IV.

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind[q]: for he[r] that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 That[s] he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For[v] the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil[x] of *you:*

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

Digitized by Google

6 For, for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged [a] according to men in the flesh, but live [b] according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end [c] of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch [d] unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for [e] charity shall [γ] cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality [h] one to another, without grudging.

10 As every man hath received [m] y[e] gift, *even so* minister the same one to another, as good stewards [θ] of the manifold grace of God.

11 If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all [r] things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to [s] whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery [v] trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice [x], inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when [z] his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If [b] ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye*; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or *as* a thief, or *as* an evil-doer, or as a busy-body in other men's matters.

16 Yet if *any man suffer* as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time *is come* that judgement must begin [k] at the house of God: and if *it* first *begin* at us, what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God?

18 And i [m] the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God, commit [o] the keeping of their souls *to him* in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

A. D. 60.

a Mat. 24. 9.
b Re. 14. 13.
c Ja. 5. 8, 9.
d Ro. 8. 17, 18.
e Lu. 21. 36.
f Jno. 21. 15-17.
Ac. 20. 28.
β or, *as much as in you is.*
g 1 Co. 13. 7
h 1 Co. 9. 17.
γ or, *will.*
i 1 Ti. 3. 3. 8.
k He. 13. 2, 16.
δ or, *overruling.*
l 1 Ti. 4. 12.
m Ro. 12. 6-8.
n He. 13. 20.
o Lu. 12. 42.
p 2 Ti. 4. 8.
q Ep. 5. 21.
r 1 Co. 10. 31.
s Ja. 4. 6.
t Re. 1. 6.
u Is. 57. 15.
v 1 Co. 3. 13.
w Ps. 55. 22.
x Ja. 1. 2.
y Re. 12. 12.
z 2 Ti. 2. 12.
a Ja. 4. 7.
b Mat. 5. 11.
c 2 Co 4. 16.
d He. 13. 21.
e 2 Th. 3. 3.
f Zec. 10. 6, 12.
g Ps. 138. 7, 8.
h c. 4. 11.
i 2 Co. 1. 19.
k Is. 10. 12.
Je. 49. 12.
Eze. 9. 6.
l 1 Co. 15. 1.
m Je. 25. 29.
Lu. 23. 31.
n Ro. 16. 16.
o Ps. 37. 5.
p Ep. 6. 23.

CHAP. V.

THE elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory [d] that shall be revealed:

2 Feed [f] the flock of God β which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof*, not by constraint, but willingly [h]; not for filthy lucre [i], but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as δ being lords over *God's* heritage, but being ensamples [l] to the flock.

4 And when the chief [n] Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown [p] of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder: yea, all [q] *of you* be subject one to another, & be clothed with humility: for God [r] resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble [u] yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 Casting [w] all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as [y] a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist [a], stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while [c], make you perfect [d], stablish [e], strengthen [f], settle [g] *you.*

11 To him *be* [c] glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By Sylvanus [i], a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye [l] stand.

13 The *church that is* at Babylon, elected together with *you*, saluteth you; and *so doth* Marcus my son.

14 Greet [n] ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace [p] *be* with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Digitized by Google

21. ch.1.3. Eze.36.25,26. Zec.13.1. Mat.28.19. Mar. 16.16. Ac.9.38.—8.37.—22.16. Ro.5.14.—6.3.6.—10. 9,10. 1Co.4.6.—12.13. 2Co.1.12.—7.1. Ga.1.—2.27. Ep.5.26. Col.2.12. 1Ti.6.12. Tit.3.5.7. He.9.24.

22. Ps.110.1. Mat.22.44. Mar.12.36.—16.19. Lu.20. 42. Ac.1.11.—2.34.36—3.21. Ro.8.34,38. 1Co.15. 24. Ep.1.20,21. Col.3.1. He.1.3,13.—6.20.—8.1.—9.24.—10. 12.—12.2.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch.3.18. Is.1.16. Eze.16 41. Ro.6.2,7,11.—13.12..14. Ga.2.20.—5.24. Phi.2.5. Col.3.3..5. He.4.10.—12.3.

2. ch.2.1,15. Pa.143.15. Ho.6.7. Mat.7.21.—12.50.—21.31. Mar.3.35.—7.21. Jn°.1.13.—7.17. Ro.6.11. —7.4.—12.2.—14.7. 2Co.5.15. Ga.2.19,20. Ep.2.3. —4.17,22.24.—5.7,8,17.—6.6. Col.1.9.—3.7,8.—4.12. 1Th.5.18. Tit.3.3..8. He.13.21. Ja.1.18.

3. ch.1.14. De.12.30,31. 1Ki.21.26. 2Ch.15.8. Pr.23.29..35. Is.5.11.—28.7.—65.4. Je.16.18. Eze. 44.6.—45.9. Mar.7.22. Ac.17.30. Ro.1.20..32.— 8.12,13. 2Co.12.21. Ga.5.19,21. Ep.2.2,3.—4.17, 19,23.—5.18. 1Th.4.5. Tit.3.3. Jude 4. Re.17.4,5.

4. ch.2.12.—3.16. Mat.23.25. Lu.15.13. Ac.13.45. —18.6. Ro.13.13. 2Pe.2.12,13. Jude 10.

5. Ps.50.6. Ec.12.14. Eze.18.30. Mal.3.13..15. Mat.12.36.—25.31,&c. Lu.16.2. Jn°.5.22,23,28,29. Ac.10.42.—17.31. Ro.14.10..12. 1Co.15.51,52. 2Ti.4.1. Ja.5.9. Jude 14,15.

6. ver.1,2. ch.3.9,19. Jn°.5.25.26. Ro.8.2,9..11. 1Co.11.31,32. Ga.2.19.—5.25. Ep.2.3..5. Tit.3.3..7.

7. ch.1.13.—3.7.—5.8. Ec.7.2. Je.5.31. Eze.7.2,3,6. Mat.24.13,14,42.—25.13.—26.38.41. Mar.13. 33.37.—14.37,38. Lu.21.34,36.—22.46. Ro.12.12. —13.12. 1Co.7.29.—15.24. Ep.6.18. Phi.4.5. Col.4.2. 1Th.5.6,8. 2Ti.4.5. Tit.2.12. He.10.25. Ja.5.8. 2Pe.3.9..11. 1Jn°.2.18. Re.16.15.

8. Shall; or, *will*. ch.1.22. Pr.10.12.—12.16.— 17.9.—28.13. 2Co.13.1..13—14.1. Col.3.14. 1Th. 3.12.—4.9,10. 2Th.1.3. 1Ti.1.5. He.13.1. Ja.5. 12,20. 2Pe.1.6,7. 3Jn°.2.

9. Ro.12.13.—16.23. 2Co.9.7. Phi.2.14. 1Ti.3.2. Tit.1.8. Phile.14. He.13.2. Ja.5.9.

10. Mat.20.28.—24.45.—25.14,15,21,44. Mar.10.45. Lu.8.3.—12.42.—16.1..8.—19.13. Ro.12.6..8.—15. 25,27. 1Co.3.10.—4.1,2,7.—12.4..11.—15.10. 2Co. 6.1.—9.1. Ep.3.8.—4.11. Phi.2.14. 2Ti.1.18. Tit.1.7. He.6.10.

11. ver.10. ch.2.5.—5.11. 1Ch.29.11..16. Ps.45.13.— 145.13. Is.8.20. Je.23.22. Da.4.3,34.—7.14. Mat. 6.13. Ac.7.38. Ro.3.2.—12.6..8.—16.27. 1Co.3.10. —6.20.—10.31.—12.4. 2Co.9.13. Ep.3.20,21.—4.29.— 5.20. Phi.1.11.—2.11. Col.4.6. 1Ti.1.17.—6.16. He.5. 12. Ja.1.19,26.—3.1..6. Jude25. Re.1.5,6.—5.12..14.

12. ver.4. ch.1.7.—5.9. Is.28.21. Da.11.35. 1Co. 3.13.—10.13. 1Th.3.2..4. 2Ti.3.12.

13. ch.1.5,6,8,13.—5.1,10. Is.25.9.—35.10.—51.11. Mat.5.12. Lu.6.22,23. Ac.5.41.—16.25. Ro.5.3.— 8.17. 2Co.1.7.—4.10,17.—12.9,10. Phi.3.10. Col. 1.24. 2Th.1.7..10. 2Ti.2.12. Ja.1.2,3. Re.1.7,8.

14. ver.4,5. ch.2.12,19,20.—3.14,16. Nu.11.25,26. 1Ki.10.8. 2Ki.2.15. Ps.69.9.—32.1,2.—89.51.— 146.5. Is.11.2.—51.7. Mat.5.11,16. Lu.6.22. Jn°.7. 47..52.—8.48.—9.28,34. Ac.13.45.—17.6. 2Co.12.10. Ga.1.24. 2Th.1.10..12. Ja.1.12.—5.11. 2Pe.2.2.

15. ch.2.20. 1Th.4.11. 2Th.3.11. 1Ti.5.13,15

16. ver.19. ch.3.17,18. Is.24.15.—50.7.—54.4. Ac. 5.41.—11.26.—26.28. Ro.5.2..5. Ep.3.13..15. Phi 1.20,29. 2Ti.1.12. He.12.2,3. Ja.1.2..4.

17. ch.2.8. Is.10.12. Je.25.29.—49.12. Eze.9.6. Mal.3.5. Mat.3.9.—11.20..24. Lu.10.12.14.—12.48.—23.31. Ga.3.1.—5.7. 2Th.1.8. He.2.2.—5.9.—11.8.—12.24.

18. ch.5.8. Ge.13.13. 1Sa.15.18. Ps.1.4,5. Pr.11.31. Eze.18.24. Zec.13.9. Mat.24.22..24. Mar.13. 20..22. Lu.15.1. Ac.14.22.—27.24,31,42..44. Ro. 1.18.—5.6,8. 1Co.10.12. He.4.1.—10.38,39. 2Pe. 2.5,6.—3.7. Jude 15.

19. ver.12..16. ch.2.15.—3.17. Es.4.16. Ps.31.5.— 138.8.—146.5,6. Is.40.27,28.—43.7,21.—51.12,13.— 54.16,17. Je.26.11..15. Da.3.16..18.—6.10,11,22. Lu.23.46. Ac.7.59.—21.11..14. Ro.2.7. Col.1. 16..20. 2Ti.1.12. He.1.2,3. Re.4.10,11.—5.9..14.

CHAP. V.

1. ver.4. ch.1.3..5,12. Ps.73.24,25. Lu.24.48. Jn°. 15.26,27. Ac.1.8,22..2.32..3.15.—5.30..32.—10. 37..41.—11.30.—14.23.—15.4,6,22,23.—20.17,28.— 21.18. Ro.8.17,18. 2Co.5.1,8. Phi.1.19,21..23. Col.3.3,4. 1Ti.5.1,19. 2Ti.4.8. Tit.1.5. Phile.9. 1Jn°.3.2. 2Jn°.1. 3Jn°.1. Re.1.9.

2. Which is among you; or, *as much as in you is*. Ps.78.71,72. Ca.1.8. Is.6.8.—40.11.—63.11. Je.13. 17,20. Eze.34.2,3,23,31. Mi.5.4.—7.14. Zec. 11.17. Lu.12.32. Jn°.21.15..17. Ac.20.26..28. 1Co.9.7,16,17. 1Ti.3.3,8. Tit.1.7. He.12.15.

3. Being lords; or, *over-ruling*. ver.2. ch.2.9. De.32.9. Ps.23.1.—33.12.—74.2. Eze.24.4.—34.4. Mi.7.14. Mat.20.25,26.—23.8..10. Mar.10.42.45. Lu.22.24..27. Ac.20.28. 1Co.3.5,9.—10.11. 2Co. 1.24.—4.5. Phi.3.17.—4.9. 1Th.1.5,6. 2Th.3.9. 1Ti.4.12. Tit.2.7. 3Jn°.9,10.

4. ver.2. ch.1.4.—2.5. Ps.23.1. Is.40.11. Eze. 34.23.—37.24. Da.12.3. Zec.13.7. Mat.25.31,&c. Jn°.10.11. 1Co.9.25. Col.3.3,4. 2Th.1.7..10. 2Ti.4.8. He.13.20. Ja.1.12. 1Jn°.2.9. Re.1.7.—2.10.—3.11.—20.11,12.

5. ch.3.1,3..5. Le.19.32. 2Ch.6.41. Job 22.29.—29. 14. Ps.132.9,16. Is.57.15.—61.10.—66.2. Ro.12.10.— 13.14. Ep.5.21. Phi.2.3. Col.3.12. He.13.17. Ja.4.6.

6. Ex.3.19.—10.3.—32.11. Le.26.41. De.32.35. 1Ki.21.29. 2Ki.22.19. 2Ch.12.6,7,12.—30.11.— 32.26.—33.12,19,23.—36.12. Job 38.22. Ps.55.22.— 75.10.—86.16,17.—89.13. Pr.29.23. Is.2.11.—40.4. Je.13.18.—44.10. Eze.17.24.—21.2. Da.5.22. Mi. 6.8. Mat.23.12. Lu.1.52.—14.11.—18.14. Ro.5.6. 1Co.10.22. 2Ti.2.6. Tit.1.3. Ja.4.10.

7. 1Sa.1.10..18.—13.6. Ps.27.13,14.—34.15.—37.5.—55. 22.—56.3,4.—142.4,5. Mat.6.25..34. Mar.4.38. Lu. 12.11,12,22,30..32. Jn°.10.13. Phi.4.6. He.13.5,6.

8. ch.1.13.—4.7. Ju.14,5. Es.7.6. Job 1.6,7.—8.2. Ps.104.21.—109.6. Pr.19.12.—20.2. Is.5.29,30.— 42.13.—50.8. Je.2.15.—51.38. Eze.19.7. Da.6.24. Ho.11.10.—13.8. Joel 3.16. Am.1.2.—3.4. Zec. 3.1.—11.3. Mat.4.1,11.—13.39.—24.48.50.—25.41. Lu.12.45,46.—21.34,36.—22.31. Jn°.8.44. Ro.13. 11..13. Ep.4.27.—6.11. 1Th.5.6..8. 1Ti.2.9,15.— 3.2,11. 2Ti.4.17. Tit.1.8.—2.2,4,6,12. Ja.4.7. 1Jn°.3.8..10. Re.12.9,12.—20.2,10.

9. ch.1.6.—2.21.—3.14.—4.13. Lu.4.3..12.—22.32. Jn°.16.33. Ac.14.22. 1Co.10.13. Ep.4.27.—6. 11..13,16. 1Th.2.15,16.—3.3. 1Ti.6.12. 2Ti.3.12.— 4.7. He.11.33. Ja.4.7. Re.1.9.—6.11.—7.4.

10. ch.1.6,7,15. Ex.34.6,7. Ps.86.5,15.—138.7. Mi. 7.18,19. Lu.22.31. Ro.5.20,21.—8.28.30.—9. 11.24.—15.5,13. 1Co.1.9. 2Co.4.17—13.11. Phi. 4.13. Col.1.22,23.—2.7. 1Th.2.12. 2Th.2.14,24. —3.3. 1Ti.6.12. 2Ti.1.9.—2.10. He.9.15.—13.20,21. 2Pe.1.3. 1Jn°.2.25. Jude 24.

11. ch.4.11. Re.1.6.—5.13.

12. Jn°.21.24. Ac.20.24. Ro.5.2. 1Co.15.1. 2Co.1. 19,24. Ga.1.8,9. Ep.3.3..6 21. Col.1.7.—4.7,9. 1Th.1.1. 2Th.1.1. He.13.22. 2Pe.1.12.—2.15. 1Jn°.5.9,10. 3Jn°.12. Jude 3.

13. Ps.87.4. Ac.12.12,25. 2Jn°.1.13. Re.17.5.—18.2.

14. ch.1.2. Jn°.14.27.—16.33.—20.19,26. Ro.1.7.— 8.1.—16.16. 1Co.1.30.—16.20. 2Co.5.17.—13.12. Ep.6.23. 1Th.5.26.

Digitized by Google

II. PETER.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A.D.*66.] Simon; or, *Symeon.*—Of God and our Saviour: Gr. *Of our God and Saviour.* ver. 4. Is. 12. 2. Je. 33. 16. Mat. 4. 18.–10. 2. Lu. 1. 47.–11. 49.–22. 31.–34. Jn°. 1. 42.–12. 26.–20. 21.–21. 15.17. Ac. 15. 8, 9, 14. Ro. 1. 1, 12, 17.–3. 21.–26. 1 Co. 1. 30.–9. 1, 2.–15. 9. 2 Co. 4. 13.–5. 21. Ga. 2. 8. Ep. 3. 5.–4. 5, 11. Phi. 1. 29.–3. 9. 2 Ti. 1. 5. Tit. 1. 1, 4, 14.–2. 3, 13. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–2. 7.–5. 1.

2. ch. 3. 8. Nu. 6. 24..26. Is. 53. 11. Da. 4. 1.–6. 25. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 17. 3. Ro. 1. 7. 2 Co. 4. 6.–12. 9. 1 Pe. 1. 2. 1 Jn°. 5. 20, 21. Jude 2. Re. 1. 4.

3. To glory; or, *by glory.* ver. 2. Ru. 3. 11. Ps. 84. 11.–110. 3. Pr. 12. 4.–31. 10, 29. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 17. 2, 3. Ro. 8. 28..30, 32.–9. 24. 1 Co. 1. 9.–3. 21..23.–4. 1, 4. 2 Co. 12. 9. Ep. 1. 19..21. Phi. 4. 8. Col. 1. 16. 1 Th. 2. 12.–4. 7. 2 Th. 2. 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9. He. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 15.–2. 9, 21.–3. 9.–5. 10.

4. ver. 1. ch. 2. 18..20. Eze. 36. 25..27. Jn°. 1. 12, 13. Ro. 9. 4. 2 Co. 1. 20.–3. 18.–6. 17, 18.–7. 1. Ga. 3. 16.–6. 8. Ep. 4. 23, 24. Col. 3. 12. He. 8. 6..12.–9. 15.–12. 10. Ja. 4. 1..3. 1 Pe. 4. 2, 3. 1 Jn°. 2. 15, 16, 25.–3. 2.

5. ver. 2, 3, 10. ch. 3. 14, 18. Ps. 119. 4. Pr. 4. 23. Is. 55. 2. Zec. 6. 15. Lu. 16. 26..24. 21. Jn°. 6. 27. Ac. 24. 25. 1 Co. 9. 25.–14. 20. Ga. 5. 23. Ep. 1. 17, 18.–5. 17. Phi. 1. 9.–2. 12. Col. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 8.–2. 2. He. 6. 11.–11. 6.–12. 15. 1 Pe. 3. 7.

6. ver. 3. ch. 3. 11. Ge. 5. 24. Ps. 37. 7. Is. 57. 1. Lu. 8. 15.–21. 19. Ro. 2. 7.–5. 3, 4.–8. 25.–15. 4. 2 Co. 6. 4. Col. 1. 11. 1 Th. 1. 3. 2 Th. 1. 4.–3. 5. 1 Ti. 2. 2, 10.–3. 16.–4. 7, 8.–6. 3, 6, 11. 2 Ti. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 1. He. 6. 12, 15.–10. 36.–12. 1. Ja. 1. 3, 4.–5. 7..10. Re. 1. 9.–2. 2, 3.–13. 10.–14. 12.

7. Jn°. 13. 34, 35. Ro. 12. 10. 1 Co. 13. 4.8. Ga. 6. 10. Col. 3. 14. 1 Th. 3. 12.–4. 9, 10.–5. 15. He. 13. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–2. 17.–3. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 14, 16.–4. 21.

8. Barren; or, *idle.* ver. 2. Pr. 19. 15. Mat. 13. 22.–20. 3, 6.–25. 3, 6. Jn°. 5. 42.–15. 2, 7, 8. Ro. 12. 11. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 5. 13..17.–8. 2, 7.–9. 14.–13. 5. Phi. 1. 9.–2. 5. Col. 2. 7.–3. 16. 1 Th. 3. 12.–4. 1. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 5. 13. Tit. 3. 14. He. 6. 12. 1 Jn°. 5. 2.

9. ver. 4..7. ch. 2. 18..20. Mar. 10. 21. Lu. 18. 22. Jn°. 9. 40, 41. Ro. 6. 1..4. 2 Co. 4. 3, 4. Ga. 5. 6, 13. Ep. 5. 26. He. 9. 14. Ja. 2. 14..26. 1 Pe. 3. 21. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.–2. 9..11. Re. 3. 17.

10. ver. 5. ch. 3. 17. Ps. 15. 5.–37. 24.–62. 2, 6.–112. 6.–121. 3. Is. 56. 2. Mi. 7. 8. Mat. 7. 24, 25. Lu. 6. 47..49. Ac. 20. 24, 25. Ro. 8. 28..31. 1 Th. 1. 3, 4. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 6. 11, 19. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 5. 1 Jn°. 3. 19..21. Re. 3. 10, 11.

11. ver. 1. Ps. 36. 8. Ca. 5. 1. Is. 9. 7.–35. 2. Da. 7. 14, 27. Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 10. 10. 2 Co. 5. 1. Ep. 3. 20. 2 Ti. 4. 8. He. 6. 17. Re. 3. 21.–5. 10.

12. ver. 13, 15. ch. 3. 1, 17. Ac. 16. 5. Ro. 15. 14, 15. Phi. 3. 1. Col. 2. 7. 1 Ti. 4. 6. 2 Ti. 1. 6. He. 10. 32.–13. 9. 1 Pe. 5. 10, 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 21. Jude 3, 5, 17.

13. ver. 12, 14. ch. 3. 1. Hag. 1. 14. 2 Co. 5. 1..4, 8. 2 Ti. 1. 6. He. 13. 3.

14. De. 4. 21, 22.–31. 14. Jos. 23. 14. 1 Ki. 2. 2, 3. Jn°. 21. 18, 19. Ac. 20. 25. 2 Ti. 4. 6.

15. ver. 4..7, 12. De. 39. 19..29. Jos. 24. 24..29. 1 Ch. 29. 1..20. Ps. 71. 18. 2 Ti. 2. 2. He. 11. 4.

16. ch. 3. 3, 4. Mal. 3. 2.–4. 5. Mat. 16. 28.–17. 1..4.–24. 3, 27.–28. 18. Mar. 9. 1, 2. Lu. 9. 28..32. Jn°. 1. 14.–17. 2. Ro. 1. 4. 1 Co. 1. 7, 17, 23.–2. 1, 4.–5. 4. 2 Co. 2. 17.–4. 2.–12. 16, 17. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 3. 21. 2 Th. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 4.–4. 7. Tit. 1. 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 1..3.–4. 14. Jude 14. Re. 1. 7.

17. Is. 42. 1.–53. 10. Mat. 3. 17.–11. 25..27.–12. 18.–17. 5.–28. 19. Mar. 1. 11.–9. 7. Lu. 3. 22.–9. 34, 35.–10. 22. Jn°. 3. 35.–5. 21..23, 26, 36, 37.–6. 26, 37, 39.–10. 15, 36.–12. 28, 29.–13. 1..3.–14. 6, 8, 9, 11.–17. 21.–20. 17. Ro. 15. 6. 2 Co. 1. 3.–11. 31. 2 Jn°. 3. Jude 1.

18. Ge. 28. 16, 17. Ex. 3. 1, 5. Jos. 5. 15. Is. 11. 9.–56. 7. Zec. 8. 3. Mat. 17. 6.

19. Ps. 19. 9.–119. 105. Is. 8. 20.–9. 2.–12. 21..23, 26..60. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 16. Lu. 1. 78, 79.–16. 29..31. Jn°. 1. 7..9.–5. 35, 39.–8. 12. Ac. 15. 28.–17. 11. 2 Co. 4. 4..6. Ep. 5. 7, 8. Ja. 2. 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 10. 3 Jn°. 6. Re. 2. 28, 29.–22. 16.

20. ch. 3. 3. Ro. 6. 6.–12. 6.–13. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 9. 2 Ti. 3. 16. Ja. 1. 3.

21. In old time; or, *at any time.* Nu. 16. 28. De. 33. 1. Jos. 14. 6. 2 Sa. 23. 2. 1 Ki. 13. 1.–17. 18, 24. 2 Ki. 4. 7, 9, 22.–6. 10, 15. 1 Ch. 23. 14. 2 Ch. 8. 14. Mi. 3. 7. Mar. 12. 36. Lu. 1. 70. Ac. 1. 16.–3. 18.–28. 25. 2 Ti. 3. 15..17. He. 3. 7.–9. 8.–10. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Re. 19. 10.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 3. De. 13. 1..3.–32. 6. 1 Ki. 18. 19..22.–22. 6. Ne. 6. 12..14. Is. 9. 15.–56. 10, 11. Je. 14. 13..15.–23. 16, 17, 25..32.–27. 14, 15.–28. 15..17.–29. 8, 9, 31, 32.–37. 19. La. 2. 14. Eze. 13. 3..18. Ho. 9. 8. Mi. 2. 11.–3. 5, 11. Zec. 13. 3, 4. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 7. 15.–10. 33.–12. 9.–24. 11, 24. Mar. 13. 22. Lu. 6. 26.–21. 8. Ac. 3. 13, 14.–20. 28..30. Ro. 16. 18. 1 Co. 6. 20.–7. 23.–11. 19. 2 Co. 11. 13..15. Ga. 2. 4.–3. 13.–4. 17.–5. 20. Ep. 1. 7.–4. 14. Phi. 3. 19. Col. 2. 8, 18. 2 Th. 2. 3..12. 1 Ti. 4. 1..3. 2 Ti. 2. 12, 13.–3. 1..9.–4. 3. Tit. 1. 11.–3. 10. He. 10. 29. 1 Pe. 1. 18. 1 Jn°. 2. 18, 19, 26.–4. 1. Jude 4, 18. Re. 2. 9, 13.–3. 8.–5. 9.–13. 14.

2. Pernicious; or, *lascivious*, as some copies read. ver. 12, 15, 21. Ps. 18. 21. Is. 35. 8. Je. 6. 16. Mat. 7. 14.–22. 16.–24. 10..13, 24. Mar. 12. 14.–13. 22. Jn°. 14. 6. Ac. 13. 10.–14. 2.–16. 17.–18. 26.–19. 9.–24. 14. Ro. 2. 24. 1 Ti. 5. 14. 1 Pe. 2. 12. 1 Jn°. 2. 18, 19. Jude 10, 15. Re. 12. 9.–13. 8, 14.

3. ver. 1, 9, 14, 15. ch. 1. 16. De. 24. 17.–32. 35. Ps. 18. 44.–66. 3.–81. 15. Is. 5. 19.–30. 13, 14.–56. 11.–60. 22. Je. 6. 13.–8. 10. Eze. 13. 19. Mi. 3. 11. Hab. 2. 3. Mal. 1. 10. Lu. 18. 8.–22. 22, 47. Jn°. 2. 16. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Co. 2. 17.–12. 17, 18. 1 Th. 2. 5.–5. 3. 1 Ti. 3. 3, 8.–6. 5. Tit. 1. 7, 11. 1 Pe. 2. 8.–5. 2. Jude 4, 11, 15. Re. 18. 11..13.

Digitized by Google

The Second Epistle General of PETER.

CHAP. I.

SIMON β Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like[a] precious faith with us through the righteousness of γ God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and peace[b] be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all[c] things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us ζ to glory and virtue[d]:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises[e]; that by these ye might be partakers[f] of the divine nature, having escaped[m] the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue[h]; and to virtue knowledge[p];

6 And to knowledge temperance[q]; and to temperance patience[r]; and to patience godliness[s];

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness[t]; and to brotherly kindness charity[u].

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make *you that ye shall* neither *be* θ barren nor unfruitful[w] in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things is blind[x], and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence[z] to make your calling and election sure: for[a] if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them*, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir[e] you up, by putting *you* in remembrance;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me[b].

15 Moreover, I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables[k], when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eye-witnesses[m] of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

A. D. 66.

β or Symeon

a Ep. 4. 5.

γ our God & Saviour.

b Ps.119. 105. Pr. 6. 23.

c Da.4.1; 6.25.

d Re. 2. 28. 22. 16.

e Ps. 84. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 8.

δ or, *at any.*

f Lu. 1. 70.

ζ or, *by.*

g 2 Ti. 1. 9.

h 2 Ti. 3. 16.

i 2 Co. 7. 1.

k He. 12. 10.

l De.13.1,&c

m c. 2. 18, 20.

n Mat.24.5,23 Ac.20.29,30 1 Ti. 4. 1.

o Ph. 4. 8.

p Ph. 1. 9.

q 1 Co. 9. 25.

r Ja 1. 4.

η or, *lasciviousness*, as some copies read.

s 1 Ti. 4. 7.

t Jn°.13.34,35

u 1 Co.13.1-3

v Jude 4-7.

θ *idle.*

w Jn°.15.2-6.

x 1 Jn°.2.9-11.

y Ge. 7.1, &c.

z c. 3. 17.

a 1 Jn°.3.19. Re. 22. 14.

b Ge.19.24,25

c De. 29. 23.

d Ge. 19. 16.

e c. 3. 1.

f Ps.34.15-18

g Jude 14,15.

h Jn°.21.18,19

i He. 13. 4.

κ or, *dominion.*

k 2 Co. 4. 2.

l Jude 8. 10.

m Mat.17.1-5 Jn°. 1. 14.

λ some read, *against themselves.*

n Jer. 12. 3.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light[b] that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star[d] arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not δ in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake *as they were* moved[e] by the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. II.

BUT there[l] were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you[n], who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their η pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgement[v] now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgement;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah[y] ye[c] eighth *person*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of[b] Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes, condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot[d], vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds:)

9 The Lord knoweth how to[f] deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve[g] the unjust unto the day of judgement to be punished:

10 But chiefly them[i] that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise κ government: presumptuous *are they*, self-willed; they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities[l].

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation λ against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute[m] beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

Digitized by Google

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as* they [a] that count it pleasure to riot in the day-time. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings, while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of [γ] adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam [f] *the son* of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass, speaking with man's voice, forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds [g] that are carried with a tempest: to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak [n] great swelling *words* of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that were [δ] clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for [q] of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world, through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again [t] entangled therein and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better [v] for them not to have known the way [w] of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, [y] The dog *is* turned to his own vomit again; and, The sow that was washed, to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAP. III.

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That [b] ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before [c] by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers [d], walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where [f] is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that [b] by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth [β] standing out of the water [c] and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water [d], perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire [e] against the day of judgement and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and a [ε] thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack [h] concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering [i] to us-ward, not willing [l] that any should perish, but that all should [m] come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief [o] in the night; in the which the heavens [p] shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat; the earth also, and the works that are therein, shall be burnt up.

11 *Seeing* then *that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner *of persons* ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness;

12 Looking for [r] and [ζ] hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens, being on fire, shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt [s] with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new [u] heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent [x] that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account *that* the long-suffering of the Lord *is* salvation [z]; even as our beloved brother Paul also, according to the wisdom given unto him, hath written unto you;

16 As also in all *his* epistles, [a] speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other Scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

18 But grow [c] in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him [ε] *be* glory, both now and for ever. Amen.

A. D. 66.

a Ph. 3. 19. Jude 12, &c
b Ge. 1. 6, 9.
β *consisting.*
c Ps. 24. 2.
γ *an adulteress.*
d Ge. 7. 11, &c
e Ps. 50. 3. Zep. 3. 8. 2 Th. 1. 8.
f Nu. 22. 5, &c
g Ps. 90. 4.
h Ha. 2. 3.
i Ps. 86. 15. Is. 30. 18.
k Ep. 4. 14.
l Eze. 33. 11.
m 1 Ti. 2. 4.
n Ps. 73. 8.
o Ma. 24. 42, 43 Re. 16. 15.
p Ps. 102. 26. Is. 51. 6. Re. 20. 11.
δ *or, for a little while,* as some read.
q Jn°. 8. 34. Ro. 6. 16.
r Tit. 2. 13.
ζ *or, hasting the coming.*
s Is. 64 & 2. Mi. 1. 4.
t Lu. 11. 26. He. 6. 4, &c. 10. 26, 27.
u Re. 21. 1, 27.
v Ma. 11. 23, 24 Lu. 12. 47, 48
w Pr. 12. 28.
x 1 Co. 15. 58. 1 Th. 5. 23.
y Pr. 26. 11.
z Ro. 2. 4.
a Ro. 8. 1 Co. 15. 1 Th. 4 & 5. 2 Th. 1.
b Jude 17, 18.
c 1 Ti. 4. 1. 2 Ti. 3. 1.
d Is. 5. 19.
e Co. 1. 10.
f Je. 17. 15. Eze. 12. 22, 27 Mat. 24. 48.
g 2 Ti. 4. 18.

Digitized by Google

4. ver. 5, 9, 17. De. 29. 20. Job 4. 18.–21. 30. Ps. 78. 50. Is. 14. 12. Exe. 5. 11.–7. 4, 9. Mat. 8. 29.–25. 41. Mar. 5. 7. Lu. 8. 31.–10. 18. Jn°. 8. 44. Ro. 8. 32.–11. 21. 1 Jn°. 3. 8. Jude 6, 13. Re. 12. 7..9.–20. 2, 3, 10.

5. ch. 3. 6. Ge. VI..VIII. Job. 22. 15, 16. Mat. 24. 37..39. Lu. 17. 26..28. He. 11. 7. 1 Pe. 3. 19, 20. Jude 14, 15.

6. Ge. 19. 24, 25, 28. Nu. 26. 10. De. 29. 23. Is. 13. 19. Je. 50. 40. Eze. 16. 49..56. Ho. 11. 8. Am. 4. 11. Zep. 2. 9. Lu. 17. 29, 31. 1 Co. 10. 11. Jude 7.

7. Ge. 13. 13.–19. 7, 8, 16..22, 29. Ps. 120. 5. Je. 9. 1..6.–23. 9. 1 Co. 10. 13.

8. Ps. 119. 136, 139, 158. Pr. 25. 26.–28. 12. Eze. 9. 4, 6. Mal. 3. 15..17. 1 Ti. 1. 9. Ja. 5. 16.

9. ver. 4, 5. ch. 3. 7. Job 5. 19.–21. 30. Ps. 4. 3.–12. 1.–32. 6.–34. 17, 19. Pr. 16. 4. Ro. 2. 5. 1 Co. 10. 13. 2 Co. 5. 10, 11. 2 Ti. 3. 12. Tit. 2. 14.

10. Government; or, *dominion*. Ge. 49. 6. Ex. 22. 28. Nu. 15. 30.–16. 12..15. De. 17. 12, 13.–21. 20, 21. 1 Sa. 10. 27. 2 Sa. 20. 1. 1 Ki. 12. 16. Ps. 2. 1..5.–12. 4. Ec. 10. 6, 7, 20. Je. 2. 31. Lu. 19. 14. Ac. 23. 5. Ro. 1. 24..27.–8. 1, 4, 5, 12, 13.–13. 1..5. 1 Co. 6. 9. 2 Co. 10. 3. Ep. 4. 19.–5. 5. Col. 3. 5. 1 Th. 4. 7. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 2. 13, 14. Jude 4. 6..8, 10, 16.

11. Against them: some read, *against themselves*. Ps. 103. 20.–104. 4. Da. 6. 22. 2 Th. 1. 7. Jude 9.

12. ver. 19. ch. 1. 4. Ps. 49. 10.–92. 6.–94. 8. Pr. 14. 32. Je. 4. 22.–5. 4.–10. 8, 21.–12. 3. Eze. 21. 31. Jn°. 8. 21. Ga. 6. 8. Jude 10.

13. Ca. 4. 7. Is. 3. 11. Ro. 2. 8, 9.–13. 13. 1 Co. 11. 20..22. Ep. 5. 27. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Th. 5. 7, 8. 2 Ti. 4. 14. He. 2. 2, 3. 1 Pe. 4. 4. Jude 12. Re. 18. 6.

14. Adultery: Gr. *an adulteress*. ver. 2,3,18. ch. 3. 16. 2 Sa. 11. 2..4. Job 31. 1, 7, 9. Pr. 6. 25. Is. 1. 16.–34. 5.–65. 20. Je. 13. 23. Mat. 5. 28.–12. 34.–25. 41. Mar. 13. 22. Jn°. 5. 44. Ro. 16. 18. 1 Co. 11. 19. Ep. 2. 3.–4. 14. Col. 2. 8. Ja. 1. 8. 1 Jn°. 2. 6. Jude 11. Re. 12. 9.

15. Nu. 22. 5..7, 18..21, 22, 28.–31. 16. De. 23. 4, 5. 1 Sa. 12. 23. 1 Ki. 18. 18.–19. 10. Ezr. 9. 10. Pr. 28. 4. Ho. 14. 9. Mi. 6. 5. Ac. 1. 18.–13. 10. Jude 11. Re. 2. 14.

16. Nu. 22. 22, 23. Ec. 7. 25.–9. 3. Ho. 9. 7. Lu. 6. 11. Ac. 26. 11, 24, 25.

17. Job 6. 14..17. Je. 14. 3. Ho. 6. 4. Mat. 5. 12.–22. 13.–25. 30. Ep. 4. 14. Jude 6, 12, 13.

18. Clean; or, *for a little*, or *a while*, as some copies read. ver. 20. ch. 1. 4. Ps. 52. 1..3.–73. 8, 9. Da. 4. 30.–11. 36. Ac. 2. 40.–8. 9. Ro. 13. 13. 2 Th. 2. 14. Ja. 5. 5. Jude 13, 15, 16. Re. 13. 5, 6, 11.

19. ver. 20. Is. 28. 1. Je. 23. 9. Jn°. 8. 34. Ro. 6. 10, 12..14, 16..22. Ga. 5. 1, 13. 2 Ti. 2. 26. Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pe. 2. 16.

20. ver. 18. ch. 1. 2, 4. Nu. 24. 20. De. 32. 9. Mat. 1. 25.–12. 43..45. Lu. 11. 24..26. Phi. 3. 19. He. 6. 4..8.–10. 26, 27.

21. Ps. 36. 3, 4.–125. 5. Pr. 12. 28.–16. 31. Eze. 3. 20.–18. 24.–33. 13. Zep. 1. 6. Mat. 21. 32. Lu. 12. 47, 48. Jn°. 9. 41.–15. 22. Ro. 7. 12. 1 Th. 4. 12.

22. Pr. 26. 11.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 1. 12..15. Ps. 24. 4.–73. 1. Mat. 5. 8. 2 Co. 13. 2. 1 Ti. 5. 22. 2 Ti. 1. 6. 1 Pe. 1. 1, 2, 22.

2 ver. 15. ch. 1. 19..21.–2. 21. Lu. 1. 70.–24. 27, 44. Ac. 3. 18, 24..26.–10. 43.–28. 23. Ep. 2. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 10..12. 1 Jn°. 4. 6. Jude 17. Re. 19. 10.

3. ch. 2. 10. Pr. 1. 22.–3. 34.–14. 6. Is. 28. 14.–29. 20. Ho. 7. 5. 2 Co. 4. 2. 1 Ti. 4. 1, 2. 2 Ti 3. 1, &c. 1 Jn°. 2. 18. Jude 16, 18.

4. Ge. 19. 14. Ec. 1. 9.–8. 11. Is. 5. 18, 19. Je. 5. 13.–17. 15. Eze. 12. 22, 27. Mal. 2. 7. Mat. 24. 48. Mar. 13. 19. Lu. 12. 45. Re. 3. 14.

5. Standing: Gr. *consisting*. Ge. 1. 6, 9. Ps. 24. 2.–33. 6.–136. 6. Pr. 17. 16. Jn°. 3. 19, 20. Ro. 1. 28. Col. 1. 17. 2 Th. 2. 10..12. He. 11. 3.

6. ch. 2. 5. Ge. 7. 10..23.–9. 15. Job 12. 15. Mat. 24. 38, 39. Lu. 17. 27.

7. ver. 10, 12. ch. 2. 9. Ps. 102. 26. Is. 51. 6. Mat. 10. 15.–11. 22, 24.–12. 36.–24. 35.–25. 41. Mar. 6. 11. Ro. 2. 5. Phi. 1. 28. 2 Th. 1. 8.–2. 3. 1 Ti. 6. 9. 1 Jn°. 4. 17. Re. 17. 8, 11.–20. 11.–21. 1.

8. Ps. 90. 4. Ro. 11. 25. 1 Co. 10. 1.–12. 1.

9. ver. 15. Ex. 34. 6. Ps. 86. 15. Is. 30. 18.–46. 13. Eze. 18. 23, 32.–33. 11. Hab. 2. 3. Lu. 18. 7, 8. Ro. 2. 4.–9. 22. 1 Ti. 1. 16.–2. 4. He. 10. 37. 1 Pe. 3. 20. Re. 2. 21.

10. ver. 7, 12. Ps. 46. 6.–97. 5.–102. 26. Is. 2. 12.–51. 6. Am. 9. 5, 13. Joel 1. 15.–2. 1, 31.–3. 4. Na. 1. 5. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 24. 35, 43. Mar. 13. 31. Lu. 12. 39. Ro. 8. 20. 1 Co. 5. 5. 2 Co. 1 14. 1 Th. 5. 2. He. 1. 41, 12. Jude 6. Re. 3. 3.–16. 15.–20. 11.–21. 1.

11. ver. 12. ch. 1. 3, 6. Ps. 33. 14.–15. 23.–75. 3. Is. 14. 31.–24. 19.–34. 4. Mat. 8. 27. 2 Co. 1. 12. Phi. 1. 27.–3. 20. 1 Th. 5. 1 Ti. 3. 16.–4. 12.–6. 3, 6, 11. He. 13. 5. Ja. 1. 24.–3. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 15.–2. 12.

12. Hasting unto the coming; or, *hasting the coming*. ver. 10. Ps. 50. 3. Is. 34. 4. Mi. 1. 4. 1 Co. 1. 7, 8. Phi. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 13.–2. 13. Jude 21. Re. 6. 13, 14.

13. Is. 65. 17.–66. 22. Re. 21. 1, 27.

14. ch. 1. 5..10. Mat. 24. 46. Lu. 2. 29.–12. 43. 1 Co 1. 8.–15. 8, 58. Phi. 1. 10.–3. 20. 1 Th. 2. 13.–3 13.–5. 23. He. 9. 28. 1 Jn°. 3. 3.

15. ver. 9. Ex. 31. 3, 6.–35. 31, 35. 1 Ki. 3. 12, 28.–4. 29. Ezr. 7. 25. Pr. 2. 6, 7. Ec. 2. 26. Da. 2. 20, 21. Ac. 7. 10.–15. 25. Ro. 2. 4. 1 Co. 2. 13.–12. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 16. Ja. 1. 5.–3. 17. 1 Pe. 3. 20.

16. ch. 2. 1, 14. Ge. 49. 4. Ex. 23. 2, 6. De. 16. 19. 1 Ki. 10. 1. Ps. 56. 5. Je. 23. 36. Hab. 1. 4. Mat. 15. 3, 6.–22. 29. Ro. 8. 19. 1 Co. 15. 21, 24. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Th. 4. 15. 2 Ti. 3. 5..7. He. 5. 11. Ja. 1. 8. 1 Pe. 1. 1.–2. 8. Jude 4.

17. ch. 1. 10..12.–2. 18..22. Pr. 1. 17. Mat. 7. 15.–16. 6, 11.–24. 24, 25. Mar. 13. 22, 23. Jn°. 16. 4. Ac. 2. 42. Ro. 16. 18. 1 Co. 15. 58. 2 Co. 11. 3, 13..15. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 3. 2. Col. 2. 5, 8. 2 Ti. 4. 15. He. 3. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 9.

18. ch. 1. 3, 8.–2. 20. Ps. 92. 12. Ho. 14. 5. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 20. Jn°. 5. 23.–17. 3. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 1. 17.–4. 15. Phi. 3. 8. Col. 1. 10.–3. 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. 2 Ti. 4. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 2.–5. 10, 11. Jude 25. Re. 1. 6.–5. 9..14.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 90.] ch. 2. 13.—4. 14.—5. 7. Pr. 8. 22.-31. Is. 41.4. Mi. 5. 2. Lu. 1. 2.—24. 39. Jn°. 1. 1, 2, 14.—5. 26.—8. 58.—20. 27. Ac. 1. 3.—4. 20. 2Pe. 1. 16.-18. Re. 1. 8, 11, 17, 18.—19. 13.
2. ch. 3. 5, 8.—5. 11, 20. Pr. 8. 22.-30. Jn°. 1. 1, 2, 4. 18.—3 13.—7. 29.—8. 38.—11. 25, 26.—14. 6.—15. 27.—16. 28.—17. 3, 5.—21. 24. Ac. 1. 22.—2. 32.—3. 15.—5. 39.—10. 41. Ro. 8. 3.—16. 25, 26. Ga. 4. 4. 1Ti. 3. 16. 2Ti. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 3. 1Pe. 5. 1.
3. ver. 1, 5, 7. ch. 2. 23, 24.—5. 10, 11. Ps. 2. 7.—22. 22. Is. 66. 19. Jn°. 14. 20. 23.—17. 3, 11, 21, 26. Ac. 2. 42.—4. 20.—13. 32, 41.—20. 27. Ro. 15. 27. 1Co. 1. 9, 30.—15. 1. 2Co. 1. 9.—13. 14. Ep. 3. 6. Phi. 1. 7.—2. 1.—3. 10. Col. 1. 13. 1Th. 1. 10. 1Ti. 6. 2. He. 2. 12.—3. 1, 14. 1Pe. 5. 1.
4. Is. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 17, 18. Jn°. 15. 11.—16. 24. 2Co. 1. 24. Ep. 3. 19. Phi. 1. 25, 26. 2Jn°. 12.
5. ch. 3. 11. Ps. 27. 1.—36. 9.—84. 11. Is. 60. 19. Jn°. 1. 4, 9.—8. 12.—9. 5.—12. 35, 36. 1Co. 11. 23. 1Ti. 6. 16. Ja. 1. 17. Re. 21. 23.—22. 5.
6. ver. 8, 10. ch. 2. 4, 9.—11.—4. 20. Ps. 5. 4.-6.—82. 5.—94. 20. Pr. 2. 13.—4. 18, 19. Mat. 7. 22. Jn°. 3. 19, 20.—8. 44, 55.—11. 10.—12. 35, 36. 2Co. 6. 14.-16. 1Ti. 4. 2. Ja. 2. 14, 16, 18. Re. 3. 17, 18.
7. ver. 3, 5. ch. 2. 1, 2, 9, 10.—5. 8. Ps. 56. 13.—89. 15.—97. 11.—104. 2. Is. 2. 5. Am. 3. 3. Zec. 13. 1. Jn°. 1. 29. Ro. 13. 12. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 1. 7.—5. 8. 1 Ti. 6. 16. He. 9. 14. Ja. 1. 17. 1Pe. 1. 19. 2Jn°. 4. 3Jn°. 4. Re. 1. 5.—7. 14.
8. ver. 6, 10. ch. 2. 4.—3. 5, 6. 1Ki. 8. 46. 2 Ch. 6. 36. Job 9. 2.—14. 4.—15. 14.—25. 4. Ps. 143. 2. Pr. 20. 9. Ec. 7. 20. Is. 53. 6.—64. 6. Je. 2. 22, 23. Ro. 3. 23. 1Co. 3. 18. Ga. 6. 3. 1Ti. 6. 5. 2Ti. 3. 13. Ja. 1. 22, 26.—3. 2. 2 Pe. 2. 13. 2 Jn°. 2. 3 Jn°. 3.
9. ver. 7. Le. 26. 40.-42. De. 7. 9. 1Ki. 8. 47. 2Ch. 6. 37, 38. Ne. 1. 6.—9. 2, &c. Job 33. 27, 28. Ps. 19. 12.—32. 5.—51. 2.-5. Pr. 28. 13. Is. 45. 21. Je. 33. 8. La. 3. 23. Eze. 36. 25.—37. 23. Da. 9. 4.-20. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 3. 6. Mar. 1. 5. Ac. 19. 18. Ro. 3. 26. 1Co. 1. 9. Ep. 5. 26. 1Ti. 1. 15. Tit. 2. 14. He. 6. 10.—10. 23.—11. 11. Re. 15. 3.
10. ver. 8. ch. 2. 4.—4. 4.—5. 10. Job 24. 25. Ps. 130. 3. Col. 3. 16. 2 Jn°. 2.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 12, 13, 29. ch. 1. 3, 4, 8.-10.—3. 5, 7, 18.—4. 4.—5. 21. Ps. 4. 4. Eze. 3. 21. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 5. 14, 19.-26, 36.—6. 27.—8. 11.—10. 15.—13. 33.—14. 6.—21. 5. Ro. 6. 1, 2, 15.—VIII. 1 Co. 4. 14, 15.—15. 34. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ga. 4. 19. Ep. 2. 18.—4. 26 1Ti. II.—3. 14. Tit. 2. 11.-13. He. 7. 24, 26.—9. 24. Ja. 1. 27.—3. 9. 1Pe. 1. 15.-19.—2. 22.—3. 18.—4. 1.-3.
2. ch. 1. 7.—4. 10, 14.—5. 19. Jn°. 1. 29.—4. 42.—11. 51, 52. Ro. 3. 25, 26. 2Co. 5. 18.-21. 1Pe. 2. 24.—3. 18. Re. 12. 9.
3. ver. 4, 6. ch. 3. 14, 19, 22, 23.—4. 13.—5. 3, 19. Ps. 119. 6, 32. Is. 53. 11. Jn°. 14. 15, 21.-24.—15. 10, 14.—17. 3. 2 Co. 4. 6. 1Th. 4. 1, 2. He. 5. 9. Re. 22. 14.
4. ver. 9. ch. 1. 6, 8, 10.—4. 20. Ho. 8. 2, 3. Tit. 1. 16. Ja. 2. 14.-16.
5. ver. 3, 4, 27, 28. ch. 3. 24.—4. 12, 13, 15, 16, 18.—5. 20. Ps. 105. 45.—106. 3.—119. 2, 4, 146. Pr. 8. 32.—28. 7. Ec. 8. 5. Eze. 36. 27. Lu. 11. 28. Jn°. 6. 56.—14. 21, 23.—15. 5. Ro. 8. 1. 1Co. 1. 30. 2 Co. 5. 17, 21. Col. 2. 9, 10. Ja. 2. 22. Re. 12. 17.—14. 12.
6. ver. 4, 28. ch. 1. 6, 7. Ps. 85. 13. Mat. 11. 29. Jn°. 13. 15.—15. 4.-6. 1Co. 11. 1. Ep. 5. 2. 1Pe. 2. 20, 21.
7. ch. 3. 11. Le. 19. 18, 34. De. 6. 5. Mat. 5. 43.—22. 37.-40. Mar. 12. 29.-34. Ac. 17. 19. Ro. 13. 8.-10. Ga. 5. 13, 14. Ja. 2. 8.-12. 2 Jn°. 5.
8. ch. 3. 14.-16.—4. 11, 21. Ps. 7. 1.—XX.-36. 9.—84. 11. Ca. 2. 11, 12. Is. 9. 2.—60. 1.-3. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 4. 16. Lu. 1. 78. Jn°. 1. 4, 5, 9.—8. 12.—12. 35, 46.—13. 34.—15. 12.-15. Ac. 17. 30.—26. 18. Ro. 13. 12. 2 Co. 4. 4, 6.—8. 9. Ep. 5. 1, 2, 8. 1 Th. 5. 5.-8. 2 Ti. 1. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 21.—4. 1.-3.
9. ver. 4, 11. ch. 1. 6.-3. 13.-17. Ps. 82. 5. Jn°. 9. 41. Ro. 2. 18.-21. 1 Co. 13. 1.-3. 2 Pe. 1. 9.
10. Occasion: Gr. *scandal*. ch. 3. 14. Ho. 6. 3. Mat. 13. 21.-18. 7. Lu. 17. 1, 2. Jn°. 8. 31. Ro. 9. 32, 33.—14. 13. Phi. 1. 10. 2 Pe 1. 10.
11. ver. 9. Pr. 4. 19. Jn°. 12. 35, 40.—13. 35. 2 Co. 3.—14.—4. Tit. 3. 3. Re. 3. 17.
12. ver. 1, 7, 13, 14, 21. ch. 1. 4, 7. Ps. 32. 1, 2.—106. 8. Je. 14. 7. Lu. 5. 20.—7. 47. 50.—24. 47. Ac. 4. 12.—10. 43.—13. 38. Ro. 4. 6, 7. Ep. 1. 7.—4. 32. Col. 1. 14.
13. ver. 1, 3, 4, 12, 14. ch. 1. 1.-3. 12.—4. 4.—5. 4, 5, 18, 20. Ps. 90. 2.—91. 14.—148. 12. Pr. 20. 29. Joel 2. 28. Zec. 9. 17. Mat. 11. 27.—13. 19, 28. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 8. 19, 54, 55.—16. 3.—14. 7.—17. 3, 21. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ep. 6. 10.-12. 1Ti. 5. 1. Tit. 2. 6. 1Pe. 5. 8, 9.
14. ver. 13. Ps. 119. 11. Jn°. 5. 38.—8. 31.—15. 7. Ep. 6. 10. Phi. 4. 13. Col. 1. 11.—3. 16. 2Ti. 2. 1. He. 8. 10. 2 Jn°. 2. 3 Jn°. 3.
15. ch. 3. 17.—4. 5.—5. 4, 5, 19. Mat. 6. 24. Lu. 16. 13. Jn°. 15. 19. Ro. 12. 2. Ga. 1. 10. Ep. 2. 2. Col. 3. 1, 2. 1Ti. 6. 10. Ja. 4. 4.
16. Ge. 3. 6.—6. 2. Nu. 11. 4, 34. Jos. 7. 21. Ea. 1. 3.-7. Job 31. 1. Ps. 78. 18, 50.—119. 36, 37. Pr. 6. 25. Ec. 5. 10, 11. Da. 4. 30. Mat. 4. 8.—5. 28. Lu. 4. 5. Ro. 13. 14. 1Co. 10. 6. Ga. 5. 17, 24. Ep. 2. 3. Tit. 2. 12.—3. 3. Ja. 3. 15. 1Pe. 1. 14.—2. 11.—4. 2, 3. 2 Pe. 2. 18. Jude 16.-18. Re. 18. 11.-17.
17. Ps. 73. 18, 20.—90. 9.—102. 26.—125. 1, 2.—143. 10. Pr. 10. 25. Is. 40. 6.-8. Mat. 7. 21.—21. 31.—24. 35. Mar. 3. 35. Jn°. 4. 14.—6. 58.—7. 17.—10. 28, 30. Ro. 12. 2. 1Co. 7. 31. Col. 1. 9.—4. 12. 1Th. 4. 3.—5. 18. He. 10. 36. Ja. 1. 10, 11.—4. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 24, 25.—4. 2.
18. ver. 1, 22. ch. 4. 3. Mat. 24. 5, 11, 24. Mar. 13. 6, 21, 22. Jn°. 21. 5. Ac. 20. 29, 30. 2 Th. 2. 3.-12. 1Ti. 4. 1.-3. 2 Ti. 3. 1.-6.—4. 3, 4. He. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 5, 20. 2 Pe. 2. 1.—3. 3. 2 Jn°. 7. Jude 18.
19. De. 13. 13. Job 17. 9. Ps. 37. 28.—41. 9.—125. 1, 2. Je. 32. 38, 40. Mat. 13. 20, 21.—24. 24. Mar. 4. 5, 6, 16, 17.—13. 22. Lu. 8. 13. Jn°. 4. 14.—6. 37, 39.—10. 28, 30.—15. 2. Ac. 15. 24.—20. 30. Ro. 9. 6.—11. 5, 6. 1 Co. 11. 19. 2 Ti. 2. 19, 19.—3. 9. He. 10. 39. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 5. 2 Pe. 2. 20, 21. Jude 1, 19.
20. ver. 27. ch. 4. 13. Ps. 16. 10.—23. 5.—45 7.—71. 22.—92. 10. Pr. 28. 5. Is. 43. 3.—61. 1. Mar. 1. 24. Lu. 4. 18, 34. Jn°. 10. 4, 5.—14. 26.—16. 13. Ac. 3. 14.—10. 38. 1 Co. 2. 15. 2 Co. 1. 21, 22. He. 1. 9.—8. 11. Re. 3. 7.—4. 8.
21. Pr. 1. 5.—9. 8, 9. Ro. 15. 14, 15. 2 Pe. 1. 12.
22. ver. 4. 18, 23. ch. 1. 6.—4. 3, 20. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Co. 12. 2, 3. 2 Jn°. 7. Jude 4. Re. 3. 19.
23. ver. 22. ch. 4. 15. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 5. 23.—8. 19.—10. 30.—14. 7, 9, 10.—15. 23, 24. 2 Jn°. 9.-11.
24. ver. 7. ch. 1. 3, 7.—4. 15, 16. Ps. 119. 11. Pr. 23. 23. Lu. 1. 2.—9. 44. Jn°. 8. 25.—14. 23.—15. 7, 8, 10.—17. 21.-24. Phi. 4. 15. Col. 3. 16. He. 2. 1.—3. 14. 2 Jn°. 2. 5, 6. 3 Jn°. 3. Re. 3. 3, 11.
25. ch. 1. 2.—5 11.-13, 20. Da. 12. 2. Lu. 18. 30. Jn°. 5. 39.—6. 27.-47, 54, 68.—10. 28.—12. 50.—17. 2, 3. Ro. 2. 7.—5. 21.—6. 23. Ga. 6. 8. 1Ti. 1. 16.—6. 12, 19. Tit. 1. 2.—3. 7. Jude 21.
26. ch. 3. 7. Pr. 12. 26. Eze. 13. 10. Mar. 13. 22. Ac. 20. 29, 30. 2 Co. 11. 13.-15. Col. 2. 8, 18. 1Ti. 4. 1.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

THAT which was from the [a] beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen [c] with our eyes, which we have looked upon, & our hands have [d] handled, of the Word of life;

2 (For the Life was manifested, and we have seen *it*, & bear witness, & shew unto you that eternal Life [f], which was with [y] Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship [l] *is* with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that [n] your joy may be full.

5 This then is [y] message which we have heard of him, & declare unto you, that God is light [r], & in him is no darkness at all.

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk [t] in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood [x] of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin [y], we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess [z] our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse [b] us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

CHAP. II.

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate [f] with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

2 And he is the propitiation [g] for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for *the sins of* the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep [k] his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth [m] in him, ought himself also so to walk [n], even as he walked.

7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment, which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, a new [q] commandment I write unto you; which thing is true in him and in you, because the darkness [r] is past, and the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness [s] even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none [γ] occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother, is in darkness, and walketh [u] in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because the darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's [y] sake.

A. D. 90.

a Jn°.1.1, &c.
b c. 1. 1.
c 2 Pe. 1. 16.
d Lu. 24. 39.
e Jn°. 14. 7, 9.
f Jn°. 17. 3.
g Ep. 6. 10.
h Jn°. 15. 7.
i Re. 2. 7, &c.
k Ro. 12. 2.
l Jn°. 17. 21.
m Mat. 6. 24.
Ga. 1. 10.
Ja. 4. 4.
n Jn°. 15. 11.
o 2 Pe. 2. 10.
p Ps. 119. 37.
q Ps. 73. 6.
r Jn°. 1. 4, 9.
1 Ti. 6. 16.
s Ps. 39. 6.
1 Co. 7. 31.
t Jn°. 12. 35.
u He. 1. 2.
w Mat. 24. 24.
1 Ti. 4. 1.
x Ep. 1. 7.
He. 9. 14.
1 Pe. 1. 19.
Re. 1. 5.
y 1 Ki. 8. 46.
Job 25. 4.
Ec. 7. 20.
Ja. 3. 2.
z Job 33. 27, 28.
Ps. 32. 5.
Pr. 28. 13.
a 2 Ti. 2. 19.
b Ps. 51. 2.
1 Co. 6. 11.
c 2 Ti. 3. 9.
d 2 Co. 1. 21.
e 1 Co. 2. 15.
f Ro. 8. 34.
He. 7. 25.
g Ro. 3. 25.
h c. 4. 3.
i Jn°. 15. 23.
k Lu. 6. 46.
Jn°. 14. 15, 23.
l 2 Jn°. 6.
m Jn°. 15. 4, 5.
n Jn°. 13. 15.
o Jn°. 17. 3.
p Jn°. 14. 26.
q Jn°. 13. 34.
r Ro. 13. 12.
β or, it.
s 2 Pe. 1. 9.
γ *scandal.*
δ or, *know ye.*
t Je. 13. 23.
Mat. 7. 16, 18.
u Pr. 4. 15.
Jn°. 12. 35.
v Ep. 2. 4, 5.
w Jn°. 1. 12.
Re. 21. 7.
x Jn°. 17. 25.
y Ps. 25. 11.
Lu. 24. 47.
Ac. 10. 43.
z Ro. 8. 14, 18.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him [δ] *that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father [ε].

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong [ζ], and the word of God abideth [η] in you, and ye have overcome [ε] the wicked one.

15 Love [κ] not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If [m] any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh [θ], and the lust of the [ι] eyes, & the pride [ϑ] of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And [ι] the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, it is the last [ϰ] time: and as ye have heard [ϖ] that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for [α] if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, that they might be made manifest [ε] that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have an unction [δ] from the Holy One, and ye know [ε] all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar, but he that [ε] denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever [ι] denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [*but*] *he that acknowledgeth the Son, hath the Father also.*

24 Let [ι] that therefore abide in you which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in ye Son, & in ye Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even* eternal [ο] life.

26 These *things* have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you: and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth [β] you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in [β] him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know [δ] that [ε] every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

CHAP. III.

BEHOLD, what manner of love [ν] the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons [ϖ] of God! therefore the world [ϰ] knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons [ϖ] of

Digitized by Google

God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him[c]; for we shall see[d] him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know[f] that he was manifested to take away our sins; & in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever[g] sinneth, hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he[i] that doeth righteousness, is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He[l] that committeth sin, is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that[m] he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever[o] is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed[q] remaineth in him: & he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this ye children of God are manifest, & ye children of ye devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness, is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For this is the *β* message that ye heard from the beginning, that[u] we should love one another.

12 Not as Cain[v], *who* was of that wicked one, & slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world[z] hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He[c] that loveth not *his* brother, abideth in death.

15 Whosoever[d] hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby[f] perceive we the love *of God*, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down *our* lives for the brethren.

17 But[h] whoso hath this world's good, & seeth his brother have need, & shutteth up his bowels *of compassion* from him, how[i] dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let[k] us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby[l] we know that we are of the truth, and shall *δ* assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 Beloved, if our heart[n] condemn us not, *then* have we confidence[p] toward God.

22 And whatsoever[q] we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And this[s] is his commandment. That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he[u] that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, & he in him. And hereby[v] we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

CHAP. IV.

BELOVED, believe[x] not every spirit,

A. D. 90.

a 1 Th. 5. 21. Re. 2. 2.
b 2 Pe. 2. 1.
c 1 Co. 15. 49. Ph. 3. 21. 2 Pe. 1. 4.
d Job 19. 26. Ps. 17. 15. Mat. 5. 8. 1 Co. 13. 12.
e 1 Co. 12. 3.
f He. 9. 26, 28.
g 3 Jn°. 11.
h Ro. 8. 37.
i Eze. 18. 5-9. Ro. 2. 13.
k Jn°. 3. 31.
l Jn°. 8. 44.
m He. 2. 14.
n Is. 8. 20.
o c. 5. 18.
p c. 3. 11, 23.
q 1 Pe. 1. 23.
r 2 Co. 13. 11. ver. 16.
s Jn°. 3. 16.
β or, *commandment.*
t Jn°. 6. 51.
u Jn°. 15. 12.
v Ge. 4. 4-8.
w c. 2. 2.
x Mat. 18 33. Jn°. 15. 12, 13.
y 1 Ti. 6. 16.
z 2 Jn°. 15, 18, 19.
a 1 Co. 13. 13.
b Jn°. 14. 20. c. 3. 24.
c c. 2. 9, 11.
d Mat. 5. 21, 22
e Ro. 10. 9.
f Jn°. 15. 13. Ro. 5. 8.
g ver. 8.
h De. 15. 7.
γ love with us.
i c. 4. 20.
k Eze. 33. 31. Ro. 12. 9. Ja. 2. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 1. 22.
l Jn°. 13. 35.
δ persuade.
m Jn°. 15. 16.
n Job 27. 6. Ps. 101. 2.
o c. 3. 17.
p He. 10. 22.
q Ps. 145. 18, 19. Pr. 15. 29. Mat. 11. 24.
r Jn°. 13. 34.
s De. 18. 15-19. Jn°. 14. 1.
t Jn°. 1. 12, 13.
u Jn°. 14. 23. 15. 10.
v Ro. 8. 9, 14.
w Jn°. 14. 15, 21.
x Je. 29. 8. Mat. 24. 4.
y Ps. 119. 45. Mat. 11. 30.

but try[a] the spirits whether they are of God; because[b] many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every[c] spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God: & this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; & even now already is it in ye[e] world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, & have overcome[h] them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

5 They are of the world: [k] therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: he that knoweth God, heareth us; he that is not of God, heareth not us. Hereby[n] know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love[p] one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth, is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God[r] is love.

9 In this[t] was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that[v] we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation[w] for our sins.

11 Beloved, if[x] God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No[y] man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected[a] in us.

13 Hereby[b] know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have seen, and do testify, that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever[e] shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God[g] is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is *γ* our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgement: because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear; because fear hath torment. He that feareth, is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he[m] first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, & hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how[o] can he love God whom he hath not seen.

21 And this commandment have we from him, That[r] he who loveth God love his brother also.

CHAP. V.

WHOSOEVER[t] believeth that Jesus is the Christ, is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat, loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that[w] we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not[y] grievous.

Digitized by Google

2 Ti. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 1., 3. 2 Jn°. 7.

27. Abide in him; or, *it*. ver. 20, 21, 28. ch. 3. 24. Je. 31. 33, 34. Jn°. 4. 14.–8. 31, 32.–14 26.–16.13. –15. 4.–7. 1 Co. 2. 13. Ep. 4. 21. Col. 2. 6. 1 Th. 2. 13. 1Ti. 2. 7. He. 8. 10, 11. 1 Pe. 1. 2, 3. 2Pe. 1. 16, 17. 2 Jn°. 2.

28. ver. 1. ch. 3. 2, 21.–4.17. Is. XXV.–45.17. Mal. 3. 2.–4. 5. Mar. 8. 38. Ro. 9. 33. 1 Co. 1. 7.–15. 23. Col. 3. 4. 1 Th. 3. 13.–5. 23. 1 Ti. 6. 14. 2Ti. 4. 1, 8. Ti. 2. 13. He. 9. 28. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–5. 4. 2Pe. 3. 4.–12. Re. 1. 7.

29. Ye know; or, *know ye*. ver. 1. ch. 3. 5, 7, 9, 10.– 4. 7.–5. 1. Zec. 9. 9. Jn°. 1. 13.–3. 3.–5. Ac. 3. 14.– 10. 35.–22. 14. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ti. 2. 12, 14. He. 1. 8, 9.–7. 2, 26. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 23.–3. 18. 2 Pe. 1. 4.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 4. 9, 10. 2 Sa. 7. 19. Ps. 31. 19.–36. 7.–9.–89. 1, 2. Je. 3. 19. Ho. 1. 10. Jn°. 1. 12.–3. 16.–8. 14.–17, 21.–9. 25, 26.–15. 18, 19.–16. 3.–17. 25. Ro. 5. 8.–8. 32. 2 Co. 6. 18. Ga. 3. 25, 29.–4. 5, 6. Ep. 3. 18, 19. Col. 3. 3.

2. ver. 1. ch. 2. 28.–5. 1. Job 19. 26. Ps. 16. 11.–17. 15.–31. 19. Is. 58. 5. Mal. 3. 2. Mat. 5. 8. Jn°. 17. 24. Ro. 8. 15, 18, 29. 1 Co. 2. 9.–13. 12.–15. 49. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 17.–5. 6.–8. Ga. 3. 26.–4. 6. Phi. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4. He. 9. 28. 2 Pe. 1. 4.

3. ch. 2. 16.–4. 17. Mat. 5. 48. Lu. 6. 38. Ac. 15. 9. 2 Co. 7. 1. Col. 1. 5. 2 Th. 2. 16. Tit. 3. 7. He. 6. 18, 19.–7. 26.–12. 14. 2 Pe. 1. 4.–3. 14.

4. ver. 8, 9. ch. 5. 17. Nu. 15. 31. 1Sa. 15. 24. 1Ki. 8. 47. 1Ch. 10. 13. 2Ch. 24. 20. Is. 53. 8. Da. 9. 11. Ro. 3. 20.–4. 15.–7. 7, 13. 2 Co. 12. 21. Ja. 2. 9, 11.–5. 15.

5. ver. 8. ch. 1. 2, 7.–2. 1.–4. 9.–14. Is. 53. 4.–12. Ho. 14. 2. Mat. 1. 21. Lu. 23. 41, 47. Jn°. 1. 29.– 8. 46.–14. 30. Ro. 3. 24.–26. 2 Co. 5. 21. Ep. 5. 25.–27. 1 Ti. 1, 15.–3. 16. Tit. 2. 14. He. 1. 3.–4. 15. –7. 26.–9. 26, 28. 1 Pe. 1. 20.–2. 22, 24.–3. 18. Re. 1. 5.

6. ver. 2, 9. ch. 2. 4, 28.–4. 8.–5. 18. Jn°. 15. 4.–7. 2 Co. 3. 18.–4. 6. 3 Jn°. 11.

7. ver. 3. ch. 2. 1, 26, 29.–5. 1.–3. Ps. 45. 7.–72. 1.–7. –106. 3. Eze. 18. 5.–9. Mat. 5. 20. Lu. 1. 75. Ac. 10. 35. Ro. 2. 6.–8, 13.–6. 16.–18. 1 Co. 6. 9. Ga. 6. 7, 8. Ep. 5. 6, 9. Phi. 1. 11. He. 1. 8.–7. 2. Ja. 1. 22. 1 Pe. 1. 15, 16.–2. 24.

8. ver. 5, 10. ch. 5. 19. Ge. 3. 15. Is. 37. 1. Mat. 13. 38. Mar. 1. 24. Lu. 10. 18. Jn°. 8. 44.–12. 31. –16. 11. Ro. 16. 20. Ep. 2. 2. Col. 2. 15. He. 2. 14. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6. Re. 20. 2, 3, 10, 15.

9. ch. 2. 29.–4. 7.–5. 1, 4, 18. Job 19. 26. Mat. 7. 18. Jn°. 1. 13. Ac. 4. 20. Ro. 6. 2. Ga. 5. 17. Tit. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 23.

10. ver. 7, 8, 14, 15. ch. 2. 9, 10, 23.–4. 3, 4, 6, 8, 21.–5. 2, 19. Mat. 13. 38. Lu. 6. 35. Jn°. 8. 44, 47. Ac. 13. 10. Ro. 8. 16, 17. Ep. 5. 1. 3 Jn°. 11.

11. Message; or, *commandment*. ver. 23. ch. 1. 5. –2. 7, 8.–4. 7, 21. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 12. Ga. 6. 2. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 4. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 22. 2 Jn°. 5.

12. ver. 8. ch. 2. 13, 14. Ge. 4. 4, 8, 15, 25. 1 Sa. 18. 14, 15.–19. 4, 5.–22. 14.–16. 1 Ki. 37. 12. Pr. 29. 27. Mat. 13. 19, 38.–23. 35.–27. 23. Lu. 11. 51. Jn°. 10. 32.–15. 19.–25.–18. 38.–40. Ac. 7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 14, 15. He. 11. 4.–12. 24. 1 Pe. 4. 4. Jude 11. Re. 17. 6.

13. Ec. 5. 8. Mat. 10. 22.–24. 9. Mar. 13. 13. Lu. 6. 22. –21. 17. Jn°. 3. 17.–7. 7.–15. 18, 19.–16. 2, 33.–17. 14. Ac. 3. 12. Ro. 8. 7. 2 Ti. 3. 12. Ja. 4. 4. Re. 17. 7.

14. ch. 2. 3, 9.–11.–3. 23.–4. 7, 8, 12, 20, 21.–5. 2, 13, 19, 20. Le. 19. 17. Ps. 16. 3. Pr. 21. 16. Mat. 25. 40. Lu. 15. 24, 32. Jn°. 5. 24.–13. 35.–15. 12, 17. 2Co. 5. 1. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 1. 15.–2. 1, 5. Col. 1. 4. 1 Th. 4. 9. He. 6. 10, 11.–13. 1. 1 Pe. 1. 22.–3. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 7.

15. ver. 9. ch. 4. 20. Ge. 27. 41. Le. 19. 6, 7. 2 Sa. 13. 22, 28. Pr. 26. 24, 26. Mat. 5. 21, 22, 28. Mar. 6. 19. Jn°. 4. 14. Ac. 23. 12, 14. Ga. 5. 21. Ja. 1. 15.–4. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 1. 23. Re. 21. 8.

16. ch. 2. 16.–4. 9, 11. Mat. 20. 28. Jn°. 3. 16.–10. 15.–13. 34.–15. 12, 13. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 5. 8.–16. 4. Ep. 5. 2, 25. Phi. 2. 17, 30. Ti. 2. 13, 14. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19.–2. 24.–3. 18. Re. 1. 5.–5. 9.

17. ch. 4. 20.–5. 1. De. 15. 7.–11. Pr. 12. 10.–19. 17. Is. 58. 7, 10. Lu. 3. 11. 2 Co. 8. 9, 14, 15.–9. 5, 9. 1 Ti. 6. 17, 18. He. 13. 6. Ja. 2. 15.

18. ch. 2. 1. Ez. 33. 31. Mat. 25. 41.–45. Ro. 12. 9. 1 Co. 13. 4.–7. Ga. 5. 13.–6. 1, 2. Ep. 4. 1.–3, 15. 1 Th. 1. 3. Ja. 2. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

19. Assure: Gr. *persuade*. ver. 14, 21. ch. 1. 8. Is. 32. 17. Jn°. 18. 37. Ro. 4. 21.–8. 38. 2 Ti. 1. 12. He. 6. 10, 11.–10. 22.–11. 13.

20. ch. 4. 4. Job 27. 6.–33. 12. Ps. 44. 20, 21.–90. 8. –131. 1.–4. Je. 17. 10.–23. 24. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.–8. 9.– 18. 29, 30.–21. 17. Ac. 5. 33. Ro. 2. 14, 15. 1 Co. 4. 4.–14. 24, 25. Tit. 3. 11. He. 4. 13.–6. 13. Re. 2. 23.

21. ch. 2. 28.–4. 17. Job 22. 26. Ps. 7. 3.–5. 1 Co. 4. 4. 2 Co. 1. 12. 1 Ti. 2. 8. He. 4. 16.–10. 22.

22. ver. 23, 24. ch. 5. 14. Ps. 10. 17.–34. 4, 15.–17.–50. 15. –66. 18, 19.–145. 18, 19. Pr. 15. 29.–28. 9. Is. 1. 15.–55. 6, 7. Je. 29. 12, 13.–33. 3. Mat. 7. 7, 8, 24. 25.–17. 5.– 21. 22. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 9.–13. Jn°. 6. 29.–8. 29. –9. 31.–14. 13.–15. 7, 10.–16. 23, 24. Ac. 17. 30.–20. 21. Phi. 4. 18. Col. 1. 10. He. 13. 21. Ja. 1. 5.–5. 16.

23. ver. 11. ch. 2. 8.–10.–4. 21. Ps. 2. 12. Mat. 22. 39. Mar. 9. 7. Jn°. 6. 29.–13. 34.–15. 12.–17. 3. Ac. 16. 31. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 4. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 15. 1 Pe. 1. 8, 22.

24. ver. 22. ch. 4. 7, 12, 13, 15, 16. Jn°. 6. 54.–56.–13. 34.–14. 21.–23.–15. 7.–10, 12.–17. 21. Ro. 8. 9.–17. 1 Co. 3. 16.–6. 19. 2 Co. 6. 16. Ga. 4. 5, 6. 2 Ti. 1. 14.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch. 2. 18. De. 13. 1.–5. Pr. 14. 15. Je. 5. 31.–21. 8, 9.–29. 8. Mat. 7. 15, 16.–24. 4, 5, 23.–26. Mar. 13. 21, 22. Lu. 12. 57.–21. 8. Ac. 17. 11.–20. 29, 30. Ro. 16. 18, 19. 1 Co. 14. 29. 1 Th. 5. 21. 1 Ti. 4. 1. 2 Ti. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 1. 2 Jn°. 7. Re. 2. 2.

2. ver. 3. ch. 2. 23.–5. 1. Jn°. 1. 14.–16. 13.–15. 1 Co. 12. 3. 1 Ti. 3. 16.

3. ch. 2. 18, 22. 2 Th. 2. 7, 8. 2 Jn°. 7.

4. ver. 6, 13, 16. ch. 2. 13.–3. 9, 10, 24.–5. 4, 5, 19, 20. Jn°. 10. 28, 30.–12. 31.–14. 17.–23, 30.–16. 11. –17. 23. Ro. 8. 10, 11. 1 Co. 2. 12.–6. 19. 2 Co. 4. 4.–6. 16. Ep. 2. 2.–3. 17.–6. 10.–13. 2 Th. 2. 7. 5. Ps. 17. 14. Is. 30. 10, 11. Je. 5. 31.–29. 8. Mi. 2. 11. Lu. 16. 8. Jn°. 3. 31.–7. 6, 7.–8. 23, 47.–15. 19, 20.–17. 14, 16. 2 Ti. 4. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 2, 3. Re. 12. 9.

6. ver. 1, 8. Is. 8. 20.–29. 10. Ho. 4. 12. Mi. 2. 11. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 8. 19, 45, 55.–10. 27.–13. 20. –14. 17.–15. 26.–18. 37.–20. 21. Ro. 11. 8. 1 Co. 14. 37. 2 Co. 10. 7. 2 Th. 1. 8.–2. 9.–11.

7. ver. 8, 12, 20, 21. ch. 2. 10, 29.–3. 10.–23.–5. 1. De. 30. 6. Jn°. 17. 2. 2 Co. 4. 6. Ga. 4. 9.–5. 22. 1 Th. 4. 9, 10. 2 Ti. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

8. ver. 16, 20. ch. 1. 5.–2. 4, 9.–3. 6. Ex. 24. 6, 7. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Jn°. 8. 54, 55. Ep. 2. 4. Re. 12. 29.

9. ver. 10. ch. 3. 16.–5. 11. Ps. 2. 7. Mar. 12. 6. Lu. 4. 18. Jn°. 1. 14.–18.–3. 16, 18.–5. 23.–6. 29, 51.– 8. 29, 42.–10. 10, 28.–30.–11. 25, 26.–14. 6. Ro. 5. 8.–10. –8. 32. Col. 2. 3, 4. He. 1. 5, 6.

10. ver. 8, 9, 19. ch. 2. 2.–3. 1. De. 7. 7, 8. Da. 9. 24. Jn°. 15. 16. Ro. 3. 25, 26.–5. 8.–10.–8. 29, 30. 2 Co. 5. 19.–21. Ep. 2. 4, 5. Tit. 3. 3.–5. 1 Pe. 2. 24.–3. 18.

11. ch. 3. 16, 17, 23. Mat. 18. 22, 23, 33. Lu. 10. 37. Jn°. 13. 34.–15. 12, 13. 2 Co. 8. 8, 9. Ep. 4. 31, 32.–5. 1, 2. Col. 3. 13.

12. ver. 16.–18, 20. ch. 2. 5.–3. 24. Ge. 32. 30. Ex. 33. 20. Nu. 12. 8. Jn°. 1. 18. 1 Ti. 1. 17.–6. 16. He. 11. 27.

13. ver. 15 16. ch. 3. 24. Jn°. 14. 20.–26. Ro. 8. 9.–17.

Digitized by Google

1Co.2.12.–3.16,17.–6.19. Ga.5.22..25. Ep.2.20..22.
14. ver.10. ch.1.1..3.–2.1,2.–5. 9. Jn°.1.14,29.–2.11, 16,17,32,34.–4.42.–5.36,37,39.–10.36.–12.47.–15. 26,27. Ac.18. 5. 1Pe.5.12.
15. ver.2,12. ch. 3. 24.–5.1,5. Mat.10. 32. Lu. 12. 8. Ro. 10. 9. Phi. 2.11. 2 Jn°. 7.
16. ver. 8,10,12,13. ch. 3.1,16,24. Ps.18. 1..3.–31.19. –36. 7.–9. Is. 64. 4. 1Co. 2. 9.
17. Our love: Gr. *love with us.* ver.12. ch. 2. 5,23, 28.–3. 3,19..21. Mat. 10.15,25.–11. 22, 24.–12. 36. Jn°.15. 20. Ro. 8. 29. He. 12. 2, 3. Ja. 2. 13, 22. 1 Pe. 3. 16..18.–4. 1..3, 13,14. 2 Pe. 2. 9.–3. 7.
18. ver.12. Job 15. 21. Ps. 73.19.–88.15,16.–119. 120. La.1.74,75. Ro. 8.13. 2Ti.1.7. He.12. 28. Ja.2.19.
19. ver. 10. Lu. 7. 47. Jn°. 3. 16. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 2. 3..5. Tit. 3. 3..5.
20. ver. 12. ch. 2. 4, 14.–3. 17.
21. ver. 11. ch. 3. 11, 14, 18, 23. Le. 19. 18. Mat. 22. 37..39. Mar. 12. 29..33. Lu. 10. 27. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 12. Ro. 12. 9, 10.–13. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 6, 14. Ep. 5. 2. 1 Th. 4. 9. 1 Pe. 3. 8.–4. 8.

CHAP. V.

1. ver. 4. ch. 2. 10, 22, 23, 29.–3. 9, 14, 17.–4. 2, 7, 14, 15, 20. Mat. 16. 16. Jn°. 1. 12, 13.–6. 69.–15. 23. Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 10. 9, 10. Ja. 1. 18. 1Pe. 1. 3, 22, 23.
2. ch. 3. 22..24.–4. 21. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 17.
3. Ex. 20. 6. De. 5. 10.–7. 9.–10. 12, 13. Ps. 19. 7..11.–119. 47, 48, 103, 104, 122, 128, 140, 143, 147. Pr. 3. 17. Da. 9. 4. Mi. 6. 8. Mat. 11. 28..30.–12. 47..50. Jn°. 14. 15, 21..24.–15. 10, 14. Ro. 7. 12, 22. He. 8. 10. 2 Jn°. 6.
4. ver. 1, 5. ch. 2. 13..17.–3. 9.–4. 4. Jn°. 16. 33. Ro. 8. 35..37. 1 Co. 15. 57. Re. 2. 7, 11, 17, 26.–3. 5, 12, 21.–12. 11.–15. 2.
5. ver. 1. ch. 4. 5, 15.
6. ver. 7, 8. ch. 1. 7.–4. 10. Le. 17. 11. Is. 44. 3, 4. Eze. 36. 25. Zec. 9. 11. Mat. 26. 28. Mar. 14. 24. Lu. 22. 20. Jn°. 1. 31..33.–3. 5.–4. 10, 14.–6. 55.–7. 38, 39.–14. 6, 17.–15. 26.–16. 13.–19. 34, 35. Ac. 8. 36. Ro. 3. 25. Ep. 1. 7.–5. 25, 27. Col. 1. 14. 1 Ti. 3. 16. Tit. 3. 5. He. 9. 7, 14.–10. 29.–12. 24.–13. 20. 1 Pe. 1. 2.–3. 21. Re. 1. 5.–5. 9.–7. 14.
7. ver. 6, 7, 10, 11. ch. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6. Is. 41. 1.–48. 16, 17. Mat. 3. 16, 17.–17. 5.–28. 19. Jn°. 1. 1, 31. 34.–5. 26.–8. 13, 14, 18, 54.–10. 30, 37, 38.–12. 28. Ac. 2. 33.–5. 32. 1 Co. 12. 4..6. 2 Co. 13. 14. He. 2. 3, 4. Re. 1. 4, 5.–19. 13.
8. ver. 6, 7. Mat. 26. 26..28.–28. 19. Mar. 14. 56. Ac. 15. 15. Ro. 8. 16. He. 6. 4.
9. ver. 10. Mat. 3. 16, 17.–17. 5. Jn°. 3. 32, 33.–5. 31..36, 39.–8. 17..19.–10. 38. Ac. 5. 32.–17. 31. He. 3. 4.–6. 18.
10. ch. 1. 10. Nu. 23. 19. Job 24. 25. Ps. 25. 14. Pr. 3. 32. Is. 53. 1. Je. 15. 18. Jn°. 3. 16, 33, 36.–5. 38. Ro. 8. 16. Ga. 4. 6. Col. 3. 3. He. 3. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 19. Re. 2. 17, 28.
11. ver. 7, 10, 12, 13, 20. ch. 1. 1..3.–2. 25.–4. 9. Mat. 25. 46. Jn°. 1. 4, 19, 32, 34.–3. 15, 16, 36.–4. 14, 36.–6. 40, 47, 68.–8. 13, 14.–10. 28.–11. 25, 26.–12. 50.–14. 6.–17. 2, 3.–19. 35. Ro. 5. 21.–6. 23. Col. 3. 3, 4. 1Ti. 1. 16. Tit. 1. 2. 3 Jn°. 12. Jude 27. Re. 1. 2.–22. 1.
12. ch. 2. 23, 24. Mar. 16. 16. Jn°. 1. 12.–3. 36.–5. 24. 1Co. 1. 30. Ga. 2. 20. He. 3. 14. 2 Jn°. 9.
13. ver. 10. ch. 1. 1, 2, 4.–2. 1, 13, 14, 21, 26.–3. 23. Jn°. 1. 12.–4. 23.–3. 18.–20. 31.–21. 24. Ac. 3. 16.–4. 12. Ro. 8. 15..17. 2 Co. 5. 1. Ga. 4. 6. 1Ti. 1. 15, 16. 1Pe. 5. 12. 2Pe. 1. 10, 11.
14. In him; or, *concerning him.* ch. 3. 21, 22. Job 34. 28. Ps. 31. 22.–34. 17.–69. 33. Pr. 15. 29. Je. 29. 12, 13.–33. 3. Mat. 7. 7..11.–21. 22. Jn°. 9. 31.–11. 42.–14. 13..15. 7.–16. 24. Ep. 3. 12. He. 3. 6, 14.–10. 35. Ja. 1. 5, 6.–4. 3.–5. 16.
15. Mar. 11. 24. Lu. 11. 9, 10.
16. Ge. 20. 7, 17. Ex. 32. 10..14, 31, 32.–34. 9. Nu. 12. 12.–14. 11..21.–15. 30.–16. 26, 32. De. 9. 18..20. 1 Sa. 2. 25. 2 Ch. 30. 18..20. Job 13. 7..9.–42. 8. Ps. 106. 23. Je. 6. 16..7. 16.–11. 14.–14. 11.–15. 1, 2.–18. 18..21. Eze. 22. 20. Am. 7. 1..8. Mat. 12. 31, 32. Mar. 3. 28..30. Lu. 12. 10. Jn°. 17. 9. 2Ti. 4. 14. He. 6. 4..6.–10. 26..31. Ja. 5. 14, 15. 2Pe. 2. 20..22.
17. ver. 16. ch. 3. 4. De. 5. 32.–12. 32. Is. 1. 18. Eze. 18. 26..32. Ro. 5. 20, 21. Ja. 1. 15.–4. 7..10.
18. ver. 1, 4, 21. ch. 2. 13, 14, 29.–3. 3, 9, 14–4. 6. Ps. 17. 4.–18. 23–39. 1.–119. 101. Pr. 4. 23. Jn°. 1. 13.–3. 2, 5.–15. 4, 7, 9, 10. Ac. 11. 23. Ja. 1. 18, 27. 1Pe. 1. 23. Jude 21, 24. Re. 2. 13.–3. 8..10.
19. Wickedness; or, *the wicked one.* ver. 10, 18, 20. ch. 3. 14, 24.–4. 4..6. Jn°. 12. 31.–14. 30.–15. 18, 19.–16. 11. Ro. 1. 28..32.–3. 9..18.–8. 16. 2 Co. 1. 12.–4. 4.–5. 1. Ga. 1. 4. Ep. 2. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 12. Tit. 3. 3. Ja. 4. 4. Re. 12. 9.–13. 7, 8.–20. 3, 7, 8.
20. ver. 1, 11..13. ch. 1. 1..3.–2. 6, 24.–4. 9, 14, 16. Is. 9. 6.–44. 6.–45. 14, 15, 21..25.–54. 5. Je. 10. 10.–23. 6. Mat. 13. 11. Lu. 21. 15.–24. 45. Jn°. 1. 1..3.–10. 30.–14. 6, 9, 20, 21.–15. 4.–17. 3, 14, 20..23, 25, 26, 28.–20. 23. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 9. 5. 1Co. 1. 30. 2Co. 4. 6.–5. 17. Ep. 1. 17, 18.–3. 18, 19. Phi. 3. 9. Col. 2. 2, 3. 1Ti. 3. 16. Tit. 2. 13, 18. He. 1. 8. Re. 3. 7, 14.–6. 10.–15. 3.–19. 11.
21. ch. 2. 1. Ex. 20. 3, 4. Mat. 6. 13. 1 Co. 10. 7, 14. 2 Co. 6. 16, 17. Re. 9. 20.–13. 14, 15.–14. 11.

II. JOHN.

1. [*A. D.* 90.] ver. 2, 3, 5, 13. Lu. 1. 3. Jn°. 8. 32. Ga. 2. 5, 14.–3. 1.–5. 7. Ep. 1. 4, 5. Col. 1. 5. 1Th. 1. 3, 4. 2Th. 2. 13, 14. 1Ti. 2. 4. He. 10. 26. 1Pe. 1. 2, 22, 23.–5. 1. 1Jn°. 2. 21.–3. 18. 3Jn°. 1.
2. Jn°. 15. 7. 1Co. 9. 23. 2Co. 4. 5. Col. 3. 16. 2Ti. 1. 5. 1Pe. 1. 23..25. 1Jn°. 2. 14, 17.
3. Be: Gr. *shall be.* ver. 1. Zec. 8. 19. Ro. 1. 7. Ga. 5. 6. 1Ti. 1. 2, 14. 2Ti. 1. 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 23, 24.–4. 4.
4. Ho. 14. 9. Mal. 2. 6. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 12. Ga. 2. 14.–5. 22. Ep. 5. 2, 8. Phi. 4. 1. 1Th. 2. 19, 20.–3. 6..10.–4. 9. He. 13. 1. 1Pe. 1. 22, 23.–4. 8. 2Pe. 1. 7. 1Jn°. 1. 6, 7.–2. 6.8.–3. 11, 14..18, 23.–4. 7..12, 20, 21. 3Jn°. 3, 4.
5. Jn°. 13. 34, 35.–15. 12. Ga. 5. 22. Ep. 5. 22. 1Th. 4. 9. He. 13. 1. 1Pe. 1. 22, 23.–4. 8. 2Pe. 1. 7. 1Jn°. 2. 7, 8.–3. 11, 14..18, 23.–4. 7..12, 20, 21.
6. ver. 5. Jn°. 14. 15, 21..15. 10, 14. Ro. 13. 8, 9. Ga. 5. 13, 14. 1Jn°. 2. 5, 24.–5. 3.
7. Jn°. 1. 14. 1Ti. 3. 16. 2Pe. 2. 1..3. 1Jn°. 2. 18..22.–4. 1..3. Re. 12. 9.–13. 14.
8. Wrought; or, *gained.* Some copies read, *which ye have gained, but that ye receive, &c.* Da. 12. 3. Mat. 24. 4, 24, 25. Mar. 13. 5, 6, 9, 23. Lu. 21. 8. Jn°. 4. 26. 1Co. 3. 8, 14.–15. 58. Ga. 4. 11. Phi. 2. 15, 16. He. 10. 32, 35.–12. 15. Re. 3. 11.
9. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 10. 22. Jn°. 5. 23.–7. 16, 17.–14. 2. Ac. 2. 42. Col. 3. 16. Tit. 2. 10. He. 3. 14.–6. 1. 1Jn°. 1. 1.–2. 22..24.
10. ver. 11. Ge. 24. 12. Ps. 129. 8. Ro. 16. 17, 18. 1Co. 5. 11.–16. 22. Ga. 1. 8, 9. 2 Ti. 3. 5, 6. Tit. 3. 10.
11. Ps. 50. 18. Ep. 5. 11. 1Ti. 5. 22. Re. 18. 4.
12. Face to face: Gr. *mouth to mouth.*—Our: Gr. *your.* Jn°. 15. 11.–16. 12, 24.–17. 13. Ro. 15. 24. 1Co. 16. 5..7. 2 Ti. 1. 4. Phile. 22. He. 13. 19, 23. 1Jn°. 1. 4. 3Jn°. 13.
13. ver. 1. 1Pe. 5. 13.

Digitized by Google

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh[a] the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came[c] by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit[e] that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father[f], the Word[g], and the Holy Ghost[h]: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit[i], and the water[m], and the blood[n]: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness[r] in himself: he that believeth not God, hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and[t] this life is in his Son.

12 He[v] that hath the Son, hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God, hath not life.

A. D. 90.

a 1 Co. 15. 57.
b Jn°. 20. 31.
β or, concerning.
c Jn°. 19. 34.
d Pr. 15. 29. Je. 29. 12, 13.
e Jn°. 14. 17.
f Jn°. 8. 18.
g He. 4. 12, 13. Re. 19. 13.
h Jn°. 10. 30.
i Mat. 12. 31, 32.
k Je. 7. 16.
l Jn°. 15. 26.
m Ac. 2. 2-4. 2 Co. 1. 22.
n 1 Pe. 3. 21. He. 13. 12.
o c. 3. 4.
p Ro. 5. 20, 21.
q Ja. 1. 27.
r Ro. 8. 16.
s Lu. 24. 45.
t Jn°. 1. 4.
u Is. 9. 6.
v Jn°. 5. 24.
w 1 Co. 10. 14.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that[b] ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have β in him, That, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know[d] that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death[l]: I do[k] not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness[o] is sin: and there[p] is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth[q] himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 *And* we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding[s], that we may know him that is true: and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This[u] is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols[w]. Amen.

The Second Epistle of JOHN.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that[g] we love one another.

6 And this[h] is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That (as ye have heard from the beginning) ye should walk in it.

A. D. 90.

a 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
b Mar. 13. 9.
c Ph. 3. 16. Re. 3. 11.
γ or, gained. Some copies read, *which ye have gained, but that ye.*
d Jn°. 15. 6.
e Ga. 1. 8, 9.
f 1 Ti. 5. 22.
g 1 Jn°. 3. 23.
h Jn°. 14. 15, 21.
δ mouth to mouth.
ζ or, your.
i 1 Jn°. 1. 4.

7 For[a] many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 Look[b] to yourselves, that[c] we lose not those things which we have wrought γ, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not[d] in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God: He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both y[e] Father & y[e] Son.

10 If[e] there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed, is partaker[f] of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write* with paper & ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face δ to face, that ζ our joy[i] may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

The Third Epistle of JOHN.

THE elder unto the well-beloved Gaius, whom I love η in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish θ above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly when the brethren came and testified of the truth that

A. D. 90.

η or, truly.
θ or, pray.
k 2 Jn°. 4.
l Pr. 23. 24.
m 1 Pe. 4. 10.

is in thee, even as thou walkest[k] in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy[l] than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest[m] faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy

Digitized by Google

charity before the church: whom if thou bring[a] forward on their journey β after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking[c] nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to [d]receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the pre-eminence[g] among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, [h]prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out[b] of the church.

11 Beloved, follow[c] not that which is evil, but that which is good. He[d] that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak γ face to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

A. D. 90.

a Ac. 15. 3.
β *worthy of God.*
b Is. 66. 5.
c Pa. 37. 27.
d 1 Jno. 3. 6-9.
e 1 Co. 9. 15, 18.
f Mat. 10. 40.
g Mat. 23. 4-8. 1 Ti. 6. 3, 4.
h Pr. 10. 8, 10.
γ *mouth to mouth.*

General Epistle of JUDE.

JUDE[a], the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified[b] by God the Father, and preserved[c] in Jesus Christ, *and* called[d]:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common[e] salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend[f] for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares[g], who[r] were before of old ordained to this condemnation; ungodly men, turning[t] the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that[v] the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed[w] them that believed not.

6 And the angels[x] which kept not their δ first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains[y], under darkness, unto the judgement[z] of the great day.

7 Even as Sodom[a] and Gomorrha, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after ζ strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering[y] vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile[e] the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael[g] the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses[h], durst[i] not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord[m] rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain[j], and ran greedily after the error of Balaam[k] for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core[v].

12 These are spots[w] in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding[b] themselves without fear: [c]clouds *they are* without water, carried[d] about of winds; trees whose fruit[e] withereth, without fruit, twice[f] dead, plucked[g] up by the roots;

13 Raging w[illegible] of the sea, foaming out their ow[illegible] [illegible]dering[m] stars, to [illegible] is [illegible] blackness of da[illegible] for [illegible]

[illegible] Mat. 1[illegible] [illegible]enth from [illegible] Is. 57 [illegible]aying. Be- [illegible] Re. 8 [illegible]ten thou- [illegible] Ti. 1 [illegible] Ga. 4 [illegible] upon all[s]; [illegible] Zec. 1 [illegible] that are ungodly [illegible] 2 Pe. 2 [illegible]eir ungodly deeds [illegible] Ro. 9. 22 [illegible] ungodly committed [illegible] Re. 20. 13. [illegible] hard *speeches*[u] which [illegible] Ti. 1. 15, 16. [illegible] ungodly [illegible]ave spoken against [illegible] Ps. 73. 9. [illegible] him.

[illegible] 1 Co. 10. 5. 12. [illegible] 16 These [illegible]rers, complainers, [illegible] Nu. 14. 29, 37. walking a[illegible] [illegible]n lusts; and their [illegible] He. 3. 16-19. [illegible] mouth spe[illegible] great swelling *words*, [illegible] Jno. 8. 44. [illegible] having [illegible]ersons in admiration be- [illegible] δ or, *principality.* [illegible] cause of [illegible]ntage.

[illegible] 2 Pe. 2. 4. [illegible] 17 But, beloved, remember ye the [illegible] Re. 20. 10. [illegible] words which were spoken before of the [illegible] Ge. 19. 24. [illegible] apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

[illegible] 1 Ti. 4. 1. [illegible] 18 How that they told you[b] there [illegible] ζ *other.* [illegible] should be mockers in the last time, who [illegible] He. 10. 25. [illegible] should walk after their own ungodly [illegible] Col. 2. 7. [illegible] lusts.

[illegible] 2 Pe. 2. 10, 11. [illegible] 19 These be they who separate[c] them- [illegible] Ep. 6. 18. [illegible] selves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

[illegible] Da. 12. 1. [illegible] 20 But ye, beloved, building[d] up your- [illegible] Jno. 15. 9, 10. [illegible] selves on your most holy faith, pray- [illegible] Ti. 2. 13. [illegible] ing[f] in the Holy Ghost,

[illegible] De. 34. 6. [illegible] 21 Keep[b] yourselves in the love of [illegible] Ex. 22. 28. [illegible] God, looking[i] for the mercy of our Lord [illegible] Zec. 3. 2. [illegible] Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

[illegible] 2-5. [illegible] 22 And of some have compassion, [illegible] Re. 3. 4, 18. [illegible] making a difference:

[illegible] Ro. 16. 25-27. [illegible] 23 And others save with fear, pull- [illegible] 2 Ti. 4. 18. [illegible] ing[n] *them* out of the fire; hating even [illegible] Co. 1. 22. [illegible] the garment[o] spotted by the flesh.

[illegible] Ge. 4. 5. [illegible] 24 Now[p] unto him that is able to [illegible] Nu. 22. 7, 21. [illegible] keep[q] you from falling, and to[r] present [illegible] Ti. 1. 17. [illegible] *you* faultless before the presence of his [illegible] Nu. 16. 1, &c. [illegible] glory with exceeding joy,

[illegible] 2 Pe. 2. 13. [illegible] 25 To[u] the only wise God our Saviour, [illegible] *be* glory and majesty, dominion and [illegible] power, both now and ever. Amen.

A. D. 66.

a Lu. 6. 16.
b Ph. 3. 19.
c Pr. 25. 14.
d Ep. 4. 14.
e Ac. 20. 30.
f Jn. 15. 4-6.
g 1 Pe. 1. 5.
h Ro. 8. 30.
i He. 6. 4-8.
j Mat. 1[illegible]
k Mat. 1[illegible]
l Is. 57
m Re. 8.
n Ti. 1
o Ga. 4
p Zec. 1
q 2 Pe. 2.
r Ro. 9. 22.
s Re. 20. 13.
t Ti. 1. 15, 16.
u Ps. 73. 9.
v 1 Co. 10. 5. 12.
w Nu. 14. 29, 37.
x Jno. 8. 44.
δ or, principality.
y 2 Pe. 2. 4.
z Re. 20. 10.
a Ge. 19. 24.
b 1 Ti. 4. 1.
ζ *other.*
c He. 10. 25.
d Col. 2. 7.
e 2 Pe. 2. 10, 11.
f Ep. 6. 18.
g Da. 12. 1.
h Jno. 15. 9, 10.
i Ti. 2. 13.
k De. 34. 6.
l Ex. 22. 28.
m Zec. 3. 2.
n Zec. 3. 2-5.
o Re. 3. 4, 18.
p Ro. 16. 25-27.
q 2 Ti. 4. 18.
r Co. 1. 22.
s Ge. 4. 5.
t Nu. 22. 7, 21.
u 1 Ti. 1. 17.
v Nu. 16. 1, &c.
w 2 Pe. 2. 13.

Digitized by Google

III. JOHN.

1. [*A. D.* 90.] In the truth; or, *truly.* ver. 2. Jn°. 3.18. Ac. 19. 29.—20. 4. Ro. 16. 23. 1 Co. 1. 14.
2. Wish; or, *pray.* ver. 3.—6. Ps. 20. 1.—5. Phi. 2. 4, 27. Col. 1. 4.—6. 1 Th. 1. 3.—10.—2. 13, 14, 19, 20.—3. 6.—9. 2 Th. 1. 3.—2. 13, 14. Phile. 5.—7. Ja. 5. 12. 1 Pe. 4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 3.—9.—3. 18. Re. 2. 9.
3. ver. 4. Ps. 119. 11. Ro. 1. 8, 9. 2 Co. 7. 6, 7. Ep. 1. 15, 16. Phi. 1. 4. Col. 1. 7, 8. 1 Th. 2. 19, 20.—3. 6, 9.
4. 1 Ki. 2. 14.—3. 6. 2 Ki. 20. 3. Ps. 26. 1.—3. Is. 8. 18.—38. 3. Jn°. 12. 35, 36. 1 Co. 4. 15. Ga. 2. 14.—4. 19.
5. Mat. 24. 45. Lu. 12. 42.—16. 10.—12. 2 Co. 4. 1.—3. Col. 3. 17. 1 Pe. 4. 10, 11.
6. After a godly sort: or, *worthy of God.* ver. 12. Ge. 4. 7. Jon. 4. 4. Mat. 25. 21.—23. Ac. 15. 3, 39.—21. 5. Ro. 15. 24. 2 Co. 1. 16. Phi. 4. 14. 1 Th. 2. 12. Tit. 3. 13. Phile. 4.—7. 1 Pe. 2. 20.
7. 2 Ki. 5. 15, 16, 20.—27. Ac. 8. 4.—9. 16. 1 Co. 9. 12.—15. 2 Co. 4. 5.—11. 7.—9.—12, 13. Col. 1. 24. Re. 2. 3.
8. ver. 10. Mat. 10. 14. Lu. 10. 7. 1 Co. 3. 5.—9.—16. 10, 11. 2 Co. 6. 1.—7. 2, 3.—8. 2, 3. Phi. 4. 3. Col. 4. 11. 1 Th. 3. 2. Phile. 2, 24.
9. ver. 8. Mat. 10. 40.—42.—20. 20.—28.—23. 6. Mar. 9. 34.—37.—10. 35.—45. Lu. 9. 48.—22. 24.—27. Ro. 12. 10. Phi. 2. 3.—5.
10. Lu. 6. 22. Jn°. 9. 22, 34, 35. 1 Co. 5. 1.—5. 2 Co. 10. 1.—11.—13. 2.
11. Ex. 23. 3. Ps. 37. 27. Pr. 12. 11. Is. 1. 16, 17. Jn°. 3. 20.—10. 27.—12. 26. 1 Co. 4. 6.—11. 1. Ep. 5. 1. Phi. 3. 17. 1 Th. 1. 6.—2. 14. 2 Th. 3. 10. He. 6. 12. 1 Pe. 3. 11, 13. 1 Jn°. 2. 29.—3. 6, 9.
12. Jn°. 19. 35.—21. 24. Ac. 10. 22.—22. 12. 1 Th. 4. 12. 1 Ti. 3. 7.
14. Face to face: Gr. *mouth to mouth.* Ge. 23. 43. Da. 4. 1. Ro. 16. 1.—11. Ga. 6. 16. Ep. 6. 23. 1 Pe. 5. 14.

JUDE.

1. [*A. D.* 66.] Mat. 10. 3. Mar. 3. 18. Lu. 6. 16. Jn°. 6. 39.—10. 28, 30.—12. 26.—14. 22.—15. 16.—17. 11, 12, 15, 17, 19. Ac. 1. 13.—27. 23. Ro. 1. 1, 7.—6. 22.—8. 30.—9. 24. 1 Co. 1. 2.—6. 11. Ep. 5. 26. 1 Th. 2. 12.—5. 23. 2 Th. 2. 13, 14. 2 Ti. 1. 9.—4. 18. He. 3. 1. Ja. 1. 1. 1 Pe. 1, 2, 5.—4. 9.—5. 10. 2 Pe. 1. 1.
2. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 2. 2 Pe. 1. 2. Re. 1. 4.—6.
3. De. 9. 10.—31. 9. Ne. 13. 25. Is. 45. 17, 22. Je. 9. 3. Ac. 4. 12.—6. 8.—10.—9. 22.—13. 46, 47.—17. 3.—18. 4. 6, 28.—20. 27.—28. 28. Ro. 15. 15, 16. 1 Co. 15. 3. Ga. 3. 28.—6. 11. Ep. 1. 13. Phi. 1. 17. Col. 1. 2. 1 Th. 2. 2. 1 Ti. 1. 18.—6. 12, 20. 2 Ti. 1. 13.—4. 7, 8. Tit. 1. 4. He. 13. 22. 1 Pe. 5. 12. 2 Pe. 1. 12.—15.—3. 1, 2.
4. ver. 15. 2 Sa. 22. 5. Ps. 1. 1.—62. 2. Mat. 13. 25. Jn°. 17. 3. Ac. 15. 24. Ro. 6. 1, 2.—9. 21, 22. Ga. 2. 4.—5. 13. Ep. 4. 14. 1 Ti. 6. 15, 16. 2 Ti. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 16.—2. 11, 12. He. 12. 15, 16. 1 Pe. 2. 8, 16.—4. 18. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 3, 5, 6, 10, 18, 22.—3. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 22. 2 Jn°. 2. 11. Re. 15. 4.
5. Nu. 14. 22, 31, 37.—26. 64, 65. De. 2. 15, 16. Ps. 106. 26. Ro. 15. 15. 1 Co. 10. [illegible] He. 3. 17.—19.—4. 1, 2. 2 Pe. 1. 12, 13.—3. 1.
6. First estate: or, *principality.* Ge. 19. 24. Mat. 8. 29.—25. 41. Jn°. 8. 44. Ep. 6. 12. He. 10. 27. 2 Pe. 11. Re. 20. 10.
7. Strange: Gr. *other.* Ge. 13. 13.—18. 20.—19. 5, 24.—26. De. 29. 23. Is. 1. 9.—13. 19.—33. 14. Je. 20. 16.—50. 40. Lu. 4. 6. Eze. 16. 49, 50. Ho. 11. 8. Am. 4. 11. Mat. 11. 24.—25. 41. Mar. 9. 43. 49. Lu. 17. 29. Ro. 1. 26, 27. 1 Co. 6. 9. 2 Pe. 2. 6.
8. ver. 9, 10. Ge. 3. 5. Ex. 22. 28. Nu. 16. 3, 12, 13. 1 Sa. 10. 27. Ps. 2. 1.—6.—12. 3, 4. Pr. 30. 11, 17. Ec. 10. 20. Je. 23. 25.—28. Lu. 19. 14. Ac. 7. 27, 39.—23. 5. 1 Co. 3. 17. 1 Th. 4. 8. 1 Ti. 1. 10. He. 13. 17. 2 Pe. 2. 10.—12.
9. De. 34. 6. 1 Ch. 12. 17. Is. 36. 13.—21.—37. 3, 4, 10.—20. Da. 10. 13, 21.—12. 1. Zec. 3. 2. Mar. 15. 29. Lu. 23. 39, 40. 1 Pe. 3. 9. 2 Pe. 2. 11. Re. 12. 7.
10. Ro. 1. 21, 22. 2 Pe. 2. 12.
11. Ge. 4. 5.—14. Nu. 16. 1, &c.—XXII. XXIV.—26. 9, 10.—31. 16. De. 23. 4. Jos. 24. 9, 11. Is. 3. 9, 11. Je. 13. 27. Eze. 13. 3. Mi. 6. 5. Zec. 11. 17. Mat. 11. 24.—33. 13.—16. Lu. 11. 42.—47. 2 Pe. 2. 15. 1 Jn°. 3. 12. Re. 2. 14.
12. Nu. 16. 1.—22. 7, 21. 2 Ch. 7. 20. Ps. 1. 3.—37. 2.—78. 29.—31. Pr. 25. 14. Is. 56. 10.—12. Eze. 17. 9.—34. 3, 18. Ho. 6. 5. Mat. 13. 6.—15. 18.—21. 19, 20. Mar. 4. 6.—11. 20, 21. Lu. 8. 6.—12. 19, 20, 45.—16. 19.—21. 34. Jn°. 15. 6. 1 Co. 11. 21, 22. Ep. 4. 14. Phi. 3. 19. 1 Th. 5. 6, 7. 1 Ti. 5. 6. He. 6. 7, 8. Ja. 5. 5. 2 Pe. 2. 13.—15, 17.—20.
13. Ps. 65. 7.—113. 3, 4. Is. 57. 20. Je. 5. 22, 23. Phi. 3. 19. 2 Ti. 3. 13. 2 Pe. 2. 17. Re. 14. 10, 11.—20. 10.—21. 8.
14. Ge. 5. 18.—24. De. 33. 2. 1 Ch. 1. 1, 3. Job 19. 25.—27. Ps. 50. 3, 5. Da. 7. 9, 10. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 16. 27.—24. 30, 31.—25. 31. 2 Th. 1. 7, 8. He. 11. 5, 6. Re. 1. 7.
15. ver. 16. Ex. 16. 18. 1 Sa. 2. 3. Ps. 9. 7, 8.—31. 18.—37. 6.—50. 1, 6.—94. 4.—98. 9.—149. 9. Ec. 11. 9.—12. 14. Is. 37. 32, 36. Da. 7. 10.—11. 36. Mal. 3. 13, 15. Mat. 12. 31, 37. Jn°. 5. 22, 23, 27. Ac. 17. 31. Ro. 2. 5, 16.—3. 19, 20.—14. 10. 1 Co. 4. 5.—5. 13. Re. 13. 5, 6, 11.—20. 12, 15.—22. 12.
16. ver. 15, 18. Le. 19. 15. Nu. 14. 36.—16, 11. De. 1. 27. Job 17. 4, 5. 22. 21. 24. 19. Ps. 15. 4.—17. 10.—73. 9, 11.—106. 25. Pr. 28. 21. Is. 29. 24. Lu. 5. 30.—15. 2.—19. 7. Jn°. 6. 41, 61. 1 Co. 10. 10. Ga. 5. 16, 24. Phi. 2. 14. 1 Th. 4. 5. 1 Ti. 6. 5. 2 Ti. 4. 3. Ja. 1. 14, 15.—2. 1, 9. 1 Pe. 1. 14.—2. 11.—4. 2. 2 Pe. 2. 1, 3, 10, 18.—3. 3.
17. Mal. 4. 4. Ac. 20. 35. Ep. 2. 20.—4. 11. 1 Ti. 4. 1.—2 Ti. 3. 1. 2 Pe. 3. 2, 3. 1 Jn°. 4. 6.
18. ver. 16. Ps. 14. 1, 2. Ac. 20. 29. 1 Ti. 4. 1, 2. 2 Ti. 3. 1.—5, 13.—4. 3. 2 Pe. 2. 1.—3. 3.
19. Is. 65. 5. Eze. 14. 7. Ho. 4. 14.—9. 10. Jn°. 3. 5, 6. Ro. 8. 9. 1 Co. 2. 14.—6. 19. He. 10. 35. Ja. 3. 15.
20. Zec. 12. 10. Ac. 9. 31.—15. 9.—26. 18. Ro. 8. 15, 26, 27.—15. 2. 1 Co. 1. 8.—10. 23.—14. 4, 5, 15, 26. Ga. 4. 6. Ep. 4. 12, 16, 29.—6. 18. Col. 2. 7. 1 Th. 5. 11. 1 Ti. 1. 4, 5. Tit. 1. 1. Ja. 2. 22. 2 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 5. 4. Re. 13. 10.
21. ver. 24. Job 14. 14. La. 3. 25, 26. Mat. 24. 42.—51. Lu. 12. 36.—40. Jn°. 1. 17.—14. 21.—15. 9, 10. Ac. 11. 23. Ro. 5. 5, 21.—6. 23.—8. 39. 2 Th. 3. 5. 1 Ti. 1. 2. 2 Ti. 1. 2, 6, 18.—4. 8. Tit. 2. 13, 14. He. 9. 28. 1 Jn°. 3. 16. 17.—4. 16.—5. 10, 11, 18, 21. 2 Pe. 3. 12. Re. 12. 11.
22. ver. 4.—13. Eze. 34. 17. Ga. 4. 20.—6. 1. He. 6. 4.—8. Ja. 5. 19, 20. 1 Jn°. 5. 16.—18.
23. Le. 13. 47.—59.—14. 47.—15. 17. Is. 64. 6. La. 4. 14. Am. 4. 11. Zec. 3. 2.—5. Ro. 11. 14. 1 Co. 3. 15.—5. 3.—5, 9.—11.—15. 33. 2 Co. 7. 10.—12. 1 Ti. 4. 16. Re. 3. 4.
24. ver. 21. Ps. 21. 6.—43. 4. Mat. 5. 19.—16. 27.—19. 28.—25. 31. Lu. 9. 26. Jn°. 10. 29, 30. Ro. 8. 31.—14. 4.—16. 25. 2 Co. 4. 14, 17.—11. 2. Ep. 3. 20.—5. 27. Col. 1. 22, 28.—3. 4. 1 Th. 4. 16, 17. He. 13. 20, 21.—1 Pe. 4. 13. Re. 14. 5.
25. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Ps. 68. 20.—72. 18, 19.—104. 24.—147. 5. Is. 12. 2.—45. 21. Da. 4. 37. Mat. 6. 13. Jn°. 4. 22. Ro. 11. 33.—16. 27. Ep. 1. 8.—3. 10, 21. 1 Ti. 1. 17.—2. 3. Tit. 1. 3, 4.—2. 10, 13.—3. 4. 1 Pe. 4. 11.—5. 10, 11. 2 Pe. 1. 1.—3. 18. Re. 1. 6.—4. 9, 11.—5. 13, 14.

Digitized by Google

THE REVELATION OF ST. JOHN.

CHAP. I.

1. [*A. D.* 96.] ver. 3, 4, 9, 19. ch. 4. 1.–21. 2.–22. 6, 10, 16. Ps. 25. 14. Da. 2. 28, 29.–8. 26.–9. 21.–23. Am. 3. 7. Jn°. 3. 32.–8. 26.–12. 49.–15. 15. Ro. 16. 25. Ga. 1. 12. Ep. 3. 3. 2 Pe. 3. 18.

2. ver. 9, 19. ch. 6. 9.–12. 11, 17. Jn°. 1. 32.–3. 11.–12. 17.–19. 35.–21. 24. Ac. 4. 20.–22. 15.–26. 16. 1 Co. 1. 6.–2. 1. (1 Jn°. 1. 1.–4. 14.–5. 7.–11. 3 Jn°. 12.

3. ch. 22. 6, 7, 10, 12, 20. Pr. 8. 34. Da. 12. 12, 13. Lu. 11. 28. Ro. 13. 11. Ja. 5. 8. 1 Pe. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 8.

4. ver. 1, 8, 11, 20. ch. 2. 1, 8, 12, 13.–3. 1, 7, 14.–4. 5.–5. 6. Ex. 3. 14. Ps. 90. 2.–102. 25.–27. Is. 41. 4.–57. 15. Mi. 5. 2. Zec. 3. 9.–4. 10.–6. 5. Ac. 19. 10. Ro. 1. 7. 1 Co. 1. 3.–12. 4, 13. 2 Co. 1. 2. He. 1. 10.–13. 8. Ja. 1. 17. 1 Pe. 1. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.

5. ch. 3. 14.–7. 14.–11. 15.–17. 14.–19. 16. De. 7. 8.–33. 5. Ps. 72. 11.–89. 27, 36, 37. Pr. 8. 15, 16. Is. 55. 4. Da. 2. 44.–7. 14. Zec. 13. 1. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 1. 7.–3. 11, 32.–8. 14.–16.–13. 8.–10.–15. 9.–18. 37. Ac. 20. 28.–26. 23. Ro. 8. 37. 1 Co. 6. 11.–15. 20.–23. Ga. 2. 20. Ep. 1. 20.–2. 4, 20.–22.–5. 2, 25.–27. Col. 1. 18. 1 Ti. 6. 13, 15. He. 9. 14. 1 Pe. 1. 19. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.–4. 10.–5. 7.–10.

6. ch. 4. 11.–5. 10, 12.–14.–20, 6. Ex. 19. 6. Ps. 72. 18, 19. Is. 61. 6. Da. 4. 34. Mat. 6. 13. Jn°. 5. 23. Ro. 12. 1. Phi. 2. 11. 1 Ti. 6. 16. He. 13. 21. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.–4. 11.–5. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 18. Jude 25.

7. ch. 6. 15.–17.–14. 14.–16.–18. 15.–20.–19. 1.–3.–22. 4, 20. Nu. 24. 17. Ju. 5. 31. Job 19. 26, 27.–33. 26. Ps. 22. 16.–68. 1.–97. 2. Is. 3. 13.–19. 1. Da. 7. 13. Na. 1. 3. Zec. 12. 10. Mat. 24. 3, 30.–26. 64. Mar. 13. 26.–14. 62. Lu. 21. 27.–23. 26.–30. Jn°. 19. 34, 37. Ac. 1. 9.–11. 1 Th. 1. 10.–4. 17. He. 6. 6.–10. 29. 1 Jn°. 3. 2. Jude 14.

8. ver. 4, 11, 17. ch. 2. 8.–4. 8.–11. 17.–16. 5, 14.–19. 15.–21. 6, 22.–22. 13. Ge. 17. 1.–28. 3.–35. 11.–43. 14.–48. 3.–49. 25. Ex. 6. 3. Nu. 24. 4. Is. 41. 4.–43. 10.–44. 6.–48. 12. 2 Co. 6. 18.

9. ver. 9, 4. ch. 2. 9, 10.–3. 10.–6. 9.–7. 14.–11. 7.–12. 11, 17.–13. 10.–14. 12.–19. 10. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 14. 22. Ro. 2. 7, 8.–5. 3, 4.–8. 17, 25. 1 Co. 4. 9.–12. Phi. 1. 7.–4. 14. 2 Th. 1. 4, 5.–3. 5. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–2. 3.–12. He. 10. 36. Ja. 5. 7, 8.

10. ch. 4. 1, 2.–10. 3.–8.–17. 3.–21. 10. Mat. 22. 43. Jn°. 20. 19, 26. Ac. 10. 10, &c.–20. 7. 1 Co. 16. 2. 2 Co. 12. 2–4.

11. ver. 4, 8, 17, 19. ch. 2. 1, 8, 12, 18.–3. 1, 7, 14.–10. 4.–14. 13.–19. 9.–21. 5. De. 31. 19. Is. 30. 8. Je. 30. 2. Hab. 2. 2. Ac. 18. 19.–21, 24.–XIX.–20. 17. 1 Co. 15. 32.–16. 8. Ep. 1. 1. Col. 4. 15, 16. 1 Ti. 1. 3.

12. ver. 13, 20. ch. 2. 1. Ex. 25. 37. Eze. 43. 5, 6. Mi. 6. 9. Zec. 4. 2.

13. ch. 2. 1.–14. 14.–15. 6. Ex. 28. 6.–8.–29. 5. Le. 8. 7. Is. 11. 3. Eze. 1. 26. Da. 7. 13.–10. 5, 16. Phi. 2. 7, 8. He. 2. 14.–17.–4. 15.

14. ch. 2. 18.–19. 12. Da. 7. 9.–10. 6. Mat. 28. 3.

15. ch. 2. 18.–14. 2.–19. 6. Ps. 93. 4. Is. 17. 13. Eze. 1. 7.–40. 3.–43. 2. Da. 10. 6.

16. ver. 20. ch. 2. 1, 12, 16.–3. 1.–10. 1.–12. 1.–19. 15, 21. Job 38. 7. Is. 11. 4.–24. 23.–49. 2.–60. 19, 20. Da. 8. 10.–12. 3. Mal. 4. 2. Ac. 26. 13. Ep. 6. 17. He. 4. 12.

17. ver. 8, 11. ch. 2. 8.–22. 13. Ge. 15. 1. Ex. 14. 13.–20. 20. Is. 41. 4, 10.–44. 6.–48. 12. Eze. 1. 28, 48. Da. 8. 18.–10. 8.–10, 19, 17.–19. Hab. 3. 16. Mat. 17. 2.–6.–28. 4, 5. Mar. 16. 5, 6. Lu. 24. 37.–39. Jn°. 13. 23.–21. 20.

18. ch. 3. 7.–4. 9.–5. 14.–9. 1.–20. 1, 14. Job 19. 25. Ps. 18. 46.–68. 20. Is. 22. 22. Mat. 16. 19. Jn°. 14. 19. Ro. 6. 9.–14. 8, 9. 2 Co. 5. 14, 15.–13. 4. Ga. 2. 20. Col. 3. 3. He. 1. 2.–7. 16, 25.–12. 2, 3.

19. ver. 11, 12. ch. II...XXII.

20. ver. 12, 13, 16. ch. 2. 1, 8, 12, 18.–3. 1, 7, 14. Zec. 4. 2. Mal. 2. 7. Mat. 5. 15, 16.–13. 11. Lu. 8. 10. Phi. 2. 15, 16. 1 Ti. 3. 14..16.

CHAP. II.

1. ver. 1, 8, 12, 18. ch. 1. 11, 12, 13, 16, 20.–3. 1, 7, 14.–8. 10.–12.–12. 1. Eze. 28. 13, 14. Mat. 18. 20.–28. 20. Jn°. 5. 35.

2. ver. 6, 9, 13, 14, 15, 19..21. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15. Ps. 1. 6. Mat. 7. 23. 2 Co. 11. 13..15. Ga. 1. 7. Ep. 4. 14. 1 Th. 1. 3.–5. 21. 2 Ti. 2. 19. He. 6. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 1..3. 1 Jn°. 2. 21, 22.–4. 1.

3. ch. 1. 9.–3. 10. Ps. 37. 7.–69. 7. Mi. 7. 9. Mar. 15. 21. Lu. 8. 15.–14. 27.–18. 1.–21. 19. Ro. 2. 7.–5. 24.–8. 2, 5.–12. 4, 12.–15. 4, 5.–16. 12. 1 Co. 13. 7.–16. 16. 2 Co. 4. 1, 16.–5. 9.–6. 5.–10. 15.–11. 23. Ga. 6. 2, 9. Col. 1. 11. 1 Th. 1. 3.–2. 9.–5. 12. 2 Th. 3. 5, 8, 13. 1 Ti. 4. 10.–5. 17. He. 6. 10, 12, 15.–10. 36.–12. 1, 3...5.–13. 13. Ja. 1. 3, 4.–5. 7..11. 2 Pe. 1. 6.

4. ver. 14, 20. ch. 3. 14..17. Je. 2. 2..5. Mat. 24. 12, 13. Phi. 1. 9.–3. 13..16. 1 Th. 4. 9, 10. 2 Th. 1. 3. He. 6. 10, 11.

5. ver. 16, 19, 21, 22. ch. 3. 2, 3, 19.–9. 20, 21.–16. 9. Is. 1. 26.–14. 12. Eze. 16. 61..63.–20. 43.–36. 31. Ho. 9. 10.–14. 1. Mal. 3. 4.–4. 6. Mat. 21. 41..43.–24. 48..51. Mar. 12. 9. Lu. 1. 17.–12. 45, 46.–20. 16. Ac. 17. 30, 31. Ga. 5. 4. 2 Pe. 1. 12, 13. Jude 24.

6. ver. 14, 15. 2 Ch. 19. 2. Ps. 26. 5.–101. 3.–139. 21, 22. 2 Jn°. 9, 10.

7. ver. 11, 17, 26..29. ch. 2. 17, 29.–3. 5, 6, 12, 13, 21, 22.–12. 10, 11.–13. 9.–14. 13.–15. 2.–21. 7.–22. 2, 14, 17. Ge. 2. 9.–3. 22..24. Pr. 3. 1, 18.–11. 30.–13. 12.–15. 4. Mat. 11. 15.–13. 9, 43. Mar. 7. 16. Lu. 23. 43. Jn°. 16. 33. 1 Co. 2. 10.–12. 4..12. 2 Co. 12. 4. 1 Jn°. 5. 4, 5.

8. ver. 1. ch. 1. 8, 11, 17, 18.

9. ver. 2. ch. 3. 9, 17, 18.–7. 14. Lu. 4. 18.–6. 20.–12. 21.–22. 65. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 14. 22.–26. 11. Ro. 2. 17, 28, 29.–5. 3.–8. 35.–9. 6.–12. 12. 2 Co. 6. 20.–8. 2, 9. 1 Th. 3. 4. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. 1 Ti. 1. 13.–6. 18. Ja. 2. 5, 6.

10. ver. 9. ch. 3. 11.–12. 9..11.–13. 2, 7, 15..17. Da. 3. 16..18. Hab. 2. 3. Mat. 10. 22, 28.–24. 13. Mar. 8. 35.–13. 13. Lu. 12. 4..7.–21. 12, 16..19. Jn°. 12. 25.–13. 2, 37. Ac. 20. 24.–21. 13. Ep. 2. 2.–6. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. Ja. 1. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 6, 7.–5. 4, 8.

11. ver. 7. ch. 13. 9.–20. 6, 14.–21. 8.

12. ver. 1, 16. ch. 1. 11, 16.–19. 15, 21. Is. 11. 4. He. 4. 12, 13.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. I.

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

3 Blessed [a] *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time [b] *is* at hand.

4 JOHN to [c] the seven [g] churches which are in Asia: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him [d] which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven [h] Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness [i], *and* the [m] first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved [o] us, and washed [p] us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings [r] and priests unto God & his Father; to him [t] *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds [v]; and every eye shall see him, and they [w] *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail [x] because of him. Even so [y], Amen.

8 I [a] am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty [b].

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom & patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 I was in the Spirit [f] on the [g] Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus [k], and unto Smyrna [l], and unto Pergamos [m], and unto Thyatira [n], and unto Sardis [p], and unto Philadelphia [q], and unto Laodicea [r].

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven [u] golden candlesticks,

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks *one* [w] like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and *his* hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes [z] *were* as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet [a] like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice [c] as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars; and out of his mouth went a [e] sharp two-edged sword: and his countenance

A. D. 96.

a Ac. 26. 13. c. 10. 1.
b Ro. 6. 9.
c Ps. 68. 20. c. 20. 1, 2.
d Lu. 11. 28.
e Ja. 5. 8, 9. 1 Pe. 4. 7.
f ver. 16.
g ver. 11.
h ver. 8.
i Mat. 5. 15, 16
k Zec. 4. 10. c. 3. 1. & 4. 5.
l Jn°. 8. 14.
m Col. 1. 18.
n c. 1. 16, 20.
o Jn°. 13. 1.
p He. 9. 14.
q Ps. 1. 6. ver. 9. 13, 19. c. 3. 1, 8, 15.
r Ex. 19. 6. 1 Pe. 2. 5-9.
s He. 13. 21.
t 1 Jn°. 4. 1.
u 2 Co. 11. 13.
v Da. 7. 13. Mat. 26. 64.
w Zec. 12. 10.
x Mat. 24. 30.
y Ga. 6. 9.
z c. 22. 20.
a Is. 41. 4.
b Is. 9. 6.
c Je. 2. 2, 3.
d Mat. 21. 41, 43.
e ver. 15.
f 2 Co. 12. 2.
g Jn°. 20. 26. Ac. 20. 7. 1 Co. 16. 2.
h Mat. 11. 15. ver. 11. 17, 29.
i Ge. 2. 9. c. 22. 2, 14.
k c. 2. 1.
l c. 2. 8.
m c. 1. 5, 17.
n c. 2. 12.
o c. 2. 18.
p c. 3. 1.
q c. 3. 7.
r c. 3. 14.
s 1 Ti. 6. 18.
t Ro. 2. 28, 29.
u Ex. 25. 37. Zec. 4. 2.
v c. 3. 9.
w Eze. 1. 26-28 Da. 7. 9, 13. 10. 5, 6.
x Mat. 10. 22.
y Ja. 1. 12.
z c. 2. 18, 19. 12
a Eze. 1. 7.
b c. 20. 14.
c Eze. 43. 2.
d c. 1. 16.
e Is. 49. 2. He. 4. 12.

was as the sun [a] shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

18 *I am* he that liveth [b], and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys [c] of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven [f] stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks [i] which thou sawest, are the seven churches.

CHAP. II.

UNTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that [n] holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I know [q] thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried [t] them which say they are apostles, and are not [u], and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted [y].

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen; and repent, and do the first works [c]; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove [d] thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitanes [e], which I also hate.

7 He [f] that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree [k] of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first [m] and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich [l]) and *I know* the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews [t], and are not, but *are* the synagogue [v] of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried: and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful [x] unto death, and I will give thee a crown [y] of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second [b] death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; these things saith [d] he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

Digitized by Google

13 I know[a] thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Satan's seat *is*: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied[d] my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who[f] taught Balac to cast a a stumbling-block before the children of Israel, to eat[i] things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication[k].

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and [n] will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He[o] that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden[q] manna, & will give him a white stone, & in the stone a new[u] name written, which no man knoweth[w] saving he that receiveth *it*.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes[y] like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass;

19 I[a] know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be* more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding, I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel[d], which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat[f] things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space[b] to repent of her fornication; and she repented not[i].

22 Behold, I[k] will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent[l] of their deeds.

23 And I will kill[l] her children with death; and all the churches[n] shall know that I[o] am he which searcheth the reins and hearts; and I[p] will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths[r] of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that[s] which ye have *already* hold, fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh[u], and keepeth my works[v] unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 (And[w] he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers:) even as I[y] received of my Father.

28 And I will give him[y] morning star[z].

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. III.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven[b] Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know[d] thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, [e] and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen[f] the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works

A. D. 96.

a ver. 9.
b Du. 5. 27.
c He. 2. 1.
d 2 Ti. 2. 12.
e ver. 19.
f c. 16. 15.
g Nu. 31. 16.
h c. 7. 9: 19. 8.
i Ac. 15. 29.
k 1 Co. 5. 13, 18
l c. 17. 8.
m Lu. 12. 8.
n Is. 11. 4.
o ver. 7.
c. 3. 6, 13, 22.
p Ac. 3. 14.
q 1 Jn. 5. 20.
r Is. 22. 22.
s Pr. 25. 14.
t Job. 12. 14.
u Is. 56. 4.
65. 15.
c. 3. 12.
19. 12, 13.
w 1 Co. 2. 14.
x 1 Co. 16. 9.
y c. 1. 14, 15.
z c. 2. 9.
a ver. 2.
b Is. 60. 14.
c 2 Pe. 2. 9.
d 1 K. 16. 31.
e Zep. 1. 14.
f ver. 3.
g Ex. 34. 15.
1 Co. 10. 20, 28
h Ro. 2. 4.
2 Pe. 3. 9.
i c. 9. 20.
k Eze. 16. 37.
23. 29.
l c. 6. 8.
m c. 21. 2, 10.
n Zep. 1. 11.
o 1 Ch. 28. 9.
2 Ch. 6. 30.
Ps. 7. 9.
Je. 17. 10.
p Ps. 62. 12.
β or, *in Laodicea.*
q Is. 65. 16.
r 2 Th. 2. 9-12.
s c. 3. 11.
t 1 K. 18. 21.
u ver. 7, 11, 17.
c. 3. 5, 12, 21.
21. 7.
v Jn. 6. 29.
Ja. 2. 20.
w Ps. 49. 14.
149. 5-9.
x Hos. 12. 8.
y Ps. 2. 9.
z c. 22. 16.
a Is. 55. 1.
b c. 5. 6.
c c. 16. 15.
d c. 2. 2, &c.
e 1 Ti. 5. 6.
f He. 12. 5, 6.
g c. 2. 4.
h Ca. 5. 2.
Lu. 12. 36.
i Jn. 14. 23.

perfect[b] before God.

3 Remember[c] therefore how thou hast received and heard; and hold fast, and repent[e]. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief[f], and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white[g]: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the [l] book of life, but I will confess[m] his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy[p], he that is true[q], he that hath the key[r] of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth[t], and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open[x] door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say[z] they are Jews, & are not, but do lie; behold, I *will* make them to come[b] and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come[c] quickly: [f] hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God; and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* New[m] Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him* my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church β of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen[q], the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God:

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would[t] thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I[x] am rich, & increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy[a] of me gold tried in ye fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, & *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; & anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou mayest see.

19 As[f] many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, & repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock[b]: If[i] any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and

Digitized by Google

13. ver. 2, 9, 10, 24, 25. ch. 3. 3, 8, 9, 11. Mat. 10. 33.—24. 9. Lu. 21. 17. Ac. 9. 14.—22. 20. 1 Th. 5. 21. 1 Ti. 5. 8. 2 Ti. 1. 13.—2. 12. He. 3. 6.—10. 23. Ja. 2. 7. Jude 3, 4.

14. ver. 4, 20. ch. 21. 8.—22. 15. Nu. 24. 14.—25. 1. 3.—31. 8, 16. Jos. 24. 9. Is. 57. 14. Je. 6. 21. Eze. 3. 20.—44. 12. Mat. 18. 7. Ac. 15. 20, 21, 29.—21. 25. Ro. 9. 32.—11. 9.—14. 13, 21. 1 Co. 1. 23.—6. 13, 18.—7. 2.—8. 4, 13.—10. 18, 31. He. 13. 4. 1 Pe. 2. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 15. Jude 11.

15. ver. 6.

16. ver. 3, 5, 22. ch. 1. 16.—3. 19.—16. 9.—19. 15, 21. Is. 11. 4.—49. 2. Ac. 17. 30, 31. Ep. 6. 17. 2 Th. 2. 8, 18.

17. ver. 7, 11. ch. 3. 12.—19. 12. Ps. 25. 14.—36. 8. Pr. 3. 32.—14. 10. Is. 65. 13, 15. Mat. 13. 11. Jn°. 4. 32.—6. 48, 58. Col. 3. 3.

18. ver. 1. ch. 1. 11, 14, 15. Ps. 2. 7. Mat. 3. 17.—4. 3.—6.—17. 5—27. 54. Lu. 1. 35. Jn°. 1. 14, 49.—3. 16, 18, 35, 36.—5. 25.—10. 36. Ac. 8. 37. Ro. 1. 4.—6. 22.

19. ver. 2, 4, 9, 13. Job 17. 9. Ps. 92. 14. Pr. 4. 18. Jn°. 15. 2. 1 Co. 13. 1.—8, 13. Col. 3. 14. 1 Th. 3. 6. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Ti. 1. 5. 1 Pe. 4. 8. 2 Pe. 1. 7.—3. 18.

20. ver. 4, 14. Ex. 24. 15.—34. 15. Nu. 25. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 16. 31.—18. 4, 13.—19. 1, 2.—21. 7.—15, 23.—25. 2 Ki. 9. 7, 10, 30.—37. Ac. 15. 20, 29. 1 Co. 8. 10.—12.—10. 18.—21, 28.

21. ch. 9. 20, 21. Je. 8. 4, 6. Ro. 2. 4, 5.—9. 22. 1 Pe. 3. 20. 2 Pe. 3. 9, 15.

22. ch. 17. 2.—18. 3, 9.—19. 18, 21. Je. 36. 3. Eze. 16. 37, 41.—18. 30, 32.—22. 45, 48.—33. 11, 45, 48. Zep. 3. 7. Lu. 13. 3, 5. 2 Co. 12. 21. 2 Ti. 2. 25, 26.

23. ver. 7, 11. ch. 8. 8.—20. 12. De. 13. 11.—17. 13.—19. 20.—21. 21. 1 Sa. 16. 7. 1 Ch. 28. 9.—29. 17. 2 Ch. 6. 30. Ps. 7. 9.—44. 21.—62. 12. Is. 3. 10, 11. Je. 11. 20.—17. 10.—20. 12. Mat. 16. 27. Jn°. 2. 24, 25.—21. 17. Ac. 1. 24. Ro. 2. 5, 11.—8. 27.—14. 12. 2 Co. 5. 10. Ga. 6. 5. He. 4. 13. 1 Pe. 1. 17.

24. ch. 12. 9.—13. 14. Ac. 15. 28. 2 Co. 2. 11.—11. 3, 13, 15. Ep. 6. 11, 12. 2 Th. 2. 9, 12.

25. ch. 1. 7.—3. 3, 11.—22. 7, 20. Jn°. 14. 3.—21. 22, 23. Ac. 11. 23. Ro. 12. 9. 1 Co. 4. 5.—11. 26. 1 Th. 5. 21. He. 3. 6.—4. 14.—10. 23. 2 Pe. 3. 10.

26. ver. 7, 11, 17. ch. 3. 21.—20. 4.—22. 5. Ps. 49. 14. Da. 7. 18, 22, 27. Mat. 19. 28.—24. 13. Lu. 8. 13, 15.—22. 29, 30. Jn°. 6. 29.—8. 31, 32. Ro. 2. 7—8. 37. 1 Co. 6. 3, 4. 1 Th. 3. 5. He. 10. 38, 39. 1 Jn°. 2. 19—3. 23.—5. 15.

27. ch. 12. 5.—19. 15. Ps. 2. 8, 9.—49. 16. Da. 7. 22. Mat. 11. 27. Lu. 22. 29. Jn°. 16. 24.

28. ch. 22. 16. Lu. 1. 78, 79. 2 Pe. 1. 19.

29. ver. 7.

CHAP. III.

1. ch. 1. 4, 11, 16, 20.—2. 1, 2, 9, 13.—4. 5.—5. 6. Lu. 15. 24, 32. Jn°. 1. 16, 33.—3. 34.—7. 37, 39.—15. 26, 27.—20. 22. Ac. 2. 33. Ep. 2. 1, 5. Col. 2. 13. 1 Ti. 5. 6. Ja. 2. 26. 1 Pe. 1. 11. Jude 12.

2. ch. 16. 15. De. 3. 28. 1 Ki. 11. 4.—15. 3. 2 Ch. 25. 2. Job 4. 4, 5.—16. 5. Is. 35. 3.—56. 10.—57. 12.—62. 6, 7. Eze. 34. 8.—10, 16. Zec. 11. 16. Mat. 6. 2, 4.—23. 5, 25, 28.—24. 42, 51.—25. 13. Mar. 13. 33, 37. Lu. 22. 31, 32. Ac. 18. 23.—20. 28, 31. 2 Ti. 4. 1, 4. 1 Pe. 4. 7.—5. 8.

3. ver. 11, 19. ch. 2. 5, 21, 22, 25.—16. 15. Eze. 16. 61, 63.—20. 43.—26. 31. Mat. 24. 42, 43.—25. 13. Mar. 13. 33, 36. Lu. 12. 39, 40. 1 Th. 5. 2, 4, 6. 1 Ti. 1. 13.—6. 20. 2 Pe. 1. 13.—3. 1, 19.

4. ver. 5, 18. ch. 4. 4.—6. 11.—7. 9, 13, 14.—11. 13.—19. 8, 14. 1 Ki. 19. 18. Es. 8. 15. Ps. 68. 14. Ec. 9. 8. Is. 1. 9.—52. 1.—59. 6.—61. 3, 10.—64. 6. Zec. 3. 3, 6. Mat. 10. 11. Mar. 16. 5. Lu. 20. 35.—21. 36. Ac. 1. 15. Ro. 11. 4, 6. 2 Th. 1. 5. Jude 23.

5. ver. 4. ch. 2. 7.—13. 8.—17. 8.—19. 8.—20. 12, 15.—21. 27.—22. 19. Ex. 32. 32, 33. De. 9, 14. 1 Sa. 17. 25. Ps. 69. 28.—119. 13. Mal. 3. 17. Mat. 10. 32. Lu. 12. 8. Phi. 4. 3. Jude 24.

6. ch. 2. 17.

7. ver. 14. ch. 1. 5, 11, 18.—2. 1.—4. 8.—5. 3.—5, 9.—6. 10.—15. 3.—16. 7.—19. 2, 11.—21. 5. Job 11. 10.—12. 14. Ps. 16. 10.—89. 18.—145. 17. Is. 6. 3.—22. 22.—30. 11.—41. 14, 16, 20.—47. 4.—48. 17.—49. 7, 5.—54. 5.—55. 5. Mat. 16. 19.—24. 35. Mar. 1. 21. Lu. 1. 32.—4. 34. Jn°. 14. 6. Ac. 3. 14. 1 Jn°. 5. 20.

8. ver. 1, 7, 10, 15. ch. 2. 2, 13.—22. 7. Pr. 3. 9. Da. 11. 34. Mat. 26. 70.—72. Lu. 12. 9. Jn°. 14. 21.—24.—15. 20.—17. 6. Ac. 3. 13, 14. 1 Co. 16. 9. 2 Co. 2. 12.—12. 8.—10. Phi. 4. 13. Col. 4. 3. 1 Ti. 5. 8. 2 Ti. 4. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 22, 23. Jude 4.

9. ch. 3. 9. Ex. 11. 8.—12. 30.—32. 1 Sa. 2. 36. Es. 8. 17. Job 42. 8.—10. Is. 49. 23.—60. 14. Zec. 8. 20.—23. Ac. 16. 37.—39.

10. ch. 1. 9.—13. 10.—14. 12. Is. 24. 17, 18. Da. 12. 10. Zec. 13. 9. Mat. 6. 13.—24. 14.—26. 41. Mar. 14. 9. Lu. 2. 1. Ro. 1. 8. 1 Co. 10. 13. Ep. 6. 13. Ja. 1. 3, 12. 1 Pe. 4. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 9.

11. ver. 3. ch. 1. 3.—2. 10, 13, 25.—4. 4, 10.—22. 7, 12, 20. 1 Co. 9. 25. Phi. 4. 5. 2 Ti. 2. 5.—4. 8. Ja. 1. 12.—5. 3, 4, 9.

12. ch. 2. 7, 17.—14. 1.—17. 14.—21. 2, 10.—27.—22. 4. 1 Ki. 7. 21. Ps. 48. 8.—87. 3. Is. 45. 15. Je. 1. 18. Ga. 2. 9.—4. 26, 27. Ep. 3. 15. He. 12. 22. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 14.—4. 4.

13. ch. 2. 7.

14. Of the Laodiceans; or, in *Laodicea*. ver. 7. ch. 1. 5, 11.—2. 1.—19. 11.—22. 6. Is. 55. 4.—65. 16. Je. 42. 5. Jn°. 14. 6. 2 Co. 1. 20. Col. 1. 15.—2. 1.—4. 16.

15. ver. 1. ch. 2. 4. De. 5. 29. Jos. 24. 15.—24. 1 Ki. 18. 21. Ps. 81. 11.—13. Pr. 23. 26. Zep. 1. 5, 6. Mat. 6. 24.—10. 37.—24. 14. Lu. 14. 26, 27. 2 Co. 12. 20. Phi. 1. 9. 2 Th. 1. 3. 1 Pe. 1. 22.

16. ch. 2. 5. Je. 14. 19.—15. 1.—4. Zec. 11. 8, 9. Mat. 6. 24. Lu. 14. 26, 27. 1 Co. 16. 22. Ja. 1. 8.

17. ch. 2. 9.—16. 15. Ge. 3. 7, 10, 11. Ex. 22. 23, 8. 12.—14. Pr. 13. 7.—30. 9. Je. 2. 31. Ho. 12. 8. Zec. 11. 5. Mat. 5. 3.—9. 12. Lu. 1. 33.—6. 24.—18. 11, 12. Jn°. 9. 40, 41. Ro. 2. 17.—23.—7. 24.—11. 20, 25.—12. 3. 1 Co. 4. 8.—10. 2 Pe. 1. 9.

18. ver. 4, 5. ch. 2. 9.—7. 13.—16. 15.—19. 8. Ps. 16. 7.—32. 8.—51. 7.—73. 24.—107. 11. Pr. 1. 25, 30.—19. 20.—23. 23. Ec. 8. 2. Is. 47. 3.—55. 1. Je. 13. 26. Da. 12. 2. Mi. 1. 11. Na. 3. 5. Mal. 3. 3. Mat. 13. 44.—25. 9. Lu. 12. 21. Jn°. 9. 6, 11. 1 Co. 3. 12, 13. 2 Co. 5. 3.—8. 9. 1 Ti. 6. 18. Ja. 2. 5. 1 Pe. 1. 7. 1 Jn°. 2. 20, 27.

19. ch. 2. 5, 21, 22. Nu. 25. 11.—13. De. 8. 5. 2 Sa. 7. 14. Job 5. 17. Ps. 6. 1.—39. 11.—89. 9.—94. 10. Pr. 3. 11, 12.—15. 10, 32.—22. 15. Is. 26. 16. Je. 2. 30.—7. 28.—10. 24.—30. 11.—31. 8. Zep. 3. 2. Jn°. 2. 17. Ro. 12. 11. 1 Co. 11. 32. 2 Co. 6. 9.—7. 11. Ga. 4. 18. Tit. 2. 14. He. 12. 5, 6.—13. 5.—11. Ja. 1. 12.

20. ch. 19. 9. Ca. 5. 2.—4. Lu. 12. 36, 37.—17. 8. Jn°. 14. 21.—23.

Digitized by Google

21. ch. 1. 6.—2. 7, 26, 27.—5. 6.8.—7. 17. Da. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 19. 28.—28. 18. Lu. 22. 30. Jn°. 5. 22, 23. 1 Co. 6. 2, 3. Ep. 1. 20.23. Phi. 2. 9..11. 2 Ti. 2. 12.

22. ver. 6, 13. ch. 2. 7, 11, 17.

CHAP. IV.

1. ch. I..III.—11. 12.—16. 7.—22. 6. Eze. 1. 1.—19. 24.—24. 12.—34. 2, 3. Mat. 3. 16. Mar. 1. 10. Lu. 3. 21. Jn°. 16. 13. Ac. 7. 56.—10. 11.

2. ver. 5, 9. ch. 1. 3, 10.—3. 21.—5. 6, 7, 13.—6. 16.—7. 9..17.—12. 5.—17. 3, 10.—19. 4.—20. 11.—21. 5, 10.—22. 1..3. Is. 6. 1. Je. 17. 12. Eze. 1. 26.—3. 12..14.—10. 1. Da. 7. 9. He. 8. 1.

3. ch. 10. 1.—21. 11, 19, 20. Ge. 9. 13..16. Ex. 24. 10.—28. 18.—39. 11. Is. 54. 9, 10. Eze. 1. 27, 28.—28. 13.

4. ver. 10. ch. 2. 10.—3. 4, 5.—5. 8, 14.—6. 11.—7. 9, 11, 13, 14.—9. 7.—11. 16.—19. 4.—20. 4. Es. 8. 15. Ps. 21. 3. Mat. 29. 28. Lu. 22. 30. 2 Ti. 4. 8.

5. ch. 1. 4.—3. 1.—5. 6.—8. 5.—11. 19.—16. 17, 18. Ex. 19. 16.—20. 18.—37. 23. 2 Ch. 4. 20. Ps. 18. 13, 14.—68. 35. Eze. 1. 13. Joel 3. 16. Zec. 4. 2, 11..14. Mat. 3. 11. Ac. 2. 3. 1 Co. 12. 4..11. He. 12. 18..29.

6. ver. 8, 9. ch. 5. 6, 14.—6. 1.—7. 11, 17.—14. 3.—15. 2, 7.—19. 4.—21. 11.—22. 1. Ex. 28. 8.—36. 8. 1 Ki. 7. 23. Job 28. 17. Eze. 1. 4, 5, 18, 22.—10. 12.

7. ver. 6. Ge. 49. 9. Nu. 2. 2.—23. 24.—24. 9. De. 28. 49. 2 Sa. 1. 23. Pr. 28. 1. Is. 40. 31. Eze. 1. 8, 10.—10. 14, 21. Da. 7. 4. Ob. 4. 1 Co. 9. 9, 10.—14. 20.

8. They rest not: Gr. *they have no rest.* ver. 9. ch. 1. 4, 8.—3. 7.—7. 15.—11. 17.—15. 12.—16. 7, 14.—19. 15.—21. 22. Ge. 17. 1. Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 91. 1. Is. 6. 2, 3.—13. 6.—62. 1, 6, 7. Eze. 1. 6.—10. 21, 22. Joel 1. 15. Ac. 20. 31. 2 Co. 6. 18. 1 Th. 2. 9. 2 Th. 3. 8, 9. 1 Ti. 4. 16. 2 Ti. 4. 2. He. 13. 8.

9. ch. 1. 18.—5. 13, 14.—7. 11, 12.—10. 6.—15. 7. Ex. 15. 18. Ps. 48. 14. He. 7. 8, 25.

10. ver. 4, 9. ch. 5. 8, 14.—7. 11.—15. 4.—19. 4.—22. 8, 9. 1 Ch. 29. 11..16, 20. 2 Ch. 7. 3. Job 1. 20. Ps. 72. 11.—95. 6.—115. 1, 2. Mat. 2. 11.—4. 9, 10. Lu. 24. 52. 1 Co. 15. 10.

11. ch. 5. 2, 9, 12.—10. 6.—14. 7. Ge. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. De. 32. 4. 2 Sa. 22. 4. 1 Ch. 16. 28, 29. Ne. 9. 5. Job 36. 3. Ps. 18. 3.—29. 1, 2.—68. 34.—96. 7, 8. Pr. 16. 4. Is. 40. 26, 28. Je. 10. 11.—32. 17. Jn°. 1. 1..3. Ac. 17. 24. Ro. 11. 36. Ep. 3. 9. Col. 1. 16, 17. He. 1. 2, 10.

CHAP. V.

1. ch. 4. 3.—6. 1.—10. 2, 8..11. Is. 8. 16.—29. 11.—34. 16. Eze. 2. 9, 10. Da. 8. 26.—12. 4..9.

2. ver. 5. Ps. 103. 20. Is. 29. 11, 12.—41. 22, 23.

3. ver. 13. Is. 40. 13, 14.—41. 28. Ro. 11. 34.

4. ch. 4. 1. Da. 12. 8, 9.

5. ver. 1. ch. 1. 1.—4. 4, 10.—6. 1.—7. 13.—11. 16.—22. 16. Ge. 49. 9, 10. Nu. 24. 9. Is. 11. 1, 10. Je. 23. 5, 6.—31. 16. Lu. 7. 13.—8. 52.—23. 28. Jn°. 28. 13. Ro. 1. 3.—15. 12. He. 7. 14.

6. ver. 9, 12. ch. 4. 4..6.—6. 1, 16.—7. 9..17.—12. 11.—13. 8.—17. 14.—21. 23.—22. 1, 3. 1 Sa. 2. 10. 2 Ch. 16. 9. Is. 53. 7, 8. Da. 7. 14. Mi. 4. 13. Hab. 3. 4. Zec. 3. 9.—4. 10. Lu. 1. 69. Jn°. 1. 29, 36. Ac. 8. 32. Phi. 2. 9..11. 1 Pe. 1. 19, 20.

7. ver. 1. ch. 4. 2, 3.

8. Odours; or, *incense.* ver. 14. ch. 4. 4, 8, 10.—7. 10, 12.—8. 3, 4.—14. 2, 3.—15. 2.—19. 4. Ps. 33. 2.—43. 4.—81. 2.—141. 2.—150. 3. Jn°. 5. 23. Ro. 14. 10..12. Ph. 2. 9..11. He. 1. 6.

9. ver. 2, 3, 6, 12. ch. 4. 11.—7. 9, 10..12.—11. 9.—13. 8.—14. 3, 4, 6. Ps. 33. 3.—40. 3.—96. 1..98. 1.—144. 9.—149. 1. Is. 42. 10. Da. 4. 1.—6. 25. Mat. 20. 28.—26. 28. Mar. 16. 15, 16. Ac. 20. 28. Ro. 3. 24..26. 1 Co. 6. 20.—7. 23. Ep. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14, 23. Tit. 2. 14. He. 9. 12..14. 1 Pe. 1. 18, 19. 2 Pe. 2. 1. 1 Jn°. 1. 7.—2. 2.

10. ch. 1. 6.—20. 6.—22. 5. Ex. 19. 6. Da. 7. 18, 27. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.

11. ch. 4. 4, 9, 10.—7. 11.—19. 6. De. 33. 2. 1 Ki. 22. 19. 2 Ki. 6. 16..18. Ps. 68. 17.—103. 20.—148. 2. Da. 7. 10. He. 12. 22.

12. ver. 9. ch. 4. 11.—7. 12.—19. 1. Zec. 13. 7. Mat. 28. 18. Jn°. 3. 35, 36.—17. 2. 2 Co. 8. 9. Phi. 2. 9..11. 1 Ti. 1. 17.

13. ver. 3, 9, 12. ch. 1. 6.—4. 2, 3.—6. 16.—7. 9, 10. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Ps. 72. 18, 19.—96. 11..13.—148. 2..13. Is. 24. 14.—42. 10. Mat. 6. 13. Lu. 2. 14. Ro. 9. 5.—11. 36.—16. 27. Ep. 3. 21. Phi. 2. 10. Col. 1. 23. 1 Ti. 6. 16. 1 Pe. 4. 11.—5. 11. Jude 25.

14. ch. 4. 9..11.—19. 4.

CHAP. VI.

1. ver. 3, 5, 7. ch. 4. 5..7.—5. 5..7.—10. 3, 4.—11. 19. Ac. 4. 20.

2. ch. 11. 15, 18.—14. 14.—15. 2.—17. 14.—19. 11, 12, 14. Ps. 45. 3..5.—98. 1.—110. 2. Is. 28. 8. Zec. 1. 8.—6. 3, 11..13. Mat. 28. 18. Ro. 15. 18, 19. 1 Co. 15. 25, 55..57. 2 Co. 10. 3..5.

3. ver. 1, 7. ch. 4. 7.

4. ch. 12. 3.—13. 10.—17. 3, 6. Ex. 9. 16, 17. Ps. 17. 13. Is. 10. 5, 6.—37. 36, 37. Da. 2. 37, 38.—5. 19. Eze. 29. 18..20.—30. 24, 25. Zec. 1. 8.—6. 2. Jn°. 19. 11.

5. ver. 1. ch. 4. 6, 7.—5. 5, 9. Le. 26. 26. La. 5. 10. Eze. 4. 10, 16. Zec. 6. 2, 6.

6. A measure: the word *Chœnix* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart and the twelfth part of a quart. ch. 9. 4. Ps. 76. 10.

7. ver. 1, 5. ch. 4. 7.

8. Unto them; or, *to him.* ch. 8. 7..12.—9. 15, 18.—12. 4.—19. 13, 14. Le. 26. 22, 23. Is. 28. 8. Je. 15. 2, 3.—16. 2, 16.—43. 11. Eze. 5. 15..17.—14. 14..21. Ho. 13. 14. Hab. 2. 5. Zec. 6. 3. 1 Co. 15. 35.

Digitized by Google

will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh[a] will I grant to sit[b] with me in my throne, even as I also overcame[d], and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He[f] that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. IV.

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven; and the first voice[b] which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come[k] up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in[m] the Spirit: and, behold, a throne[o] was set in heaven, and *one* sat[p] on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine-stone: and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats[u]: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white[v] raiment; & they had on their heads crowns[w] of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings[y] and thunderings and voices: and *there were* seven lamps[z] of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits[b] of God.

6 And before the throne *there was* a sea[c] of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four[e] beasts, full of eyes before and behind.

7 And the first beast *was* like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them six[b] wings about *him;* and *they were* full of eyes within: and they[γ] rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory, & honour, and thanks to him that sat on y[c] throne, who[k] liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns[n] before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy[θ], O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: [p] for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAP. V.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book[q] written within and on the back side, [r] sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, y[c] Lion[t] of the tribe of Juda, the Root[u] of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb[δ], as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes[ε], which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

A. D. 96.

a 1 Jn°. 5.4,5. c. 12. 11.
b Is. 53. 7. Jn°. 1.29,36.
c Lu. 22. 30.
d Jn°. 16. 33.
e Zec. 4. 10.
f c. 2. 7.
g c. 4. 4, 8, 10.
h c. 1. 10.
i c. 15. 2.
k c. 11. 12.
β or, incense.
l Ps. 141. 2.
m Ezc. 3.12-14 c. 17. 3. 21. 10
n c. 14. 3.
o Is. 6. 1. Je. 17. 12. Eze. 1.26,28
p Da. 7. 9.
q He. 8. 1.
r Ac. 20. 28. Ep. 1. 7. He. 9. 12. 1Pe. 1. 18,19
r c. 7. 9.
s c. 1. 6.
t c. 22. 5.
u c. 11. 16.
v c. 3. 4, 5.
w ver. 10.
x Da. 7. 10. He. 12. 22.
y c. 8. 5. 16, 18.
z Ge. 15. 17. Ex. 37. 23. Zec. 4. 2.
a c. 4. 11.
b c. 1. 4.
c c. 15. 2.
d Ph. 2. 10.
e Eze. 1. 5, &c. 10. 14.
f 1 Ch. 29. 11. 1 Ti. 6. 16.
g c. 19. 4.
h Is. 6. 2, &c.
γ have no rest.
i c. 5. 5.
k c. 5. 14.
l Zec. 6. 3, &c
m Ps. 45. 3-5.
n ver. 4.
o c. 5. 12.
p Col. 1. 16.
q Eze. 2. 9, 10.
r Is. 29 11.
δ The word chœnix signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.
s c. 9. 4.
t Ge. 49. 9, 10. Nu. 24. 9. He. 7. 14.
u Is. 11. 1, 10. c. 22. 16.
ζ or, to him.
v Eze. 14. 21.

Digitized by Google

sword, and with hunger, & with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar [c] the souls [d] of them that were slain for ye word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How [e] long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge & avenge [k] our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white [l] robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest [m] yet for a little season, until [n] their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake [p]; and the sun [q] became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars [r] of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig-tree casteth her untimely [β] figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind:

14 And the heaven [s] departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain [u] and island were moved out of their places:

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every freeman, hid themselves [b] in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said [d] to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For [f] the great day of his wrath is come; and who [g] shall be able to stand?

CHAP. VII.

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds [k] of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal [n] of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt [p] not the earth, neither the sea, nor ye trees, till we have [γ] sealed ye servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were* sealed an hundred & forty & four [u] thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of ye tribe of Gad *were* sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of ye tribe of Aser *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of ye tribe of Manasses *were* sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of ye tribe of Isachar *were* sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of ye tribe of Benjamin *were* sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number,

A. D. 96.

a Ro. 11. 25. c. 5. 9.
b c. 6. 11.
c c. 8. 3.
d c. 20. 4.
e Le. 23. 40.
f c.1.9;12.17.
g Zec. 4. 7.
h Is. 43. 11. c. 19. 1.
i Zec. 1. 12.
k De.32.41-43 c. 11. 18.
l c. 7. 9, 14.
m Jude 25. c. 5. 13, 14.
n c. 14. 13.
o He. 11. 40.
p c. 16. 18.
q Joe.2.10,31. 3. 15. Mat.24.29.
r c. 8. 10.
s Jn°. 16. 33. c. 6. 9.
t 1 Co. 6. 11. He. 9. 14.
β or, *green.*
u 1 Jn°. 1. 7. c. 1. 5.
v Ps. 102. 26. Is. 34. 4.
w Je.4.23,24. Ha.3. 6,10. c. 16. 20.
x c. 21. 3, 4.
y Is. 49. 10.
z Ps. 121. 6. Is. 4. 6.
a Ps.33.1,2,5. 36. 8. Is.40. 11.
b Is. 2. 19.
c Is. 25. 8.
d Hos. 10. 8. Lu. 23. 30. c. 9. 6.
e c. 5. 1.
f Is.13.6, &c. Zep.1.14, &c. c. 16. 14.
g Ps. 76. 7.
h Lu. 1. 19.
i 2 Ch.29.25-28.
k Da. 7. 2.
γ or, *add it to.*
l c. 5. 8.
m c. 6. 9.
n 2 Ti. 2. 19.
o Ex. 30. 1.
p c. 6. 6.
q Eze. 9. 4.
r c. 22. 4.
δ or, *upon.*
s c. 16. 18.
t 2 Sa. 22. 8.
u c. 14. 1.
w Is. 2. 13.
x Je. 51. 25.
y Am. 7. 4.
z Ex.7.19-21. c. 16. 3, &c.
a Is. 14. 12. c. 9. 1.

of [a] all nations, and kindreds, & people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed [b] with white robes, and palms [c] in their hands;

10 And cried [d] with a loud voice, saying, Salvation [b] to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all ye angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying [m], Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, [k] unto our God for ever & ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation [e], & have washed [f] their robes, & made them white in the blood [n] of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell [x] among them.

16 They shall hunger [y] no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat [z].

17 For the Lamb, which is in the midst of the throne, shall [a] feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe [b] away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. VIII.

AND when he had opened the seventh seal [c], there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood [b] before God; and to them were given seven trumpets [i].

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should [γ] offer *it* with the [l] prayers of all saints upon the golden [m] altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of ye incense [o], *which came* with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast *it* into [δ] the earth: and [t] there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake [r].

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and [v] there followed hail & fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees [w] was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain [x] burning with fire was cast into the sea [y]: and the third part of the sea became blood [z];

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell [a] a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, & it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the

Digitized by Google

9. ch. 1. 9.–2. 12.–8. 3.–9. 13.–11. 3.–7.–12. 11, 17. 14. 18.–19. 10.–20. 4. Le. 4. 7. Ju^o. 16. 2. 2 Co. 5. 8. Phi. 1. 23.–2. 17. 2 Ti. 1. 8.–4. 6.

10. ch. 3. 7.–11. 18.–11. 15, 3, 4.–16. 5.–7.–18. 20, 24. –19. 2. Ge. 4. 10. De. 32. 36.43. Ju. 16. 28. 1 Sa. 24. 12. Ps. 9. 12.–13. 1.–35. 20.–58. 10, 11.– 74. 9, 10.–94. 3, 4. Da. 8. 13.–12. 6. Zec. 1. 12. Lu. 18. 7, 8.–21. 22. Ro. 12. 19. 2 Th. 1. 6.–8. He. 12. 24.

11. ch. 3. 4, 5.–7. 9, 14.–13. 15.–14. 13. Is. 26. 20, 21. Da. 12. 13. Mat. 10. 21.–23. 34, 35. Ju^o. 16. 2. He. 11. 40.

12. ch. 8. 5.–11. 13.–16. 18. 1 Ki. 19. 11.–13. Is. 13. 9, 10.–24. 23.–29. 6.–60. 19, 20. Eze. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 10, 30, 31.–3. 15. Am. 8. 9. Hag. 2. 6, 7, 21, 22. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 24. 7, 29.–27. 45, 54.– 28. 2. Mar. 13. 24, 25.–15. 33. Lu 23. 44, 45. Ac. 2. 19, 20.

13. Untimely figs; or, *green figs.* ch. 8. 10.–12.– 9. 1. Is. 7. 2–33. 9. Eze. 32. 7. Da. 4. 14.–8. 10. Na. 3. 2. Lu. 21. 25.

14. ch. 16. 20. Ps. 102. 26. Is. 2. 14.–17.–34. 4. Je. 3. 23.–4. 23.–26.–51. 25. He. 1. 11.–13. 2 Pe. 3. 10.

15. ch. 18. 9.–12.–19. 18.–21. Jos. 10. 16, 17. Ju. 6. 2. 1 Sa. 13. 6. Job 24. 19, 20. Ps. 2. 10.–12.– 49. 1, 2.–76. 12.–110. 5, 6. Is. 2. 10, 19.–24. 21, 22. –42. 22. Mi. 7. 17. He. 11. 38.

16. ver. 10. ch. 4. 2, 5, 9.–9. 6.–19. 15.–20. 11. Ps. 2. 9.–12.–14. 5.–21. 8.–12.–110. 5, 6. Is. 2. 19. Je. 10. 3. Ho. 10. 8. Zec. 1. 14, 15. Mat. 26. 64. Lu. 23. 30. 2 Th. 1. 7.–9.

17. ch. 11. 18.–16. 14. Ps. 76. 7.–130. 3, 4. Is. 13. 6. Je. 30. 7. Joel 2. 11, 31. Zep. 1. 14. Mal. 3. 2. Ro. 2. 15. Jude 6.

CHAP. VII.

1. ch. IV...VI.–9. 4, 14.–27. 3. Is. 27. 8. Je. 49. 36. Eze. 7. 2.–37. 9. Da. 7. 2.–8. 8. Jon. 1. 4. Zec. 1. 18.–20.–6. 1. Mat. 8. 26, 27.–24. 31. Mar. 13. 27.

2. ch. 1. 3.–8.–7. 2.–8. 3, 7.–12.–10. 1, 4. De. 5. 27. 1 Sa. 17. 26, 36. 2 Ki. 19. 4. Ca. 8. 6. Mat. 3. 1. –4. 2.–26. 63. Ju^o. 6. 27. Ac. 7. 30.–32. 2 Co. 1. 22. Ep. 1. 13.–4. 30. 1 Th. 1. 9. He. 12. 22.

3. ch. 6. 6.–9. 4.–13. 16.–14. 1.–19. 2.–20. 4.–22. 4. Ex. 12. 13, 23. Is. 6. 13.–26. 20, 21.–27. 8.–54. 17. –65. 8. Eze. 9. 4, 6. Da. 3. 17, 26.–6. 16, 20. Zep. 2. 3. Mal. 3. 18. Mat. 24. 22, 31. Ju^o. 12. 26. Ro. 6. 22.

4. ch. 9. 6, 16.–14. 1, 3. Ge. 15. 5. Eze. 47. 13.– 48. 19. 31. Zec. 9. 1. Mat. 19. 23. Lu. 22. 30. Ac. 26. 7. Ro. 9. 27.–11. 5, 6. Ja. 1. 1.

5. Ex. 1. 2.–4. Nu. 1. 4.–15.–10. 14.–27.–13. 4.–16. 1 Ch. 2. 1, 2.

6. Lu. 2. 36.

9. ver. 13, 14. ch. 3. 4, 5, 18.–4. 4.–5. 9, 11.–6. 11. –11. 15. Ge. 13. 16.–49. 10. Le. 23. 40. Ps. 2. 8. –22. 27.–66. 4.–67. 2.–72. 7.–11.–98. 3.–110. 2, 3.– CXVIII. Is. 2. 2, 3.–49. 6.8.–41. 1.–14. Je. 3. 17. –16. 19. Da. 4. 1.–6. 25. Ho. 1. 10. Zec. 2. 11. –8. 20.–23. Lu. 12. 1.–21. 36. Ju^o. 12. 13. Ro. 11. 25.–15. 9.–12. Ep. 6. 13. He. 11. 12.–13. 22.

10. ch. 4. 2, 3, 9.–11.–5. 6, 7, 9, 13, 14.–19. 1.–21. 5.– 22. 3. Ps. 3. 8.–28. 39.–68. 18, 20.–115. 1. Is. 43. 11.–45. 15, 21, 22. Je. 3. 23. Ho. 13. 4. Jon. 2. 9. Zec. 9. 9. Lu. 3. 6. Ju^o. 1. 29, 36.–4. 22. Ep. 2. 8.

11. ch. 4. 6, 10.–5. 11.–13.–11. 16.–15. 4.–19. 4, 6.– 22. 9. Ps. 45. 11.–98. 7.–103. 20, 21.–148. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 10. Ju^o. 5. 23. He. 1. 6.

12. ch. 1. 18.–5. 12.–14.–19. 4. Ne. 12. 3, 46. Ps. 12. 13.–50. 14.–72. 19.–89. 52.–95. 2.–100. 4.– 106. 48.–107. 22.–116. 17.–117. 47. Is. 51. 3. Je. 33. 9. Jon. 2. 9. 2 Co. 4. 15.–9. 11, 12. Col. 2. 7. –3. 17.

13. ver. 9. ch. 4. 4, 10.–5. 11. Ge. 16. 9.–13. 6. Ju. 13. 6. Ju^o. 7. 26.

14. ch. 1. 5.–2. 9.–5. 9.–6. 9.–11.–12 11.–15. 2.–17. 6. Is. 1. 18. Eze. 38. 3. Zec. 3. 3.–5.–13. 1. Ju^o. 13. 8.–14.–16. 33. Ac. 14. 22. Ro. 5. 3. 1 Co. 6. 11. Ep. 5. 26, 27. 2 Th. 1. 4. He. 9. 14.–13. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 19. 1 Ju^o. 1. 7.

15. ch. 4. 3.–14. 3.–5.–20. 10.–21. 3.–22. 3, 5. Ex. 29. 45. 1 Ki. 6. 13. 1 Ch. 23. 25. Ps. 68. 16.–18. –134. 1, 2. Is. 4. 5, 6. Ju^o. 1. 14. 1 Co. 3. 16. 2 Co. 6. 16. He. 8. 1.–12. 2.

16. ch. 21. 4. Ps. 42. 2.–63. 1.–121. 6.–143. 6. Ca. 1. 6. Is. 4. 5, 6.–25. 4.–32. 2.–41. 17.–49. 10.– 65. 13. Jon. 4. 8. Mat. 5. 6.–13. 6, 21. Mar. 4. 6, 17. Lu. 1. 53.–6. 21. Ju^o. 4. 14. Ja. 1. 11.

17. ch. 4. 21.–5. 6.–21. 4, 6. Ps. 22. 26.–23. 1, 5.– 28. 9.–36. 8, 9. Ca. 1. 7, 8. Is. 12. 3.–25. 6, 8.– 30. 19, 25.–35. 6, 7, 10.–40. 11.–49. 9.–60. 20. Je. 2. 13.–31. 9. Eze. 34. 23. Mi. 5. 4.–7. 14. Mat. 2. 6. Ju^o. 4. 11, 14.–7. 37, 38.–10. 11, 14.–21. 15.–17. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Pe. 5. 2.

CHAP. VIII.

1. ch. 5. 1, 9.–6. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 12. Job 4. 16 Ps. 37. 7. –62. 1. Hab. 2. 20. Zec. 2. 13.

2. ver. 6.–12. ch. 9. 1, 13, 14.–11. 15.–15. 1.–16. 1. Nu. 10. 1, 10. 2 Ch. 29. 25.–28. Am. 3. 6.–8. Mat. 18. 10. Lu. 1. 19.

3. Offer it with the prayers; or, *add it to the prayers.* ver. 4. ch. 5. 8.–6. 9.–7. 2.–9. 13.– 10. 1. Ge. 48. 15, 16. Ex. 3. 2.–18.–30. 1.–8.– 37. 25, 26.–40. 26. Le. 16. 12, 13. Nu. 16. 46, 47. 1 Ki. 7. 50. 2 Ch. 26. 16.–20. Ps. 141. 2. Mal. 1. 11. Lu. 1. 10. Ac. 7. 30.–32. Ro. 8. 34. He. 4. 15, 16.–7. 25.–9. 4.–10. 19.–22. 1 Ju^o. 2. 1, 2.

4. ver. 3. ch. 15. 8.

5. Into; or, *upon.* ch. 4. 5.–11. 13, 19.–16. 1, &c. 2 Sa. 22. 7.–9. 1 Ki. 19. 11. Ps. 18. 13. Is. 29. 6. –30. 30.–66. 6, 14.–16. Je. 51. 11. Eze. 10. 2.–7. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 24. 7.–27. 52.–54. Lu. 12. 49. Ac. 4. 31.–16. 26. He. 12. 18, 19.

6. ver. 2.

7. ver. 9, 10, 12. ch. 6. 8.–16. 2, 21. Ex. 9. 23.–25, 33. Jos. 10. 11. Ps. 11. 5, 6.–18. 12, 13.–78. 47, 48.– 105. 32. Is. 2. 12, 13.–10. 17, 18.–28. 2.–29. 6.– 30. 30.–32. 19. Eze. 13. 10.–15.–38. 22. Mat. 7. 25.–27. Ja. 1. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 24.

8. ver. 7. ch. 16. 3. Ex. 7. 17.–20. Je. 51. 25. Eze. 14. 19. Am. 7. 4. Mar. 11. 23.

9. ver. 7, 10, 12. ch. 16. 3. Ex. 7. 21. Ps. 48. 7. Is. 2. 16.–23. 1. Zec. 13. 8.

10. ch. 1. 20.–6. 13.–9. 1.–12. 4.–16. 4. Ex. 7. 20, 21. Ju. 5. 11. 2 Ki. 2. 19.–22. 2 Ch. 32. 3. Is. 12. 3. –14. 12. Ho. 13. 15, 16. Lu. 10. 18. Jude 13.

Digitized by Google

11. Ex. 15. 23. De. 29. 16. Ru. 1. 20. Pr. 5. 4. Je. 9. 15.–23. 15. La. 3. 5, 19. Am. 5. 7.–8. 12. He 12. 15.

12. ch. 16. 8, 9. Ex. 10. 21..23. Is. 13. 10.–24. 23. Je. 4. 23. Eze. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 31. Am. 8. 9. Mat. 24. 29.–27. 45. Mar. 13. 24.–15. 33. Lu. 21. 25.–23. 44, 45. Ac. 2. 20. 2 Co. 4. 4. 1 Th. 2. 9..12.

13. ch. 9. 1, 12.–11. 14.–14. 6.–19. 17. Ps. 103. 20. Eze. 2. 10. He. 1. 14.

CHAP. IX.

1. ver. 2, 11..13. ch. 1. 18, 20.–8. 6, 7, 8, 10, 12.–11. 14, 15.–17. 8.–20. 1, 10. Is. 14. 12. Lu. 8. 31. –10. 18. Ro. 10. 7. 2 Th. 2. 3..8. 2 Ti. 3. 1..5.

2. ver. 17. ch. 8. 12.–14. 11. Ge. 15. 17.–19. 28. Ex. 10. 21..23. Is. 14. 31. Joel 2. 2, 10, 30. Ac. 2. 19.

3. ver. 5, 10, 11. Ex. 10. 4..15. De. 8. 15. Ju. 7. 12. 1 Ki. 12. 11. Is. 33. 4. Eze. 2. 6. Joel 1. 4.–2. 25. Na. 3. 15, 17. Lu. 10. 19.

4. ch. 6. 6.–7. 3, 4.–8. 7.–14. 1. Ex. 12. 23. Job 1. 10, 12. Ps. 76. 10. Eze. 9. 4, 6. Mat. 24. 24. Ep. 4. 30. 2 Ti. 3. 8, 9.

5. ver. 3, 10. ch. 11. 7.–13. 5, 7. Job 2. 6. Da. 5. 18..22.–7. 6. Jn°. 19. 11.

6. ch. 6. 16. 2 Sa. 1. 9. Job 3. 20..22.–7. 15, 16. Is. 2. 19. Je. 8. 3. Ho. 10. 8. Jon. 4. 8, 9. Lu. 23. 30.

7. Da. 7. 4..8. Joel 2. 4, 5. Na. 3. 17.

8. 2 Ki. 9. 30. Ps. 57. 4. Is. 3. 24. Joel 1. 6. 1 Co. 11. 14, 15. 1 Ti. 2. 9. 1 Pe. 3. 3.

9. ver. 17. Job 39. 25.–40. 18.–41. 23..30. Is. 9. 5. Joel 2. 5..8. Na. 2. 4, 5.

10. ver. 3, 5.

11. Apollyon; i. e. *A destroyer*. ver. 1. ch. 12. 9. Jn°. 8. 44.–12. 31.–14. 30.–16. 11. 2 Co. 4. 4. Ep. 2. 2. 1 Jn°. 4. 4.–5. 19.

12. ver. 1, 2, 13..21. ch. 8. 13.–11. 14.

13. ver. 1. ch. 8. 3..5. He. 9. 24.–10. 21.

14. ver. 15. ch. 8. 2, 6.–16. 12. Ge. 2. 14. 2 Sa. 8. 3. Je. 51. 63.

15. For an hour; or, *at an hour*. ver. 5, 10, 18. ch. 8. 7, 9, 11, 12.

16. ch. 7. 4. Ps. 68. 17. Eze. 23. 6.–38. 4. Da. 7. 10.–11. 40. Eze. 38. 4.

17. ver. 9, 18. ch. 14. 10.–19. 20.–21. 8, 20. Ge. 19. 24. 1 Ch. 12. 3, 8. Ps. 11. 6. Is. 5. 28, 29. –30, 33. Eze. 38. 20.

18. ver. 15, 17.

19. ver. 10. Is. 9. 15. Ep. 4. 14.

20. ver. 21. ch. 2. 21, 22.–16. 9. Le. 17. 7. De. 31. 29.–32. 17. 2 Ki. 22. 17. 2 Ch. 28. 22.–34. 25. Ps. 106. 37.–115. 4..8.–135. 15..18. Is. 2. 8.–41. 7. –42. 17, 18.–44. 9..20.–46. 5..7. Je. 5. 3.–8. 4..6. –10. 3..5, 8, 9, 14, 15.–16. 19, 20.–25. 6.–44. 8.–51. 17, 18. Da. 5. 23. Hab. 2. 18..20. Mat. 21. 22. Ac. 7. 41.–17. 29.–19. 26. Ro. 1. 21..23. 1 Co. 10. 20, 21. 2 Co. 12. 21. 1 Ti. 4. 1.

21. ch. 11. 7..9.–13. 7, 13, 15.–14. 8.–16. 6.–17. 2, 5, 6.–18. 3, 23, 24.–19. 2.–21. 8.–22. 15. Is. 47. 9, 12.–57. 3. Da. 7. 21..25.–11. 33. Mal. 3. 5. Mat. 15. 19. 2 Co. 12. 21.

CHAP X.

1. ver. 5, 6. ch. 1. 7, 15, 16.–4. 3.–5. 2.–7. 1, 2.–8. 2..5, 13.–9. 13, 14.–14. 14, 15. Ge. 9. 11..17. Ex. 16. 10. Le. 16. 2. Ps. 97. 2.–104. 3. Ca. 5. 15. Is. 19. 1.–54. 9. La. 3. 44. Eze. 1. 28. Da. 7. 13.–10. 6. Mat. 17. 2. Lu. 21. 27. Ac. 26. 13.

2. ver. 5, 8, 10. ch. 5. 1..5.–6. 1..3. Ps. 2. 8.–65. 5. Pr. 8. 15, 16. Is. 39. 19. Eze. 2. 9, 10. Mat. 28. 18. Ep. 1. 20..22. Phi. 2. 10, 11.

3. ch. 8. 5.–15. 1, 7. Pr. 19. 12. Is. 5. 29.–31. 4. –42. 13. Je. 25. 39. Joel 3. 16. Am. 1. 2.–3. 8.

4. ch. 1. 11.–II..III. De. 29. 29. Is. 8. 1, 16.–29. 11. Da. 8. 26.–12. 4, 9. Hab. 2. 2, 3.

5. ver. 2. Ge. 14. 22.–22. 15, 16. Ex. 6. 8. De. 32. 40. Eze. 20. 5, 15, 23, 28, 42.–36. 7.–47. 14. Da. 12. 7. He. 6. 13.

6. ch. 1. 18.–4. 9..11.–14. 7.–16. 17. Ge. 1.–II. Ex. 20. 11. Ne. 9. 6. Ps. 95. 3..6.–146. 5, 6.–148. 1..7. Da. 12. 7. Je. 10. 10..13. Ac. 14. 15. –17. 23, 24. Ro. 1. 20, 21.

7. ch. 11. 15..18. Lu. 24. 47. Ac. 3. 21. Ro. 11. 25. –16. 25. Ep. 3. 3..9.

8. ver. 4, 5. Is. 30. 21.

9. Job 23. 12. Je. 15. 16. Eze. 2. 8.–3. 1..3. Col. 3. 16.

10. Ps. 19. 10.–104. 34.–119. 104. Pr. 16. 24. Eze. 2. 10.–3. 3, 14.

11. ch. 11. 9.–14. 6.–17. 15. Is. 1. 8, 10.–25. 15..30.

CHAP. XI.

1. ch. 10. 1..5.–21. 15. Is. 28. 18. Eze. XL..XLVIII. Zec. 2. 1, 2. 1 Co. 3. 16, 17. 2 Co. 6. 16. Ga. 6. 14..16. Ep. 2. 20..22. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.

Digitized by Google

fountains of waters:

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood[c]: and the third part of the waters[d] became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And ye fourth angel sounded, & ye third part of the sun[f] was smitten, & ye third part of ye moon, & ye third part of ye stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, & ye day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying[g] through ye midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound.

CHAP. IX.

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star[m] fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit[n].

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened[p] by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts[r] upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions[t] of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them [u] that they should not hurt ye grass of ye earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal[v] of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men [y]seek death, & shall not find it; & shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes[a] of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; & on their heads *were* as it were [c]crowns like gold, and their faces[d] *were* as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as ye hair of women, and their teeth[f] were as *the teeth* of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of [e]chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and[l] their power *was* to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king[m] over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue *is* Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name [β]Apollyon.

12 One [o]woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose ye four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates[p].

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared [γ]for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third[r] part of men.

16 And the number of ye army[s] of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand[a]: & I heard[b] ye number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, & of jacinth, & brimstone: & ye heads of ye horses *were* as the heads of lions[c]: and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, & by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails[e] *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And ye rest of ye men which were not killed by these plagues, yet [i]repented not of ye works of their hands, that they should not worship devils[k], and idols[l] of gold, & silver, & brass, & stone, & of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries[n], nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAP. X.

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud; and a rainbow[q] *was* upon his head, and his face[s] *was* as it were the sun, and his feet, as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and *his* left *foot* on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders[w] uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal[x] up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth[z] lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him[b] that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, & the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, [c]That there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh[g] angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery[i] of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice[k] which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, & said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take *it*[n], and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: & as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAP. XI.

AND there was given me a reed[q] like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure[t] the temple of God, &

A. D. 96.

a Ps. 68. 17.
b c. 7. 4.
c De. 29. 18. Am. 5. 7. He. 12. 15.
d Ex. 15. 23. Je. 9. 15; 23. 15
e 1 Ch. 12. 8. Is. 5. 28, 29.
f Is. 13. 10. Je. 4. 23. Eze. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 10. Am. 8. 9.
g c. 14. 6.
h Is. 9. 15. Ep. 4. 14.
i Je. 5. 3; 8. 6.
k Le. 17. 7. 1 Co. 10. 20.
l Ps. 135. 15. Is. 40. 19, 20.
m Lu. 10. 18. c. 8. 10.
n c. 17. 8; 20. 1.
o c. 22. 15.
p Joel 2. 2.
q Eze. 1. 28.
r Ex. 10. 4, &c
s Mat. 17. 2. c. 1. 15, 16.
t ver. 10.
u c. 6. 6.
v Ex. 12. 23. Job 2. 6. Eze. 9. 4. c. 7. 3.
w c. 8. 5; 14. 2.
x Da. 8. 26. 12. 4, 9.
y Job 3. 21. Je. 8. 3.
z Ex. 6. 8. De. 32. 40.
a Joel 2. 4.
b Ne. 9. 6. c. 14. 7.
c Na. 3. 17.
d Da. 7. 4, 8.
e Da. 12. 7.
f Ps. 57. 4. Joel 1. 6.
g c. 11. 15.
h Na. 2. 4.
i Ro. 11. 25. Ep. 3. 5-9.
k ver. 4.
l ver. 5.
m Ep. 2. 2.

β That is, *a destroyer.*

n Eze. 3. 1-3, 14
o c. 8. 13.
p Ge. 2. 14. Je. 51. 63. c. 16. 12.

γ or, *at.*

q Zec. 2. 1. c. 21. 15.
r c. 8. 7-9.
s Eze. 38. 4. Da. 11. 40.
t Eze. 40-48.

Digitized by Google

the altar, and them that worship therein.
2 But the court [a] which is without the temple [β] leave out, and measure it not; for [c] it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under [d] foot forty *and* two months.
3 And I will [δ] give *power* unto my [f] two witnesses [h], and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth [k].
4 These are the two [l] olive-trees, and the two candlesticks [m] standing before the God of the earth.
5 And if any man will hurt them, [e] fire proceedeth out of their mouth, & devoureth their enemies: & if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed [γ].
6 These [r] have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters [s] to turn them to blood, & to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.
7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, [y] beast [t] that ascendeth out of [y] bottomless pit shall make [w] war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.
8 And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street [J] of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom [x] and Egypt [a], where also our Lord was crucified.
9 And they of the people, and kindreds, and tongues, and nations, shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves [d].
10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.
11 And after three days and an half the Spirit [z] of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; & great fear fell upon them which saw them.
12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud [b]; & their enemies [l] beheld them.
13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city [c] fell, and in the earthquake were slain [ζ] of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, & gave [η] glory to the God of heaven.
14 The second [r] woe is past; *and*, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.
15 And the seventh [s] angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms [u] of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, & of his Christ; & he [v] shall reign forever & ever.
16 And the four and twenty [w] elders which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,
17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which [J] art, & wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned [x].
18 And the nations were angry [d], & thy wrath is come, & the time [b] of the dead, that they should be judged, & that thou shouldest give reward [d] unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small [c] and great; & shouldest destroy them which [η] destroy the earth.
19 And [y] temple [f] of God was opened

A. D. 96.

a Eze. 40. 17-20.
β *cast out.*
b c. 8. 5.
c Lu. 21. 24.
d c. 16. 18, 21.
e Da. 7. 25.
γ or, *sign.*
δ or, *give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.*
f Mat. 18. 16.
g Is. 54. 6.
h c. 20. 4.
i Ps. 24. 11.
Mal. 4. 2.
k Is. 22. 12.
l Je. 11. 16.
Zec. 4. 3, 11, 14.
m c. 1. 20.
n ver. 9.
o Ps. 18. 8.
p Is. 9. 15.
q Na. 16. 35.
Hos. 6. 5.
r 1 Ki. 17. 1.
s Ex. 7. 19.
t Is. 7. 14.
u Ps. 2. 10.
v c. 17. 8.
w Da. 7. 21.
Zec. 14. 2, &c
x c. 11. 3.
y He. 13. 12.
z Is. 1. 10.
a Ez. 20. 2.
b Ge. 3. 1, 4.
c Jn°. 8. 44.
d Ps. 79. 3.
e Zec. 3. 1.
f c. 11. 15.
g Eze. 37. 5-14
h Ro. 8. 33, 37.
i Lu. 14. 26.
k 1 Th. 4. 17.
l Mal. 3. 16.
m Ps. 96. 11.
Is. 49. 13.
n c. 8. 13.
o c. 16. 19.
ζ *names of men.*
p c. 10. 6.
q Is. 26. 15, 16.
c. 14. 7.
r c. 8. 13.
s c. 10. 7.
t Is. 40. 31.
u c. 12. 10.
v Da. 2. 44.
7. 14, 18, 27.
w c. 4. 4.
x Is. 59. 19.
y c. 16. 8.
z c. 19. 6.
a ver. 9.
b He. 9. 27.
c Ge. 3. 15.
d c. 22. 12.
e c. 19. 5.
η or, *corrupt*
f c. 15. 5, 8.
g Da. 7. 2, &c.

in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings [b], & voices, & thunderings, and an earthquake [d], and great hail.

CHAP. XII.

AND there appeared a great [γ] wonder in heaven; a woman [g] clothed with the sun [i], and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:
2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, & pained to be delivered.
3 And there appeared another [γ] wonder in heaven; & behold a great red dragon [m], having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.
4 And his tail [δ] drew [y] third part of [y] stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: & the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
5 And [δ] she brought forth a man child, who [n] was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and *to* his throne.
6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there [x] a thousand two hundred & threescore days.
7 And there was war in heaven: Michael & his angels fought against the dragon; & the dragon fought & his angels,
8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.
9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent [b], called the Devil [c], and Satan [e], which deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now [f] is come salvation, and strength, & the kingdom of our God, & [y] power of his Christ: for [y] accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.
11 And they overcame [b] him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives [i] unto the death.
12 Therefore [m] rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe [n] to the inhabiters of the earth, and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because [p] he knoweth that he hath but a short time.
13 And when [y] dragon saw that he was cast unto [y] earth, he persecuted [y] woman which brought forth the man *child.*
14 And to the woman were given two wings [s] of a great eagle, that she might fly into [y] wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, & half a time, from the face of the serpent.
15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood [x], after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.
16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.
17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman [t], and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAP. XIII.

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast [z] rise up out of the sea,

Digitized by Google

2. Leave out; *Gr. cast out.* ver. 3, 11. ch. 10. 6. —XIII...XVIII.—21.—22. 19. Nu. 14. 34. Ps. 79. 1. Is. 48. 2.—52. 1. La. 1. 10. Exe. 40. 17.-20.—42. 20. Da. 7. 19. 25.—8. 10, 24, 25.—12. 7, 11, 12. Mat. 4. 5.—5. 13.—27. 53. Lu. 21. 24. 2 Th. 2. 3.-12. 1 Ti. 4. 1.-3. 2 Ti. 3. 1.-6. He. 10. 29.

3. I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy, &c.; or, *I will give unto my two witnesses, that they may prophesy.* ver. 2. ch. 12. 6.—19. 10.—20. 4. Ge. 37. 34. Nu. 35. 30. De. 17. 6.—19. 15. 1 Ch. 21. 16. Es. 4. 1, 2. Job 16. 15. Is. 22. 12. La. 2. 10. Jon. 3. 5.-8. Mat. 18. 16. Lu. 24. 48. Jn°. 3. 27.—15. 27. Ac. 1. 8.—2. 32.-3. 15.—13. 31. 1 Co. 12. 28. 2 Co. 13. 1. Ep. 4. 11.

4. ch. 1. 20. Ex. 8. 22. De. 10. 8. 1 Ki. 17. 1. Ps. 52. 8. Is. 54. 5. Je. 11. 16. Mi. 4. 3. Zec. 4. 2.-4, 11.-14. Mat. 5. 14.-16. Lu. 11. 33. Ro. 11. 17.

5. Nu. 16. 28.-35. 2 Ki. 1. 10.-12. Is. 11. 4. Je. 1. 10.—5. 14. Eze. 43. 3. Ho. 6. 5. Zec. 1. 6.—2. 8. Ac. 9. 4, 5.

6. Ex. VII...XII.—XIV. 1 Ki. 17. 1. Ps. 105. 26.-36. Lu. 4. 25. Ja. 5. 16.-18.

7. ver. 3. ch. 9. 2.—13. 1, 7, 11.—17. 6.-8.—18. 24.—19. 19, 20. Da. 7. 21, 22, 25.—8. 23, 24. Zec. 14. 2. Lu. 13. 32. Jn°. 17. 4.—19. 30. Ac. 20. 24. 2 Th. 2. 8, 9. 2 Ti. 4. 7.

8. ver. 9, 13. ch. 14. 8.—16. 19.—17. 15.—18. 2, 10, 18, 21, 24. Ge. 13. 13.-19. 24. Ex. 1. 13, 14.—3. 7. Ps. 78. 43.-51.—79. 2, 3. Je. 16. 23.—23. 14. Eze. 16. 53.-55.—37. 11. Am. 4. 11. Mat. 10. 15. Lu. 13. 33, 34. Ac. 9. 4. He. 6. 6.—13. 12. 2 Pe. 2. 6. Jude 7.

9. ver. 2, 3, 8, 11. ch. 10. 11.—13. 7.—17. 15.—19. 17, 18. Ps. 79. 2, 3. Ec. 6. 3.—33. 1. Je. 7. 33. Mat. 7. 2.

10. ver. 5, 6. ch. 12. 12, 13.—13. 8, 14.—16. 10. Ju. 16. 23, 24. 1 Ki. 18. 17.—21. 20.—22. 8, 18. Ne. 8. 10.-12. Es. 9. 19.-22. Ps. 13. 4.—35. 19, 24.-26.—89. 42. Pr. 24. 17. Je. 38. 4.—50. 11. Ob. 12. Mi. 7. 8. Mat. 10. 22. Jn°. 7. 7.—16. 20. Ac. 5. 33.—7. 55.-57.—17. 5, 6. 1 Co. 13. 6.

11. ver. 9, 13. Ge. 2. 7. Jos. 2. 9. Je. 33. 9. Eze. 37. 5.-14. Ho. 3. 5. Ac. 5. 5, 11. Ro. 8. 2, 11.

12. ch. 3. 21.—4. 1.-12. 5. Ex. 14. 25. 2 Ki. 2. 1, 5, 7, 11. Ps. 15. 1.—24. 3.—86. 17.—112. 10. Is. 14. 13. 40. 31.—60. 8. Mal. 3. 18. Lu. 16. 23. Ac. 1. 9. Ro. 8. 34.-37. Ep. 2. 5, 6.

13. Men: Gr. *names of men.* ver. 11, 19. ch. 3. 4.—6. 12.—8. 5, 9.-12.—13. 1.-3.—14. 7.—15. 4.—16. 9, 18, 19. Ge. 6. 4. Jos. 7. 19. 1 Sa. 6. 5. Je. 13. 16. Mal. 2. 2. Ac. 1. 15.

14. ch. 8. 13.—9. 12.—15. 1.—16. 1, &c.

15. ch. 8. 2.-6, 12—9. 1, 13.—10. 7.—12. 10.—15. 4.—16. 17.—17. 14.—19. 6.—28. 4. Ex. 15. 18. Ps. 92. 27, 28.—72. 11.—86. 9.—89. 15.-17.—110. 4.—146. 10. Is. 2. 2, 3.—9. 7.—27. 13.—44. 23.—49. 6, 7, 22, 23.—55. 5.—60. 3.-14. Je. 16. 19. Eze. 37. 25. Da. 2. 44.45.—7. 14, 18, 22, 27. Ho. 2. 23. Am. 9. 11, 12. Mi. 4. 1, 2, 7.—6. 13. Zep. 3. 9, 10. Zec. 2. 11.—8. 20, 22.—14. 9. Mal. 1. 11. Mat. 6. 13. Lu. 1. 33.—15. 6, 10. He. 1. 8.

16. ch. 4. 4, 10.—5. 5.-8, 14.—7. 11.—19. 4.

17. ver. 15. ch. 1. 4, 8.—4. 8, 9.—15. 3.—16. 3, 7, 14.—19. 6, 11.-21.—20. 1.-3. Ge. 17. 1. Ps. 21. 13.—57. 11.—64. 9, 10.—98. 1.-3.—102. 12.-18. Is. 51. 9.-11.—52. 10. De. 2. 23.—6. 10. Mat. 11. 25. Lu. 10. 21. Jn°. 11. 41. 2 Co. 2. 14.—9. 15. 1 Ti. 1. 12.

18. Destroy the earth; or, *corrupt, &c.* ver. 2, 9, 10. ch. 6. 10, 11, 15.-17.—13. 10.—14. 10.—15. 1, 7.—XVI.—17. 12.-15.—18. 16.-24.—19. 5, 15, 19, 20.—20. 4, 5, 11.-15.—22. 12 Ps. 2. 1.-3.—85. 9.—103. 11.—115. 13, 14.—147. 11. Ec. 8. 12.—12. 13. Is. 26. 19.-21.—34. 1.-10.—63. 1.-6. Eze. 38. 2.-23. Da. 7. 9, 10.—8. 25.—11. 44, 45.—12. 1, 2. Joel 3. 9.-14. Mi. 7. 15.-17. Zec. 14. 2, 3. Mat. 5. 12. Lu. 1. 50. 2 Th. 1. 5.-7. He. 11. 25, 26.

19. ver. 13, 15. ch. 4. 5.—8. 5, 7.—14. 15.-17.—15. 5.-8.—16. 18, 21.—19. 11. Ex. 9. 18.-29.—25. 21, 22. Nu. 4. 5, 15.—10. 33. Jos. 10. 11. Job 38. 22, 23. Ps. 18. 12.—105. 32. Is. 6. 1.-4.—26. 2.—30. 30.—32. 19. Eze. 13. 11.—38. 22. 2 Co. 3. 14.-16. He. 9. 4.-8.

CHAP. XII.

1. Wonder; or, *sign.* ver. 3. ch. 1. 20.—11. 19.—15. 1.—21. 14, 23. 2 Ch. 22. 31. Ps. 84. 11. Is. 49. 14.-23.—54. 1.-7.—60. 1.-4, 19, 20.—61. 10.—62. 3. Ho. 2. 19, 20. Zec. 9. 16. Mal. 4. 2. Mat. 12. 38.—24. 30. Mar. 13. 25. Lu. 21. 11, 25. Jn°. 3. 29. Ac. 2. 19. Ro. 3. 22.—13. 14. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ga. 3. 27.—6. 14. Ep. 5. 25.-27, 32. Tit. 2. 11, 12.

2. ver. 4. ch. 13. 1, 3.—17. 3, 7, 9, 12, 16. Is. 53. 11.—54. 1.—66. 7, 8. Mi. 5. 3. Jn°. 16. 21. Ga. 4. 19, 27

3. Wonder; or, *sign.* ver. 1, 4, 9, 17. ch. 13. 1, 2, 4.—16. 13.—17. 3, 4, 9, 10.—20. 2. Is. 27. 1.—51. 19. Da. 2. 42.—7. 7, 8, 20, 24.

4. ver. 2. ch. 9. 10, 19.—17. 18. Ex. 1. 16. Da. 8. 9.-12. Mat. 2. 3.-16. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Pe. 5. 8.

5. ver. 2. ch. 2. 26, 27.—11. 12.—19. 15. Ps. 2. 9. Is. 7. 14. Je. 31. 22. Mi. 5. 3. Mat. 1. 22. Mar. 16. 19.

6. ver. 4, 14. ch. 11. 2. 1 Ki. 17. 3.-6, 9.-16.—19. 4.-8. Mat. 4. 11.

7. ver. 3, 4, 9. ch. 11. 3.—13. 7.—19. 11.-20.—20. 2. Ps. 78. 49. Is. 34. 5.—55. 4. Da. 10. 13, 21.—11. 1. 12. 1. Mat. 13. 41.—16. 27.—24. 31.—25. 41.—26. 53. 2 Co. 12. 7. Ep. 6. 12. 2 Th. 1. 7. He. 2. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 9.

8. ver. 11. Job 7. 10.—8. 18.—20. 9.—27. 21.-23. Ps. 13. 4.—37. 10.—118. 10.-13.—129. 2. Je. 1. 19.—5. 22. Mat. 16. 18. Ac. 1. 25. Ro. 8. 31.-39. Jude 6.

9. ver. 3, 7, 14, 15. ch. 2. 9, 13, 24.—3. 9.—9. 1, 20.—13. 14.—16. 14.—18. 2, 23.—19. 20.—20. 2, 3, 8, 10. Ge. 3. 1, 6, 13. 1 Ch. 21. 1. Job 1. 6, 7, 12.—2. 1, 2. Ps. 109. 6. Is. 17. 1.—45. 12.—65. 25. Eze. 28. 16. Zec. 3. 1, 2. Mat. 4. 1, 5, 8, 10.-13. 39.—24. 34. Lu. 8. 12.—10. 18.—13. 16.—22. 3, 31. Jn°. 8. 44.—12. 31.—14. 30.—16. 11. Ac. 5. 3.—26. 18. Ro. 16. 18, 20. 2 Co. 2. 11.—4. 4.—11. 3, 14.—12. 7. Ep. 4. 14. 2 Th. 2. 3, 9.-11. 1 Ti. 2. 14.—3. 6, 7. 2 Ti. 3. 13. He. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 1 Jn°. 3. 8.-10.—5. 19. Jude 9.

10. ch. 2. 26.—11. 15.—19. 1.-7. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Job 1. 9.—2. 5. Ps. 2. 8.-12.—22. 28.—45. 6.—110. 5, 6.—145. 11.-13. Da. 2. 44. Zec. 3. 1, 2. Mat. 6. 10.—26. 64.—28. 18. Lu. 11. 2.—22. 31. 1 Co. 5. 4. 2 Co. 12. 9. Tit. 2. 3.

11. ver. 7. ch. 1. 5, 9.—2. 7, 10, 11, 13, 17, 26.—3. 5, 12, 21.—6. 9.—7. 10.-14.—11. 7.—14. 1.-4.—15. 3.—19. 10.—20. 4. Lu. 14. 26. Jn°. 16. 33. Ac. 20. 24.—21. 13. Ro. 8. 33.-39.—16. 20. 1 Co. 15. 57. 2 Co. 10. 3, 5. Ep. 6. 13.-18. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. He. 2. 14, 15.—11. 35.-38. 1 Jn°. 2. 13, 14.—4. 4.—5. 5.

12. ch. 8. 13.—9. 12.—10. 6.—11. 10, 14.—18. 20.—19. 1.-7. Ps. 96. 11.-13.—148. 1.-4. Is. 49. 13.—55. 12, 13. Lu. 2. 14.—15. 10. He. 10. 37. 2 Pe. 3. 8.

13. ver. 4, 5. Ge. 3. 15. Ps. 37. 12.-14. Jn°. 16. 33.

14. ver. 6. ch. 6. 2, 3.—17. 3. Ex. 19. 4. De. 32. 11, 12. Ps. 4. 6. Is. 40. 31. De. 7. 25.—12. 7.

15. ch. 17. 15. Ps. 18. 4.—65. 7.—93. 3, 4. Is. 8. 7.—28. 2.—59. 19.

16. Ex. 12. 35, 36. 1 Ki. 17. 6. 2 Ki. 8. 9.

17. ver. 11, 12. ch. 1, 2, 9.—6. 9.—11. 7.—13. 7.—14. 12.—17. 6, 14.—18. 20.—19. 19.—22. 4, 8, 9.—22. 14. Ge. 3. 15. Da. 7. 23.-26.—11. 36. Mat. 26. 20. Jn°. 8. 44. 1 Co. 2. 1. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 1 Jn°. 5. 2, 3, 12.

Digitized by Google

CHAP. XIII.

1. Name; or, *names.* ver. 5, 6. ch. 11. 7.—12. 3.—17. 3, 5. 7.—19, 16. Je. 5. 22. Da. 7. 2, 3, 7, 8, 19, 20, 23.—25.—11. 36. 2 Th. 2. 3.
2. ch. 12. 3, 4, 9, 13, 15.—16. 10.—17. 12.—19. 20.—20. 2. 1 Sa. 17. 34.—37. 2 Ki. 2. 24. Ps. 22. 21. Pr. 17. 12.—28. 15. Is. 5. 29. Je. 5. 6.—13. 23. Da. 7. 4.—6. Ho. 11. 10.—13. 7, 8. Am. 3. 12.—5. 19. Heb. 1. 8. 2 Ti. 4. 17. 1 Pe. 5. 8.
3. Wounded: Gr. *slain.* ver. 4, 12, 14. ch. 1. 14.—17. 6, 8, 10, 13, 17. Ezc. 30. 24. Lu. 2. 1. Jn°. 12. 19. Ac. 8. 10, 11, 13. 2 Th. 2. 9.—12.
4. ver. 2, 10, 13, 15. ch. 9. 20.—18. 18. Ex. 15. 11. De. 9. 2. 1 Sa. 17. 24. Ps. 89. 8.—106. 37, 38. Da. 11. 38, 37. 1 Co. 10. 20.—22. 2 Co. 4. 4. 2 Th. 2. 4.
5. To continue; or, *to make war.* ver. 7. ch. 11. 2, 3, 7.—12. 6, 14. Da. 7. 8, 11, 25.—11. 36.
6. ch. 4. 1, 4.—7. 9.—11. 12.—12. 12.—18. 20.—19. 1..6.—21. 3. Joel 3. 1. Mat. 12. 34.—15. 19. Jn°. 1. 14. Ro. 3. 13. Col. 1. 19.—2. 9. He. 9. 2, 11, 12.—12. 22, 23.
7. ch. 10. 11.—11. 7, 18.—12. 17.—17. 5. Ex. 9. 16. Is. 10. 15.—37. 26. Je. 25. 9.—27. 6, 7.—51. 20..24. Da. 5. 18..23.—7. 21, 25.—8. 24, 25.—11. 36..39.—12. 1. Jn°. 19. 11.
8. ver. 3, 4, 14, 15. ch. 3. 5.—5. 6..9, 12.—17. 8.—20. 12, 15.—17. 8.—21. 27. Ex. 32. 32. Is. 4. 3. Da. 12. 1. Lu. 10. 20. Jn°. 1. 29. Ep. 1. 4. Phi. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 19, 20.
9. ch. 2. 7; 11, 17, 29.
10. ch. 1. 9.—2. 2, 19.—3. 10.—14. 12.—16. 6. Ge. 9. 5, 6. Ex. 21. 23..25. Is. 1. 2.—26. 21.—33. 1. La. 3. 26. Hab. 2. 3. Mat. 7. 2.—26. 52. Lu. 8. 1..3.—21. 19. Col. 1. 11. He. 6. 12.—10. 36, 37.—12. 3, 4. Ja. 1. 2..4.—5. 7, 8.
11. ver. 1, 17. ch. 11. 7.—12. 3, 4, 17.—17. 6, 8. Da. 7. 8, 24, 25. Mat. 7. 15. Ro. 16. 18. 2 Co. 11. 13..15. 2 Th. 2. 4.
12. ver. 1..8, 14..17. ch. 17. 10, 11. 2 Th. 2. 4.
13. ch. 11. 5.—16. 14.—19. 20. Ex. 7. 11, 12, 22.—8. 7, 18, 19.—9. 11. Nu. 16. 35. De. 31. 1..3. 1 Ki. 13. 32. 2 Ki. 1. 10..14. Mat. 16. 1..24. 24. Mar. 13. 22. Lu. 9. 54..56. Ac. 8. 9..11. 2 Th. 2. 2, 9, 10. 2 Ti. 3. 8.
14. ver. 3, 4, 8, 11, 15. ch. 12. 9.—14. 9, 11.—15. 2.—16. 2.—18. 23.—19. 20.—20. 3, 4, 10. 1 Ki. 22. 20. 2 Ki. 20. 7. Job 12. 16. Is. 44. 20. Ezc. 8. 10.—14. 9.—16. 17. Da. 11. 36. 2 Th. 2. 4, 9, 10..12.
15. Life: Gr. *breath.* ver. 14. ch. 16. 2, 5, 6.—17. 6. 14, 17.—18. 20, 24.—19. 20.—20. 4. Ge. 2. 7. Ps. 115. 5.—135. 16, 17. Je. 10. 5, 14.—51. 17. Da. 7. 20, 21, 25. Hab. 2. 19. Ja. 2. 26.
16. To receive: Gr. *to give them.* ch. 6. 15.—7. 3.—11. 18.—14. 9..11.—15. 2.—19. 5, 18, 20.—20. 4, 12. Ex. 13. 9. De. 6. 8.—11. 18. 2 Ch. 15. 13. Job 24. 19. Ps. 49. 2.—115. 13. Ezc. 9. 4. Zec. 13. 6. Ac. 26. 22. 1 Co. 12. 13. Ga. 3. 28. Ep. 6. 8. Col. 3. 11. 2 Ti. 3. 8.
17. ver. 16, 18. ch. 3. 12.—14. 11.—15. 2.—17. 5.—22. 4.
18. ch. 1. 3.—15. 2.—17. 9.—21. 17. De. 3. 11. Ps. 107. 43. Da. 12. 10. Ho. 14. 9. Mar. 13. 14. Ro. 3. 5.

CHAP. XIV.

1. ver. 14. ch. 3. 12.—4. 1.—5. 5, 6. 9, 12, 13.—6. 8.—7. 3..17.—13. 16, 17.—15. 5. Ps. 2. 6.—132. 13, 14. Is. 49. 14. Je. 1. 11..14. Ezc. 1. 4.—2. 9.—8. 7.—10. 1, 9.—44. 4. Da. 12. 5. Am. 8. 2. Joel 2. 32. Mi. 4. 7. Zec. 4. 2. Lu. 12. 8. Ro. 9. 33. He. 12. 22..24.
2. ch. 1. 10, 15.—5. 8.—8. 7..18.—9. 1.—10. 3, 4.—11. 12, 15.—15. 2.—18. 22.—19. 1..7. Ex. 19. 16.—20. 18. 2 Sa. 6. 5. 1 Ch. 25. 1..7. Ps. 33. 2, 4.—57. 8. 92. 3.—93. 4.—98. 5.—147. 7.—149. 3.—150. 3..6. Is. 17. 13. Ezc. 43. 2. Zec. 9. 14.
3. ver. 1. ch. 2. 17.—4. 2..11.—5. 9.—15. 3. Ps. 95. 14.—33. 3.—40. 3..—96. 1..—98. 1.—144. 9.—149. 1. Is. 42. 10. Mat. 11. 25..27. 1 Co. 1. 18..2. 14.
4. Were redeemed: Gr. *were bought.* ch. 3. 4.—5. 9.—7. 15..17.—17..14. Ps. 45. 14.—74. 2. Ca. 1. 3.—6. 8. Je. 2. 3. Am. 6. 1. Mat. 8. 19.—25. 1. Lu. 9. 57..62. Jn°. 8. 12.—10. 27.—12. 26.—13. 37. Ac. 20. 28. 1 Co. 6. 20.—7. 25, 26, 28.—16. 25. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 1. 14. Ja. 1. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 9.
5. Ps. 32. 2.—34. 13.—55. 11. Pr. 8. 8. Ca. 4. 7. Is. 53. 9. Da. 6. 4. Ho. 10. 2. Zep. 3. 13. Mat. 12. 34. Lu. 23. 4. Jn°. 1. 47. Ep. 5. 27. Col. 1. 22. 1 Pe. 3. 10. Jude 24.
6. ver. 8, 9. ch. 8. 13.—10. 11.—13. 7. Ge. 1. 6. 2 Sa. 23. 5. Ps. 119. 142.—139. 24.—145. 13. Is. 6. 2, 6, 7.—45. 17.—51. 6, 8. Ezc. 1. 14. Da. 4. 1.—6. 25, 26.—9. 21. Mat. 10. 27. Mar. 16. 15. Ro. 16. 25. Ep. 3. 9..11. Col. 1. 23. 2 Th. 2. 16 Tit. 1. 1..3. He. 13. 20.
7. ch. 4. 9, 11.—11. 18.—15. 4.—16. 9.—18. 10, 17, 19.—19. 5. Ge. 22. 12. Ex. 20. 11. Jos. 7. 19. 1 Sa. 6. 5. Ne. 9. 6. Ps. 33. 6.—36. 1.—89. 7.—95. 5.—124. 8.—146. 5, 6. Pr. 8. 22..31. Ec. 12. 13, 14. Is. 13. 12.—40. 3, 6, 9.—44. 23.—52. 7, 8.—58. 1. Je. 10. 10..12. Ezc. 7. 2, 3, 6. Da. 8. 9. Ho. 8. 1. Mal. 2. 2. Mat. 25. 13. Lu. 17. 18. Jn°. 5. 25..29. Ac. 14. 14, 15.—17. 23..25. 1 Pe. 4. 7.
8. ver. 6. ch. 11. 8.—13. 15..17.—16. 19.—17. 2..6, 18.—18. 2, 3, 10, 11, 16..21.—19. 2. Is. 21. 9. Je. 51. 7, 8, 64. Ezc. 16. 15, &c. Na. 3. 19.
9. ver. 6, 8, 11. ch. 13. 3..6, 11..17. Je. 44. 4.
10. ch. 9. 17, 18.—16. 19.—18. 3, 6.—19. 20.—20. 10.—21. 8. Ge. 19. 24. De. 29. 23. Job 18. 15.—21. 20. Ps. 11. 6.—37. 34.—52. 6.—60. 3.—73. 10.—75. 8.—91. 8. Is. 29. 9.—30. 33.—34. 9.—51. 17, 21, 22. Je. 19. 12.—25. 15..17, 27.—51. 57. La. 4. 21. Ezc. 20. 48. Hab. 2. 16. Mat. 13. 41, 42, 49, 50.—20. 22.—25. 41.—26. 39. 1 Th. 1. 8, 9. Jude 7.
11. ver. 9. ch. 4. 9, 10.—5. 13, 14.—7. 12.—11. 15.—13. 15..18.—18. 18.—19. 3.—20. 10.—22. 5. Ge. 19. 28. Ex. 15. 18. De. 28. 65. Ps. 10. 16.—145. 1. Is. 33. 14.—34. 10.—57. 20, 21. Joel 2. 30. Mat. 11. 28, 29.—25. 41, 46. Mar. 9. 43.—49. Lu. 16. 23..25. He. 1. 8.
12. ch. 3. 8, 10.—12. 10, 17.—13. 10. 2 Ti. 4. 7.
13. From henceforth: yes, saith the Spirit; or, *from henceforth saith the Spirit: yea.* ch. 1. 11.—2. 1.—6. 11.—7. 14.—17.—10. 4.—11. 15, 19.—16. 17.—19. 9.—20. 6.—21. 5. Job 3. 17.—19. Ps. 19. 11.—85. 13. Ec. 4. 2, 1. Is. 35. 10.—57. 1, 2. Mat. 3. 17.—25. 35..40. Lu. 16. 9, 25. Ro. 14. 8. 1 Co. 15. 18, 58. 2 Co. 5. 8. Ga. 6. 7, 8. Phi. 1. 21..23.—2. 17. 1 Th. 4. 14, 16.—5. 10. 2 Th. 1. 6, 7. 2 Ti. 4. 7, 8. He. 4. 9..11.—6. 10, 11.
14. ver. 15..17. ch. 1. 7, 13.—6. 2.—10. 1.—11. 17.—19. 12.—20. 11. Ps. 21. 3.—97. 2. Is. 19. 1. Ezc. 1. 26. Da. 7. 13. Joel 3. 12, 13. Mat. 13. 30.—17. 5. Mar. 4. 29. Lu. 21. 27. He. 2. 9.
15. Ripe; or, *dried.* ver. 14, 16, 17. ch. 6. 10.—13. 19.—16. 17. Ge. 15. 16. Is. 62. 1, 6, 7. Je. 9. 23.—51. 33. Joel 3. 13. Zec. 5. 6..11. Mat. 13. 19, 30, 39.—23. 32. 1 Th. 2. 16.
16. ver. 14, 19. ch. 16. 1, &c. Mat. 16. 27. Jn°. 5. 22, 23.
17. ver. 14, 15, 18. ch. 15. 5, 6.—16. 1.
18. ver. 15, 16. ch. 6. 9, 10.—16. 8. Joel 3. 13.

Digitized by Google

having [a] seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the [β] name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was [d] like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, & his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon [f] gave him his power, and his seat [b], & great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads, as it were wounded [γ] to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered [k] after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who *is* like unto the beast? who [n] is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth [q] speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to [ζ] continue forty [t] *and* two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name & his tabernacle [u], & them that [v] dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war [x] with the saints, and to overcome them: and power [y] was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon [y] earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book [a] of life of the Lamb slain from [b] the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He [c] that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he [d] that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience [f] and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another [b] beast coming up out of the earth; & he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, [i] whose deadly wound was healed [l].

13 And he doeth great wonders [n], so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had [y] [p] wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give [θ] life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship [r] the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he caused all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive [κ] a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number [u] of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is [y] number of a man; & his number *is* six hundred threescore & six.

CHAP. XIV.

AND I looked, &, lo, a Lamb [v] stood on the mount Sion, & with him an hundred forty *and* four thousand [w], having his Father's name [y] written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as

A. D. 96.

a c. 12. 3. 17. 3, 9, 12.
b c. 19. 6.
β or, *names*
c c. 5. 8, 9.
d Da. 7. 4-7.
e c. 15. 3.
f c. 12. 9.
g ver. 1.
h c. 16. 10.
γ *slain.*
i Ca. 1. 3; 6. 8. 2 Co. 11. 2.
k c. 17. 8.
l Jn[o]. 10. 27.
δ *bought.* 1 Co. 6. 20.
m Ja. 1. 18.
n c. 17. 14.
o Ps. 32. 2.
p Ep. 5. 27. Jude 24.
q Da. 7. 8, 11, 25 11. 36.
r 2 Sa. 23. 5. Is. 40. 8.
ζ or, *make war.*
s c. 11. 2, 3. 12. 6.
t Ep. 3. 9.
u Col. 2. 9. He. 9. 11, 24.
v He. 12. 22, 23
w c. 15. 4.
x Da. 7. 21. c. 11. 7; 12. 17.
y Lu. 4. 6.
z Is. 21. 9. Je. 51. 7, 8. c. 18. 2, 3.
a Da. 12. 1. c. 21. 27.
b c. 17. 8.
c Is. 33. 1.
d c. 13. 14-16.
e Ge. 9. 6.
f He. 6. 12.
g Ps. 75. 8.
h c. 11. 7.
i c. 19. 20.
k Is. 34. 10.
l ver. 3.
m Is. 57. 20, 21.
n Mat. 24. 24. 2 Th. 2. 9, 10.
o 1 Th. 4. 14, 16
η or, *from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea.*
p ver. 3. 12.
θ *breath.*
q Eze. 1. 26. Da. 7. 13.
r c. 16. 2.
κ *give them.*
s Joel 3. 13.
t Je. 51. 33. Mat. 13. 39.
λ or, *dried.*
u c. 15. 2.
v c. 5. 12.
w c. 7. 4.
x ver. 15.
y c. 3. 12.

the voice [k] of many waters, & as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers [c] harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new [e] song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the [g] hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins [i]. These are they which follow [l] the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were [δ] redeemed from among men, *being* the first-fruits [m] unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile [o]: for they are without [p] fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the [r] everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every [s] nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for [w] the hour of his judgement is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon [z] is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If [d] any man worship the beast & his image, & receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same shall drink [g] of [y] wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into [y] cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire [i] and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke [k] of their torment ascendeth up for ever & ever: & they have no rest [η] day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed *are* the dead which die [e] in [y] Lord [η] from hence forth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, & upon [y] cloud *one* sat like [l] unto [y] Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on [y] cloud, Thrust [λ] in thy sickle, & reap: for the time is come for thee to reap: for [y] harvest [t] of [y] earth is [λ] ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from [y] altar, which had power over fire: and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, [x] Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of [y] earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

Digitized by Google

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast *it* into the great wine-press [c] of the wrath of God.

20 And ye wine-press was trodden [e] without f ye city, and blood [g] came out of the wine-press, even [h] unto ye horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand & six hundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

AND I saw another sign in heaven, great & marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues: for in them is filled up the wrath [m] of God.

2 And I saw as it were a sea [n] of glass mingled with fire [o]; and them that had gotten ye victory over [p] the beast, & over his image, & over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps [w] of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses [y] the servant of God, & the song of ye Lamb [z], saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty: just and true *are* thy ways [c], thou King of [β] saints.

4 Who [d] shall not fear thee, O Lord, & glorify thy name? for *thou* only [e] *art* holy: for all [f] nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgements are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple [g] of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having ye seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials, full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And ye temple was filled [m] with smoke from the glory [o] of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAP. VI.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven [r] angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth [s]; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore [t] upon the men which had the mark [u] of ye beast, & *upon* them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea [x]; and it became as the blood [z] of a dead *man*: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters [a]; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous [c], O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For they have shed ye blood of saints and prophets, and [d] thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, [e] true and righteous *are* thy judgements.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun [f]; and power was given unto him to scorch men with [g] fire.

9 And men were ζscorched with great heat, & blasphemed [m] the name of God, which hath power over these plagues:

A. D. 96.

a Da.5.22,23. c. 9. 20.
b c. 13. 2-4.
c c. 15. 1[illegible].
d c. 9. 2.
e Is. 63. 3.
f He.13.11,12
g Is. 34. 7.
h c. 19. 14.
i ver. 2.
k c. 9. 14.
l Is. 41. 2. Je. 50. 38 51. 36.
m c. 14. 10.
n c. 12. 3, 9.
o c. 4. 6.
p c. 13. 2.
q Is. 4. 4, 5.
r c. 19. 20.
s c. 13. 15-17.
t 1 Ti. 4. 1.
u 2 Th. 2. 9.
v 1 Jn°. 5. 19.
w c. 14. 2.
x c. 19. 19.
y Ex.15.1-19. De.32 1-43.
z c. 14. 3.
a 2 Pe. 3. 10.
b c. 3. 4. 18.
c Hos. 14. 9.

β or, *nations*, or, *ages*.

d Je. 10. 7.
e 1 Sa. 2. 2.
f Is. 45. 23.
g c. 11. 19.
h c. 21. 6.
i c. 11. 13.
k Da. 12. 1.
l c. 14. 8.
m Is. 6. 4.
n Is.51.17,23. Je.25.15,16.
o Ps. 29. 9.
p c. 6. 14.
q c. 11. 19.
r c. 15. 1, 7.
s c. 8. 7.
t Ex.9.8-11.
u c.13.15-17.
v Na. 3. 4. c. 19. 2.
w Je. 51. 13.
x c. 8. 8.
y c. 18. 3.
z Ex.7.17-20.
a c. 8. 10.
b c. 12. 3.
c ver. 7.
d c. 13. 1.

γ *gilded*.

e De.32.42,43 Is. 49. 26.
f Je. 51. 7.
g c.15.3;19.2.
h 2 Th. 2. 7.
i c. 8. 12.

δ or, *Fornications*.

k c. 9. 17.

ζ or, *burned*.

l c. 16. 6.
m ver. 11, 21.

& [h] they repented not, to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat [i] of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness [k]; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores [l], and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon ye great river Euphrates [h]; & ye water thereof was dried up [i], that ye way of ye kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of ye mouth of ye dragon [n], and out of the mouth of the beast [o], and out of the mouth of the false prophet [p].

14 For they are the spirits of devils [q], working miracles [u], *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the [v] whole world, to gather them to the battle [x] of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief [a]. Blessed *is* he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked [b], and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It [b] is done.

18 And there were voices, & thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake [l], such [k] as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great.

19 And ye great city [l] was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup [n] of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And [p] every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail [q] out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of ye hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAP. XVII.

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgement of the great whore [r] that sitteth upon many waters [w].

2 With whom [y] the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a [δ] scarlet-coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having [a] seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and γ decked with gold & precious stones & pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations & filthiness of her fornication [f].

5 And upon her forehead *was* a name written, MYSTERY [b], BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS δ AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken [k] with the blood of the saints, & with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw

Digitized by Google

19. ch. 19. 15.–21. De. 32. 32, 33.
20. ch. 11. 8.–19. 14.–21. Is. 34. 5.–7.–63. 1.–6.–66. 2. La. 1. 15. Eze. 39. 17.–21. He. 13. 12.

CHAP. XV.

1. ver. 6. ch. 8. 2, 6, 13.–10. 3.–11. 14.–12. 1.–3.–14. 10, 19.–16. 1.–21.–17. 1.–21. 9. De. 4. 2, 3.–6. 27.–12. 6, 7, 11, 12. Mat. 13. 41, 42, 49, 50.
2. ch. 4. 6.–5. 8.–11. 11, 12.–12. 11.–13. 14.–18.–14. 1.–5, 10.–19. 1.–7.–21. 18. Ex. 14. 30, 31. Is. 4. 4. Mat. 3. 11. 1 Pe. 1. 7.–4. 12.
3. Saints; or, *nations, or ages.* ch. 4. 8.–5. 9.–13.–7. 10, 11.–11. 17.–14. 3.–16. 5.–7.–17. 14.–19. 2, 16. Ge. 17. 1. Ex. 15. 1.–18. De. 31. 20.–32. 4.–34. 5. 1 Ch. 6. 49. 2 Ch. 24. 6. Ne. 19. 14. Job 5. 9. Ps. 78. 12.–85. 10, 11.–99. 4.–105. 5.–111. 2.–118. 22, 23.–139. 14.–145. 6, 17. Is. 9. 6, 7.–32. 1, 2.–33. 22.–45. 21. Da. 4. 2, 3.–6. 20.–9. 11. Ho. 14. 9. Mi. 7. 20. Zep. 3. 5. Zec. 9. 9. Jn°. 1. 17. He. 3. 5.
4. ch. 3. 7.–4. 8.–6. 10.–11. 15.–16. 7.–19. 2. Ex. 15. 14.–16. 1 Sa. 2. 2. Ps. 22. 3, 23, 27.–86. 9.–89. 7.–97. 8.–99. 5, 9.–105. 7.–111. 9.–CXVII.–Is. 6. 3.–24. 15.–25. 3.–26. 9.–57. 15.–60. 5.–66. 18.–20, 22. Je. 5. 22.–10. 7.–16. 19. Ho. 3. 5. Hab. 1. 12. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 20.–23.–14. 16. Mal. 1. 11. Lu. 12. 4, 5. Ro. 15. 9. 2 Th. 1. 10.–12. 1 Pe. 1. 16.
5. ch. 11. 19. Ex. 25. 21. Nu. 1. 50, 53. Mat. 27. 51.
6. ver. 1. ch. 1. 13. Ex. 28. 5.–8. Eze. 44. 17, 18. Lu. 24. 4.
7. ch. 4. 6.–9.–5. 8.–10. 6.–16. 2, &c.–17. 1.–21. 9. Ps. 75. 8. Je. 25. 15. 1 Th. 1. 9.
8. ver. 1. Ex. 40. 34. 1 Ki. 8. 10. 2 Ch. 5. 14. Ps. 18. 8.–14. Is. 6. 4. Je. 15. 1. La. 3. 44. Ro. 1. 23. 2 Th. 1. 9.

CHAP. XVI.

1. ver. 2, 12, 17. ch. 14. 1, 6, 9.–11, 15, 16.–15. 1, 5.–8, 17. 1 Sa. 15. 3, 18. Eze. 9. 5.–8.–10. 2. Mat. 13. 41, 42.
2. ch. 8. 7.–13. 14.–18.–14. 16. Ex. 9. 9.–11. De. 7. 15.–28. 27. 1 Sa. 5. 6, 9. 2 Ch. 21. 15.–18. Job 2. 7, 8. Ps. 78. 66. Is. 1. 5, 6.–3. 17, 24. Lu. 16. 20.–22. Ac. 12. 23.
3. ch. 8. 8, 9.–10. 2.–11. 6.–13. 1. Ge. 7. 22. Ex. 7. 17.–21. Ps. 78. 44.–105. 29. Eze. 16. 38.
4. ver. 6. ch. 8. 10, 11.–14. 7. Ex. 7. 20.–8. 5. Is. 50. 2. Eze. 35. 8. Ho. 13. 15.
5. ver. 4, 7. ch. 1. 4, 8.–4. 8.–11. 17.–15. 3.–19. 2. Ge. 18. 25. Ps. 129. 4.–145. 17. La. 1. 18. Da. 9. 14. Ro. 2. 5.–3. 5. 2 Th. 1. 5, 6.
6. ch. 6. 10, 11.–11. 18.–13. 10, 15.–17. 6, 7.–18. 20, 24.–19. 2. 2 Ki. 24. 4. Is. 49. 26.–51. 22, 23, Je. 2. 30.–26. 11, 16. La. 4. 13. Mat. 7. 2.–21. 35.–41.–23. 30.–37. Lu. 12. 48. He. 10. 29.
7. ver. 5. ch. 6. 9.–8. 3.–5.–14. 18.–15. 3, 4. Is. 6. 6. Eze. 10. 2, 7.
8. ch. 6. 12.–7. 16.–8. 12.–9. 2, 17, 18.–13. 10.–14. 10, 18.–15. 3.–19. 2. Is. 24. 23. Jon. 4. 8. Mat. 13. 6. Lu. 21. 25. Ac. 2. 20.
9. Scorched; or, *burned.* ver. 10, 11, 21. ch. 2. 21.–9. 20, 23.–11. 13.–14. 7. Jos. 17. 19. 2 Ki. 6. 33. 2 Ch. 28. 22. Is. 1. 5.–8. 21. Je. 5. 3.–6. 29, 30.–13. 16. Eze. 24. 13. Da. 5. 22, 23. Am. 4. 6, 12. Lu. 13. 3, 5. 2 Co. 12. 21.
10. ch. 9. 2.–11. 2, 8, 10.–13. 2.–14. 7.–17. 9, 17, 18.–18. 2, 3, 11.–19, 21, 23. Ex. 10. 21, 23. Ps. 78. 49. Is. 8. 21, 22. Mat. 8. 12.–13. 42, 50.–22. 13.–24. 51. Lu. 13. 28. 2 Pe. 2. 17.
11. ver. 2, 9, 21. 2 Ch. 36. 23. Ezr. 1. 2.–5. 11, 12.–6. 10.–7. 12, 21, 23. Ne. 1. 4.–2. 4. Ps. 136. 26. Da. 2. 18, 19, 44. Jon. 1. 9. 2 Ti. 3. 13.
12. ch. 11. 14.–9. 14.–17. 15. Is. 8. 7, 8.–11. 15.–41. 25.–42. 15.–44. 27. Je. 50. 38.–40.–51. 36. Eze. XXXVII.–XXXIX. Da. 11. 43.–45.
13. ver. 14. ch. 12. 3, 4, 9.–13.–13. 1.–7, 11.–18.–19. 20.–20. 10. Ex. 8. 2.–7. Ps. 78. 45.–105. 30. 2 Th. 2. 9.–11. 1 Ti. 4. 1.–3. 2 Ti. 3. 1.–6. 2 Pe. 2. 1.–3. 1 Jn°. 4. 1.–3.
14. ver. 7, 16. ch. 3. 10, 12.–12. 9.–13. 3, 13, 14.–17. 14.–19. 19, 20.–20. 8. De. 13. 1, 2. 1 Ki. 22. 6, 10, 11, 19.–23. 2 Ch. 18. 18.–22. Is. 34. 1.–8.–63. 1.–6. Eze. 14. 9.–38. 8.–12. Joel 3. 11.–14. Mat. 24. 24. Mar. 13. 22. Lu. 2. 1. Jn°. 8. 44. Ac. 13. 8, 10. Ro. 1. 8. 2 Co. 11. 13.–15. 2 Th. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 4. 1. Ja. 3. 15.
15. ch. 3. 3, 4, 18. Ex. 32. 25. Is. 47. 3. Eze. 16. 37. Ho. 2. 3. Hab. 2. 15. Mat. 24. 42, 43.–25. 13.–26. 41. Mar. 13. 33.–37.–14. 38. Lu. 11. 39.–12. 37.–43.–21. 36. Ac. 20. 31. 2 Co. 5. 3. 1 Th. 5. 2, 3, 6. 1 Pe. 4. 7. 2 Pe. 3. 10.
16. ch. 9. 11.–17. 14.–19. 17, 21. Ju. 4. 7.–5. 19. 2 Ki. 23. 29, 30. Joel 3. 9.–14. Zec. 12. 11.–14. 2, 3. Jn°. 9. 2.–19. 13. 17. Ac. 26. 14.
17. ver. 1. ch. 10. 6, 7.–11. 19.–14. 17.–15. 5, 6.–20. 1.–21. 6. Da. 12. 7.–13. Jn°. 19.–30. Ep. 2. 2.–6. 12.
18. ch. 4. 5.–8. 5.–11. 13, 19. Da. 12. 1.
19. ch. 14. 8, 10.–17. 5, 18.–18. 2, 5, 10, 16.–19, 21. Is. 49. 26.–51. 17.–23. Je. 25. 15, 16, 26. Da. 4. 30.
20. ch. 6. 14.–20. 11. Is. 2. 14.–17. Je. 4. 23.–25.
21. ver. 9, 11. ch. 8. 7.–11. 19. Ex. 9. 23.–26. Jos. 10. 11. Is. 8. 21.–30. 30. Eze. 13. 11, 13.–38. 21, 22.

CHAP. XVII.

1. ver. 4, 4, 15, 16. ch. 4. 1.–15. 1, 6.–16. 1.–17, 19.–18. 16.–19.–19. 2.–21. 9, 15. Is. 57. 3. Je. 51. 13. Na. 3. 4, 5. Lu. 9. 30.–24. 32.
2. ver. 13, 17. ch. 14. 3, 8.–18. 3, 9, 23. Je. 51. 7.
3. ver. 4.–6, 9.–12, 18. ch. 1. 10.–4. 2.–12. 3, 6, 14.–13. 1.–6.–21. 10. 1 Ki. 18. 12. 2 Ki. 2. 16. Ca. 8. 5. Eze. 3. 12.–8. 3.–11. 24. Da. 7. 8, 20, 25.–11. 36, 38. Ac. 8. 39. 2 Th. 2. 4.
4. Decked: Gr. *gilded.* ver. 3. ch. 14. 8.–18. 6, 7, 12, 16.–19. 2. De. 29. 17. 1 Ki. 14. 24. 2 Ki. 21. 2. Ezr. 9. 11. Is. 66. 3. Je. 51. 7. La. 1. 9. Eze. 20. 30.–24. 11, 13.–36. 25. Da. 11. 38. Ho. 9. 10. 2 Th. 2. 3.–10.
5. Harlots; or, *fornicationes.* ch. 7. 3.–11. 8.–14. 8.–16. 19.–18. 2, 9, 10, 21.–19. 2. Is. 3. 9. Je. 51. 47, 48. Phi. 3. 19. 2 Th. 2. 7. 2 Ti. 3. 1.–5.
6. ch. 2. 13.–6. 9, 10.–12. 11.–13. 7, 15.–16. 6.–18. 20.–24. Da. 7. 21, 25. Hab. 1. 13. Ac. 22. 20.

Digitized by Google

7. ver. 1..6, 8.

8. ver. 11. ch. 9. 2, 3.–13. 1..12.–14. 8..20.–XVI. –XVIII.–19. 15..21.–20. 10, 12, 15. Da. 7. 11, 26. –11. 45. Mat. 25. 34. Jn°. 17. 24. Ac. 15. 18. Ep. 1. 4. 2 Th. 2. 3..8. Tit. 1. 2. 1 Pe. 1. 20.

9. ver. 3, 7, 18. ch. 13. 1, 18. Da. 12. 4, 8, 10. Ho. 14. 9. Mat. 13. 11.–24. 15.

11. ver. 8.

12. ch. 12. 3.–13. 1. Da. 2. 40..43. – 7. 7, 8, 20, 24. Zec. 1. 18..21.

13. ver 17. Is. 10. 5..7. Eze. 38. 10. Ac. 4. 28. Phi. 1. 27.–2. 2.

14. ch. 1. 5.–6. 12, 17.–9. 12, 17.–11. 7.–13. 6, 7.– 14. 1..4.–16. 14.–19. 15..21. De. 10. 17. Ps. 2. 8, 9. –21. 8..12.–110. 5, 6.–136. 2, 3.–149. 5..9. Pr. 8. 15, 16. Je. 50. 44, 45. Da. 2. 44, 47.–7. 21..27. –8. 9..12, 24, 25. Mi. 5. 7..9. Zec. 2. 8. Mat. 25. 40. Jn°. 15. 16. Ac. 9. 4, 5. Ro. 8. 30. 1 Co. 15. 24, 25. 1 Ti. 6. 15. 2 Ti. 2. 4. He. 3. 1, 2. 1 Pe. 2. 9.

15. ver. 1. ch. 10. 11.–11. 9.–13. 7, 8. Ps. 18. 4.– 65. 7.–93. 3, 4. Is. 8. 7, 8. Je. 51. 13, 42, 55.

16. ver. 1, 2, 9, 10, 12, 13. ch. 16. 12.–18. 8, 16, 17. Le. 21. 9. Job 31. 31. Ps. 27. 2. Is. 13. 17, 18. Je. 50. 41, 42. Eze. 16. 37..44.–23. 45..49. Da. 7. 5.

17. ver. 13. ch. 6. 11.–10. 7.–15. 1. Ezr. 7. 27. Ps. 105. 25. Pr. 19. 21.–21. 1. Is. 14. 27.–46. 10, 11. Je. 27. 6, 7.–32. 40. Eze. 38. 16, 17. Da. 12. 7. Lu. 22. 3, 22, 37. Jn°. 10. 35.–12. 39, 40.–13. 2, 18. –19. 24, 28. 2 Th. 2. 10..12. Ja. 1. 13..17

18. ch. 19. 4.–16. 19.–18. 2. Da. 2. 40, 41. – 7. 23. Lu. 2. 1.

CHAP. XVIII.

1. ch. 17. 1.–21. 23. Is. 60. 1..3. Eze. 43. 2. Lu. 17. 24. 2 Th. 2. 8.

2. ver. 10, 21. ch. 1. 15.–5. 2.–10. 3.–14. 8, 15.– 16. 19.–17. 5, 18. Le. 11. 13..19. Is. 13. 19..22.– 14. 23.–21. 8, 9, 19.–34. 11..15. Je. 25. 30.– 50. 39, 40.–51. 8, 37, 60..64. Joel 3. 16. Mar. 5. 2..5. Lu. 8. 27, 28.

3. Abundance; or, *power*. ver. 9, 11..17, 23. ch. 14. 8.–17. 2. Pr. 23. 1..3. Is. 47. 15. Je. 51. 7, 34. Lu. 7. 25. 2 Pe. 2. 1..3.

4. Ge. 19. 12, 13. Nu. 16. 26, 27. Ps. 50. 18. Is. 48. 20.–52. 11. Je. 50. 8.–51. 6, 45, 50. Mat. 23. 30.–24. 15, 16. 2 Co. 6. 17. 1 Ti. 5. 22. 2 Jn°. 11.

5. ch. 16. 19. Ge. 18. 20, 21. 2 Ch. 28. 9. Ezra 9. 6. Je. 51. 9. Jon. 1. 2.

6. ch. 13. 10.–14. 10.–16. 5, 6, 19.–17. 2, 4. Ex. 21. 23..25. Ps. 137. 8. Is. 40. 2.–61. 7. Je. 16. 18.– 17. 18.–50. 15, 29.–51. 24, 49. Zec. 9. 12. 2 Ti. 4. 14.

7. Ps. 55. 9. Is. 22. 12..14.–47. 1, 2, 7..9. Je. 13. 18. La. 1. 1. Eze. 38. 2..10. Zep. 2. 15. 2 Th. 2. 4..8.

8. ver. 9, 10, 17, 19. ch. 11. 17.–17. 16.–19. 3. Job 9. 19. Is. 27. 1.–47. 9..11. Je. 50. 31, 34.–51. 6, 58. 1 Co. 10. 22.

9. ver. 3, 17, 18, 20. ch. 14. 11.–17. 2, 12, 13.–19. 3. Ge. 19. 28. De. 29. 23. Ps. 58. 10. Is. 13. 19.– 30. 33.–34. 9, 10. Je. 50. 40, 46. Eze. 26. 16, 17. –32. 9, 10. Da. 4. 14. Zec. 11. 2. 3.

10. ver. 8, 16, 17, 19. ch. 14. 8. Nu. 16. 34. Is. 21. 9. Je. 30. 7.–51. 8, 9. Joel 1. 15. Am. 5. 16.

11. ver. 3, 9, 15, 20, 23. ch. 13. 16, 17. Pr. 3. 14. Is. 33. 1..15.–47. 15. Eze. 26. 17..21.–27. 27..36. Zep. 1. 11, 18. Mat. 22. 5. Jn°. 2. 16. 2 Pe. 2. 3.

12. Thyine; or, *sweet*. ch. 17. 4. 1 Ki. 10, 11, 12. Pr. 8. 10, 11. Eze. 27. 5..25.

13. Slaves; or, *bodies*. Ex. 21. 16. De. 24. 7.– 28. 68. 1 Ki. 10. 10, 15, 25. 2 Ch. 9. 9. Ne. 5. 4, 5, 8. Pr. 7. 17. Ca. 1. 3.–4. 13, 14.–5. 5. Is. 50. 1. Eze. 27. 13. Am. 2. 6.–6. 6.–8. 6. Jn°. 12. 3..8. 1 Ti. 1. 10. 2 Pe. 2. 3.

14. Nu. 11. 4, 34. Ps. 78. 18.–106. 14. Lu. 12. 20.– 16. 25. 1 Co. 10. 6. Ja. 4. 2. 1 Jn°. 2. 16, 17.

15. ver. 3, 11. Ju. 18. 23, 24. Eze. 27. 31. Ho. 12. 7, 8. Am. 5. 16, 17. Zec. 11. 5. Mar. 11. 17. Ac. 16. 19.–19. 24..27.

16. ver. 10, 11. ch. 17. 4. Lu. 16, 19.

17. ver. 10, 11. Is. 22. 14..23. 14.–47. 9. Je. 51. 8. La. 4. 6. Eze. 27. 27..36. Jon. 1. 6.

18. ver. 9, 10. ch. 13. 4. Is. 23. 8, 9. Eze. 27. 30..32.

19. ver. 8, 10, 15, 16. Jos. 7. 6. 1 Sa. 4. 12. 2 Sa. 13. 19. Ne. 9. 1. Job 2. 12. Eze. 27. 30.

20. ch. 6. 20.–19. 1..3. De. 32. 42. Ju. 5. 31. Ps. 18. 47.–48. 11.–58. 10.–94. 1..96. 11..13.–107. 32. –109. 48. Pr. 11. 10. Is. 26. 21.–44. 23.–49. 13. Je. 51. 47, 48. Lu. 11. 49, 50.–18. 7, 8. Ep. 2. 20. –3. 5.–4. 11. 2 Pe. 3. 2. Jude 17.

21. ver. 22. ch. 12. 8.–16. 20.–20. 11. Ex. 15. 5. Job 20. 8. Ps. 37. 36. Ne. 9. 11. Je. 51. 63, 64. Eze. 26. 21. Da. 11. 19.

22. Is. 24. 8, 9. Je. 7. 34.–16. 9.–25. 10.–33. 11. Eze. 26. 13.

23. ver. 3. 9, 11..19, 22. ch. 12. 9.–13. 13..16.– 17. 2..5.–21. 8.–22. 5, 15. 2 Ki. 9. 22. Job 21. 7. Pr. 4. 18, 19.–24. 20. Is. 23. 8, 9.–47. 9. Je. 7. 34. –16. 9.–25. 10.–33. 11. Eze. 27. 24, 25, 33, 34 Na. 3. 4. Ac. 8. 11.

Digitized by Google

her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman [a], and of the beast [b] that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend [c] out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition [d], and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder [e], (whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world,) when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads [f] are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the [g] ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war [β] with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall [γ] overcome them: for he is Lord [δ] of lords, and King of kings: and they [ε] that are with him *are* called [ζ], and chosen [η], and faithful [θ].

15 And he saith unto me, The [ι] waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples [κ], and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And [λ] ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these [μ] shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked [ν], & shall eat her flesh, and [ξ] burn her with fire.

17 For God [o] hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled [π].

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city [ρ], which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAP. XVIII.

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory [σ].

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon [τ] [υ] great is fallen, is fallen, and is become [φ] the habitation of devils, & the hold of every foul spirit, & a cage of every unclean & hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk [χ] of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the [ψ] merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance [δ] of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out [ω] of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached [α] unto heaven, and God hath remembered [β] her iniquities.

6 Reward her [γ] even as she rewarded you, & double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself,

A. D. 96.

a Is. 47. 7-11. Zep. 2. 15.
b ver. 1.
c ver. 3.
d c. 17. 16.
e c. 11. 7.
f Ps. 62. 11. Je. 50. 34.
g ver. 11.
h Eze. 26. 16, 17.
i c. 13. 3, 8.
k c. 13. 1.
l ver. 17, 19.
m Eze. 27. 27-36.
n c. 17. 4.
o Da. 7. 20. Zec. 1. 18-21.
β or, *sweet.*
p c. 19. 19.
q Je. 50. 44.
r De. 10. 17. 1 Ti. 6. 15. c. 19. 16.
γ or, *bodies.*
s Eze. 27. 13.
t Mi. 5. 8, 9.
u Ro. 8. 30, 37.
v Jn°. 15. 16.
w c. 2. 10.
x Is. 8. 7. ver. 1.
y c. 13. 7.
z Je. 50. 41, 42.
a Eze. 16. 37-44.
b c. 18. 8, 16.
c Lu. 16. 19, &c.
d Ac. 4. 27, 28.
e c. 10. 7.
f Is. 23. 14.
g c. 16. 19.
h Je. 51. 37.
i Jos. 7. 6. Job 2. 12. Eze. 27. 30.
k Eze. 43. 2.
l Is. 13. 19, 21, 9. Je. 51. 8. c. 14. 8.
m Is. 34. 11, 14. Je. 50. 39. 51. 37. c. 17. 2.
n Je. 51. 48.
o Is. 47. 15.
p De. 32. 43. Lu. 18. 7, 8. c. 19. 2.
q ver. 11, 15.
r Je. 51. 64.
δ or, *power.*
s Is. 48. 20. 52. 11. Je. 50. 8. 51. 6, 45. 2 Co. 6. 17.
t Je. 51. 9.
u c. 16. 19.
v Je. 25. 10.
w Ps. 137. 8. Je. 50. 15, 29.
x Je. 7. 34. 16. 9. 33. 11.
y Is. 23. 8.

and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her; for she saith in her heart, I sit a [a] queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly [b] burned with fire: for strong [c] *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And [y] kings [d] of [y] earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour [e] is thy judgement come.

11 And [y] merchants [m] of [y] earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth her merchandise any more;

12 The merchandise of gold [n], & silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, & fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all [β] thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, & ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves [γ], and souls [f] of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas! that great city that was clothed [c] in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every ship-master, and all the company in ships [f], & sailors, & as many as trade by sea stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw [y] smoke of her burning, saying, What [b] *city is* like unto this great city!

19 And they cast dust [i] on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice [n] over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged [p] you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast [q] *it* into the sea, saying, Thus [r] with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, & trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone [v] shall be heard no more at all in thee.

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom [x] and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants [y] were the great men of the

Digitized by Google

earth; for by thy sorceries [a] were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain [b] upon the earth.

CHAP. XIX.

AND after these things I heard a great voice [c] of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia [f]; Salvation [e], & glory, & honour, & power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For true [b] & righteous *are* his judgements: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged [i] the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke [m] rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise [p] our God all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, & as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying; Alleluia; for [r] the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage [u] of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready [x].

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed [z] in fine linen, clean and [β] white: for the fine linen is the righteousness [a] of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, [b] Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage-supper [d] of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These [e] are the true sayings of God.

10 And [f] I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus [i] is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, & behold, a white [k] horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful [l] & True, & in righteousness [m] he doth judge and make war.

12 His [n] eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns [o]; and he had a name [r] written, that no man knew but he himself.

13 And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The [s] Word of God.

14 And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed [u] in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth [v] goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod [x] of iron; and he [y] treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING [a] OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; & he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come [d] & gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, & the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men, both* free & bond, both small & great.

A. D. 96.

a 2 Ki. 9. 22. Na. 3. 4.
b Je. 51. 49.
c c. 16. 14, 16.
d c. 11. 15.
e c. 16. 13, 14.
f ver. 3, 4, 6.
g c. 7. 10, 12.
h c. 16. 7.
i c. 18. 20.
k Da. 7. 11. c. 20. 10.
l c. 1. 16. ver. 15.
m Is. 34. 10. c. 18. 9, 18.
n ver. 17, 18.
o c. 1. 18. 9. 1.
p Ps. 135. 1.
q c. 12. 9.
r 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6.
s Da. 6. 17.
t Ps. 97. 1, 12.
u Mat. 25. 10.
v Da. 7. 9. 22. 27. Lu. 22. 30.
w 1 Co. 6. 2, 3.
x Is. 52. 1.
y c. 6. 9.
z Is. 61. 10. c. 3. 4.
β *or, bright.*
a Ps. 132. 9.
b Lu. 14. 15.
c c. 5. 10.
d c. 3. 20.
e c. 22. 6.
f c. 22. 8, 9.
g c. 2. 11. 21. 8.
h Is. 61. 6. c. 1. 6.
i Ac. 10. 43. 1 Pe. 1. 10, 11.
k c. 6. 2.
l c. 3. 14.
m Ps. 45. 3, 4. Is. 11. 4.
n c. 1. 14. 2. 18.
o Ca. 3. 11. Is. 62. 3. Zec. 9. 16. He. 2. 9. c. 6. 2.
p Eze. 38. 2. 39. 1.
q c. 16. 14.
r c. 3. 12.
s Is. 8. 8. Eze. 38. 9, 16
t Ju^o. 1. 1.
u Mat. 28. 3.
v c. 1. 16.
w c. 19. 20.
x Ps. 2. 9.
y Is. 63. 3.
z 2 Pe. 3. 10, 12
a c. 17. 14.
b Da. 7. 10.
c Da. 12. 1. c. 21. 27.
d Eze. 39. 17-20.
e Je. 32. 19. Mat. 16. 27.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war [c] against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast [e] was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake [k] of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with ye sword [l] of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceedeth out of his mouth: & all ye fowls [n] were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX.

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key [b] of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon [g], that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, & bound [r] him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, & set a seal [t] upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: & after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones [v], & they sat upon them, and judgement [w] was given unto them: and *I saw* the souls [y] of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned [c] with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection.

6 Blessed & holy *is* he that hath part in ye first resurrection: on such ye second death [d] hath no power, but they shall be priests [b] of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison.

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog [p] and Magog, to [q] gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea.

9 And [t] they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake [w] of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth [z] and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small & great, stand before God: and the books [b] were opened: and another book [c] was opened, which is *the book* of life: & the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according [e] to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which

Digitized by Google

24. ch. 11. 7.–16. 6.–17. 6.–19. 2. Je. 2. 34.–51. 49. Eze. 22. 9, 12, 27. Da. 7. 21. Mat. 23. 27.–35. Lu. 11. 47.–51. Ac. 7. 52. 1 Th. 2. 15.

CHAP. XIX.

1. ver. 3, 4, 6. ch. 4. 10, 11.–5. 9.–13.–7. 10, 11.–11. 15.–12. 10.–XVIII. 1 Ch. 29. 11. Ps. 3. 8.–106. 1.–111. 1.–115. 18.–146. 1.–148. 1.–149. 1.–150. 1. Jon. 2. 9. Mat. 6. 13. 1 Ti. 1. 16, 17.

2. ch. 6. 10.–15. 3.–16. 5.–7.–17. 1, 2, 15, 16.–18. 3, 8, 10, 20, 23, 24. De. 32. 4, 35, 43. Ps. 19. 9. Is. 25. 1.

3. ver. 1. ch. 14. 11.–18. 9, 18. Ge. 19. 28. Is. 34. 10. Jude 7.

4. ver. 1. ch. 4. 4.–10.–5. 8.–11, 14.–11. 15, 16.–15. 7. 1 Ch. 16. 36. Ne. 5. 13.–8. 6. Ps. 41. 13.–72. 19.–89. 52.–106. 48. Je. 28. 6. Mat. 6. 13.–28. 20. 1 Co. 14. 16.

5. ch. 7. 15.–11. 18, 19.–16. 17.–20. 12. Ps. 103. 20.–22.–134. 1.–135. 1, 19, 20.–148. 11.–13.–150. 6.

6. ch. 1. 15.–4. 5.–6. 1.–8. 5.–11. 15.–19.–12. 10.–14. 2.–21. 22. Job 40. 9. Ps. 29. 3.–9.–47. 2, 7.–77. 18.–93. 1.–99. 1. Is. 52. 7. Eze. 1. 24.–43. 2. Mat. 6. 13.

7. ch. 21. 2, 9. De. 32. 43. 1 Sa. 2. 1. Ps. 9. 14.–45. 10.–16.–48. 11.–95. 1.–3.–97. 1.–100. 1, 2.–107. 42. Pr. 29. 2. Ca. 3. 11. Is. 62. 5.–66. 10, 14. Ho. 2. 19, 20. Zec. 9. 9. Mat. 29. 2.–25. 1.–10. Jn°. 3. 29. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ep. 5. 32. Phi. 3. 3.

8. White; or, *bright*. ch. 3. 4, 5, 18.–7. 13, 14. Ps. 45. 13, 14.–132. 9. Is. 61. 10. Eze. 16. 10. Mat. 17. 2.–22. 12. Mar. 9. 3. Lu. 24. 4. Ac. 1. 10. Ro. 3. 22.–13. 14. Ep. 5. 26, 27.

9. ver. 7, 8, 11. ch. 1. 19.–2. 1, 8, 12, 18.–3. 1, 7, 14.–10. 4.–14. 13.–21. 5.–22. 6. Is. 8. 1. Hab. 2. 2. Mat. 22. 2.–4. Lu. 14. 15, 16. 1 Ti. 1. 15.–4. 9. 2 Ti. 2. 11. Tit. 3. 8.

10. ch. 1. 9.–4. 10.–12. 11, 17.–14. 7.–15. 4.–22. 8, 9. Ex. 24. 14. 2 Ki. 17. 36. Ps. 45. 11.–103. 20, 21. Da. 7. 10. Mat. 4. 10. Mar. 5. 22.–7. 25. Lu. 1. 19.–24. 25.–27, 44. Jn°. 4. 22.–24.–5. 39. Ac. 3. 12.–18.–10. 25, 26, 42.–13. 27.–14. 11.–15. Ro. 3. 21, 22. 2 Co. 8. 7. Ep. 5. 15, 33. Phi. 3. 3. 1 Th. 5. 15. He. 1. 14.–10. 25. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12. 2 Pe. 1. 19.–21. 1 Jn°. 5. 10, 21.

11. ch. 1. 5.–3. 7, 14.–4. 1.–6. 2.–11. 19.–15. 3.–7. Ps. 45. 4.–7.–50. 6.–72. 2.–4.–96. 13.–98. 9.–99. 4. Is. 11. 3.–5.–32. 1.–45. 21.–63. 1.–5. Je. 23. 5, 6.–33. 15. Zec. 1. 8.–9. 9, 10. Jn°. 14. 6. He. 7. 1, 2.

12. ver. 16. ch. 1. 14.–2. 17, 18.–6. 2.–12. 3.–13. 1. Ge. 32. 29. Ex. 33. 21. Ju. 13. 18. Ps. 8. 5. Is. 9. 6. Mat. 11. 27.–21. 5.–28. 18. Lu. 10. 22. He. 2. 9.

13. ch. 14. 20. Ps. 58. 10. Is. 9. 5.–34. 3.–5.–63. 1.–6. Jn°. 1. 1, 14. 1 Jn°. 1. 1.–5. 7.

14. ver. 8, 11. ch. 4. 4.–7. 9.–14. 1, 20.–17. 14. Ps. 68. 17.–149. 6.–9. Zec. 14. 5. Mat. 26. 53.–28. 3. 2 Th. 1. 7. Jude 14.

15. ver. 21. ch. 1. 16.–2. 12, 16, 27.–12. 5.–14. 17.–20. Ps. 2. 9. Is. 11. 4.–30. 33.–63. 2.–6. 2 Th. 2. 8.

16. ver. 12, 13. ch. 17. 14. Ps. 72. 11. Pr. 8. 15, 16. Da. 2. 47. Phi. 2. 9.–11. 1 Ti. 6. 1, 15.

17. ver. 21. ch. 8. 18.–14. 6. Is. 34. 1.–8.–56. 9. Je. 12. Eze. 39. 17.–20.

18. ch. 6. 15.–13. 16. De. 28. 26. 1 Sa. 17. 44, 46. Ps. 110. 5, 6. Je. 7. 33.–16. 4.–19. 7.–34. 20. Eze. 29. 5.–39. 18.–20. Mat. 28. 28. Lu. 17. 37.

19. ver. 11.–14. ch. 13. 1.–10.–14. 9.–16. 14, 16.–17. 12.–14.–18. 9. Eze. 38. 8.–18. Da. 7. 21.–26.–8. 25.–11. 40.–45. Joel 3. 9.–14.

20. ver. 19. ch. 13. 1.–8, 11.–18.–14. 10.–16. 13, 14.–17. 3.–8, 12, 13.–20. 10, 14.–22. 15.–21. 8. Ge. 19. 24. De. 29. 23. Job 18. 15. Ps. 11. 6. Is. 30. 33.–34. 9.–38. 22. Eze. 2. 40.–45.–7. 7.–14, 19.–21, 23, 26.–8. 24, 25.–11. 45. Da. 7. 8.–11, 24.–26.–8. 24, 25. 2 Th. 2. 8.–11.

21. ver. 11.–15, 17, 18. ch. 17. 16.

CHAP. XX.

1. ch. 1. 18.–9. 1, 2.–10. 1.–18. 1. Lu. 8. 31. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6.

2. ch. 9. 11.–12. 9, 13, 15, 17.–13. 2, 4. Ge. 3. 15. Job 1. 7.–2. 1, 2. Is. 27. 1.–49. 24, 25. Mat. 8. 29.–12. 29. Mar. 5. 7. Lu. 11. 20.–22. Jn°. 12. 31.–16. 11. Ro. 16. 20. He. 2. 14. 1 Pe. 5. 8. 2 Pe. 2. 4. Jude 6.

3. ver. 1, 8.–10. ch. 12. 9.–13. 14.–16. 14.–16.–17. 2, 8. Ps. 90. 4. Da. 6. 17. Mat. 24. 24.–27. 66. 2 Co. 11. 3, 13.–15. 2 Th. 2. 9.–11. 2 Pe. 30. 18.

4. ch. 1. 9.–5. 9, 10.–6. 9.–11. 3, 7, 11, 15.–12. 11.–13. 12.–17.–14. 11.–15. 2.–17. 8. Da. 2. 44, 45.–7. 9, 18, 22, 27. Mal. 4. 5. Mat. 14. 10.–17. 10.–13.–19. 28. Mar. 6. 16, 17, 27.–9. 11.–13. Lu. 1. 17.–9. 7.–9.–22. 30. Ro. 8. 17.–11. 15. 1 Co. 6. 2, 3. 2 Ti. 2. 12.

5. ch. 8. 9.–11. 11, 15.–19. 20, 21. Eze. 37. 2.–14. Ro. 11. 15.

6. ver. 4, 5, 14. ch. 1. 6.–2. 11.–5. 10.–14. 13.–21. 3, 8.–22. 7. Is. 4. 3.–61. 6. De. 12. 12. Lu. 14. 15. Ro. 8. 17.–12. 1. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 2. 5, 9.

7. ver. 2. ch. 16. 14. Eze. 39. 2.

8. ver. 3. ch. 16. 14. Ex. XXXVIII.–XXXIX.–Ju. 7. 12. 1 Sa. 13. 5. 1 Ki. 4. 20. Is. 10. 22. Je. 33. 22. Eze. 38. 2.–33. 1. He. 11. 12.

9. ch. 11. 5.–13. 13. Ge. 19. 24. Ex. 9. 21, 24. Le. 10. 2, 3. Nu. 11. 1.–16. 35. 2 Ki. 1. 10.–15.–6. 15. Ps. 97. 3.–106. 18. Is. 8. 7, 8.–30. 33.–37. 36. Eze. 38. 9, 16, 32.–39. 1, 6, 16. Mi. 2. 13. Hab. 1. 6. Mat. 16. 16.–18. Lu. 9. 54.–17. 29.–19. 43.–21. 20. 2 Th. 1. 8.

10. ver. 2, 3, 8, 14, 15. ch. 14. 10, 11.–19. 20. Mat. 25. 41.–46.

11. ver. 12. ch. 6. 14.–12. 8.–16. 20.–19. 11.–21. 1. Ge. 18. 25. Job 9. 6. Ps. 9. 7, 8.–45. 6, 7.–47. 8.–89. 14.–97. 2. Je. 4. 23.–26. Da. 2. 35. Mat. 24. 35.–25. 30, 31. Ac. 17. 30, 31. Ro. 2. 5. 2 Pe. 3. 7, 10, 11.

12. ver. 11, 13. ch. 2. 23.–3. 5.–13. 8.–17. 8.–19. 5.–21. 27.–22. 12. Ps. 28. 4.–62. 12.–69. 28. Pr. 12. 24, 29. Ec. 12. 14. Je. 17. 10.–32. 19. Da. 7. 13.–12. 1, 2. Mat. 16. 27. Lu. 10. 20. Jn°. 5. 28, 29.–11. 25, 26. Ac. 24. 15. Ro. 2. 6.–14. 10.–12. 1 Co. 4. 5.–15. 21.–23. 2 Co. 5. 10. Phi. 4. 3. 1 Th. 4. 15.–17

Digitized by Google

13. Hell; or, *the grave.* ver. 12. 14. ch. 6, 8. Ho. 13. 14. Jn°. 5 28, 29. 1 Co. 15. 50..53, 55.

14. ver. 6. ch. 19. 20.–21. 8. 1 Co. 15. 26, 53..55.

15. ch. 19. 20. Mar. 9. 43..48.–16. 16. Jn°. 3. 18, 19, 36.–14. 6. Ac. 4. 12. Heb. 2. 3.–12. 25. 1 Jn°. 5. 11, 12.

CHAP. XXI.

1. ver. 5. ch. 13. 1.–20. 11. Is. 27. 1.–57. 20.–65. 15, 17.–66. 22. Da. 7. 3. 2 Pe. 3. 13.

2. ver. 10. ch. 1. 1, 4, 9.–3. 12.–19. 7, 8. Ps. 48. 1..3.–87. 3. Is. 1. 21.–52. 1.–54. 5.–61. 10.–62. 4. Je. 31. 33. Jn°. 3. 29. 2 Co. 11. 2. Ga. 4. 25, 26. Ep. 5. 25..27, 30..32. He. 11. 10.–12. 22.–13. 14.

3. ver. 7. ch. 7. 15.–10. 4, 8.–12. 10. Ge. 17. 7, 8. Le. 26. 11, 12. 1 Ki. 8. 27. 2 Ch. 6. 18. Is. 12. 6. Je. 31. 33.–32. 38. Eze. 37. 27.–43. 7. Zec. 13. 9. Jn°. 1. 14.–14. 23. 2 Co. 6. 16, 18. He. 8. 10.–11. 16.

4. ver. 1. ch. 7. 17.–20. 14.–22. 3. Ps. 144. 4. Is. 25. 8.–30. 19.–35. 10.–60. 20.–61. 3.–65. 16, 19. Je. 31. 43. Ho. 13. 14. Mat. 24. 35. 1 Co. 7. 31.–15. 26, 54..58. 2 Co. 6. 17. He. 2. 14, 15. 2 Pe. 3. 10. 1 Jn°. 2. 17.

5. ch. 1. 11, 19.–4. 2, 9.–5. 1.–19. 9.–20. 11. Is. 42. 9.–43. 19. 2 Co. 5. 17.

6. ch. 1. 8, 11, 17.–7. 17.–16. 17.–22. 13, 17. Ps. 36. 9. Is. 12. 3.–55. 1..3. Je. 2. 14. Ho. 14. 4. Joel 3. 18. Jn°. 4. 10, 14.–7. 37, 38. Ro. 3. 24.–8. 32. 1 Co. 2. 12.

7. All things; or, *these things.* ver. 8. ch. 2. 7, 11, 17, 26.–3. 5, 12, 21. 1 Sa. 2. 8. Pr. 3. 35. Is. 65. 9. Zec. 8. 8. Mat. 19. 29.–25. 34. Mar. 10. 17. Ro. 8. 15..17. 1 Co. 3. 21..23. He. 8. 10. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 4.–3. 9. 1 Jn°. 3. 1..3.–5. 4, 5.

8. ch. 2. 2.–19. 20.–20. 14, 15.–22. 15. De. 20. 8. Ju. 7. 3. Is. 9. 15.–51. 12.–57. 11. Mat. 8. 26.–10. 28. Lu. 12. 4, 5. Jn°. 8. 44.–12. 42, 43. 1 Co. 6. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 19..21. Ep. 5. 5, 6. 2 Th. 2. 9. 1 Ti. 1. 9, 10.–4. 2. He. 12. 14.–13. 4. 1 Pe. 3. 14, 15. 1 Jn°. 2. 22.–5. 4, 5.

9. ver. 2. ch. 15. 1..7.–16. 1..17.–19. 7.

10. ver. 2. ch. 1. 10.–4. 2.–17. 3. 1 Ki. 18. 12. 2 Ki. 2. 16. Eze. 3. 14.–8. 3.–11. 1, 24.–40. 1..3.–48. 15..22. Ac. 8. 39. 2 Co. 12. 2..4.

11. ver. 18, 19, 22, 23. ch. 4. 6.–22. 1, 5. Job 28. 17. Is. 4. 5.–60. 19, 20. Eze. 1. 22, 26.–38. 13, 14, 16.–48. 35.

12. ver. 17..21, 25. ch. 7. 4..8. Nu. 2. 2..32. Ezr. 9. 9. Ne. 12. 27. Ps. 51. 18.–122. 7. Is. 54. 12.–60. 18. Eze. 48. 31..34. Mat. 18. 10. Lu. 15. 10.–16. 22. Ac. 26. 7. He. 1. 14.

13. Eze. 48. 31..34.

14. ver. 19..21. ch. 18. 20. Is. 54. 11. Mat. 10. 2..4.–16. 18. 1 Co. 3. 10, 11. Ga. 2. 9. Ep. 2. 20.–3. 5.–4. 11. He. 10. 10. Jude 17.

15. ch. 11. 1, 2. Eze. 40. 3, 5.–41. 1, &c. Zec. 2. 1.

16. Eze. 40. 47.–48. 8..20.

17. ch. 7. 4.–14. 3.

18. ver. 11. 19, 21.

19. Ex. 28. 17..21.–29. 10..14. Job 28. 16..19. Pr. 3. 15. Is. 54. 11, 12.

21. ver. 11, 12, 18. ch. 17. 4.–18. 16.–22. 2. 1 Ki. 6. 20 Is. 60. 17, 18. Mat. 13. 45, 46.

22. ver. 4, 5. ch. 1. 8.–4. 8.–11. 17.–15. 3.–16. 7, 14.–19. 15. 1 Ki. 8. 27. 2 Ch. 2. 6.–6. 18. Is. 66. 1. Jn°. 2. 19..21.–4. 23.–10. 30. Col. 1. 19.–2. 9. He. 9. 1..12.

23. ver. 11. ch. 18. 1.–22. 5.–24. 23.–60. 19, 20. Is. 2. 10, 19, 21.–24. 23.–60. 19, 20. Hab. 3. 3. Mat. 16. 27. Mar. 8. 38. Lu. 2. 32. Jn°. 1. 9, 14, 18.–5. 23.–17. 24. Ac. 22. 11.

24. ch. 22. 2. De. 32. 43. Ps. 22. 27.–72. 10, 11. Is. 2. 2, 5.–3. 15.–55. 5.–60. 3..10, 11, 13.–66. 11, 12, 18. Je. 4. 2. Zec. 2. 11.–8. 22, 23. Ro. 15. 10..12.–16. 26.

25. ch. 22. 5. Is. 60. 11, 20. Zec. 14. 7.

26. ver. 24.

27. ver. 8. ch. 3. 5.–13. 8.–17. 4, 5.–20. 12, 15.–22. 14, 15. Le. 13. 46. Nu. 5. 3.–19. 15. Ps. 101. 8. Is. 35. 8.–52. 1.–60. 21. Joel 3. 17. Phi. 4. 3.

CHAP. XXII.

1. ch. 3. 21..4. 5.–5. 6, 13.–7. 10, 11, 17.–21. 6, 11 Ps. 36. 8, 9.–46. 4. Is. 41. 18.–48. 18.–66. 12. Je. 2. 13.–17. 13. Eze. 47. 1..9. Zec. 14. 8. Jn°. 4. 10, 11, 14.–7. 38, 39.–14. 16..18.–15. 26.–16. 15..17. Ac. 1. 4, 5.–2. 33.

2. ver. 1, 14. ch. 2. 7.–21. 21, 24. Ge. 2. 9.–3. 22..24 Ps. 147. 3. Pr. 3. 18. Is. 6. 10.–7. 18, 19. Je. 17. 14. Eze. 47. 8..12. Ho. 14. 4. Mal. 4. 2. Lu. 4. 18. 1 Pe. 2. 24.

3. ch. 7. 15..17.–21. 4, 22, 23. De. 27. 26. Ps. 16. 11.–17. 15. Is. 12. 6. Eze. 48. 35. Zec. 14. 11. Mat. 25. 21, 41. Jn°. 12. 26.–14. 3.–17. 24. Ga. 3. 10..13.

4. ch. 3. 12.–14. 1. Ex. 33. 18..20, 33. Job 33. 26. Ps. 4. 6. Is. 33. 17..35. 2.–40. 5. Mat. 5. 8. 1 Co. 13. 12. He. 12. 14. 1 Jn°. 3. 2, 4.

5. ch. 3. 21.–11. 15.–18. 23.–21. 22..25. Ps. 36. 9.–84. 11. Pr. 4. 8, 9. Is. 9. 19, 20.–60. 20. Da. 7. 18, 27. Mat. 25. 34, 46. Ro. 5. 17. 2 Ti. 2. 12. 1 Pe. 1. 3, 3.

6. ver. 7, 10. ch. 1. 1.–18. 20.–19. 9.–21. 5. Ge. 41. 32. Da. 3. 28.–6. 22. Mat. 13. 41. Lu. 1. 70.–16. 16. Ac. 3. 18.–12. 11. Ro. 1. 2. 1 Co. 7. 29. 2 Th. 1. 7. 1 Pe. 1. 11, 12. 2 Pe. 1. 21.–3. 2, 8, 9.

7. ver. 9, 10, 12, 20. ch. 1. 3..3. 11.

8. ch. 19. 10.

Digitized by Google

were in it; & death and β hell delivered up the dead which were in them; & they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death [a] & hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire [c].

CHAP. XXI.

AND I saw a new [d] heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven, and the first earth were passed away, and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city [e], new Jerusalem, coming down from God, out of heaven, prepared as a [f] bride [g] adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle [h] of God *is* with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, [i] and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all [k] tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death [m], neither sorrow [n], nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write; for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It [s] done. [t] I am Alpha & Omega, the beginning & the end. I will give unto him that is [u] athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit γ all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful [w], & unbelieving [x], & the abominable [z], and murderers [a], and whoremongers [b], & sorcerers [c], & idolaters [d], and all liars [e], shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven [f] angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife [g].

10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great & high mountain, & shewed me that great city [h], the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the glory [p] of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, *and* had twelve gates [r], & at the gates twelve angels, & names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and [x] in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed [z] to measure the city, & the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth four-square, & the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length, and the breadth, and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof,

A. D. 96.

β or, *the grave.*

a Hos. 13. 14. 1 Co. 15. 26, 54.
b Is. 54. 11.
c Mat. 25. 41.
d Is. 65. 17-19 66. 22. 2 Pe. 3. 13.
e Is. 52. 1. He. 11. 10. 12. 22.
f Is. 54. 5.
g Ps. 45. 9-14.
h 2 Co. 6. 16.
i Zec. 8. 8.
k Is. 25. 8. c. 7. 17.
l Is. 60. 19, 20. c. 22. 5.
m 1 Co. 15. 26, 54.
n Is. 35. 10.
o Jn°. 1. 4.
p Is. 60. 3-11. 66. 10-12.
q Ps. 72. 11.
r Zec. 14. 7.
s c. 16. 17.
t c. 1. 8; 22. 13.
u Is. 55. 1. Jn°. 4. 10, 14. 7. 37. c. 22. 17.
v Is. 35. 8; 52. 1. 60. 21. Joel 3. 17. Mat. 13. 41. 1 Co. 6. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 19-21. Ep. 5. 5. He. 12. 14.
γ or, *these.*
w Lu. 12. 4-9.
x 1 Jn°. 5. 4, 10
y c. 13. 8.
z 1 Co. 6. 9, 10.
a 1 Jn°. 3. 15.
b He. 13. 4.
c Mal. 3. 5.
d 1 Co. 10. 20, 21.
e Pr. 19. 5, 9. c. 22. 15.
f Eze. 47. 1, 12
g c. 21. 21.
h c. 15. 1, 6, 7.
i c. 2. 7.
k c. 19. 7.
l Zec. 14. 11.
m Eze. 48. 35.
n Eze. 40. & 48
o c. 7. 15.
p Is. 60. 1, 2.
q Mat. 5. 8. Jn°. 12. 26. 17. 24. 1 Co. 13. 12. 1 Jn°. 3. 2.
r c. 3. 12.
s c. 21. 23, 25.
t Eze. 48. 31-34
u Ps. 36. 9.
v Ro. 5. 17.
w c. 1. 1.
x Ep. 2. 20.
y v 10, 12, 20.
z Eze. 40. 3. Zec. 2. 1. c. 11. 1.

an hundred *and* forty *and* four cubits, *according to* the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was *of* jasper; and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations [b] of the wall of [c] city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper: the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; [c] seventh, chrysolite; [c] eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun [i], neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light [q] thereof.

24 And the nations [p] of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings [q] of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for [r] there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And [v] there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book [y] of life.

CHAP. XXII.

AND he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In [t] the midst of the street [z] of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* the tree [t] of life, which bare twelve *manner of* fruits, *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* for the healing of the nations.

3 And there [t] shall be no more curse: but the throne of God [m] and of the Lamb shall be in it; & his servants [o] shall serve him.

4 And [q] they shall see his face; and his name [r] *shall be* in their foreheads.

5 And [t] there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light [u]: and they shall reign [v] for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true; and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent [w] his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, I come quickly [y]: blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I John saw these things, and heard *them.* And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them

Digitized by Google

which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not [b] the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

11 He [c] that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous [d], let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And behold, I come quickly [e]; and my reward *is* with me, to give every man according [f] as his work shall be.

13 I [g] am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed [m] *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without [n] *are* dogs [p], and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in y [c] churches I am the [s] root & the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

17 And the Spirit and the bride [c] say, Come [d]. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst, come: and whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add [t] unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away [u] his part [β] out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely [v] I come quickly; Amen. Even [x] so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The [z] grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

A. D. 96.

a c. 5. 5.
b Da. 8. 26.
c c. 21. 2, 9.
d Is. 2. 5.
e Pr. 1. 24-33. Ec. 11. 3. Mat. 25. 10. 2 Ti. 3. 13.
f c. 21. 6.
g Pr. 4. 18. Mat. 5. 6.
h Zep. 1. 14.
i Pr. 30. 6.
k c. 20. 12.
l Is. 44. 6.
m Lu. 12. 37, 38
n c. 3. 5.
β or, *from the tree.*
o c. 21. 8, 27.
p Ph. 3. 2.
q ver. 7, 12.
r He. 9. 28. Is. 25. 9.
s 2 Ti. 3. 18.

Digitized by Google

9. ch. 4. 10.–9. 20.–14. 7.–5. 4.–19. 10. Ex. 34. 14. De. 4. 19. 2 Ki. 17. 36. Ps. 45. 11. Mat. 4. 9. Lu. 4. 7. Jn°. 4. 22, 23. Col. 2. 18, 19. 1 Jn°. 5. 21.

10. ver. 12, 13, 16, 20. ch. 1. 3.–5. 1.–10. 4. Is. 8. 16.–13. 6. Eze. 12. 23. Da. 8. 26.–12. 4, 9. Mat. 10. 27. Ro. 13. 12. 2 Th. 2. 3. 1 Pe. 4. 7.

11. ver. 3. ch. 7. 13..15.–16. 8..11, 21. Job 17. 9. Ps. 81. 12. Pr. 4. 18.–14. 32. Eze. 3. 27. Da. 12. 10. Mat. 15. 14.–21. 19. Jn°. 8. 21. Ep. 5. 27. Col. 1. 22. 2 Ti. 3. 13. Jude 24.

12. ver. 7. ch. 11. 18.–20. 12. Is. 3. 10, 11.–40. 10.–62. 11. Mat. 16. 27. Ro. 2. 6..11.–14. 12. 1 Co. 3. 8, 14.–9. 17, 18.

13. ch. 1. 8, 11, 17.–21. 6. Is. 41. 4.–44. 6.–48. 12.

14. ver. 2. 7. ch. 2. 7.–11. 27.–21. 27. Ps. 106. 3..5. 112. 1.–119. 1..6. Is. 56. 1, 2. Da. 12. 12. Mat. 7. 21..27. Jn°. 1. 12.–10. 7, 9.–14. 6, 15. 21..23.–15. 10..14, 1 Co. 7. 19.–8. 9.–9. 5. Ga. 5. 6. 1 Jn°. 3. 3, 23, 24.–5. 3.

15. ch. 9. 20, 21.–17. 1..6.–18. 1..6, 23.–21. 8, 27. 1 Ki. 22. 8, 21..23. Is. 9. 15, 16.–47. 9, 12.–57. 3. Je. 5. 31. Mal. 3. 5. Jn°. 3. 18..21.–8. 46. Ac. 8. 11.–13. 6..11. 1 Co. 6. 9, 10. Ga. 5. 19..21. Ep. 5. 3..6. Phi. 3. 2. Col. 3. 6. 2 Th. 2. 10..12.

16. ver. 6, 20. ch. 1. 1, 11.–2. 7, 28.–6. 5.–11. 17, 29.–3. 6, 13, 22.–5. 5. Nu. 24. 17. Is. 11. 1. Zec. 6. 12. Mat. 2. 2, 7..10.–22. 42, 45. Lu. 1. 78. Ro. 1. 3, 4.–9. 5. 2 Pe. 1. 19.

17. ver. 1, 16. ch. 21. 2, 6, 9. Ps. 34. 8. Is. 2. 3, 5.–12. 3.–48. 16..18.–55. 1..3. Je. 50. 5. Mi. 4. 2. Zec. 8. 21..23. Jn°. 1. 39..46.–4. 10, 14, 29.–7. 37.–16. 9..15. Ro. 3. 24. 1 Co. 2. 12. 1 Th. 1. 5..8.

18. ver. 16. ch. 1. 3.–3. 14.–14. 10, 11.–15. 1.–XVI.–19. 20.–20. 10, 15. Le. 26. 18, 24, 25, 28, 37. De. 4. 2, 8.–12. 32. Pr. 30. 6. Mat. 15. 6..9, 13. Ep. 4. 17. 1 Th. 4. 6.

19. Out of the book of life; or, *from the tree of life.* ver. 2, 18. ch. 3. 5.–13. 8.–21. 2, 22..27. Ex. 32. 33. Ps. 69. 28. Lu. 11. 52.

20. ver. 7, 10, 12, 18. ch. 1. 3, 18.–2. 7, 11, 17, 26.–3. 4, 5, 12, 21.–7. 9..17.–14. 13. Ca. 8. 14. Jn°. 21. 25. 2 Ti. 4. 8. He. 9. 28. 2 Pe. 3. 12..14.

21. ch. 1. 4. Ro. 1. 7.–16. 20, 24. 2 Co. 13. 14. Ep. 6. 23, 24. 2 Th. 3. 18.

FINIS.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

David Scot.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google